


BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06661 762 0

Boston Public Library

No.  CS71.H855 1929

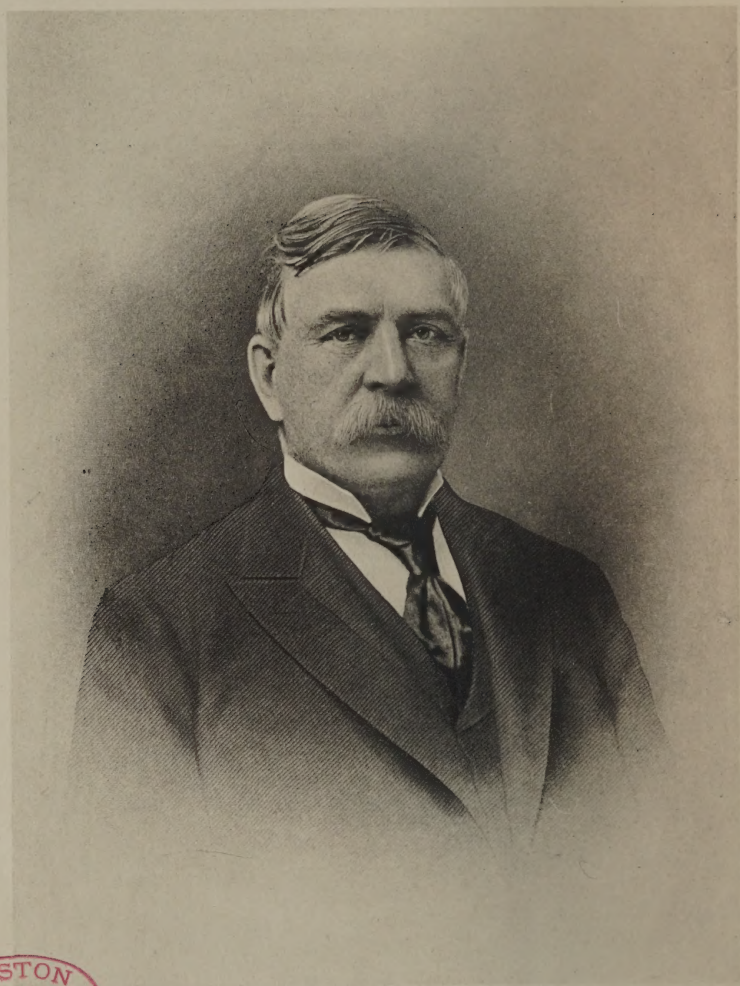


vol. 2

PURCHASED FROM
Knapp Fund

6

1



Samuel Wait-Howe

HOWE GENEALOGIES.

This Volume Contains Genealogies of Abraham of Roxbury, James of Ipswich, Abraham of Marlborough and Edward of Lynn, Massachusetts. Also the Appendix.

To Our Graves We Walk
In the Thick Foot-Prints of Departed Men
—*Alex Smith.*

BY
DANIEL WAIT HOWE
INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Author of "The Puritan Republic," "Civil War Times,"
"Political History of Secession."

Revised and Edited

By

GILMAN BIGELOW HOWE

Published in Accordance with the Will of
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A SPECIAL COMMITTEE
By the
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
9 Ashburton Place, Boston,

1929

4334.317
8.2

5226

*CS71

.H855

1929

vol. 2

Knapp Fund

Aug. 2, 1930

○

1929

RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY
Haverhill, Mass.

PUBLIC LIBRARY

of the

CITY OF BOSTON

PREFACE

The compilation of this Howe Family Genealogy is due to the researches of Judge Daniel Wait Howe of Indianapolis, Indiana. Begun many years ago, the greater part of the work was done by him and under his supervision. It proved to be a stupendous task and involved much labor and expense. Originating in a desire to make a short record for his children, the work gradually expanded, taking in all known descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough and later welcoming with equal care and research the other lines; and, in fact, all material relating to the name of Howe.

"On August 1, 1871, a meeting of the Howes in this country was held at Harmony Grove, Framingham, Mass. Every one bearing the name of Howe was invited to be present and to bring any ancient records or relics pertaining to the family, which they might possess. A very large attendance was the result of this invitation and it was at this meeting that the project was started of having a genealogy of the Howe Family published, and an effort was made to collect the material necessary for that purpose, but after about a year the work ceased, principally for the lack of funds."

The above paragraph is quoted from an early preface to this work written by Judge Howe and probably represents his idea of the first movement toward a Howe genealogy. A large amount of genealogical material was obtained as a result of the Howe Family Gathering and was preserved by Willard Howe of South Framingham, Mass.

Mr. Willard Howe later placed these records at the service of Judge Howe, who declared them to be "really the beginning and foundation" of his work. From these statements of Judge Howe, it seems likely that the "Family Gathering" afforded the first impulse to produce a family genealogy.

Credit in abundant measure, however, must be given to Judge Howe, for his persistent pursuit of the undertaking through a period, probably of over forty years, keeping all the while, a well arranged and constantly growing, manuscript.

"In England the names How, Howe and Howes seem originally to have been synonymous. In Lower's 'Patronymica Britannica' or 'Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom,' giving the origin and definition of family names, is the following: 'How, Howe, Howes. In the South a small round hill; in the North, a hollow place or plain. The mediaeval form is At How, generally synonymous with hill. A-Sax Hou, a mountain,' page 164."

There is no evidence that those bearing the name Howes in the United States are related to those who have used the other spellings. They are mostly descendants of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and a genealogy of them was published in 1892. They are not included in this work. In the United States the spelling How was generally superseded by Howe about the time of the Revolution, although some descendants of James How still retain the old spelling.

"There is abundant evidence that those bearing the names of Howe, How, Hoo and Hooe were numerous in England from an early period. Some of them were eminent in the history of England. The Rev. John Howe, Cromwell's chaplain, was one of the most noted ministers of his time, and was the author of several well known books. Three Howes, brothers, were prominent, not only in the history of England, but in the history of America. One of them, General George Augustus Howe, was killed at Ticonderoga in 1758. The General Court of Massachusetts made an appropriation for a monument to him, erected in Westminster Abbey. Another, General William Howe, commanded the British forces at the battle of Bunker Hill and in other memorable battles of the Revolution. Another, Admiral Richard Howe achieved high renown as a naval officer in the Revolutionary war and in other wars carried on by England. Biographical sketches of various other Howes are given in the Dictionary of National Biography (Edited by Sidney Lee.)"

"The attempt to connect early Puritan emigrants with the landed gentry and nobility of England, is often made, and usually with the help of professional genealogists in England. The latter, for a sufficient consideration are wont to bring forth results pleasing to their employers. The fact is that most of the early Puritan emigrants were not land owners in England nor connected with the nobility there. Only a few of those named in this genealogy are included in the last edition of Browning's 'Americans of Royal Descent.'"

The following statements regarding Coats of Arms were written by Judge Daniel Wait Howe in a preliminary preface to this work:

"I have investigated as well as I could, the origin and history of the various copies of coats of arms in the possession of some of the Howes in this country, in order to ascertain what, if any, clue they might furnish in determining their ancestry and their relation to each other.

"The frontispiece of Nason's Howe Family Gathering contains a colored engraving purporting to be 'a fac-simile of the original coat of arms, said to have been brought from England by John Howe about 1630, and adorned the walls of the 'Wayside Inn' or Howe Tavern in Sudbury for over 150 years.' See also 4 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 63. It is said to be a copy of the arms of Lord Charles Howe, Earl of Lancaster, and Baron How of Wormleighton. The same frontispiece also contains a colored engraving of the coat of arms of Lord Chadwick (Henry Frederick Howe). On the last cover of Nason's pamphlet is an engraving of the coat of arms of Earl Richard Howe.

"The painting which hung in the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, Mass., is the one described by Longfellow in the poem entitled 'The Wayside Inn.' The original painting is now in the possession of Mr. George Hubbard Howe of Wakefield, Mass., a lineal descendant of John of Sudbury and Marlborough.

"In the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., is a water color 10x14, a copy apparently, of the one which hung in the Wayside Inn. Mr. George D. Howe of North Hadley, Mass., has furnished me with what information I have as to this painting.

"On the back of it is written 'Will of Jerusha Howe of Sudbury, Feb. 25, 1842,' and then follows this extract:

"To the Antiquarian Sociey of Worcester the other coat of arms of my family name, which I copied from the original held by my father, and I direct my executor to furnish it with a frame as near like the original as possible.

(Signed) Stephen Morse of Marlborough, Executor."

"There is also," writes Mr. George D. Howe, "written on the back of same, in fine hand and all crossed off by lines drawn across the writing the following: 'By Jerusha Howe, Sudbury, Massachusetts A. D. 1830. Copied from the original which was brought from England to America in the year 1684 by David How, son of John Howe of Hodinhull,' and another line too obliterated to be copied." The Jerusha above mentioned was a great granddaughter of David Howe, one of the proprietors of the Red Horse or Howe Tavern. Whoever wrote what was written on the back of this painting was in error in stating that David was the son of John. He was the son of Samuel, son of John of Sudbury and Marlborough. It may be that the discovery of this error was the reason why the writing was erased.

"Mrs. Helen D. Bradley of New Haven, Ct., a lineal descendant of James Howe of Roxbury and Ipswich, has in her possession a painting of another coat of arms." An inscription on the back of the frame, contains the following: "1625 to John Howe of Emble in Somerset, Gentleman, Boston 12 Sept. 1797 Cop."

"Dr. Herbert M. Howe of Philadelphia, a descendant of James of Roxbury and Ipswich, has a copy of another coat of arms, one said to have belonged to Robert How of Hatfield in the County of Essex, England, and said to be the same borne by the families of How, Howe, Hoe and Howes, descended from a common stock and residing in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, England.

"Mr. Sydenham Howe of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Abraham of Roxbury, has a chart of the 'Genealogy of the Family of Howe of Marlborough, Mass., originally of Somerset, England,' which makes Colonel Thomas Howe 'the founder of Marlborough' and brother of 'Rev. John Howe, D. D., of Emble, County of Somerset.' This chart also describes the family arms.

"It will be observed that 'John Howe of Emble, County of Somerset' figures in two of the above mentioned coats of arms, but it is not explained how this agrees with the supposition of the descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough that their ancestor came from the County of Warwick or with the supposition of the descendants of James of Roxbury and Ipswich that their ancestor came from the County of Essex, especially in view of the fact that the counties of Essex, Warwick and Somerset are each remote from the others."

In 1901 I submitted to Mr. Henry E. Woods, chairman of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and an acknowledged authority on heraldry, the various coats of arms, together with all the information about them in my possession. The conclusion of Mr. Woods was that all were spurious. The one owned by Mrs. Helen Bradley, he states, was gotten up by John Coles, "Heraldry Painter," a notorious fraud who resided for a time in Boston and then disappeared, presumably returning to England.

The Wayside Inn coat of arms fared no better at the hands of Mr. Woods. There was, he says, "no Charles How, Earl of Lancaster, either in the reign of Charles I or any other reign, and there has been no Earl of Lancaster since the 14th century." Nor was there any Baron How of Wormleighton," the Barons of Wormleighton being of the Spencer family. Moreover, the blazoning on the Wayside Inn coat of arms was, according to Mr. Woods, "bad heraldry." And finally Mr. Woods concludes, that the various coats of arms referred to are "to any one familiar with the subject and facts, of no earthly value in determining anything."

"I acquiesce myself, and I think that most of the Howes in America will acquiesce, in the iconoclastic conclusion of Mr. Woods, and the few who still wish to lay claim to any English coat of arms must produce some better evidence than we now have by which to establish their claim.

"I may also add that I have had an extended correspondence with Mr. Stuart C. Wade, a well-known genealogist of New York City and author of the Wade genealogy. He is quite as skeptical as Mr. Woods about the connection of any of the Howes of America with any of the English nobility, and he is even more emphatic in his denunciation of the impostors who make a living by getting up spurious coats of arms."

In order to confirm the opinions of these two authorities on heraldry announced some years ago, the present editor has submitted the matter in 1928 to Capt. G. Andrews Moriarty of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and he agrees fully with the conclusions of the authorities hereinbefore mentioned, that the above arms are probably spurious.

John Fiske (*Beginnings of New England*, page 63) estimates that "two thirds of the early settlers of New England were from the eastern counties of England, one sixth from the southwestern counties of Devonshire, Dorset and Somerset and one sixth from other parts of England." A considerable portion of those who settled in Boston and the neighboring towns came from the English county of Suffolk as evidenced by the names of towns shown on the map of 1677: Ipswich, Groton, Haverhill, Sudbury, Medfield and Rowley. Dedham, Bilerica and Chelmsford were Essex county names in England.

Considering the state of England about the time of the great Puritan exodus from that country, it is not strange that there should be no record of the dates when the early Howes left England, nor any intimation of the localities where they resided when living there. There is a very good reason why we do not have any record to aid us, because most of the early emigrants were Puritans and left to avoid the persecutions of Charles I and to escape the vengeance of Archbishop Laud and the High Commission. Many left to avoid payment of a hateful subsidy and refused to take the "oaths of allegiance and supremacie." They therefore left secretly and in defiance of the "Order in Council" of February 28, 1633, forbidding masters of vessels to receive passengers without certificates of having taken the "oaths of allegiance and supremacie."

Even if we could know with certainty, the dates when they left England and the localities from which they came, it would in most

cases be impossible to identify them and establish their connection with any English family by public records there. Mergers and subdivisions of parishes are confusing and the restrictions upon the examination of records in England are particularly cumbersome and annoying.

Most of the Howes in America today are descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough, Abraham of Roxbury, Abraham of Watertown and Marlborough, Edward of Lynn and James of Roxbury and Ipswich; all of whom were in Massachusetts soon after the arrival of Governor John Winthrop in 1630. All of them were Englishmen and Puritans. None of the five emigrant ancestors were related to one-another, except that Abraham of Roxbury and James of Roxbury and Ipswich were brothers. Nothing is known about circumstances of sailing except that Edward of Lynn came over in the *Truelove* in 1635. Besides the five main lines above mentioned, the work contains an appendix of fragmentary lines not yet connected.

The will of Daniel Wait Howe left the manuscript of this genealogy to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society of Boston, to be published under its direction. The Council of the Society voted to publish it if a certain amount of money should be provided by members of the family and chose a committee to solicit funds. The amount of money specified having been subscribed and paid in, a second committee was chosen to prepare the manuscript and proceed with the publication. The committee chose Gilman Bigelow Howe to edit the manuscript and prepare it for printing.

The Society has permitted the committee to make substantial additions to Judge Howe's manuscript, which will materially increase the cost of editing and printing beyond the estimate made in 1924 for publishing the work. The cost of printing has increased considerably since 1924, when the estimate was made. It is hoped that the members of the several Howe families will purchase copies of this work in sufficient number to reimburse the Society for this extra outlay.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to those who have at any time aided in the work, by conducting researches or by furnishing material for the genealogy. Lack of space forbids mentioning their names. Thanks are also extended to those who have contributed money to provide for the publication at this time and a list of the contributors is appended.

Corrections and additions were made to the full extent allowed by circumstances as above stated. As the greater part of Judge Howe's manuscript was compiled previous to 1900 and all of it before his death in 1920, it will readily be seen that it was impossible to bring the genealogy down to date, much as the committee desired to do so. Nevertheless it is believed that the work, as it stands, will be invaluable for genealogical research. It will serve as a basis for completion of lines of many living persons, who will have the advantage for such completion, of recent and satisfactory records. It is hoped that the work will thus be of service to descendants and meet with their approval.

GILMAN B. HOWE,

Editor.

Subscribers to the Howe Genealogical Publication Fund. Names are given in the order of their receipt.

George Allaire Howe	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Henry Saltonstall Howe	Brookline, Mass.
Octavius T. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Richard Flint Howe	Jericho, L. I., N. Y.
Percival S. Howe	Boston, Mass.
J. Canfield Howe	Passaic, N. J.
Frederic W. Howe	Providence, R. I.
James B. Howe	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. George Packard	Chicago, Ill.
Herbert A. Howe	Denver, Colo.
William S. Howe	Hinsdale, N. H.
Arthur B. Howe	Lexington, Mass.
Wirt Howe	New York, N. Y.
Ernest Howe	Litchfield, Conn.
Walter Bruce Howe	Washington, D. C.
Oliver H. Howe	Cohasset, Mass.
George H. Howe	Wakefield, Mass.
David Howe	Taunton, Mass.
George Howe	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perley G. Howe	Clifton Heights, Pa.
Burton A. Howe	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles R. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Joseph Milton Howe	Houston, Tex.
Edgar F. Howe	Omaha, Nebr.
Edmund G. Howe	Tuscaloosa, Ala.
C. Arthur Howe	Chicago, Ill.
Albert Howe Lybyer	Urbana, Ill.
Mrs. Amy Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Florimon M. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Amy Howe Steel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Stephen D. Bennett	Boston, Mass.
Mr. & Mrs. Charles F. Richardson	Boston, Mass.
Mark A. DeWolf Howe	Boston, Mass.
Wallis E. Howe	Bristol, R. I.
Mrs. Halsey De Wolf	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Susie Young Gates	Salt Lake City, Utah
John W. Howe	Provo City, Utah
George Howe Davenport	Boston, Mass.
Francis A. Hardy	Evanston, Ill.
Charles H. Tyler	Boston, Mass.
Frank Ray Howe	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Margarite A. Howe	Germantown, Pa.
Mrs Oliver Oaks	Escondido, Calif.
Charles T. Howe	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Frank Azro Howe	Mellette, S. Dak.
Earl Vickery	Detroit, Mich.

George E. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Frank E. Howe	Bennington, Vt.
Horace L. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Harold W. Howe	Rosemont, Pa.
Henry A. Howe	Orange, N. J.
Reginald F. Howe	Keene, N. H.
William L. Howe	Marlboro, Mass.
Clifton D. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Mrs. Lucien Howe	Cambridge, Mass.
W. V. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.
Christopher G. Howe	Charleston, S. C.
Lyman P. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Perley G. Howe	Anderson, Ind.
A. E. Leitzinger	Clearfield, Pa.
Donald W. Howe	Ware, Mass.
C. A. Howe	
Mrs. Joseph Knight	Portland, Oreg.
Henry F. Howe	Gardner, Mass.
Annie S. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Chester H. Howe	New London, Conn.
Miss Margaret Howe	Danvers, Mass.
Charles K. Howe	San Francisco, Calif.
Miss Edith M. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.

ABRAHAM HOWE

OF ROXBURY, MASS.

Without much doubt Abraham Howe of Roxbury was probably the son of Robert Howe* of Hatfield, Broad Oak, in Essex, England, and it is now generally conceded that he was a brother of James How† of Ipswich, Mass. He settled in Roxbury about 1637 or 38, and was admitted a freeman at Roxbury May 2, 1638, (2 Savage G. D. 473; 5 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 40,) and his name was included in the list for taxation there between 1634 and 1643. (2 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 53.) On May 23, 1639, he and others were given permission by the General Court to continue in their houses at Roxbury though above a half a mile from the meeting house.

He and his wife were members of the Rev. John Eliot's Church at Roxbury. He signed a covenant dated Aug. 31, 1645, to assist in establishing a free school in the town of Roxbury. An earlier covenant, as stated by Rev. John Eliot, was destroyed by fire in April 1645. The school has had a continuous existence since 1645 and is now known as the "Roxbury Latin School." (See Hist. of Grammar School by C. K. Dillaway. See also New England Magazine (1895) Vol. 18, pp. 388-406, Illustrated Art Roxbury Latin School by James De Normandie.) The original covenant is still in existence and

a Abraham How bears the signature of Abraham How, of which the following is a fac-simile:—

His land in Roxbury was south of the old road to Dedham (now Center St.) and east of Stony Brook, lying on both sides of the "road leading from the road to Dedham to Rocky Swamp." The road just named is now represented in part by Amory St. and School St. Mr. Edward Willard Howe (a descendant) thinks it safe to assume that

* From an old account book kept by Abraham How, son of James How of Ipswich, Mass., and used by such of his descendants as have held the homestead in Linebrook, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, etc., we learn the following:—"Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Brodoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green. James How senr. son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first. My mother dyed 21 day of January 1693/4. My brother James dyed 15 day of Febuary 1701. my father dyed 17 day of May 1702."

† There has been a long-standing tradition that Abraham How of Roxbury, and James How of Ipswich, were brothers. Owing to the intelligent and laborious investigation of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York, a descendant of James, and Mr. Edward Willard Howe, of Boston, a descendant of Abraham How, a clue which proves to be of the highest importance has been found in the Court House in Boston, in the records of the proceedings in the Supreme Court of Mass., numbered in the Archives as 1951, upon the claim of John How of Topsfield, Mass., against Richard Callicott and Nathaniel Greenwood, executors

the homestead of Abraham How was on the southerly side of School St. between the corner of Amory St. and a point opposite Arcadia St.

Later we find him located in Dorchester, where he was appointed a fence-viewer on 8 Dec. 1651. He signed a Dorchester petition to the Governor and General Court 19 Oct. 1664, and his name appears frequently in Dorchester Records to as late as 1670.

He lost his wife by death 7 Dec. 1645, and he evidently married again, as he was granted in 1660 a lot of land in the Milton division of Dorchester lands, and on 18 March 1669, he (called a weaver) with his wife Sara, sold this lot to Robert Badcock.

An attempt has been made to locate the Dorchester homestead but without absolute proof. It is very probable that it was the estate which Abraham's grandson Isaac, (the son of Isaac senior) received by inheritance as stated in his will. This estate Isaac gave to his son Thomas in 1760. It was located in that part of Dorchester, (later Hyde Park, and afterwards annexed to Boston) and was on the northwest side of River street, between Winslow St. and Glenwood Ave. An ancient gambrel-roofed house, the home of several generations of Howes, stood in the situation just named until about 1870.

Dorchester Records contain the marriage of his daughter Deborah, 25 Feb. 1673, and the death of Sarah How, probably his wife, 25 Nov. 1675. Soon after he seems to have left his Dorchester estate in charge of his two sons Isaac and Israel, who were both married, and, perhaps having become enfeebled by age, went to live with his daughter Hester, who was the wife of Henry Mason a maltster of Boston, and died there in 1676, a few months after making his will, which was dated the 26 May 1676; the date of filing the will in the Suffolk Probate Court was 2 Nov. 1676, showing that the date of his death must have been between those two dates. The will is recorded in Boston, (see Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. 6, p. 138,) where the original will is on file. In the same records (Vol. 12, p. 102,) is found an inventory of his estate taken 23 Oct. 1676, and there is also another inventory of his estate "which was at Boston." As copies of these ancient documents are interesting not only to the descendants of Abraham, but are of general interest as specimens of old time documents of that period, exact copies certified by the Probate Register

of the estate of Hester Sears, who, as the widow of Henry Mason had married John Sears. Briefly stated the Records show the following facts:

The claim was filed September 7, 1680. In the answer filed by the executors, they mention the claimant as "Cosen How" the controversy did not involve any question of the relationship between the claimant and the decedent Hester, but the undisputed evidence shows conclusively that they were related, and that they were probably first cousins. In his own testimony the claimant stated that he was a relative of Hester. Another witness, Thomas Tower, testified to a conversation with Hester in which she spoke of the claimant as "her Cousin John How." Another witness, Sarah Gold, testified that Hester and John the claimant were own cousins."

After the examination of all data and theories as to the relationship of the two families, and there are some other facts, outside of the mere fact Hester and John were cousins, that would confirm this solution. The ages of Abraham and James were neither so far apart, nor so close together as to preclude the possibility of their being brothers. Indeed their respective ages

are given. As there is no doubt that Abraham could write, the fact that he subscribed his mark, instead of his signature to his will, must be attributed to his probable bodily infirmity at the time of its execution.

COPY OF WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW OF ROXBURY, MASS.

In the name of god, Amen the twenty sixt of may in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred seenty six.

I Abraham how of boston being sick and weake of body but of sound and perfect memory praised be almighty god for the same knowing the unsartenty of this present Life, and being desirous to setell that outward estate the Lord hath Lent mee I Doe this my Last will and testament in maner and forme following; that is to say first and principally I Comend my Soule unto almighty god my Creator hoping to receiue full pardon and remission of all my Sins and Salvation through the alone merits of Jesus Christ my redeemer and my body to the earth to be buried in such desent maner as to my execetors hereafter named shall be thought meet and Conuenient and as touching such worldly estate as the Lord hath lent mee my will and meaneing is the same shall be imployed and bestowed as here after in and by this my will is exprest.

Imprs I do hereby reuoake renounce and make uoide all wills by me formerly made and declare and appoint this my Last will and testament.

Item I giue to my eldist sun Abraham how liuing at Roxbery all that right in housing and Land which I haue at Roxbery which is now in the possession of the said abraham to haue and to hold foreuer and also I giue to my son abraham an acer of salt marsh at dorchester near goodman tolemans old house.

Item I giue to my son israell the east end of my dwelling house and shop to it with all the apurtenanses belonging to the shop and the orchard aioyning thare unto.

Item I giue to my sun Isaack the west end of my dwelling house with an orchard aioyning to the well and the well lieing comon to them both.

also I giue unto my two sons Israell and Isaack all my out housing Joyntly between them both prouided each of them shall make good his part in repaiering or pay for it and in case that Isaack shall be willing to sell his part his brother Israell shall haue the refusall of it and shall haue it as three indiferant frinds shall Judge meet such as they shall Chuse.

Item I giue unto my daughter hester mason a parsell of medow two acers more or less lying near mr minots which was beniamin twichels marsh to haue the yous of it Dureing har life and har husbands and after thare death to return to the rest of the Cildren which are then Liueing.

would strengthen rather than weaken the theory that they were brothers, both came from England probably about the same time, and both settled first, and at about the same time in Roxbury, Mass., and considering that great certainty is rarely obtainable in proving ancient genealogical facts, with the facts that we now have, it would seem to establish a reasonable certainty for the conclusion that James How of Ipswich, Mass., and Abraham How of Roxbury, Mass., were brothers.

Credit for nearly all of the following pages is due to Dr. Oliver Hunt Howe of Cohasset, Mass., and his cousin, Mr. Edward Willard Howe of Boston, who have expended a vast deal of time and labor in examining old town, church, probate and land records, and also various family records, and who have rendered very valuable assistance in compiling the records of various Howe lines other than those of their ancestor, Abraham Howe of Roxbury. Many of the biographical sketches were prepared by them.

Item I giue to my daughter elizabeths Children twenty shillings a peis to as many as shall be Liueing one year after my death.

Item I giue to my daughter Sarahs Children to wit to har son Joseph five pound when he shall Cum to the age of twenty years or when his time is out with his uncle.

also I giue to har son Isaack and har daughter Sarah twenty shilings a peis if they be liueing one year after my death.

Next of all my will is that all my Just debts being paid and funerall Charges and Security for the Legeses giuen.

Item I giue the rest of my estate unto my four children that is to Say Israell Isaack hester and deborah to be equally deuided among them onely deborah to have fue pound deducted out of har part and to be equall ydeuided between Israell and Isaack which is for what shee has had allredy and I Doe apoint my louing sun Israell and thomas pears exece-tors of this my Last will and testement and I desire my louing frinds thomas tilestone senior and thomas toleman senior to be over seears of this my last will and testement this is my true intent and my Last will as witnes my hand and seale.

Abraham his
 X how
 mark

Sined seled and
deliuered in the
presens of us

Richard Collarcott
Esdras Reiaide

COPY OF PROBATE.

Richard Collacot & Esdras Read made Oath in Court Nov. 2nd 1676 that they were present on the day of the date of this instrum t & did see & heare Abraham How Signe Seale & publish the same to bee his last Will & Testamt & that hee was then of a disposing mind to their best understanding.
as attest Is^a Addington Cler.

COPY OF FIRST INVENTORY

An Inuenty of the Estate of Abraham How Deceased as followeth taken by us whoes names are underwritten 23d daye of Octob^r 1676.

Dwelling house with two orchards & Barne & out housing	060-00-00
upland within fence	100-00-00
Saltmarsh meadow	060-00-00
Out Lands	020-00-00
Eight cowes & two Oxen	022-00-00
fue Swine	003-15-00
foure Hors kinde	007-00-00
The half of a smal Crop of Corne in the Barn	003-06-00
in Haye in the Barne	005-00-00
Cart Wheelles cops Rope yoak plowes hors fetters	
beetle rings wedges	001-10-00
in houtholds stuff	007-00-00
	<hr/>
	289-11-00
	<hr/>

Thomas Tilston
Samuel Robinson.

COPY OF SECOND INVENTORY.

an inuanyary of part of the estat of abraham how deseses which was
at boston

on bead and bolster to pilos	02-00-00
on hate and a parsel of cloths	01-05-00
four payer of old sheits	01-00-00
for fuepilobeirs to shrts to napkins	
for on tabel Cloth	01-10-00
prised by us	

Richard Collacott

Daniel Turell

Ieraell How & Tho: Pearse made Oath in Court, 2nd Nov. 1676, that these two accots. contain a just & true Inventory of the Estate of Abraham How to thetre best knowledge & that wn they know more they will discover the same.

as Attests. Is^a Addington Cler.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,² in Eng., m. 31 May 1647, Edmund Parker of Roxbury, she d. 9 June 1657, he d. in May 1694. His will dated 13 April 1692, and probated 7 June 1694, mentions no wife, but leaves his estate to his children; Abraham, Elizabeth, Sarah, Esther and Deborah. Inventory shows whole estate to have been in Nashaway, now Lancaster, Mass.,

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1649.
2. *Abraham*, b. 1652.
3. *Mary*, b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
4. *Esther*, b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
5. *Deborah*, b. 11 mo. 6d. 1655.
6. *Sarah*, (mentioned in will).

- ii. SARAH, b. in Eng., m. first before 1651, John Strange of Boston, he d. about 1657, and his estate was administered by Richard Curtis. She m. 2nd. (as his second wife) 25 Sept. 1657, Richard Curtis.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 18 Oct. 1651, in Boston.
2. *Isaac*, b. 17 June 1658, in Dorchester.
3. *Joseph*, b. 4 Sept. 1661, in Dorchester.

2. iii. ABRAHAM, b. in Eng.
- iv. HESTER, b. (no date) m. Henry Mason, he was a malster in Boston. His will dated 8 Aug. 1676, proved 17 Nov. 1676, mentions no children, she m. 2nd. 2 Nov. 1677, John Sears of Woburn, Mass., she d. there 14 Aug. 1680, no children.
- v. MARY, b. (no date) m. 26 Aug. 1665, Joseph Underwood of Watertown, she d. in 1667.
3. vi. ISAAC, b. 24 June 1639.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 4 Sept. 1641; m. 25 Feb. 1673, Joseph Skelton of Dedham, Mass., probably son of Samuel Skelton, he d. in Woburn, 30 June 1705, she d. there in 1711.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 2. 10mo. 1674; m. 2 March 1693-4, Mehital Hett. He d. in Billerica, Mass., 1710.
2. *Deborah*, b. 12. 2m. 1676; m. 13 Aug. 1700, John Cragin, b. in Woburn, 19 Sept. 1677, d. in Acton, Mass., 26 July 1704, she d. 13 April 1701, leaving one son.

4. viii. ISRAEL, b. in July 1644.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. ABRAHAM² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), born in England and came to this country with his father. He married ALICE MATTOCKS, daughter of James and Mary Mattocks of Boston. They lived in Roxbury, Mass., where he died 21 Nov. 1683. She married second, ——— HARRIS, and was again a widow in 1704. In the settlement of his estate no other children were mentioned than those named below. He was a Puritan of the strictest sect, as he sided with Gov. Endicott and others in the crusade inaugurated during the Commonwealth period against the fashion of men wearing long hair, as appears from his signature to a petition on that subject sent to the General Court by divers of the inhabitants of Roxbury. The petition which is a curious illustration of the times, is given in 35 N. E. H. & Gen. Reg. p. 121-3, together with a fac-simile of his signature.

Children:

5. i. ABRAHAM,³ bapt. 25 Sept. 1653.
6. ii. ISAAC, b. in March 1655, bapt. 30 March 1656.

3. ISAAC² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 June 1639; married HANNAH "ROBIOHN," she is mentioned in the Dorchester Church Records as a member of the Ipswich Church. In Vol. III of the published Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., page 240 in the inventory of the estate of John Woodham of Ipswich, there occurs this item, "due from Hanna Robiohn which is now the wife of Isaak How for one years board I £ 10 s. July 1 1678." According to the Dorchester Records he died there 15 Sept. 1714, and she died there 20 Dec. 1728. They probably lived in Dorchester on the homestead of his father, as there is no will or settlement of his estate appearing on the county records.

Children born in Dorchester:

7. i. ISAAC,³ b. 7 July 1678.
 8. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 7 April 1680.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. 17 June 1685; d. 4 Dec. 1688.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. 16 March 1688-9; d. 25 Sept. 1780. (Hannah in a deed dated in 1748, says that her brother Abraham made a will and gave her one quarter of his real estate.)
4. ISRAEL² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 7 July 1644; married ANNE ———, he married second, TABITHA ———, she died in Pembroke, Mass., 16 Sept. 1728. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 20 Nov. 1715. He was a weaver by occupation.

Children (except the first) were born in Dorchester:

- i. MARY,³ b. in Boston, 18 May 1668; not living in 1735.
9. ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Sept. 1676.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. 11 Nov. 1678; m. 19 Aug. 1709, William Crouch, d. before 1735. (She was called Sarah in the marriage record, and Susanna in the published intention.)
10. iv. JOHN, b. 18 Sept. 1681.

- 11. v. JAMES, b. 14 Nov. 1683.
- 12. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 27 March 1686.
 - vii. JOSEPH, b. 22 March 1688-9; d. young.
- 13. viii. TIMOTHY, b. 6 July 1691.
- 14. ix. DAVID, d. 19 April 1695.
 - x. ZERUIAH, b. 19 April 1695; m. 21 April 1743, (as his third wife) David Beal of Hingham, Mass., He was b. in Hingham 31 Jan. 1684-5, son of Jacob and Mary (Bisbee) Beal. He d. 20 March 1767, she d. 21 April 1774, no children.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. ABRAHAM³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., where he was baptized 25 Sept. 1653; married SARAH ———. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 12 Jan. 1683/4. She married second, 16 Oct| 1685, Samuel Knight of Roxbury.
Children born in Roxbury:
 - i. SARAH,⁴ b. 6 Dec. 1676; m. before 1698, John Brown Jr. of Roxbury.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1678; m. 2 Dec. 1701, Edward Prouty, son of Richard Prouty, b. in Scituate, Mass., 30 Sept. 1679.
Children born in Scituate:
 1. *Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1702.
 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1704.
 3. *James*, b. 16 Oct. 1706.
 4. *Richard*, b. 8 Jan. 1708/9.
 5. *John*, b. 17 Oct. 1710.
 6. *Eunice*, b. 1 March 1711/12.
 7. *Hannah*, b. 15 May 1714.
 8. *Elisha*, b. 10 March 1715.
 9. *Mary*, b. 22 Oct. 1719.
 - iii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 2 Jan. 1680; he d. 29 Jan. 1702/3; his estate consisted of one half of a dwelling house, and about 13 acres of land, valued at 61 pounds, and was administered by his brother-in-law Edward Prouty.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. 27 March 1682; she was living in Boston in 1719, as widow of Humphrey Johnson.
6. ISAAC³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., in March 1655/6 where he was baptized 30 March 1656; married 11 May 1685, DEBORAH HOWE, daughter of James Howe of Ipswich, Mass. They lived in Charlestown, Mass., where he died 1718. He was a tailor. His widow went to Stoneham, Mass., where she was living 26 Feb. 1734.
Children:
 15. i. ISAAC,⁴ b. about 1686.
 - ii. ABRAHAM, b. 24 Oct. 1689; m. Frances ———, and was living in Roxbury, 1716-1722.
 16. iii. JACOB, b. 24 Oct. 1689.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Feb. 1691/2; (probably the Abigail How who m. 7 Dec. 1720, James Davis of Marblehead, Mass.).
 17. v. JOHN, b. about 1695.
 - vi. NAOMI, b. 22 April 1701; m. Joseph Holden, she was admitted to the church in Framingham 1756, later she went to Stoneham, Mass.
7. ISAAC³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass. 7 July 1678; married 26 Nov. 1702, SUBMIT BIRD, daughter of Thomas and Thankful (Atherton) Bird, born in Dorchester, 13 May 1678, and bapt. 24 June 1683. He was a weaver, and lived in Dorchester, where he died 26 Aug. 1760, and she died there 2 Oct. 1760.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. THOMAS, b. 23 Sept. 1703; d. "ye last of October following."
- ii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1704; m. 21 Sept. 1726, Samuel Wheeler, son of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1698/9, and d. prior to 1761, as she was living a widow on that date.

Children born in Boston :

- 1. Sarah, b. 2 July 1727.
- 2. Samuel, b. 2 Dec. 1728.
- 3. Isaac, b. 10 May 1730.
- 4. Thomas, b. 8 Oct. 1731.
- 5. Alice, b. 16 April 1733.
- 6. Abraham, b. 17 Dec. 1735.
- 7. Nathaniel, b. 16 July 1738.
- 8. Joseph, b. 5 Feb. 1740.
- 9. Josiah, b. 13 July 1741.
- 10. Mehitable, b. 27 March 1746.
- iii. SUBMIT, b. 10 April 1707; m. 3 April 1729, Ebenezer Davenport, son of Ebenezer and Dorcas (Andrews) Davenport of Dorchester, b. 23 Oct. 1706. They lived in Dorchester where he d. 17 March 1785, she d. there 13 Jan. 1783.

Children born in Dorchester :

- 1. Isaac, b. 24 May 1730; m. Mary Pray.
- 2. Jonathan, b. 4 Jan. 1732; m. Susanna White of Roxbury.
- 3. Hannah, b. 15 March 1734; m. Timothy Wales.
- 4. Tabitha, b. 9 Aug. 1737; m. Ebenezer Seaver Jr.
- 5. Ebenezer, b. 7 Oct. 1739; d. 30 Dec. 1739.
- 6. Submit, b. 2 May 1741; m. John Clapp, of Stoughton.
- 7. Mary, b. 6 Sept. 1743; d. 16 April 1745.
- 8. Ebenezer, b. 9 July 1745; m. Mary Crane.
- 9. Joseph, b. 10 Aug. 1747; m. Mary White.
- 18. iv. THOMAS, b. 12 Oct. 1709.
- 19. v. SAMUEL, b. 22 July 1711.
- vi. ISAAC, b. 16 June 1715; m. 20 April 1744, Sarah Tucker of Milton, to which place he moved in 1743, and built the house which later was known as the "Peggy How house" near the cemetery on Randolph Ave. and Centre Street, where he d. 7 Sept. 1769. In his will he left all his property to his widow, and mentioned no children.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 27 March 1716/7; m. 25 Feb. 1768, Mrs. Relief Foster, probably daughter of Edward and Alice Foster, b. 31 Aug. 1722, of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester where he died 17 Sept. 1793, in 77th year. On 5 Nov. 1793, administration was granted upon the estate of Joseph How, late of Dorchester, yeoman, to his widow Relief How of Dorchester. The Dorchester Records show that "widow Relief Howe died Dec. 13, 1808" and in her will dated 30 Aug. 1798, she devises to various nephews and neices, two named Foster, but no children are mentioned. That this Joseph was the son of Isaac, and grandson of Abraham of Roxbury, is shown by a deed dated 14 April 1761, made by "Joseph How of Dorchester, yeoman," and others named as "children heirs of the late Isaac How of Dorchester." (It was supposed at one time that the above Joseph was the ancestor of the Hon. Joseph Howe of Nova Scotia, but this was a mistake.)

20. viii. JOSIAH, b. 16 Dec. 1718.

ix. SARAH, b. 18 May 1722; m. 1 Jan. 1740, Nathaniel Clapp, a brother of Elizabeth, and son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Clap) Clap, of Dorchester, b. 22 Jan. 1712/3; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 18 March 1750/1, she d. there 2 Nov. 1796.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John*, b. 11 Oct. 1741.
2. *Sarah*, b. 4 Oct. 1742.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. 22 April 1744.
4. *Samuel*, b. 13 July 1745.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Oct. 1746.
6. *Isaac*, b. 9 May 1748.
7. *Submit*, b. 9 Jan. 1749/50; d. young.
8. *Submit*, b. 5 Feb. 1750/1.

8. ABRAHAM³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1680; married 10 Aug. 1725, HANNAH WHEELER, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler. They lived in Boston, where he died 12 Feb. 1740, aged 60. She married second, 1 April 1742, Thomas Foster, and died 4 Sept. 1747, aged 75. (There was a Sarah Howe, wife of Abraham, who died in Dorchester 22 Sept. 1724, aged about 64, who was probably the first wife of Abraham above, and if so, there are no children mentioned.)

Children born in Boston:

- i. ABRAHAM,⁴ b. 10 June 1730; bapt. in Dorchester, 14 June 1730, and d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1730.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 27 1732; bapt. old South Church, 29 Oct. 1732, and d. in Boston, 4 Oct. 1734.

9. ISRAEL³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 24 Sept. 1676; married 27 Jan. 1712, JUDITH CLARK, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Somerby) Clark, born in Newbury, Mass., 3 Jan. 1686. They lived in Boston, where he was a clothier. He was an owner of a powder mill in Milton, which was built in 1675, and was the first to be built in this country. This mill was located about two miles above the mouth of the Neponset River where Walter Baker & Co.'s Chocolate Factory is now located. In 1722 he and Walter Everden were the sole owners. He died in Boston, 27 Sept. 1735, and left an estate of £356. His widow married second, 29 July 1737, Thomas Jenkins.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. 23 June 1714; probably d. young.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 17 May 1716; probate records say that he d. a minor.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. 17 Feb. 1718; d. in Boston, 10 Oct. 1735.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8 Aug. 1721; d. in Boston, 17 Sept. 1748, unm.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1725; m. (int. 27 July 1749) Nathaniel Gilman of Exeter, N. H.

10. JOHN³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1681; married in Boston, 12 July 1705, ABIGAIL HOW-

ARD, daughter of Nicholas Howard. He was a cordwainer and lived in Boston, where he died. The date of his death is not known, but his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 10 Sept. 1722. In the final account of administration rendered the same year, John is named the eldest son, and mention is made of minor children, Mary, Abigail and Joseph. She married second, 8 Oct. 1723, Thomas Boucher.

Children born in Boston:

21. i. JOHN,* b. 7 Nov. 1706.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 11 Sept. 1708; d. 12 Sept. 1708.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 1 April 1711; m. 5 Sept. 1731, Edward Sunderland, a tin-plate maker, and mariner.
22. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 25 Oct. 1713.
- v. ABIGAIL, bapt. 6 Nov. 1715; was living in 1728, but d. prior to 1735.

11. JAMES³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Nov. 1683; married at Boston, 2 Oct. 1707, ABIGAIL DAY, daughter of William and Elizabeth Day. She died in Boston, 7 May 1717, and he married second, 19 Dec. 1717, MARY SKINNER. They lived in Boston, where he was a carpenter, and where he died 10 Feb. 1717/8. She probably married second, 25 Sept. 1718, Thomas Goodwin.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ABIGAIL,* b. 25 Oct. 1710; d. in Boston, 24 Aug. 1712.
- ii. SARAH, b. 24 May 1712; was a seamstress, and was living in Dorchester, in 1735.
23. iii. JAMES, b. 22 Dec. 1713.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Dec. 1714; d. 30 Jan. 1714/5.
12. NATHANIEL³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 March 1686; married 26 Nov. 1718, RACHEL LINCOLN, daughter of Caleb and Rachel (Bate) Lincoln of Hingham, Mass., born 20 June 1688. They lived in Pembroke, Mass., 1733-1740, then moved to Dighton, Mass., and later they moved to Abington, Mass., where he died 4 March 1772. He was a miller.

Children:

24. i. JOSHUA,* b. 23 Feb. 1720, in Dorchester; bapt. in Milton, Mass., 26 Feb. 1720/1.
13. TIMOTHY³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1691; married 27 July 1715, DORCAS SMITH at Newton, Mass. They lived in Braintree and Dorchester, Mass., where he was a miller. He joined the church in Dorchester 1 March 1727-8.

Children born (except the first) in Dorchester:

- i. DORCAS,* b. in Braintree, 24 Aug. 1717; d. 14 Jan. 1725-6.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. in Dorchester, 2 July 1719.
25. iii. MOSES, b. 30 Nov. 1721.
26. iv. ENOS, b. 25 Jan. 1724/5.
- v. DORCAS, b. 28 Jan. 1726/7; d. 18 June 1729.
- vi. DAVID, b. 13 Sept. 1728; d. 15 May 1729.

- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Sept. 1730; m. 1 Jan. 1746, John Blackman, Jr., son of John and Susannah (Maudsley) Blackman, b. 9 Oct. 1724, d. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 April 1792, she d. there 14 Oct. 1814.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John*, b. 5 Jan. 1747.
 2. *Susanna*, b. 8 July 1749.
 3. *Mary*, b. 24 May 1751.
 4. *Moses*, b. 30 Dec. 1753; d. 17 Aug. 1758.
 5. *Lemuel*, b. 2 Dec. 1755.
 6. *Zebiah*, b. 12 Dec. 1757; d. 8 Dec. 1803.
 7. *Hannah*, b. 21 Oct. 1759.
 8. *Eleanor Storer*, b. 3 Dec. 1761; d. 8 Sept. 1762.
 9. *Jonathan*, b. 9 March 1764; d. 31 Jan. 1814, aged 50.
 10. *Lydia*, b. 25 Jan. 1766; d. 17 Nov. 1766.
 11. *Abigail*, b. 9 Aug. 1768.
 12. *Andrew*, b. 18 Feb. 1770; d. 8 Dec. 1775.
 13. *James*, b. 4 Oct. 1772; d. young.
 14. *Stephen*, b. in May 1774; d. 26 Dec. 1774.
 15. *James*, b. 3 April 1776.
- viii. TABITHA, b. 12 Dec. 1732; m. 30 April 1777, Joseph Whiston, son of Joseph and Susanna (Swift) Whiston. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 9 June 1787, he d. there 17 Nov. 1794; no children.

14. DAVID³ HOWE (*Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 19 April 1695; married 12 May 1720, SILENCE HUMPHREY, daughter of James and Thankful Humphrey, born in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Dec. 1698. They lived a short time in Weymouth, then he bought a mill that was located in Milford, Mass., but he appears to have located his home in Mendon, a short distance from the mill. He sold this mill 24 Aug. 1730, and moved to Pomfret, Ct., and purchased a mill at what is now Putnam, Ct., but he seems to have sold this mill in 1733, and moved to Lebanon, Ct., about 1742, where he was Deacon of the First Church in that town, and where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 12 May 1768, aged 73 years, she died 5 July 1768, aged 70 years.

Children:

- i. THANKFUL,* b. about 1721; m. 22 Jan. 1740, John Payson, son of Edward and Thankful (Holmes) Payson, b. in Pomfret, Ct., 20 May 1717. They lived in Pomfret, where she d. 18 Oct. 1771 in her 50th year; he m. 2nd. 27 May 1772, Elizabeth Putnam; he d. 16 April 1803.

Children born in Pomfret:

1. *Silence*, b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
2. *Sarah*, b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
3. *Hannah*, b. 4 Jan. 1743; m. Rev. Noah Williston, and d. 1794.
4. *Zeruiah*, b. 2 March 1746.
5. *Jacob*, b. 6 May 1748; d. 1751 or 1754.
6. *Grata*, b. 15 May 1757; m. 12 Sept. 1782, Rev. Seth Payson and were the parents of Rev. Edward Payson of Portland, Me.

7. *John How*, b. 5 Sept. 1760 or 61; m. 26 April 1784, Cynthia Williston. He d. 1825.
- ii. SILENCE, b. 20 Jan. 1724; d. 18 Sept. 1725.
- iii. SILENCE, b. about 1726; d. 2 Oct. 1728.
- iv. MARGARET, b. 28 April 1729; d. 30 May 1730.
- v. HUMPHREY, b. 27 March 1731; d. 29 Sept. 1734.
- vi. SILENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1732; m. 1 Jan. 1752, Capt. Azel Fitch, son of Joseph and Ann (Whiting) Fitch, b. in Lebanon, Ct., 7 Nov. 1728; they lived in that part of Lebanon, near Franklin, with her father, until her death the 5th of Aug. 1760. He d. in Albany, N. Y., in 1769.
- Children born in Lebanon:
1. *Phebe*, b. about 1752; d. 24 June 1762, in her 10th year.
 2. *Cynthia*, bapt. 1754.
 3. *Silence*, bapt. 1757.
 4. *Mary*, bapt. 1759.
 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Sept. 1759; d. 4 Oct. 1759.
 6. *Azel*, b. 16 May 1761; d. 11 Sept. 1763.
 7. *Azel*, bapt. 1763; m. 22 Sept. 1795, Damaris Ellis.
 8. *David*, bapt. 1765.
- vii. BARNABAS, b. 9 July 1735; d. 30 Sept. 1743.
- viii. ZERUIAH, b. 18 Aug. 1737; d. 30 Sept. 1743.

FOURTH GENERATION.

15. ISAAC⁴ HOWE (*Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), was born about 1686; married 26 June 1713, LYDIA JACKSON, (ancestry not given), she died, and he married second, 16 Oct. 1739, Mrs. ELIZABETH (NORMAN) EDGELL, widow of William Edgell. They lived for a short time in Charlestown, Mass., but moved from there to Framingham, Mass., in 1720, where he died 12 Nov. 1764; she died there 20 Oct. 1770, aged 73 years.

Children born in Charlestown and Framingham:

- i. JEREMIAH,* b. 16 May 1718; d. prior to 1765.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 18 Nov. 1721; m. 26 June 1739, Japhet Perry of Framingham.

Children born in Framingham:

1. Sarah, b. in Aug. 1740.
2. Lydia, bapt. 17 July 1746.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 April 1723; d. in Framingham, aged about 90 years.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 28 Jan. 1725; m. 24 Aug. 1743, Benjamin Holden of Reading, Mass.
27. v. ISAAC, b. 20 Sept. 1727.
- vi. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1730; d. prior to 1765.
28. vii. ASA, b. (no date given).

- viii. MARY, b. about 1746; m. Jonas Clark, son of Jonathan Clark. They lived in Framingham, where she d. 14 Jan. 1812, aged 66 years; he d. there 1 Dec. 1819.

Children born in Framingham:

1. Molly, b. 8 Aug. 1764; m. Abraham Eager of Marlborough.
2. Eleanor, b. 24 April 1766; m. Seth Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
3. Isaac, b. 20 Nov. 1767; m. Tabitha Winch.
4. Anna, b. 20 Oct. 1769; m. Samuel Lovejoy of Windsor, Vt.
5. Jonas, b. 1 May 1771; d. young.
6. Betty, b. 28 July 1772; m. Jonathan Holden of Windsor, Vt.
7. Patty, b. 15 May 1774; m. Dumarel Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
8. Sally, b. 20 Sept. 1776; m. Elijah Pike of Petersham, Mass.
9. Phineas, b. 10 July 1778; m. Sally Margate of Weston, Mass.
10. Abraham, b. 26 March 1780; m. Lydia Clark.
11. Moses Norman, b. 14 Oct. 1781.
12. Hitty, b. 7 Jan. 1785; d. 15 May 1805.
- ix. JOSEPH, bapt. 3 May 1747; d. in Holden, Mass., unm. in Nov. 1825.
29. x. ABRAHAM, b. (no date given).

16. JACOB⁴ HOWE (*Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Charlestown, Mass., 24 Oct. 1689; married (int. 20 Jan. 1720/1,) ELEANOR SHERWIN, daughter of John and Mary (Chandler) Sherwin of Ipswich, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1696, they lived in

Charlestown a few years, prior to 1725 they moved to Stoneham, Mass., some years later they moved to Ipswich, Mass., and settled in Linebrook parish, where he died 6 Feb. 1772. She died there 11 Aug. 1757. He married second, 5 May 1759, MRS. SARAH (CURTIS) HOLDGATE, widow of Micah Holdgate, and daughter of John and Priscilla (Gould) Curtis, born 8 Jan. 1712.

*Children born in Stoneham, except the first two:

- 30. i. JACOB,⁵ b. 9 Feb. 1723/4.
- 31. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 9 Dec. 1725.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 2 June 1728; d. young.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 1 June 1729.
- 32. v. PHILEMON, b. 13 June 1730.
- vi. JAMES, b. 7 May 1733.
- vii. ELEANOR, b. 11 Aug. 1736.

17. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Charlestown, Mass., about 1695; married 13 Feb. 1717-8, SARAH GOULD, daughter of John and Sarah Gould of Charlestown, born 31 Jan. 1694/5, they lived in Wilmington, Mass., where his wife Sarah died; he married second, widow MARY (WOOD?); later they appear in Hopkinton and Grafton, Mass., where he died about 1757. We gather from the Probate Records at Worcester, Mass., that a citation was issued to the heirs of John How late of Grafton, Mass., 7 Feb. 1758, through John How Jr. The names of the heirs as given, were: Sarah Merit, Lydia Gould, Deborah Clafin, and son Ebenezer; the name of Isaac does not appear in the citation.

Children born in Wilmington:

- 33. i. JOHN,⁵ b. 6 Sept. 1718.
- 34. ii. ISAAC, b. 13 Aug. 1721.
- iii. SARAH, b. 14 May 1724; m. ——— Merit.
- 35. iv. EBENEZER, b. 13 Dec. 1725.
- v. LYDIA, b. 6 Sept. 1729; m. 9 Aug. 1750, Joseph Gould.
- By second wife:
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 8 Dec. 1731; m. 1 March 1753, Cornelius Clafin, son of Daniel and Rachel (Pratt) Clafin, b. in Framingham, Mass., 13 March 1733/4. They lived in Framingham, she d. 7 Sept. 1816; he d. there 25 July 1818.

Children:

- 1. John, b. 6 April 1754; m. Henrietta Stimpson.
- 2. Increase, b. in April 1758; m. Sarah Stimpson.
- 3. Abigail, b. in Oct. 1760; m. in March 1784, Ephraim Newton, and moved to Dehli, N. Y.
- 4. Hannah, b. 7 Nov. 1762; d. 7 June 1839, unm.
- 5. William, b. 16 Nov. 1765; m. Sally Dougherty.
- 6. Asa, b. in April 1769; m. Jane Dougherty.
- 7. Sarah, b. about 1771; m. Benjamin Morse.
- 8. Elizabeth, b. 11 April 1775; m. Nathaniel Pike.

*In the Jacob Howe Gen. p. 7, it is stated that there were probably four other children,—Marcy, Mary, Jennie and Elizabeth.

18. THOMAS⁴ HOWE (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 Oct. 1709; married 22 Nov. 1733, SARAH SEARLE, daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle, of Dorchester, bapt. 17 June 1711. He was called a yeoman, and lived in Dedham, Mass., where she died 18 Feb. 1795. He died between 1788 and 1795.

Children born in Dedham:

36. i. THOMAS,⁵ b. 24 Aug. 1735.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 1 Aug. 1737; m. 18 June 1761, Thomas Leeds of Dorchester, son of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds. b. 16 March 1731/2. She d. in April 1766; no children.
- iii. SARAH, b. 25 Nov. 1739; m. 27 March 1760, Benjamin Swan, probably son of Robert and Mary Swan, b. in Dedham, Mass., 15 April 1735.

Children:

- i. Sarah, b. in Dedham, 17 Feb. 1761.
Middlesex Deeds mention a son Benjamin.
- iv. SUBMIT, b. 15 Dec. 1741; m. 25 Dec. 1760, Nathaniel Wetherbee of Dedham; she d. in Dorchester, 18 March 1789.

Children born in Dedham; except the last:

1. Rhoda, b. 11 Dec. 1760.
2. Thomas, b. 10 Feb. 1762.
3. Nathaniel, b. 10 Feb. 1764.
4. Rebecca, b. 7 May 1769.
5. Betsey, b. 27 Oct. 1779, in Dorchester.
- v. HANNAH, b. 6 July 1747; m. 19 Sept. 1771, Moses Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, Mass., b. 13 Feb. 1742/3. He died 21 March 1827; she d. in 1832, aged 83.

Children born in Milton:

1. Moses, b. 14 June 1772; d. 16 Sept. 1793.
2. Abraham, b. 30 July 1775.
3. John, b. 5 Nov. 1781.
4. Seth, b. 9 Sept. 1784.
5. Thomas, b. 6 Nov. 1786.

19. SAMUEL HOWE (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 July 1711; married 2 Dec. 1736, ELIZABETH CLAPP, daughter of Ebenezer and Harfnah (Clapp) Clapp of Dorchester, born 6 Sept. 1718, died 6 Aug. 1764. He married second, 9 May 1765, THANKFUL WISWELL, widow of Thomas Willwell Jr. of Dorchester, born in Dorchester 8 May 1716, and daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle of Dorchester. He was a cordwainer, served as one of the Selectmen, and was a member of the General Court, from Dorchester, where he died 16 Sept. 1780, and she died there 5 Sept. 1794.

Children born in Dorchester:

37. i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. 15 Jan. 1737.
- ii. JOHN, b. 20 Jan. 1740; d. 12 Sept. 1740.
38. iii. JOHN, b. 17 June 1741.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1744; m. 24 Oct. 1765, Samuel Pierce Jr., b. 25 March 1739, son of Samuel and Abigail (Mosely) Pierce of Dorchester. He was called "Capt" in 1775, and

"Colonel" after 1778. She d. in Dorchester, 18 Dec. 1817, and he d. there 4 June 1815.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Samuel*, b. 30 Aug. 1766.
2. *Abraham*, b. 14 March 1769.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Sept. 1771.
4. *Abigail*, b. 15 Sept. 1773.
5. *George*, b. 6 Dec. 1775; d. young.
6. *Anna*, b. 13 Sept. 1778.
7. *George*, b. 17 Oct. 1783.
8. *Lewis*, b. 5 Jan. 1786.
9. *Moses*, b. 8 April 1791.
10. *Aaron*, b. 9 April 1791.

39. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 April 1746.

vi. HANNAH, b. 1 Oct. 1748; m. 2 Nov. 1769, Maj. Joseph Badcock of Milton, Mass., son of John and Hannah (Badcock) Badcock; b. there 14 July 1746, she d. 23 Feb. 1794, and he m. 2d. 21 June 1801, Grace Draper of Roxbury, she d. in Milton Feb. 14, 1807 and he d. in Milton 28 May 1813.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Hannah*, b. 12 Aug. 1770.
2. *John*, b. 21 May 1772; d. 25 April 1778.
3. *Sally*, b. 25 Feb. 1774; d. young.
4. *Sally*, b. 17 Aug. 1776.
5. *Stephen*, b. 12 Aug. 1778.
6. *Joseph*, b. 25 April 1780.
7. *Samuel How*, b. 31 May 1782.
8. *Charlotte*, b. 9 Feb. 1785.
9. *John*, b. 30 Sept. 1786; d. 25 Sept. 1791.
10. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 July 1788.
11. *Mary Withington*, b. 23 Aug. 1791.

vii. MARY, b. 17 Oct. 1750; m. 22 Nov. 1770, Samuel Withington, son of Samuel Jr. and Jane (Kilton) Withington of Dorchester, b. 8 Feb. 1747. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a farmer. She d. there 12 Nov. 1789; he m. 2nd. 9 Dec. 1790, Lucy Tileston of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Mary*, b. 23 Sept. 1771.
2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Aug. 1773; d. young.
3. *Jane*, b. 23 Sept. 1775; m. Jacob Howe.
4. *Samuel*, b. 2 Oct. 1778.
5. *Lydia*, b. 13 March 1784.

viii. SARAH, b. 25 July 1753; m. 1 Dec. 1774, Desire Tolman, son of Aquilla Tolman. They lived in Dorchester several years, and then moved to Winchendon, Mass., where the last four children were born. He was Deacon of the Church in Winchendon, and d. there 20 Jan. 1834; she d. there 26 Aug. 1822.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 26 Dec. 1775.
2. *Stephen*, b. 14 Feb. 1778.
3. *Sally*, b. 13 Aug. 1779.
4. *Samuel How*, b. 30 April 1781.
5. *Edward*, b. 26 Sept. 1783.
6. *Charles*, b. 16 Dec. 1785.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Feb. 1789.
8. *John*, b. 12 July 1791.

- 9. *James*, b. 24 Dec. 1793.
- 10. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1796.
- 40. ix. *ISAAC*, b. 26 June 1755.

20. *JOSIAH HOWE* (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1718; married 5 Nov. 1740, *SARAH PRESTON*, daughter of John and Elizabeth Preston of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1716. They moved to Milton, Mass., prior to 1744, where he was deacon of the church, one of Selectmen for fourteen years, Town Treasurer six years, and a representative to the General Court 1772 and 1773. By occupation he was a cordwainer, and died in Milton, 3 Oct. 1792, she died there 13 Nov. 1797.

Children:

- i. *SARAH*,⁵ b. in Dorchester, 19 Aug. 1741; m. 27 Dec. 1761, Joseph Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, b. 26 Nov. 1738, d. in Milton, 22 May 1816, she d. there 15 June 1824.

Children born in Milton:

- 1. *Sarah*, b. 29 July 1762.
 - 2. *Peggy*, b. 4 Nov. 1763.
 - 3. *Dolly*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
 - 4. *Nancy*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
 - 5. *Solomon*, b. 22 Feb. 1768.
 - 6. *Naomi*, b. 31 Oct. 1769.
 - 7. *Isaac D.*
 - 8. *Joseph*.
 - 9. *Elijah*, d. 5 Feb. 177-, age 1 year.
 - 10. *Elizabeth Eliot*, b. 2 Oct. 1782.
 - 11. *Josiah How*, b. 8 Aug. 1784.
 - 41. ii. *LEMUEL*, b. in Milton, 5 Aug. 1744.
 - iii. *JOSIAH*, b. 1 Sept. 1746; d. 19 June 1752.
 - iv. *ISAAC*, b. 17 Oct. 1749; d. 18 June 1752.
 - v. *JOHN*, b. 25 Feb. 1752; d. 22 Jan. 1755.
 - vi. *MARY*, b. 25 Dec. 1755; m. 19 Dec. 1772, William Vose of Milton and d. 24 Oct. 1792.
- Children born in Milton:
- 1. *Polly How*, b. 1 Feb. 1773; d. 7 Nov. 1797.
 - 2. *Persis*, b. 25 Oct. 1774.
 - 3. *William*, b. 12 April 1778.
 - 4. *Tristram*, b. 7 Sept. 1790.
 - vii. *ELIZABETH*, b. 23 Nov. 1757; m. 18 Feb. 1775, Capt. Rufus Pierce, son of William and Eunice (Bent) Pierce of Milton, b. 22 April 1751, d. 8 April 1812.
- Children born in Milton:
- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Oct. 1775.
 - 2. *Lemuel*, b. 9 Feb. 1778.
 - 3. *Sarah*, b. 16 July 1780.
 - 4. *Margaret*, b. 29 April 1783.
 - 5. *Eunice*, b. 24 Feb. 1787.
 - 6. *Nancy*, b. 13 July 1790.
 - 7. *Mary*, b. 5 Dec. 1795.
 - 8. *Rufus*, b. 31 March 1798.
 - viii. *MARGARET*, b. 26 Sept. 1760; she was known as "Peggy How." At the death of her father she came into possession of the

How house (built by her uncle Isaac) and for many years she kept a private school there; she d. unm.

21. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 7 Nov. 1706; married in Newbury, Mass., ELIZABETH COMPTON of Boston, 1729. The Boston Records show that John How, baker, and Elizabeth Compton, were published 5 Feb. 1728, and the bans were "forbid by her Mother & Susan Butler." But apparently this did not deter them from getting married as appears from the above record. He appears as John How, baker, on the records; the Boston Records show that on 1 Jan. 1779, John How Jr. of Boston, was appointed guardian of John How senior of Boston, baker, who was adjudged to be a person of unsound mind, and that Edward How of Boston, rope-maker, was bound as surety for John Jr. He lived in Lynn in 1735 and was known as John How, baker; we have no date of his death, or that of his wife Elizabeth.

Children:

42. i. JOHN,⁵ b. 8 Sept. 1738.
 43. ii. THOMAS.
 44. iii. EDWARD COMPTON, b. about 1742.
22. JOSEPH⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., and bapt. 25 Oct. 1713; married 3 Feb. 1736, SUSANNAH HARROD, she died 22 Nov. 1739, and he married second, 22 May 1740, MARY BOARDMAN, she died 14 Nov. 1747; he married third, REBECCA HART (int. 4 Oct. 1750,) daughter of Capt. Ralph and Mary (Hudson) Hart of Boston, born 21 April 1729, died 28 Jan. 1769, and he married fourthly, 2 Dec. 1773, SARAH FRANKLIN of Boston. He was a tin-plate-worker, and lived in Boston on Marshalls Lane, where he died 24 Dec. 1779. His will, dated 9 Jan. 1777, and proved 14 Jan. 1780, devised property valued at £30184-11s-6d. One of the witnesses to the will was Jonathan Wright, probably the same who married Elizabeth How, daughter of John How, cabinet-maker, of Boston. His widow married second, 19 Sept. 1783, John Deming of Boston, and died 10 March 1788. In the will of Joseph How dated 9 Jan. 1777, he mentions wife Sarah, and children Joseph, John, David, Rebecca, Lois, Sarah, Mary and Abigail. The real estate devised was all in Boston, located on Marshalls Lane. In all the deeds by which the testator had acquired these lands, he is described as "Joseph Howe senior, tin-plate worker of Boston." By the will, Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (probably a son) and Joshua Witherle, (probably a son-in-law) were appointed Executors. That the above Joseph How, tin-plate worker, was the father of John Howe, the printer and loyalist, is shown by a deed recorded in the Suffolk Co. Registry of Deeds at Boston 28 June 1792, by which Joseph and John Howe, Rebecca Witherle, Lois, Mary and Abigail Howe and Joshua Witherle, sell to John Green their interest in the real estate on Marshall Lane, Boston, adjoining

house of Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (meaning Joseph Jr. brother of John the loyalist). The same records also show a mortgage of land on Marshalls Lane to Joseph Howe of Boston, John Howe of Halifax, N. S., Rebecca Witherle, Lois Howe, Abigail Howe and Mary Howe of Boston. That Joseph Howe Sr. of Boston, tin plate worker, was son of John Howe, cordwainer, is shown by a deed on record in the same Registry of Deeds, dated 2 Sept. 1735, in which Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker sells land on Back and Prince streets "which belonged to my father, John How, cordwainer." The land described in this last deed, is the same land conveyed 6 Jan. 1720.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SUSANNA,* bapt. 10 Sept. 1738; d. young.
By second wife:
- ii. MARY, b. 19 July 1741; d. about Aug. 1, aged twelve days.
- iii. MARY, b. 22 Oct. 1742; d. young.
- iv. MARY, b. 18 July 1744; d. 1749.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 18 July 1744; d. young.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 22 or 23 March 1745; d. young.
By third wife:
- vii. REBECCA, b. 28 Aug. 1751; d. young.
45. viii. JOSEPH, b. 4 March 1753.
46. ix. JOHN, b. 14 Oct. 1754.
- x. REBECCA, b. 17 Nov. 1755; m. 20 June 1776, Joshua Witherle; she d. 17 Sept. 1799; he d. 13 June 1806.

Children:

1. *Joshua*, b. 9 April 1777.
2. *Betsey*, b. 14 July 1778.
3. *John*, b. 22 June 1782; d. young.
4. *William*, b. 15 Dec. 1784.
5. *John*, b. 13 June 1789.
- xi. LOIS, b. 5 April 1757; m. 7 July 1796, John Greene (her deceased sister's husband).
47. xii. DAVID, b. 25 March 1759.
- xiii. SARAH, b. 4 Oct. 1761; m. John Greene, son of Thomas and Mary Greene; she d. 13 Dec. 1795.

Children:

1. *Sarah*.
2. *Rebecca*.
3. *Harriet*.
4. *John How*.
5. *Thomas*.
- xiv. MARY, b. 4 Nov. 1763; m. 24 Nov. 1790, Robert Crocker, he d. 1809, she d. 23 June 1810.
Children:
1. *Robert*, b. 26 Sept. 1791.
2. *Mary*, b. 20 Jan. 1793.
3. *Charles*, b. 16 April 1794.
4. *Josiah*, b. 4 Dec. 1795.
5. *Deborah*, b. 19 Jan. 1797.
6. *Abigail*.
7. *David*.
8. *Rebecca*, b. 1803.
- xv. ABIGAIL, b. 3 or 5 Oct. 1765; m. 10 July 1791, Alexander Allen of Halifax, N. S.

Children:

1. *Alexander*, b. 17 May 1792.
2. *William*, b. 28 Feb. 1794.
3. *Sarah*, b. 21 March 1796.
4. *Margaret*, b. 5 Jan. 1798.
5. *Rebecca*, b. 20 Nov. 1800.
6. *Louisa*, b. 25 Jan. 1802.
7. *David*, b. 29 Jan. 1805. —
8. *Mary*, b. 27 Nov. 1808.

23. JAMES⁴ HOWE (*James*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 22 Dec. 1713; married 31 July 1740, JANE MEROTH, daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah Meroth of Dorchester, Mass. He was a weaver and in 1735, he was called a clothier. They lived in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. MOLLY,⁵ b. 7 Dec. 1740 (probably m. 29 March 1759, Thomas Raymor in Roxbury).
 - ii. SARAH, b. 6 Aug. 1742 (probably m. in Roxbury, Benjamin Cheesman).
 - iii. BETHIAH, b. 24 Nov. 1744; d. in Dorchester, 18 Feb. 1748.
 48. iv. JAMES, b. 29 Nov. 1746.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 5 July 1748; d. in Dorchester, 20 Aug. 1750.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June 1750 (probably m. Jonathan Steward of Nottingham West, N. H., 23 Nov. 1800).
 - vii. REBECCA, b. 28 June 1752.
 - viii. SUSANNA, b. 30 July 1754.
 - ix. DAVID, b. 1 March 1757.
24. JOSHUA⁴ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 23 Feb. 1720/1; married 26 Dec. 1754, HANNAH REED, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Hersey) Reed of Abington, Mass., born 26 Feb. 1722. They lived in Dighton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Abington, where he died 24 Dec. 1801; she died there 18 Oct. 1796.

Children:

49. i. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. in Dighton, 21 Oct. 1755.
- ii. SARAH, b. in Dighton, 4 Feb. 1757; m. 10 Jan. 1783, Benjamin Thaxter, son of Benjamin and Susanna (Joy) Thaxter of Hingham, b. 21 March 1758, d. in Worcester, Mass., 21 April 1821, she d. there 21 Sept. 1838.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. in Abington, 26 March 1786.
2. *Benjamin*, b. 2 June 1788.
3. *Fanny Lincoln*, b. in Worcester, 29 March 1791.
4. *Mary Howe*, b. in Worcester, 26 Sept. 1793.
5. *Martin*, b. in Abington, 1795.
6. *Francis*, b. in Abington, 5 April 1797.
- iii. RACHEL, b. in Dighton, 3 Jan. 1759; m. 20 Aug. 1804, Bethuel Drake of Easton, Mass.; she d. 14 Jan. 1818.
- iv. HANNAH, b. in Abington, 1 Feb. 1761; m. 12 May 1779, John King, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Fearing) King of Abington, b. 28 Aug. 1755 in Hingham, Mass.; she d. 8 Aug. 1843.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 28 Sept. 1780.
2. *Joshua*, b. 14 July 1783.
3. *Sally*, b. 31 March 1787.
4. *Hannah*, b. 26 Sept. 1788.
5. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Aug. 1794.
- v. *MARY*, b. — — 1765; d. in Abington, 2 June 1792, unm.

25. *MOSES*⁴ *HOWE* (*Timothy*,² *Israel*,³ *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721; married *MARY* ———. They probably lived in Dorchester, where their children were born, but we have no data concerning the deaths of him or his wife, and but little concerning his family; they probably had a son *Moses*, and perhaps others.

Children:

50. i. *MOSES*,⁵ b. about 1747.

26. *ENOS*⁴ *HOWE* (*Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1724/5; married in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1745, *MARY WILSON*. They lived in Haverhill, Woburn and Natick, Mass., but we have no further account of where they lived, or when or where they died.

Children:

- i. *HANNAH*,⁵ bapt. in Haverhill, 28 Sept. 1746.
- ii. *TIMOTHY*, b. in Woburn, 28 March 1748.
- iii. *MARY*, bapt. in Natick, 11 Aug. 1751.
- iv. *ABIGAIL*, b. in Natick, 19 July 1752.

FIFTH GENERATION.

27. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 20 Sept. 1727; married 15 Aug. 1749, REBECCA EDGELL, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Norman) Edgell, born about 1730. They lived in Framingham; he was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and died in the service, 20 June 1758.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. ASA,⁶ bapt. 29 April 1750.
 - ii. REBECCA, b. (no date) probably the Rebecca who m. 20 Dec. 1770, James Gray of Lancaster.
 - iii. LYDIA, bapt. 14 April 1754; m. 25 May 1785, Francis Buttrick of Pepperell.
 51. iv. SIMON, bapt. 12 Sept. 1756.
 52. v. ISAAC, bapt. 18 Feb. 1759.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 3 Dec. 1761 (?).
28. ASA⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given,) married 4 Nov. 1763, MARY BETTY of Sudbury, Mass., daughter of Abraham and Katherine Betty or Beatty, born 2 April 1752. They lived in Framingham until July 1775, when they moved to Holden, Mass.

Children:

- i. CATHARINE,⁶ b. 27 Jan. 1768.
 - ii. MEHITABLE, bapt. 25 Sept. 1768.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. 5 Nov. 1770.
 53. iv. ASA, b. 16 Aug. 1773.
 - v. JANE, b. 26 Feb. 1775.
 - vi. MOLLY, b. 1 Feb. 1777.
 54. vii. ADAM, b. 18 Feb. 1779.
 55. viii. ISAAC, b. 7 June 1782.
 - ix. JOHN, b. 20 April 1785.
 56. x. DAVID, b. 20 April 1796.
29. ABRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given) married in Dec. 1785, ANNE EDMUNDS, daughter of Jonathan and Prudence Edmunds, born 19 Dec. 1761. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- i. BETSEY,⁶ b. 8 April 1787; m. 26 Nov. 1805, George Rogers, son of Aaron and Hannah Rogers, b. 23 Jan. 1781, d. in Holden, 21 June 1830, aged 49.
- Children:
1. *Anne Edmunds*, b. 1 Nov. 1806; m. Jonas H. Smith.
 2. *Almira*, b. 6 Oct. 1807; m. Daniel Smith Jr.
 3. *Aaron Howe*, b. 4 Feb. 1809; m. Sally Fairbanks.
 4. *Eliza King*, b. 25 Dec. 1811; d. 21 Jan. 1812.
 5. *Emeline Bliss*, b. 5 Jan. 1814; m. Joel Howe.
 6. *Jonas Warren*, b. 22 Feb. 1817; m. Almira Moore.
 7. *Mary Marcy*, b. 23 April 1819; m. Charles Fisher.
57. ii. JASPER, b. 24 April 1790.

30. JACOB⁵ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Feb. 1723/4; married 21 Nov. 1751, LYDIA DAVIS of Ipswich, Mass., born 9 Oct. 1731. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he died 1 Aug. 1806; she died there 2 Feb. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. HANNAH,⁶ b. 1 Feb. 1752; drowned in a well 26 June 1756.
 - ii. MARY, b. 14 April 1754; m. 9 Feb. 1780, Capt. John Kilburn, son of Sampson and Rebecca (Pickard) Kilburn, b. in Rowley, Mass., 28 June 1756, d. 8 Sept. 1842.
- Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 25 Feb. 1780.
 2. *John*, b. 16 Nov. 1782.
 3. *Mary*, b. ———, d. young.
 4. *Enos N.*, b. 1 Jan. 1785.
 5. *William*, b. 16 Jan. 1787.
 6. *Jacob B.*, b. 5 April 1789.
 7. *Ebenezer*, b. 20 Dec. 1791.
 8. *Huldah*, b. ——— 1794.
 9. *Paul*, b. 5 April 1797.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 29 May 1757; d. 26 June 1806.
 58. iv. JACOB, b. 19 June 1760.
 - v. ———, b. 11 June 1763; d. 15 July 1763.
 59. vi. DAVID M., b. 10 June 1764.
 - vii. LYDIA, b. 19 Aug. 1767; m. 23 Aug. 1792, Abraham M. Drake.
 - viii. SALOME, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (a triplet with Lydia); m. in Aug. 1790, Nathaniel Edmunds, he d. 12 Oct. 1820, she d. 9 Oct. 1840.
 - ix. ———, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (triplet with Lydia); d. young.
 - x. ABIGAIL, b. 1 June 1770; m. James Durgin, he d. and she m. 2nd. Moses Cheney. She d. 28 July 1814, and he d. 6 April 1815.
- Children:
1. *James*, b. in Dec. 1801.
 2. *Peggy*, b. 24 April 1803.
 3. *Lewis*, b. 30 May 1805.
- xi. RACHEL, b. 1 June 1770 (twin with Abigail); m. Stephen Stiles; they lived in Bridgton, Me.
- Children:
1. *Huldah*, m. in 1829, Willard Libby.
60. xii. ISAAC, b. 31 May 1773.
 - xiii. DEBORAH, b. 31 May 1773 (twin with Isaac).

31. ABRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Stoneham, Mass., 9 Dec. 1725; married ELIZABETH ———. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., where he was known as Abraham How 3d, but later he was known as Abraham Jr. He was probably the Abraham How who died "a blind man at the Poorhouse," 18 Aug. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MOSES,⁶ b. 3 July 1754.
- ii. JACOB, bapt. 16 April 1758; d. 6 May 1758.
- iii. AN INFANT, d. 6 June 1759.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 18 May 1760; d. 2 June 1760.
- v. BETTY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1761; d. 4 July 1763.

- vi. DANIEL, bapt. 17 June 1764.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 24 Jan. 1768.
- viii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 28 Oct. 1770; "at Linebrook" and is called son of "Abraham Jr."; he d. 4 Sept. 1771.
- ix. ABRAHAM, bapt. 18 Oct. 1772.

32. PHILEMON⁵ HOWE (*Jacob*,² *Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*¹), born in Stoneham, Mass., 13 June 1730; married 4 July 1754, SARAH KILBOURNE, daughter of George and Phebe (Palmer) Kilbourne of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Linebrook Parish, where she died 22 April 1809 aged 81 years. He died there 5 June 1819.

Children born in Ipswich:

- 61. i. REUBEN,⁶ b. 9 May 1755.
- ii. SARAH, b. 12 Nov. 1757; m. 22 Aug. 1776, John Daniel of Rowley, where they lived and where she d. in April 1844, he d. 3 Feb. 1847, aged 96 years, a farmer.
Children:
 - 1. *Moses*, m. ——— Todd of Gloucester, Mass., d. 9 April 1838.
 - 2. *Sarah*, d. 2 Jan. 1860, unm.
 - 3. *John*, m. Jane Dickinson.
 - 4. *George*, d. 5 April 1851.
 - 5. *Philemon*, b. 11 May 1833; m. Lucy Howe, his cousin.
- iii. MARTHA, bapt. 20 July 1769; d. 1 Nov. 1836, unm.

- 62. iv. GEORGE, b. 25 Nov. 1766.

33. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 6 Sept. 1718; married HANNAH ———. They lived a few years in Wilmington, where the first three children are recorded; later they appear to have moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they had six of their children baptized, as it appears by the Church Records "Aug. 2-19, 1753," about 1765 they moved to Townshend, Vt., and settled in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line; here they lived until his death in July 1799; Hannah his widow died in 1806 aged 88 years.

Children:

- 63. i. JOHN,⁶ b. in Wilmington, 30 Aug. 1741, bapt. in Hopkinton.
- 64. ii. BENJAMIN, b. in Wilmington, 15 March 1743.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Wilmington, 13 March 1745; bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753.
- iv. HANNAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; m. Moses Cook, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
- v. JOSEPH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; (he may be the Joseph who m. in Sutton, Mass., Mehitable Darling, 12 April 1770).
- vi. DEBORAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; d. unm.
- vii. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 30 Sept. 1753; m. Isaac Hart, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
- viii. RUTH, bapt. in Grafton, 11 April 1756; m. Micah Johnson of Townshend, Vt.
- ix. MARY, bapt. in Hopkinton, 31 Dec. 1758.

34. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Aug. 1721; married DAMARIS ———. They lived in Wilmington, a few years, then later they moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they lived until about 1760, when they moved to Monson, N. H., later known as Amherst, N. H. We have no account of their deaths.

Children:

65. i. ISAAC,⁶ b. in Wilmington, 19 Aug. 1742.
 66. ii. STEPHEN, b. in Wilmington, 20 April 1745.
 67. iii. SAMUEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 8 July 1750.
 68. iv. JOEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, Mass., 31 March 1754.
 - v. JOHN, there is said to have been a son John, who m. 22 Aug. 1779, Hannah Dutton.
35. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Dec. 1725; married 7 Sept. 1749, ELIZABETH WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Bridges) Whitney, born 28 Jan. 1731; she died, and he married second, 31 Oct. 1751, LUCY STIMPSON. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass., where they had a large family.
- Children born in Hopkinton:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 27 Sept. 1752.
 - ii. MARGARET, b. 20 Oct. 1754.
 - iii. JOANNA, bapt. 8 Jan. 1759.
 - iv. ANNIS, bapt. 25 Jan. 1761.
 - v. LUCY, bapt. 1 Jan. 1764.
 - vi. MARY, bapt. 1 Sept. 1765.
 - vii. SARAH, bapt. 7 May 1769.
 - viii. MARTHA, bapt. 24 April 1774.
 - ix. CLARA, bapt. 2 Oct. 1774.

36. THOMAS⁵ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 24 Aug. 1735; married 17 March 1763, HANNAH LEEDS, daughter of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds, born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 March 1741, died in Dedham, 27 Nov. 1807. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Capt. Ebenezer Battles Company, in Col. Welds Regt., and in the same company in Col. McIntosh's Regt. and was in the service at Castle Island in Dec. 1776. He died in Canton, Mass., 23 March 1816.

Children born in Dedham:

- i. REBECCA,⁶ b. 4 Dec. 1763; m. 16 May 1784, Samuel Thayer, son of Samuel and Sarah (Farnham) Thayer of Mendon, Mass., b. 6 Sept. 1762. They lived in Mendon, where she d. 17 Aug. 1829, he d. 4 March 1830.
- Children:
1. *Samuel*, b. 11 Feb. 1785.
 2. *Daniel*, b. 26 Sept. 1787.
 3. *Rebecca*, b. 11 Feb. 1790.
 4. *Fanny*, b. 8 April 1796.
 5. *William*, b. 11 Feb. 1798.
 6. *George*, b. in Oct. 1806.
69. ii. THOMAS, b. 7 July 1765.
 70. iii. JOSEPH, b. 3 April 1768.

71. iv. WILLIAM, b. 17 Aug. 1770.
72. v. JOSHUA, b. 7 Aug. 1772.
- vi. LOIS, b. 16 March 1774; d. 23 March 1829, unm.
- vii. MARGARET, b. 24 Feb. 1776; d. unm.
73. viii. AMASA, b. 23 Nov. 1778.
- ix. CALVIN, b. 3 April 1780; m. 28 Dec. 1809, Abigail Gouch, he d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Nov. 1821, she m. 2nd. in Nov. 1822, Rev. William Reed, no children.
37. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1737; married 6 Nov. 1759, MARGARET PRESTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Pierce) Preston of Dorchester, born 16 Aug. 1742. They lived in Dorchester, where she died 2 May 1778; he married second, 8 Feb. 1779, MRS. SARAH (BABBIDGE) OLIVER, widow of Daniel Oliver of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a cordwainer, she died 27 Dec. 1793; he married third, 2 July 1796, ELIZABETH SHEPARD of Milton, Mass., he died in Dorchester, 20 Nov. 1799.
- Children born in Dorchester:
- i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. 15 Jan. 1761; d. 14 Oct. 1762.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. 25 Jan. 1763; d. 4 Feb. 1763.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Sept. 1764; d. 14 Oct. 1764.
 - iv. MARY, b. 2 Feb. 1766; m. in Dec. 1785, Daniel Wiswell, son of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of Dorchester, b. 18 Feb. 1754.
- Children born in Dorchester:
1. *Daniel*, b. 8 June 1787.
 2. *Mary*, b. 23 March 1791.
 3. *Lydia How*, b. in May 1794.
 4. *Edward*, b. in 1797.
 5. *Walter*, b. 27 April 1802.
- v. SARAH, b. 1 May 1768; m. 29 Sept. 1791, Edmund Baker, son of James and Lydia (Bowman) Baker of Dorchester, b. 20 April 1770. He was the successor of his father in the chocolate business, which was later carried on by his son Walter; she d. 29 Jan. 1802, he married 2nd. 5 Oct. 1803, Mrs. Elizabeth Lillie, daughter of Daniel Vose of Milton, Mass.
- Children by his first wife:
1. *Walter*, b. 28 June 1792 (head of the Walter Baker Co.).
 2. *Charles*, b. 28 March 1795.
 3. *Horatio*, b. 19 July 1797.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 12 Oct. 1769; m. 14 Aug. 1788, Edward Glover, son of Edward and Hannah Glover of Dorchester, b. 8 Dec. 1767. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., Alstead, Walpole and Langdon, N. H. She d. in Alstead, 15 Oct. 1851.
- Children born in Dorchester:
1. *Margaret Preston How*, b. 13 March 1789.
 2. *Lydia*, b. 17 Dec. 1790.
 3. *Edward*, b. 19 Oct. 1793.
 4. *Anson*, b. 14 Oct. 1795; d. young.
 5. *Anson*, b. 11 Feb. 1799.
 6. *Charles*, b. 23 Sept. 1802.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. 25 April 1771; d. 9 April 1772.

- viii. LYDIA, b. 5 Sept. 1773; d. 26 May 1793.
 - ix. LOIS, b. 12 June 1775; d. 5 Jan. 1777.
 - 74. x. JOSEPH, b. 25 April 1777.
By second wife:
 - 75. xi. SAMUEL, b. 6 Feb. 1781.
 - 76. xii. OLIVER, b. 22 Dec. 1783.
38. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1741; married 29 Nov. 1764, RACHEL GLOVER, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (White) Glover of Dorchester, born 1 Oct. 1745, died in Dorchester, 1 June 1811; he married second, 4 Dec. 1811, MRS. LYDIA DAVENPORT, widow of Elisha Davenport, and daughter of William and Hannah Holden of Dorchester, born 4 Nov. 1749. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a tanner. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Lieut. Hopestill Hall's Co. and marched from Dorchester on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775, 12 days service, and was a private in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Gill's Regt. on duty at the mouth of Milton River 12 days, also in the same company, and Regt. 5 days in March 1776, guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. He was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives from Dorchester, in 1792-3, 1796, 1798-1802, and was a member of the Senate 1803 to 1816. She died 23 Nov. 1844. He died 22 Sept. 1818.
- Children born in Dorchester:
- 77. i. JOHN, b. 4 Sept. 1765.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1767; d. 27 July 1845, unm., aged 78.
 - 78. iii. GEORGE, b. 6 July 1769.
 - iv. RACHEL, b. 25 Aug. 1771; d. 30 May 1773.
 - v. RACHEL, b. 19 Aug. 1773; m. 6 Dec. 1792, Edward Robinson (as his second wife), b. in Dec. 1758; they lived in Dorchester where he d. 10 Feb. 1823, she d. 17 Dec. 1847.
- Children:
- 1. *Edward Breck*, b. 27 Dec. 1793.
 - 2. *Rachel*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 19 Feb. 1798.
 - 3. *Rachel Bird Howe*, b. 21 Jan. 1801; d. 14 May 1802.
 - 4. *John Howe*, b. 21 Nov. 1809; m. 14 May 1835, Elizabeth Clapp, daughter of Ebenezer and Eunice Clapp.
 - vi. JOSEPH, b. 1 Dec. 1775; d. 23 Sept. 1776.
 - 79. vii. JOSEPH, b. 1 April 1778.
 - 80. viii. JAMES, b. 25 Jan. 1781.
39. ABRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 April 1746; married 31 Oct. 1769, PATIENCE BLAKE, daughter of Samuel and Patience (White) Blake, born 15 Feb. 1746. They lived in Dorchester where she died 24 Feb. 1810. He was a shoemaker, farmer and a brick-maker, and lived on the lower road, nearly a half mile south of Meeting House Hill. The Blake Genealogy says "I will here remark that formerly Dorchester was noted for the great quantities of brick of superior quality that were manufactured by

its inhabitants. I have been informed that part of the brick in the present Massachusetts State House were made by Mr. Howe on his farm." He was called "gentleman" in 1789.

Children born in Dorchester:

81. i. ABRAHAM,⁶ b. 15 Jan. 1771.
82. ii. JAMES BLAKE, b. 31 March 1773.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 23 Jan. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1796, William Bird, son of Aaron and Ann Bird of Dorchester, b. 28 Jan. 1771; they lived in Dorchester, where she d. 15 Sept. 1831; he m. 2nd. 21 April 1833, Lucy Taylor, and d. 12 April 1851.

Children:

1. Aaron, b. 5 March 1798.
2. William, b. in Oct. 1799.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. 30 Aug. 1777; m. 7 Aug. 1794, Paul Lambert of Boston, b. in Braintree, Mass., 1 Sept. 1772. They lived in Westmoreland, N. H., but returned to Dorchester, Mass., about 1803. He d. in North Carolina, in Sept. 1820, she d. in Dorchester, 11 May 1861, having been a widow over forty years.

Children:

1. Abraham Howe, b. in Westmoreland, 4 March 1795; drowned 21 June 1811.
2. James Blake, b. in Westmoreland, 29 Jan. 1797; d. 22 Aug. 1819.
3. Patience, b. in Westmoreland, 8 Oct. 1799.
4. Rachel, b. in Westmoreland, 26 Dec. 1801.
5. John Berrett Hamett, b. in Dorchester, 23 April 1804.
6. Edward Howe, b. 19 June 1806.
7. Mary Baker, b. 17 Sept. 1808.
8. Abraham Howe, b. 22 May 1813.
9. Serviah, b. 30 Nov. 1815; d. 21 June 1819.
- v. POLLY, b. 6 Dec. 1779; m. 17 Dec. 1801, David Baker of Roxbury, Mass., b. 13 Jan. 1779, d. 5 Sept. 1833, she d. 1 Sept. 1810.

Children born in Roxbury:

1. Mary Blake, b. 27 Oct. 1804.
2. Ann Howe, b. 7 Aug. 1806.
3. David, b. 15 Feb. 1808.
4. Edward Howe, b. 1 Aug. 1810; d. 8 Dec. 1810.
83. vi. EDWARD, b. 12 July 1783.
- vii. NANCY, b. 9 Aug. 1785; d. 20 Jan. 1787.
- viii. NANCY, b. 16 Dec. 1788; m. 6 Dec. 1808, Rev. Stephen Hale of Dorchester, son of Rev. Moses and Elizabeth (Emery) Hale, b. 6 Dec. 1780, Grad. Harvard 1802. He was a Unitarian minister. She d. at the home of her brother, Rev. James B. Howe of Claremont, N. H., 19 March 1829, he d. in West Newbury, Mass., 4 Oct. 1844.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. Elizabeth Emery, b. 30 Sept. 1809.
2. Nancy, b. 16 Sept. 1813.
3. Sarah, b. 22 Oct. 1815.

40. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*⁴ *Isaac*³ *Isaac*² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1755; married 7 Nov. 1776, SARAH WISWELL, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of

Dorchester, born 24 Oct. 1755. They lived in Dorchester where he died 2 Sept. 1830; she died there 29 Dec. 1840. He was in the service with the rank of Sergt. in Capt. Abraham Wheeler's Co., Col. Lemuel Robinson's Regt. which marched on Lexington Alarm 19 April 1775, from Dorchester; service 11 days. He was a Sergt. in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Benj. Gill's Regt. in March 1776, service 12 days, at the mouth of Milton River, and in the same company and regiment, he was in the service five days in the same month guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. Again he served as a private in Capt. Seth Sumner's Co., Col. Benjamin Gill's Regt. enlisted 12 June 1776, service three days. And again he served as a private in the same company and regiment, for service at Castle Island, enlisted 1 March 1778, service one month and eight days.

Children born in Dorchester:

84. i. ISAAC,⁶ b. 17 June 1777.
85. ii. SAMUEL, b. 29 Nov. 1778.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 21 Aug. 1781; probably the Jonathan Howe who m. in Boston, Sally Hopkins 6 Jan. 1807, he d. 20 March 1808, leaving a daughter Sarah Maria, who d. 9 Jan. 1810.
- iv. ASAHIEL, b. 15 March 1783; d. 11 March 1851, unm.
- v. SARAH, b. 26 May 1786; m. 1 Dec. 1814, Elijah Glover, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Pope) Glover of Stoughton, Mass. He d. 9 March 1855, she d. 21 Oct. 1859, in Stoughton, Mass.

Children born in Stoughton:

1. *Asahel Howe*, b. 30 March 1816.
2. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 July 1817.
3. *John Clough*, b. 14 March 1819.
4. *Rebecca*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
5. *Elijah*, b. 17 March 1824.
6. *Frederick Pope*, b. 28 Dec. 1825.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. 20 Nov. 1827.
86. vi. JACOB, b. 12 June 1788.
- vii. ENOS, b. 8 Feb. 1792; d. in Oct. 1793.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. 13 Jan. 1819, Apollos Clapp, son of Noah and Olive (Shepard) Clapp of Norton, Mass., b. 27 Feb. 1787, he d. 8 Oct. 1840, she d. in Dorchester, 12 April 1854.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hannah*, b. 30 May 1819.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 27 Dec. 1826.
3. *Charles Shepard*, b. 12 Aug. 1831.
41. LEMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1744; married 4 Dec. 1766, JOANNA RICHARDS, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Abigail (Thayer) Richards of Weymouth, Mass., born there 26 Sept. 1746. She was a lineal descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. They lived several years in Milton, and later they moved to

Templeton, Mass., where he died 16 Oct. 1830, she died there 8 May 1819.

Children:

- i. JOANNA,^a b. 11 Jan. 1768; d. 22 March 1815, unm.
- ii. SARAH PRESTON, b. 19 May 1769; m. 20 March 1791, Elisha Tucker of Winchendon, Mass., she d. 29 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. *Mary Simkins*, b. 17 Oct. 1793.
2. *Sarah Preston*, b. 17 July 1795.
3. *Elisha*, b. 24 July 1797.
4. *Joanna Howe*, b. 23 June 1799.
5. *Abigail Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1803.

87. iii. JOSIAH, b. 19 March 1771.

- iv. ABIGAIL RICHARDS, b. 29 May 1774; m. 3 Jan. 1809, Deacon William Stearns, b. in Epping, N. H., 23 Nov. 1773. They lived in Epping, where she d. in the Fall of 1847, he d. 19 Aug. 1861.

Children born in Epping:

1. *William Richards*, b. 1 Nov. 1809.
2. *Josiah Howe*, b. 1 Oct. 1812 (Rev.).
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 6 March 1815.
4. *Samuel Richards*, b. in Aug. 1817; d. in Oct. 1820.

- v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1782; m. 8 April 1806, Joseph Upham of Templeton, where she d. 26 March 1832; no children.

42. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born 8 Sept. 1738; married 8 Oct. 1761, SUSANNA GRAVES; she is said to have been an English woman, and was born 13 July 1744. During the Revolutionary war he and his wife went to Sudbury and remained there at the Howe Tavern (since known as the "Wayside Inn") until the British evacuated Boston, when they returned. He was a cabinet maker or turner and lived on Back St., Boston; he was a member of the A. & H. Artillery Co. in 1773, and an officer in the Revolution. He died 1 Nov. 1823 in Boston, and she died there 19 May 1833, aged 89 years. He may have been the John Howe who was one of the coroners' jury at the inquest of Crispus Attucks, one of the victims of the "Boston Massacre" of Mar. 5, 1770.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,^a b. about 1762; m. 30 Aug. 1781, Joshua Gould; he d. and she m. 2nd. 12 May 1798, Jonathan Wright; she d. 7 Oct. 1806 (called daughter of John Howe Sr.).
88. ii. JOHN, b. about 1764.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. ———; m. (int. 20 April 1785) Matthew Bailey.
89. iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. 8 Jan. 1769.
- v. MARY, b. in Boston, 22 Feb. 1771; married 30 June 1793, Hawkes Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, b. in Hingham, Mass., 18 Aug. 1769. He was a shipwright and lived in Boston and Hingham. She d. in Boston, 31 Aug. 1828, he d. there 12 June 1829.

Children:

1. *Jairus*, b. 16 April 1794; was twice m. and d. in Northborough, Mass.
2. *Hawkes*, b. 23 April 1796.
3. *Mary*, b. 11 March 1798.

4. *Nancy Howe*, b. 22 Feb. 1800.
 5. *Christiana*, b. 6 April 1803.
 6. *Lydia Leavitt*, b. 25 May 1805.
 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Aug. 1807.
 8. *Harriet*, b. 25 July 1810.
 90. vi. THOMAS, bapt. 28 Feb. 1773.
 - vii. EDWARD, bapt. 16 April 1775; d. prior to 1803.
 91. viii. ROBERT, probably the child bapt. as Barnard, in Aug. 1777.
 - ix. NABBY, bapt. 22 Aug. 1779; m. (probably the same Nabby Howe, who was recorded as m. 9 May 1802, Jonathan Baxter) but the int. of m. is recorded as Jonathan Thaxter.
 - x. NANCY, bapt. 11 May 1783; d. prior to 1803.
 - xi. SALLY, bapt. 1 May 1785; m. 9 April 1802, Noah Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, of Hingham, b. 23 Aug. 1772. They lived in Boston, and he d. 31 July 1856, in his 84th year.
 - xii. HARRIET, bapt. 28 June 1789; m. Peter Conant. She d. 12 Jan. 1888, aged nearly 99 years.
43. THOMAS⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born about 1730; married 16 Nov. 1758, REBECCA SURCOMB, daughter of Richard and Mary (Barger) Surcomb. He died (date not given) and she married second, WILLIAM FLAGG. By the will of Mary Surcomb, widow of Richard Surcomb, (See Boston Probate Records, Sept. 1788) she devised to the children of said Rebecca, viz:—Richard Surcomb How, Thomas How, John How and Mary How, and Rebecca and Sally Flagg.
- Children:
92. i. RICHARD SURCOMB,⁶ b. about 1760.
 93. ii. THOMAS, b. about 1763.
 94. iii. JOHN.
 - iv. MARY, m. 30 June 1802, Ebenezer Larkin of Charlestown, Mass.; no children.
44. EDWARD COMPSTON⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born (probably in Boston, Mass.) about 1742; married 3 July 1766, MARGARET NEALS, born about 1747, died 23 July 1776, aged 29. He married second, 3 Dec. 1776, ABIGAIL HARRIS, daughter of John and Hannah Harris of Boston, baptized 28 Oct. 1739, died 1 Feb. 1825, aged 85 years. He was a rope-maker in Boston, and was one of the "Boston Tea Party" 16 Dec. 1773. The Boston Probate Records mention "Edward How" rope-maker as one of the administrators of the estate of John Harris of Boston in 1779. He died 21 or (23) Sept. 1821, aged 79.
- Children probably born in Boston:
- i. EDWARD,⁶ bapt. 31 May 1767; d. young.
 - ii. THOMAS, bapt. 31 July 1768 (this may be the Thomas How who m. Nancy Gardner 12 May 1792).
 - iii. EDWARD, bapt. 5 Aug. 1770; he was a master mariner, commander of the brig Hyder Ally of Boston, he d. at Amsterdam, Holland, 5 Aug. 1817. His will dated 2 May 1801, and proved at Boston, 4 Nov. 1817, bequeathed his whole

estate to wife Jennett, in the parish of White Chapel, County Middlesex, England.

- 95. iv. JOSEPH NEALS, bapt. 5 April 1772, in New South Church.
- 96. v. JOHN, bapt. 17 April 1774, in New South Church.
- vi. NABBY, bapt. 10 May 1778; m. 27 Oct. 1803, George Perry, she d. prior to 22 June 1816.

Children:

- 1. *Abigail Harris.*
- 2. *Persis.*
- 3. *George.*
- 4. *Edward Howe.*
- 5. *Emeline.*
- 6. *Charles.*

- vii. COMPSTON, b. 13 March 1783; d. in April 1806, on passage from St. Croix to North Carolina.

- 45. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1753; married 11 Feb. 1776, SARAH DAVIS, (ancestry not given), she died 2 April 1786; he married second, 2 April 1787, MARGARET COTTON, daughter of John and Mary Cotton, born in Boston, 26 Aug. 1755, died there 17 Aug. 1788; he married third, 22 Jan. 1789, SARAH SIMPSON, who died 26 April 1818. He was a tin-plate worker and lived on Marshalls Lane in Boston. He appears to have been something of a loyalist, and gave the Committee of Correspondence considerable trouble. At a meeting of the Committee held on the 6th of Aug. 1776, they voted to demand of Joseph How Jr. and others a fine for not appearing on the Common at the late Muster of the Training Band and Alarm List, 22 July 1776.

On the 10th of Aug. 1776, the Constable was ordered to notify Joseph How Jr. and others, to appear and pay a fine of £10, and if not paid within twenty-four hours, the addition of £3, will be exacted.

The excuse of said How, was that "it was against his conscience to take up arms for any Government whatever." On 14 Aug. 1776, The Committee met and decided that the excuse was not sufficient, and that they should be prosecuted. On 22nd of Aug. 1776, The Committee of Correspondence ordered Joseph How Jr., tin-plate worker, and eight others, to be prosecuted, and a Complaint was issued to be brought before the Justice. He died in Boston in 1820.

Children born in Boston:

- i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. 8 Jan. 1779; d. 1 Feb. 1802, unm.
 - 97. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 July 1781.
 - 98. iii. JOHN, b. 24 Feb. 1784.
- By second wife:
- iv. MARY, b. 6 April 1788; m. William Rogers of Billerica, Mass.; no children.
- By third wife:
- v. SARAH, b. 29 Nov. 1789; d. 5 Aug. 1790.
 - vi. THOMAS, b. 11 Nov. 1791; d. 25 Sept. 1792.
 - vii. SUSAN, b. 8 March 1793; d. in Jan. 1842, unm.
 - viii. SARAH, b. 6 Nov. 1795.

46. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1754; married 7 June 1778, MARTHA MINNS of Boston, at Newport, R. I., she died at Halifax, N. S., 25 Nov. 1790, aged 30 years. He married second, 25 Sept. 1798, MRS. MARY (EDE) AUSTIN, widow of Capt. Henry Austin, and daughter of Capt. William and Sarah (Milton) Ede of Maryland or Virginia. She died in Halifax, N. S., 14 Feb. 1837. He died there 29 Dec. 1835.

He served his time in the office of the "Massachusetts Gazette & Boston News Letter" published by Richard Draper, and after his death in 1774, Mrs. Draper continued the publication, associating Mr. Howe with her as junior partner. He saw the battle of Bunker Hill from one of the old houses there, and nursed the wounded after it was over. On the evacuation of Boston, the paper was published for a short time at Newport, R. I., later being proscribed and banished, he removed to Halifax, N. S., taking with him his wife Martha, and his printing press. "To be a loyalist involved the loss of property, country and friends; and it required a man to stand firm to his principles, whether political or religious." He published a newspaper in Halifax called the *Halifax Journal*, commencing in 1786, having on it the names "Howe & McKinstry" as the publishers. He was for many years King's Printer and Postmaster General. He was also a magistrate—presided at the Police office and held courts. He was a tall man, well proportioned and strongly built, had brown hair and blue eyes. He was a quiet, sedate man, unobtrusive and very unambitious; seldom ruffled and always kind. Though a true Briton to the day of his death, he loved New England and old Boston especially with filial regard. He never lost an opportunity of serving a Boston man if in his power.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. MARTHA,⁶ b. 25 Dec. 1779; m. 25 Dec. 1797, Edward Sentell of Windsor, N. S., and d. at Halifax, 19 Jan. 1799.
Children:
I. *Joseph*.
- ii. SARAH, b. 2 Sept. 1782; d. 23 June 1783, aged 10 mos.
99. iii. JOHN, b. 8 Sept. 1784.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1786; d. at Halifax, N. S., 12 Jan. 1843. He was Assistant Commissary General, and spent most of his life in Quebec. A tall, strong, and well-made man, excellent in athletics and was highly esteemed.
- v. JANE, b. about 1788; m. William Austin, son of her father's second wife, she d. at Digby, N. S., 23 May 1865.
Children:
1. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. John Daker.
2. *Sophia Minns*, b. ———; m. Robert Fitzrandolph of Digby.
100. vi. DAVID, b. 15 Nov. 1790.
By second wife:
- vii. SARAH FOSTER, b. about 1800; m. ——— Langshaw, who d. at sea.
101. viii. JOSEPH, b. 13 Dec. 1804.

47. DAVID⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1759; married 3 May 1780, MARGARET SUMNER, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Bemis) Sumner, born in Boston, 29 Oct 1761, died in Castine, Me., 12 Sept. 1807. He married second, 5 Nov. 1808, SARAH WHITNEY, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Cutler) Whitney, born in Boston, 2 Feb. 1776. He lived in Boston (where he was a silversmith,) until about 1795, when he moved to Castine, Me., and engaged in mercantile business; for many years he held a commission in the militia. He was postmaster in Castine, a notary public and U. S. Marshall, and died at Castine 3 March 1828; his widow Sarah died at Lincolnville, Me., 16 Nov. 1857.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL WHITNEY,⁶ b. 4 April 1807; m. 4 Sept. 1831, Robert Davis of Lincolnville, she d. 5 May 1845, he m. 2nd. Olivia H. Buxton, daughter of Benjamin Buxton of Warren, Me.
Children born in Lincolnville:
 1. *Joseph A.*, b. 15 July 1832.
 2. *David Howe*, b. 8 May 1834; d. 15 Dec. 1834.
 3. *Sarah Ann*, b. 8 May 1834; d. 26 July 1834.
 4. *Hale Hodgman*, b. 20 March 1837; d. 11 Oct. 1838.
 5. *William Whitney*, b. 14 Sept. 1839.
102. ii. DAVID, b. 5 Aug. 1810.
- iii. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. 14 May 1814; d. 20 March 1815.
- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 16 July 1816; d. 31 Oct. 1831, by the upsetting of a boat in Penobscot Bay.
- v. REBECCA WITHERLE, b. 15 Oct. 1817; m. 21 Nov. 1844, her cousin Samuel Whitney, son of Samuel A. and Ruth (Perkins) Whitney, b. 20 July 1802 in Castine. Both of them were drowned 31 March 1846, by the sinking of a boat in the Penobscot Bay.
Children:
 1. *Margaret*, b. in 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1846, aged 4 mos. 12 ds.

48. JAMES⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1746; married 28 Dec. 1773, in Roxbury, Mass., SUSANNAH RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Susannah (Perrin) Richardson, born 15 May 1756. They lived in Roxbury where he died 12 Jan. 1798. She married second, 27 Nov. 1804, Ralph Smith. She died 9 Dec. 1846.
Children born in Roxbury:

- i. SUSANNAH,⁶ b. 13 Jan. 1775; d. 14 March 1777.
- ii. JAMES, b. 13 Dec. 1776; d. in Roxbury, 23 Jan. 1801.
- iii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1779; m. 26 Oct. 1803, Henrietta Sparhawk, she d. 26 Oct. 1804. He married second, 14 April 1805, Hannah Niles. He d. in Roxbury, 28 March 1828, aged 49 (a Mrs. Hannah Howe d. in Roxbury 27 April 1837, aged 76 (?)); no children.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 2 April 1782; d. in Roxbury, 1 Oct. 1783.
- v. LYDIA, b. 16 Jan. 1784; m. 11 March 1803, John Champney of Roxbury, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Pierce) Champney, b. 22 Feb. 1779. He was an officer in the Custom House 27 years, and d. in Roxbury, 21 March 1837, she d. there 16 Nov. 1866.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 July 1804.
2. *Susannah Richardson*, b. 4 May 1806.
3. *James Howe*, b. 4 Dec. 1807; m. 23 Nov. 1841, Sarah E. Wells (they were the parents of J. Wells Champney, the artist), b. July 16, 1843.
4. *John*, b. 28 Aug. 1809.
5. *Betsey Louisa*, b. 20 Dec. 1811.
6. *Mary Ann*, b. 13 Nov. 1813.
7. *Sarah Maria*, b. 3 April 1816.
8. *Henry*, b. 11 Dec. 1818.
9. *Henrietta*, b. 2 May 1821.
10. *Lydia Howe*, b. 3 Feb. 1824.
- vi. *POLLY*, b. 1 March 1786; d. in Roxbury, 31 Aug. 1787.
- vii. *BETSEY*, b. 10 Oct. 1790; m. 1 June 1809, Charles Shepard of Northampton, Mass. She d. in Roxbury, 10 April 1867.
- viii. *MARY RICHARDSON*, b. 11 Sept. 1796; m. 3 June 1819, Maj. Daniel L. Gibbons of Boston, she d. in Boston, 10 Jan. 1884.

49. *NATHANIEL*⁵ *HOWE* (*Joshua*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dighton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1755; married 24 Nov. 1787, *RUTH COLSON* of Abington, Mass., born about 1766, and died in Abington 24 Sept. 1800, aged 34 years; he married second, 15 Aug. 1801, *SARAH POOL* of Abington, born about 1770, died 24 Sept. 1825. He died in Abington, 19 July 1814.

Children born in Abington:

- i. *ELIZABETH*, b. 1 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Jan. 1808, aged 19 years.
- ii. *MARY*, b. about 1790; m. 26 Oct. 1829, Rev. William Shedd, minister of the First Church in Abington, Mass., b. about 1798, d. 11 Nov. 1830, aged 32 years, she d. 21 March 1865, aged 75 years.
103. iii. *JOSHUA*, b. about 1792.
- iv. *SARAH POOL*, b. 27 Dec. 1803; m. 26 Nov. 1829, Thomas J. Hunt of Abington, son of Thomas and Susanna Hunt, b. 28 Feb. 1805.

Children:

1. *A son*.
2. *Sarah*.
3. *Mary*.
4. *Henry T*.

50. *MOSES*⁵ *HOWE* (*Moses*,⁴ *Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born (probably) in Dorchester, Mass., about 1747; married in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1785, *MARY EDWARDS*, and afterwards lived in Dorchester, Mass. There was a Mary Edwards, daughter of John and Abigail Edwards, who was born in Boston, 15 April 1755, and according to the inscriptions on the stones in the cemetery at Uphams Corner, in Boston, the above Moses died 22 Sept. 1823, aged 76 years, and Mary his widow, died 19 Dec. 1838, aged 83 or 85 years; from the ages as given above, we are of the opinion that he was the son of Moses Howe who was born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721, and wife Mary ———, but we have no absolute proof.

Children born in Dorchester :

104. i. MOSES,* b. 1 Sept. 1781; probably a son by a previous marriage.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 May 1785.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Jan. 1789; d. 15 Jan. 1867.
iv. HANNAH, b. 13 Sept. 1790; m. 22 March 1810, Royal Oliver, a resident of Dorchester.
- Children born in Dorchester :
1. *Nathaniel Jennison*, b. 16 June 1811.
 2. *Royal*, b. 16 May 1813.
 3. *James Humphrey*, bapt. 16 Sept. 1821.
 4. *Betsey Howe*, bapt. 4 May 1823.

SIXTH GENERATION.

51. SIMON⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., and baptized 12 Sept. 1756; married 28 Sept. 1784, SALLY RICE of Sterling, Mass.; according to the U. S. Census of 1790, he was living in Sterling, Mass., and his family consisted of one male over 16, one male under 16, and four females. They are said to have moved to Vermont, where she died 1833. He died in 1836. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, from Framingham, in Capt. Gleason's company.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. (no date given) m. Israel Johnson, and lived in Oswego, N. Y. They had six children.
 - ii. SOPHIA, b. (no date given) m. ——— Mead, and had three children.
105. iii. MOSES, b. in Feb. 1789.

52. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 18 Feb. 1759; married in June 1785, LOIS DADMUN, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Pratt) Dadmun, born in Framingham, baptized 20 May 1764. They lived in Framingham for many years, and he served seven years in the army in the Revolutionary war; later he moved to Holliston, Mass., where he died 10 March 1843; she died there 19 Feb. 1825.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. LUTHER,⁷ b. 8 Oct. 1785; d. in New Orleans, La., 3 June 1835, unm.
106. ii. ISAAC, b. 7 Jan. 1788.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 10 April 1790; d. in Oct. 1812.
 - iv. LOIS, b. 9 April 1792; m. 7 April 1814, Calvin Rockwood of Holliston, Mass.

Children born in Holliston:

1. Charles, b. 28 June 1814.
 2. Margaret P., b. 13 March 1816.
 3. Martin B., b. 24 Nov. 1817.
 4. Jerusha B., b. 12 July 1819.
 5. Louisa, b. 22 June 1821.
 6. Calvin, b. 10 July 1823.
 7. Nancy Howe, b. 24 Aug. 1825; d. unm.
 8. Millie W., b. 13 April 1828.
 9. Laura M., b. 20 May 1830.
 10. Edwin F., b. 2 Dec. 1835.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 16 Dec. 1818, Sally Hastings of Warwick, Mass.
 - vi. REBECCA, b. 11 Aug. 1798; m. 4 April 1824, Samuel Phipps of Holliston, Mass. She d. 28 Feb. 1881.

Children born in Holliston:

1. Josephine L., b. 28 Sept. 1825.
2. Luther Howe, b. 16 March 1827.
3. Mary A., b. 16 March 1829.
4. Rebecca L., b. 13 Sept. 1831.

5. *Margaret R.*, b. 18 Nov. 1833.

vii. *NANCY*, b. 15 Sept. 1804; d. in Framingham, 21 Sept. 1830.

107. viii. *WILLIAM*, b. 4 Oct. 1807.

53. *ASA*⁶ *HOWE* (*Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1773; married 29 May 1794, *HANNAH WHITAKER*, both being then of Sterling, Mass.

Children probably born in Sterling:

i. *ARA*,⁷ b. ———; m. and lived in Sterling, where they had a daughter that d. there 3 March 1832.

ii. *ZARA*, b. about 1800; m. and moved to Braintree, Vt.; he m. 2nd. 19 Oct. 1865, *Sarah H. Kendall*, he being then of Braintree, Vt. He d. in Sterling, Mass., 21 Feb. 1875.

Probably there were other children.

54. *ADAM*⁶ *HOWE* (*Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*, *Isac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 27 Feb. 1780; married *CATHERINE JOHNSON*, born in Shirley, Mass., 6 Nov. 1779. They lived in Stoneham, and Reading, Mass.

Children:

108. i. *FRANCIS DANA*,⁷ b. 20 May 1808.

109. ii. *SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE*, b. 20 June 1809.

110. iii. *WILLIAM CLEMENT*, b. in Oct. 1811.

iv. *CATHERINE NEWTON*, b. in Oct. 1813; m. *Michael Phillips* of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

1. *Roxana Augusta*.

2. *Joseph Warren*.

3. *Elma*.

4. *Sarah*.

5. *Augustus*, d. young.

III. v. *JOSEPH WARREN*, b. 24 May 1818.

55. *ISAAC*⁶ *HOWE* (*Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 7 June 1782; married (int. 4 June 1808) *REBECCA HOUGHTON* of Leominster, Mass. They lived in Leominster where he died 19 March 1843.

Children born in Leominster:

i. *MYRON*,⁷ b. 30 Nov. 1809; m. 5 Aug. 1853, *Catherine H. Maynard*, daughter of *George* and *Lydia* (*Hogorney*) *Maynard*, b. about 1819, died 5 April 1854, he m. 2nd, 20 Oct. 1855, *Fidelia Hadley*, daughter of *Josiah* and *Betsey* (*Dinsmore*) *Hadley*. They lived in Sterling, Mass., where he d. 28 Aug. 1863, she d. there 28 April 1884, aged 78 years, no children.

ii. *ADELIN*, b. 28 Aug. 1810; m. 28 Aug. 1833, *Asaph Carter* of Littleton, Mass. They lived in Sterling, where she d. 21 Jan. 1886.

Children born in Sterling:

1. *Albert C.*, b. 29 Sept. 1833.

2. *Josiah*, b. 27 March 1836.

3. *George A.*, b. 11 July 1838.

4. *Catherine E.*, b. 14 April 1840.

5. *James Harrison*, b. 31 March 1847.

6. *Daniel*, b. 3 Sept. 1850.

II2. iii. *ADOLPHUS*, b. 8 Sept. 1812.

- iv. REBECCA, b. 15 July 1814; m. 18 Sept. 1835, Sargent F. Heath. She d. 11 March 1866, at Boscawen, N. H.
Children:
1. *Charles E.*, b. 16 Dec. 1836.
2. *Lydia F.*, b. 30 Aug. 1838.
3. *Clara K.*, b. 27 Oct. 1839.
4. *Estelle E.*, b. 25 Dec. 1843.
5. *William L.*, b. 9 June 1845.
6. *Orianna P.*, b. 24 May 1847.
7. *Rebecca E.*, b. 16 Jan. 1850.
8. *Rosalie V.*, b. 8 Jan. 1852.
9. *Leonora Blanche*, b. 24 Aug. 1855.
113. v. JOHN, b. 27 July 1816.
vi. EDWIN, b. 14 Oct. 1818; last heard of at New Orleans, La., many years ago.
114. vii. EMORY, b. 22 Jan. 1821.
115. viii. HENRY GOSS, b. 16 April 1823.
ix. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 22 March 1826; m. 16 June 1864, Helen M. Heath, daughter of Job Heath of Salisbury, N. H.; he was a soldier in Co. I. 5th Regt. Vols. and lived in Westboro, Mass., where he d. 31 May 1884.
x. EMILY JANE, b. 15 Sept. 1828; m. 26 Oct. 1847, George M. Garfield of Sudbury, Mass. He d. in Westboro, 28 Jan. 1895; she d. in Spencer, Mass.
Children:
i. *Edwin Joseph*, b. in Spencer, 11 May 1850.
xi. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 22 Feb. 1831; was a soldier in Co. F. 13th Mass. Vols. and was wounded at Antietam. Was at the Soldiers Home in Chelsea, Mass., in 1898.
56. DAVID B.⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 20 April 1796; married (name not given). They lived in Berlin, Vt., until about 1834, when they moved to Middlesex, Vt.
Children born in Berlin except the last two:
i. ASA,⁷ b. about 1820.
ii. MARY J., b. 9 Jan. 1822.
iii. JOHN BENJAMIN, b. about 1824.
iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. in March 1826.
v. DAVID B., b. 4 March 1828.
vi. SARAH M., b. 20 April 1830.
vii. GEORGE W., b. 28 Sept. 1832.
viii. ANDREW J., b. in Middlesex, Vt., 7 April 1835.
ix. LUCRETIA MARIA, b. in Middlesex, 29 July 1839.
57. JASPER⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 24 April 1790; married 23 Nov. 1809, NANCY WILSON. They lived in Holden, where he died 2 Nov. 1826, aged 36 years; she married second, 8 April 1832, JOSHUA BASSETT of Holden, he died 26 Oct. 1847; she married third, Moses Bullard of Princeton, Mass. She died 4 Jan. 1861.
Children born in Holden:
i. ABIGAIL BAILEY,⁷ b. 7 Sept. 1810; m. Nathan Howe, pub. 30 March 1833. (John Howe Family.)

- ii. ELIZA ROGERS, b. 11 Aug. 1812; m. 7 Jan. 1834, Joseph T. Sawyer, she d. 17 June 1892.
Children:
 - 1. *Frances H.*, b. 31 Aug. 1835.
 - 2. *Oscar F.*, b. 20 March 1838; d. 5 April 1860.
 - 3. *Joseph T.*, b. 8 March 1847.
 - iii. NANCY EDMUNDS, b. 27 July 1815; m. 31 Oct. 1837, Caleb Kendall Sawyer, she d. 8 Jan. 1889.
Children:
 - 1. *Edward F.*, b. 10 Dec. 1838; m. Mary Neat, d. in May 1894.
 - 2. *Agnes N.*, b. 25 Oct. 1840; m. A. B. Winslow.
 - 3. *Lucy A.*, b. 31 Dec. 1842; m. John E. Morse.
 - 4. *Helen E.*, b. 4 Nov. 1843; d. 4 Aug. 1844.
 - 5. *Helen E.*, b. 18 Nov. 1846; m. A. G. Stickney.
 - 6. *Jasper W.*, b. 31 Jan. 1851.
 - ii6. iv. EBENEZER WILSON, b. 18 Aug. 1817.
 - v. ADALINE ESTABROOK, b. 27 June 1821; m. 3 June 1846, Thomas Carver Lawrence of Lancaster, Mass., she d. 23 Oct. 1895.
Children:
 - 1. *Emily Louise*, b. 28 Feb. 1848; m. 6 Oct. 1874, Charles A. Bartlett of Clinton Mass., she d. 26 March 1881, he d. in Clinton.
 - 2. *Almira Jane*, b. 1 Aug. 1850.
 - 3. *Alice Eliza*, b. 19 Jan. 1861; d. 12 Jan. 1878.
 - 4. *Charles Arthur*, b. 12 Feb. 1865; m. 16 June 1896, Jennie B. Bourne.
 - ii7. vi. HORATIO BARDWELL, b. 12 Dec. 1823.
 - vii. JASPER, b. 30 May 1827; m. 5 June 1858, Elizabeth Stratton; no children.
58. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 19 June 1760; married 17 Dec. 1783, BETTY FOSTER, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Putnam) Foster, born in Boxford, Mass., 10 Aug. 1763. (Her mother was said to have been a relative of Gen. Israel Putnam). The Continental Army records show that Jacob served in the army as a private in Capt. Thomas Turner's Co. of Col. Jackson's Regt. from 24 May 1777 to 31 Dec. 1779, being then credited to Ipswich. He served also as a private in Capt. William Scott's Co. of the same regiment, 1 Jan. 1780 to 24 May 1780 being credited then to the town of Newbury, Mass. After the close of the war he settled in Rowley, Mass., and later he lived in the towns of Baldwin, Bridgton and Paris, Me. He was the first mail carrier in Oxford Co., Me., being familiarly known as "Post Howe." He began about 1798 to carry the mails between Portland, Bridgton and Fryeburg, Me. In 1802 the route was extended to Waterford, and in 1803 he commenced making weekly trips starting from Portland and ending at Waterford. He was in the service for four years before retiring. He died 30 Jan. 1830 and was buried at Norway, Me. His widow died in Paris, Me., in 1853.

Children, the first five were born in Bridgton:

- i. FANNY, b. 4 Sept. 1784; m. Abner Smith, and lived in Bridgton, Me.
Children:
 1. *William*, b. ———; lived in Bridgton.
 2. *Laura*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Greely, and lived in Norway, Me.
 3. *Lucy Ann*, b. ———; m. Louis Poyen, m. 2nd. Noel Johnson.
- ii. JESSE, b. 16 Feb. 1786.
- iii. SALOME, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ebenezer Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood. They lived in Bethel, Me., where she d. 25 Dec. 1820; he m. 2nd. Lucy Glover.
Children:
 1. *Joseph*, b. 14 July 1809; d. 15 Nov. 1820.
 2. *Noah Cressy*, b. 20 Nov. 1810; m. Susan Tarbox.
 3. *Nancy Kimball*, b. 19 Jan. 1813; m. ——— Kenniston, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.
 4. *Abigail Chapman*, b. 26 Dec. 1815; m. John Case of Haverhill, Mass.
 5. *Abner Smith*, b. 25 March 1817; m. Amanda Davis, and moved to Georgia.
 6. *Mary Miranda*, b. 29 June 1820; d. unm.
- iv. JACOB, b. 17 March 1790; d. at sea.
- v. BETSEY, b. 1 May 1792; m. William Swann, and lived in Denmark, Me., where she d. 10 Jan. 1872.
Children:
 1. *Greeley*, b. ———; m. Temperance ——— and lived in Denmark, Me., where he d.; she moved to Calif.
 2. *Jacob*, b. ———; m. ——— Johnson, and lived in Brownfield, Me.
 3. *Caleb*, b. ———; m. and lived in Denmark, Me.
 4. *William*, b. ———; m. and lived in Brownfield, Me.
 5. *Phineas W.*, b. ———; he lived in Fryeburg, Me., later he moved to Mass.
 6. *John*.
 7. *Dudley*.
 8. *James*, b. ———; moved to R. I.
 9. *Rebecca*.
 10. *Mary*.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. 14 May 1794.
- vii. HULDAH, b. 25 May 1796; m. 11 May 1815, Nathaniel Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood, b. in Dublin, N. H., 27 Dec. 1790. They lived in Bethel, Me., until about 1834, when they moved to Farmington, Me., where he d. 15 April 1867, she d. 17 Jan. 1892.
Children:
 1. *Julia*, b. 14 March 1816; m. George B. Brown, and lived in Farmington, Me.
 2. *Mason Knapp*, b. 17 July 1818; d. young.
 3. *Albert Newton*, b. 14 Aug. 1820; m. Matilda Soule of South Fairchild, Me.
 4. *Zina Hyde*, b. 21 Sept. 1824; m. Emily Fellows, and lived in Farmington, Me.
 5. *Albert Alanson*, b. 25 Feb. 1827; m. Ann Eliza Ness of Searsmont, Me.

6. *Martha Almeda*, b. 28 March 1829; m. Ira Amsby of Farmington, Me.; she m. 2nd. Isaac Mayhew of Hampden, Me.; she m. 3d. Cyrus Morrill, and moved to Washington, Me., where she was living a widow in 1875.
 7. *Alma Esther*, b. 11 May 1833; m. James A. Bullen, and moved to Kansas.
 8. *Charles Miller*, b. 31 Dec. 1834; d. 14 Dec. 1836.
 9. *Charles*, b. 17 Feb. 1837; m. Martha Prescott, they lived in Hallowell, Me., and in Malden, Mass.
 10. *Huldah J.*, b. ———; was a teacher in Haverhill, in 1875.
- viii. *LYDIA*, b. 28 April 1798; m. 27 April 1818, Zibeon Field, she d. 9 Nov. 1847.
- ix. *ROXANNA*, b. 30 June 1800; m. Adams Twichell. They lived in Portland and Bethel, Me., she d. in Feb. 1888.
- Children:
1. *Daniel*, b. 25 Feb. 1831; m. 9 Dec. 1856, Cyrene Ayer, he d. 30 June 1863, and she m. 2nd. ——— Littlehale.
 2. *John*, b. ———; m. ——— Barker, she d. and he m. Fannie Chapman. Res. in Bethel and Portland, Me.
 3. *Salome*, b. ———; she lived in Bethel, Me., and in Haverhill, Mass.
 4. *Amanda*, d. young.
 5. *Althea*, b. ———; m. Joseph French, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.
- x. *POLLY*, b. 5 July 1802; m. Peter Coburn, he d. and she m. 2nd. Zibeon Field.
- xi. *MIRANDA*, b. 13 May 1805; m. Alexander Eames, son of James and Ruth (Field) Eames of Newry, Me., b. 16 March 1802. They lived in Newry, Me.
- Children born in Newry:
1. *Miranda Howe*, b. 1 Sept. 1824; d. in Waltham, Mass., 15 April 1904.
 2. *Lydia Swain*, b. 21 July 1826; m. 1 Aug. 1855, John Safford Parsons, who d. 1862, she m. 2nd. 26 Nov. 1863, Rev. Moses Patten; he d. 1884.
 3. *Alexander*, b. 6 June 1828.
 4. *Salome Greenwood*, b. 13 Oct. 1830; m. 14 April 1850, Reuben Ball Foster.
 5. *An infant*, b. and d. 3 March 1833.
 6. *Anna Foster*, b. 24 Feb. 1834; m. ——— Scofield.
 7. *Persis Foster*, b. 30 May 1836; m. Ellery Albee.
 8. *John Felch*, b. 6 April 1839.
 9. *Ellen Lucilla*, b. 8 Feb. 1841; m. Solon Albee.
 10. *Edwin Howe*, b. 23 May 1844.
 11. *Corliss Taylor*, b. 10 May 1846.

59. *DAVID M.⁶ HOWE* (*Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 10 June 1764; married in Nov. 1785, *HANNAH MARDEN*, she died 11 Nov. 1803 in Epsom, N. H.; he married second, 5 Feb. 1805, *SALLIE KNOWLES*, born 1771. He was a soldier, and a pensioner of the Revolutionary War. He was in the battle of Brandywine and served under Capt. Putnam's Co. in Col. Woods Regt. He died in Epsom, N. H., 10 Oct. 1840; she died there 28 Dec. 1856.

Children:

120. i. JACOB,⁷ b. 17 March 1787.
 ii. SAMUEL, twin to Jacob; d. young.
 iii. ABIGAIL, m. Moses Cheney of Thornton, N. H., lived in Epsom.

Children:

- i. Sally, m. John Newton, and lived in Manchester, N. H.
 iv. ABRAHAM.

60. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., 31 March 1773; married Rachel Merrill of Chester, N. H., (int. 12 Jan. 1797).

Children:

- i. ISAAC,⁷
 121. ii. THOMPSON, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1806.
 122. iii. IRA, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1808.

61. REUBEN⁶ HOWE (*Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,³ *Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 May 1755; married 21 Dec. 1780, LUCY WOOD, who died 19 Dec. 1796; he married second, 27 April 1797, JUDITH TENNEY; she died, and he married third, ELIZABETH BAILEY, daughter of John and Hannah (Dresser) Bailey, born in Manchester, N. H., 11 May 1769. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Rowley, Mass., where he died 19 July 1836.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. LUCY,⁷ b. 27 May 1786; m. Philemon Daniels, son of John and Sally (Howe) Daniels, and settled in Rowley, Mass., where he d. 11 May 1833, she d. 1 Feb. 1846.

Children:

1. Lucy, m. Amos Wood Howe, and lived in Rowley, no children.
 2. Martha, lived in Rowley.
 3. Ebeneser, m. and had family, lived in Rowley.
 4. Sarah, m. Amos Wood Howe as his second wife.
 5. Moses, m. Julia Ewell, no children.
 123. ii. THOMAS, b. 17 Oct. 1787.
 iii. SUSANNA, b. 28 April 1790; m. 21 Dec. 1819, Enoch Dole.
 Children:
 1. Enoch Ira.
 124. iv. REUBEN, b. 16 Oct. 1792.
 125. v. MOSES WOOD, b. 26 Aug. 1795.

By second wife:

- vi. JUDITH, b. 21 Jan. 1798; m. 27 June 1822, Oliver Bailey of Rowley, Mass.

62. GEORGE⁶ HOWE (*Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 25 Nov. 1766; married 9 June 1798, DEBORAH CHAPMAN, daughter of Jonathan and Apphira (Perkins) Chapman, born in Ipswich, 11 Nov. 1776. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 12 Dec. 1842. She died there 18 March 1861.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. DEBORAH,⁷ b. 11 March 1799; m. 20 July 1819, Joshua Millet

of Gloucester, Mass. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a shoemaker; she d. there 13 Sept. 1864.

Children:

1. *Moses Edward*, d. young.
2. *Edward*, m. Lucinda Dodge, m. 2nd. Alatheia Mead.
3. *Joshua Rust*, m. Elizabeth Ann Cate, daughter of Mark and Eliza (Jewett) Cate.
4. *George Washington*, m. Lydia Conant of Ipswich.
5. *Dolly Ann*, m. Samuel Searle of Rowley.
6. *Amos Jewett*, m. Lucy Conant (sister of Lydia Conant).
7. *Emily Eliza*, m. Edwin Foster, son of Thomas Foster of Andover, Mass.
8. *John Pearson*, m. Elizabeth Kilham of Boxford, Mass.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. 26 Aug. 1801; m. 13 July 1830, John Pearson, son of Stephen and Sarah (Nourse) Pearson of Ipswich, b. 12 Jan. 1801. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.
Children born in Ipswich:
 1. *Emily*, b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
 2. *Sophia*, b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
 3. *Harriet*, b. 31 May 1841.
- iii. APPHIA PERKINS, b. 25 March 1805; unm.
- iv. PHEBE KILBURN, b. 16 Nov. 1807; m. 10 Nov. 1829, Amos Jewett.
- v. SARAH MARIA, b. 27 Feb. 1810; m. in Feb. 1833, Joseph D. Clark; she d. 10 Dec. 1860.

Children:

1. *Deborah Elizabeth*, d. young.
126. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 5 July 1812.
127. vii. WILLIAM FREDERICK, b. 10 Aug. 1814.

63. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 30 Aug. 1741; married 10 Dec. 1763, ELIZABETH TOMBS of Hopkinton, Mass. They moved to Townshend, Vt., about 1765, where he was a farmer. He died in Townshend, 17 June 1828, in the 87th year of his age.

Children born in Townshend, except the first:

- i. JOHN,⁷ b. about 1764; m. Esther ———.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Feb. 1766.
- iii. ABEL, b. 7 Aug. 1767.
- iv. SIMEON, b. 29 Nov. 1769.
- v. MILO, b. 7 June 1771; m. Polly ———.
- vi. LUCRETIA, b. 7 May 1773.
- vii. JOEL, b. 14 March 1775; m. in Oxford, Mass., 15 Feb. 1802, Huldah Fitts.
- viii. LOVIN, b. 15 Feb. 1777.
128. ix. ABIJAH, b. 7 Feb. 1779.
- x. ELIJAH, b. 7 April 1781; m. Anna ———.

64. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 15 March 1743; married in Upton, Mass., 19 Aug. 1768, HANNAH BLANCHARD of Warwick, Mass. They were among the early settlers of Townshend, Vt., locating in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line. He died about 1816.

Children born in Townshend:

129. i. BENJAMIN,⁷ b. about 1770.

130. ii. JOHN, b. ———; m. Polly Harrington.
 iii. SALLY, b. 6 July 1773; m. Amos Howard of Jamaica, Vt.
 They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she d. 12 April 1864.
 Children:
 1. *Amos*.
 2. *Dexter*.
 3. *Belinda*.
 4. *Lury*.
 5. *Fanny*.
 6. *Jerusha*.
 7. *Laura Ann*.
 8. *Sophia*.
 9. *Electa*.
 131. iv. ROGERS, b. about 1776.
 132. v. DAVID, b. about 1781.
 133. vi. GARDNER, b. about 1783.
 vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Robert Jennison.
 Children:
 1. *Gardner*.
 2. *Elias*.
 3. *Warren*.
 4. *Selim*.
 5. *Hannah*.
 6. *Sally*.
 viii. SUSANNA, b. about 1787; was living in 1860.
 ix. BELINDA, b. ———.

65. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1742; married (name of first wife unknown); he married second, 2 Dec. 1792, SARAH GRIF-FIN, widow of Nathaniel Griffin of Temple, N. H. They lived in Amherst and Milford, N. H. He died in Milford, N. H., in 1816, aged 74 years; she died there 15 March 1847, aged 89 years.

Children by first wife:

- i. JOEL,⁷ b. about 1775; m. 26 Nov. 1807, Dorcas Colburn of Hollis, N. H. He d. in Oct. 1860, she d. in Sept. 1861; no children.
 ii. LYDIA, b. about 1779; m. 15 Aug. 1805, Jonathan Cummings Jr. of Milford, N. H., where she d. 26 March 1858.
 iii. JOHN, b. about 1783; lived in Hudson, N. H.
 By second wife:
 iv. REBECCA, b. about 1794; m. John G. Colburn. She d. 21 Sept. 1829.
 v. ISAAC, b. about 1797; he lived on the old homestead, where he d. 16 Jan. 1869, unm.

66. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wilmington, Mass., 20 April 1745; married about 1771, HANNAH DUNCKLEE, daughter of Hezekiah and Damaris (Wilson) Duncklee, born in Amherst, N. H., 28 May 1755. They lived in that part of Amherst, now Milford, N. H., where he died 11 March 1818; she died there 23 June 1806, aged 51 years.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁷ b. 21 Nov. 1772; m. in Nov. 1813, John Raymond, and d. in Milford, N. H., 7 Dec. 1852.
 - ii. STEPHEN, b. in Nov. 1774; m. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1803, Caroline Gouldsbury. He was a sailor, belonging to the ship "Amethyst" and d. at sea 6 Dec. 1807.
 134. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Dec. 1776.
 135. iv. ISAAC, b. 2 July 1781.
 - v. MARY, b. 8 Oct. 1787; m. Isaac Upton Lovejoy, son of Jonathan and Tabitha (Upton) Lovejoy. They lived in Milford, N. H., where she d. 24 July 1855.
- Children:
1. Mary Jane, b. 25 Oct. 1815; m. (as his second wife), Abel A. Farnsworth. She survived him, and lived in Worcester, Mass.
 2. Maria, b. 4 Dec. 1822; m. Abel A. Farnsworth; she d. in Milford, N. H., in 1856, leaving two children.
136. vi. BENAIAH, b. in Jan. 1790.
 137. vii. MOSES, b. about 1793 (twin).
 - viii. AARON, b. about 1793; d. 25 Jan. 1815, unm. (twin).
67. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., where he was baptized 8 July 1750; married 8 June 1780, AGNES TEMPLETON, daughter of James and Janet Templeton, born in Temple, N. H., 24 Sept. 1758. They lived in Amherst, N. H., until about 1790, when they moved to Peterborough, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 April 1818, aged 67 years; she died there 1 Jan. 1823.
- Children:
- i. JANE T.,⁷ b. 19 July 1782; m. J. McIntire, she d. 21 March 1854, aged 72 years.
 138. ii. JAMES, b. 24 Oct. 1784.
 - iii. SARAH, b. 1 Feb. 1787; m. 9 Feb. 1813, Isaac Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 9 Aug. 1784, d. 25 June 1843; she d. 27 Sept. 1855.
- Children:
1. Sarah Ann, b. 17 Sept. 1813; m. Charles W. Brown, and lived in Calif.
 2. Isaac, b. 17 April 1816; m. 27 Nov. 1862, E. Maria Corey.
 3. Samuel, b. 12 July 1818; m. 4 Sept. 1849, Mary F. Twist.
 4. Martha, b. 8 March 1821; d. 19 Aug. 1826.
 5. John, b. 30 May 1824; d. 27 April 1825.
 6. Martha, b. 27 July 1826.
- iv. ANNIE, b. 23 April 1789; m. 15 Sept. 1816, Matthew Gray. She d. 1 July 1834, aged 45 years.
 139. v. SAMUEL, b. 6 June 1791.
 - vi. WILLIAM, b. 30 Dec. 1793; d. 22 Jan. 1794.
 140. vii. CHARLES, b. 2 April 1795.
 - viii. AMY, b. 26 Aug. 1797; m. 23 Dec. 1817, Ebenezer Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 1 May 1787, d. 20 June 1859. She d. 11 Jan. 1874, aged 76 years.

Children:

1. *Joel*, b. 28 Jan. 1820; d. unm.
2. *Jonas*, b. 23 Oct. 1823; m. Dorothy P. Gove of Winchendon, Mass.
3. *William H.*, b. 16 Sept. 1829; m. Sarah M. Draper.
- ix. *NANCY*, b. 17 June 1800; m. William Puffer, and lived in Peterborough, N. H.
141. x. *ASAHEL*, b. 19 July 1802.
- xi. *WILLIAM*, b. 26 Feb. 1805; m. Caroline Stone, and d. 17 April 1873, aged 68 years.

68. *JOEL*⁶ *HOWE* (*Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., and baptized 31 March 1754; married (name of wife not given); they lived in Amherst a short time, but moved to Peterborough, N. H., prior to 1790, where he lived several years, but later he moved to Temple, Me., where he died.

Children:

- i. *DAMARIS*,⁷ b. ———; m. (then called of Peterboro) Ebenezer Chandler, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Averill) Chandler, b. in Wilton, N. H., 14 May 1781; they lived in Temple, Me., and Wilton.
- Children:
1. *Ebenezer*.
 2. *Luke*.
 3. *James Howe*.
 4. *John Prince*.
 5. *Eliza*.
 6. *Joel*.
 7. *Joel Plummer*.
 8. *Eliza Damaris*.
141. ii. *JOHN*, b. about 1782.
 143. iii. *JAMES*, b. about 1784.
 144. iv. *JOEL*, b. 24 Aug. 1792.
 - v. *ELISHA*.
 145. vi. *JESSE M.*, b. about 1804.
- There is said to have been five or six daughters.

69. *THOMAS*⁶ *HOWE* (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1765, married 30 Aug. 1789, *HANNAH WITHINGTON*, daughter of Elijah and Mary (Allen) Withington, born 2 June 1767. He died 22 Dec. 1805, and she married second, 11 Sept. 1808, Gen. Nathan Crane of Canton, Mass. She died 5 May 1848, aged 81 years.

Children:

- i. *CHARLES*,⁷ b. 18 Jan. 1791; d. 8 Dec. 1795.
 146. ii. *ELIJAH*, b. 21 Oct. 1792.
 - iii. *HANNAH*, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. 5 Dec. 1813, Alexander French of Canton, Mass., b. 1786, where she d. 25 July 1816.
- Children:
1. *Charles Howe*, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
 2. *Hannah Howe*, b. 14 July 1816.
147. iv. *CALVIN*, b. 15 March 1799.

70. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 3 April 1768; married 26 Aug. 1800, MARY BULLARD, born in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 30, 1767, daughter of Isaac and Patience (Baker) Bullard. They lived in Dedham, where she died 27 April 1846. He died there 20 May 1847.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

148. i. ISAAC,⁷ b. 28 Sept. 1801.
 149. ii. JOSEPH, b. 10 Dec. 1804.
 iii. MARY, b. 9 Jan. 1809; m. 20 Aug. 1828, William Sadler, son of John and Mary (Dakin) Sadler of Dedham, Mass. He d. in Middleboro, Mass., 22 July 1885. She d. in Sharon, Mass., 22 March 1897.

Children:

- i. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in Dedham, 28 Oct. 1828, m. 24 Jan. 1849, Silas Varnum.

71. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 17 Aug. 1770; married 27 April 1797, MARY GOULD, daughter of Maj. George and Rachel (Dwight) Gould, born in Sutton, Mass., 29 May 1772. He was a builder in his early life. He built a tavern in Dedham in 1797 which he conducted for at least ten years. Afterwards he became superintendent of a cotton mill in East Dedham. He lived a short time in Ipswich, Mass., and then moved to Holmesburg, Penn., about 1815, where he became superintendent of a cotton factory. He died there 11 Oct. 1835; his widow died in South Braintree, Mass., 31 Oct. 1859.

Children born in Dedham:

150. i. GEORGE,⁷ b. 6 Nov. 1802.
 ii. RACHEL DWIGHT, b. 19 Feb. 1806, in Dedham; m. 28 Oct. 1830, Rev. Lyman Matthews, b. 12 May 1801, in Middlebury, Vt., son of Darius and Abigail (Porter) Matthews. He was a graduate of Middlebury College in 1822 and of Andover Theological Seminary, in 1828; was pastor of the Congregational Church at South Braintree, Mass., 1830 to 1844., then moved to Cornwall, Vt., where he d. 17 Aug. 1866, and she d. 1 Nov. 1866.

Children born, all but the last, in Braintree, Mass.:

1. *William Howe*, b. 24 July 1832; m. 26 July 1894, Mrs. Ella (Linsley) Waldron, b. 10 Oct. 1852, dau. of Darius Matthews and Margaret Lavinia (Baldwin) Linsley.
 2. *Mary Howe*, b. 22 Dec. 1833; m. 2 Jan. 1855, Horace James Mead of Cornwall, Vt., where he d. in 1872; she d. there 23 Oct. 1862.
 3. *Abigail Porter*, b. 21 Sept. 1835; d. unm.
 4. *Carafilia*, b. 5 Nov. 1837; d. 13 Dec. 1850.
 5. *Lyman*, b. 20 Sept. 1839; d. unm. 7 April 1857.
 6. *Charlotte Plaisted*, b. 12 March 1843; d. 10 Oct. 1844.
 7. *Thomas Porter Dwight*, b. in Cornwall, Vt., 28 Jan. 1847; grad. Middlebury College, 1870; m. 14 Sept. 1876, Anna Evangeline Hamblin of Cornwall, b. 17

Oct. 1856, dau. of Joseph Benton and Susan (Goodrich) Hamblin. He d. 12 Aug. 1914.

151. iii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Nov. 1811.

72. JOSHUA⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 Aug. 1772; married 15 June 1794, SALLY HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lydia Houghton, born in Milton, Mass., 15 Oct. 1763. They lived in Dedham, but later moved to Dorchester, where he died in 1818; she died there 15 March 1848.

Children:

- i. NANCY HOUGHTON,⁷ b. 8 March 1796; d. 18 Sept. 1796.
152. ii. CHARLES, b. 7 July 1797.
- iii. JOEL FREDERICK, bapt. 12 May 1799.
- iv. JANE, b. 17 Aug. 1801; m. 12 Dec. 1821, William Williams Jr., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 30 Nov. 1795, son of William and Sarah (Crosby) Williams. They lived in West Roxbury and Dorchester, where he d. 6 Jan. 1875; she d. there 11 Feb. 1859.

Children born in Shirley and West Roxbury, Mass.:

1. *Samuel*, b. 30 Jan. 1823, in Shirley, Mass.
2. *Charles Howe*, b. in West Roxbury, 1 Feb. 1825.
3. *James Hildreth*, b. in West Roxbury.
4. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 6 Aug. 1830; d. young.
5. *William H.*, b. in W. Roxbury, 29 Aug. 1832; d. young.
6. *William Robert*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837.
7. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837; twin of William Robert.
8. *Joel Frederick*, b. in Dorchester, 16 Nov. 1842.
- v. LYDIA, bapt. 30 Oct. 1803; d. in Dorchester, 1 Dec. 1835, unm.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 6 April 1806; m. 30 May 1826, James Hildreth, b. in Westford, Mass., 7 Jan. 1800, she d. 17 Sept. 1846, he m. 2nd. 11 Oct. 1847, Mrs. Mary (Stetson) Kelton. They lived in Dorchester until 1853, when they moved to Waltham, Mass. He d. in Paxton, Ill., Nov. 1865.

Children:

1. *Charles Henry Howe*, b. about 1827; d. young.
2. *Martha Jane*, b. 29 Aug. 1831.
3. *George Henry*.
4. *Lucy Howe*, b. 29 Oct. 1835, in Boston.
5. *James Miller*, b. 17 March 1844, in Dorchester.

73. AMASA⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 23 Nov. 1778; married 3 June 1804, SALLY FISHER, daughter of Jesse and Lois (Metcalf) Fisher of Dover, Mass., born there 29 June 1779. They lived in Brewer, Holden and Eddington, Me., she died in Eddington, 17 Feb. 1842, he died 10 Sept. 1846.

Children:

153. i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805.
- ii. LOIS ANN, b. in Brewer, 17 July 1807; m. 13 Jan. 1828, Joseph Rowe, son of Elisha Rowe of Eddington, Me., b. 11 May 1806. They lived in Eddington and Holden, Me., where he d. 18 July 1874; she d. there 17 April 1895.

Children:

1. *Joseph Edwin*, b. in Eddington, 11 March 1829.
 2. *Martha Ann*, b. in Eddington, 19 May 1831.
 3. *Sarah Abigail*, b. in Holden, 17 Feb. 1833.
 4. *Thomas Timson*, b. in Holden, 1 May 1835.
 5. *Selinda Maria*, b. in Holden, 9 May 1837.
 6. *Minerva Jane*, b. in Holden, 9 Jan. 1840.
 7. *William Alphonso*, b. in Holden, 19 Jan. 1843.
 8. *Seth Taylor*, b. in Holden, 23 April 1844.
 9. *Irving Alanson*, b. in Holden, 14 Dec. 1848.
 10. *Albion King Parris*, b. in Holden, 22 March 1850.
154. iii. CALVIN, b. 14 Aug. 1812.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Holden, 23 Nov. 1815; m. Herman Greno Kent, son of Ezekiel Kent; she d. in Montpelier, Vt., 23 Nov. 1852; he d. 1873, aged 69.

Children:

1. *George Nelson*, m. Sarah Chase.
2. *Herman Orlando*, killed 19 Dec. 1862.
3. *Lorenzo Edson*, b. 5 Dec. 1844; m. Hattie H. ———.
4. *Admiral Tabor*, b. 8 July 1848.
5. *Addie D.*, b. ———.

74. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 April 1777; married 20 Feb. 1800, MEHITABLE VOSE, daughter of George and Mary (Glover) Vose of Dorchester, born 9 Jan. 1783. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 8 April 1826; she died there 16 May 1858.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. CLARISSA,⁷ b. in 1800; d. in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1847, aged 47 yrs., unm.
- ii. SARAH BAKER, b. ———; d. 15 Feb. 1803.
- iii. SARAH BAKER, b. in March 1803; m. 29 Nov. 1832, Charles Seaverns, b. in Weston, Mass., 1 Jan. 1776, and d. in Dorchester, 3 May 1848; she d. in Woburn, Mass., 11 March 1883.

Children:

1. *Catherine Howe*, b. 4 April 1834.
 2. *John*, b. 1 April 1837.
 3. *Luther*, b. 12 March 1839.
 4. *Jane Matilda*, b. 12 May 1842.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. 11 May 1805; m. 15 March 1832, Sarrell Gleason as his second wife.

Children:

1. *Sarrell*, b. 20 Jan. 1833.
 2. *Thomas Vose*, b. 20 Jan. 1835.
 3. *Edward Francis*, b. 25 Feb. 1837.
 4. *Mary Ann*, b. 9 May 1839.
 5. *Sarah*, b. 1 Oct. 1841.
 6. *Helen Maria*, b. 31 Dec. 1843.
 7. *Reuben*, b. 13 Aug. 1846.
 8. *Edna Louisa*, b. 8 Nov. 1851.
155. v. WARREN, b. in Dec. 1807.
- vi. ESTHER BAXTER, b. 2 Sept. 1810; d. in Dorchester, 8 Sept. 1811.
- vii. MEHITABLE, b. 8 Nov. 1812; m. 3 Dec. 1835, George Bridg-

ham, son of Jonathan and Susanna (Blackman) Bridgham, b. in Dorchester, in Sept. 1808; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 21 Feb. 1874; she d. 26 Sept. 1863.

Children:

1. *George*, b. in Lubec, Me., 22 Nov. 1836.
 2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Roxbury.
 3. *Angeline*, b. in Dorchester.
 4. *Sanford*, b. in Dorchester.
 5. *Mary Caroline*, b. in Dorchester.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 May 1815; m. 2 Sept. 1839, Nathaniel N. Gleason; she d. in Dorchester, 19 Dec. 1859.
- Children:
1. *Abby Ann*, b. 26 Sept. 1840.
 2. *Sarah Frances*, b. 14 Feb. 1846.
156. ix. JOHN HAWES, b. 1 May 1819.
- x. ELIZA VOSE, b. 21 Sept. 1823; m. 19 Sept. 1842, Moses G. Lyon; no children.

75. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1781; married 24 Oct. 1802, ELIZABETH DAVENPORT, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wiswell) Davenport, of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1783.

Children:

- i. CHARLES OLIVER,⁷ b. in Dec. 1804; d. 4 Nov. 1839.

76. OLIVER⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1783; married 11 March 1805, NANCY COX; she died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816; he married second, 14 Oct. 1819, MRS. ABIGAIL (COX) SPEAR. He died in Boston 2 Oct. 1822.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZA COX,⁷ b. 21 Jan. 1806; d. 22 Aug. 1807.
- ii. OLIVER, b. 22 Oct. 1807; d. 1832 on a revenue cutter at Charleston, S. C.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 29 Sept. 1809; d. 20 April 1810.
- iv. NANCY, b. 6 March 1811; m. 3 April 1831, George Davis, son of Joseph and Judith (Brightman) Davis of Westport, Mass., b. 31 Aug. 1803. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she d. 16 March 1886. He d. there 21 Dec. 1888.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Caroline Louisa*, b. 24 April 1832.
 2. *Augusta Amy*, b. 19 Feb. 1834.
 3. *George Howe*, b. 1 Jan. 1836.
 4. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 Oct. 1838.
 5. *Eugene Clinton*, b. 7 Oct. 1845.
- v. GEORGE, b. 18 Sept. 1813; d. 29 Nov. 1813.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 12 May 1820; m. 13 Sept. 1845, Joshua V. Kettell, b. 18 July 1821, son of John P. and Martha (Vose) Kettell of Worcester, Mass., where he was a member of the firm of Kettell & Blake, Jewellers. He d. 19 Sept. 1896; she d. 12 Oct. 1896; no children.

77. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Sept. 1765; married 23 Oct. 1788, MARTHA BIRD, daughter of Aaron and Anna Bird of Dorches-

ter, born 17 April 1766, died in Boston, 5 Jan. 1811; he married second, 13 Oct. 1813, ELIZABETH HEATH, daughter of John and Susanna (Crafts) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 21 Nov. 1769. They lived in Brookline, where he died 20 May 1825; she died in Boston, Mass., 12 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Brookline:

- i. RACHEL GLOVER,⁷ b. 4 Jan. 1789; m. 25 May 1814, William Worthington, b. 24 July 1784, they lived in Boston and Dorchester, where he d. 6 March 1857; she d. there 26 Oct. 1857.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Martha Howe*, b. 6 April 1815; d. 23 April 1824.
 2. *Sarah Wells*, b. 1 April 1817.
 3. *William Francis*, b. 18 June 1819.
 4. *John Howe*, b. 24 July 1821.
 5. *Martha Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1824.
157. ii. JOHN, b. 14 March 1792.
 - iii. MARTHA, b. 1 Feb. 1795; d. in Brookline, 22 Oct. 1795.

78. GEORGE⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1769; married 24 Dec. 1789, MARY ANN HOLDEN, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Ann (Baker) Holden, born in Dorchester, 5 July 1773. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 16 Aug. 1828; she died there 25 June 1833.

Children: The first is recorded in both Dorchester and Roxbury births. All the others except last two are in Roxbury births.

- i. ABIGAIL GLOVER,⁷ b. 19 March 1790; m. 25 Aug. 1812, Thomas Vose, son of George and Mary (Glover) Vose, b. in Dorchester, 26 Aug. 1788. They lived in Boston, where he was Deacon of the Old South Church from 1826 until his death in 1840; she d. in Dedham, Mass., 17 Oct. 1873.

Children, all but the first were born in Boston:

1. *Thomas*, b. in Baltimore, Md., 10 Aug. 1814.
 2. *Rebecca Brundage*, b. 1 Sept. 1816.
 3. *Abigail Howe*, b. 15 Sept. 1818.
 4. *Hiram Brigham*, b. 6 Aug. 1820.
 5. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1822.
 6. *Ann*.
 7. *Lucretia Leland*, b. 21 May 1827.
 8. *Henry Martin*, b. 9 May 1830.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Jan. 1792; d. 20 Jan. 1792.
 - iii. MARY ANN, b. 8 Jan. 1794; d. unm.
 - iv. JAMES, b. 11 Dec. 1797; d. 16 April 1856; he m. but had no children.
158. v. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1800.
 - vi. RACHEL ROBINSON, b. 30 May 1803; m. 12 Nov. 1822, James Robinson, son of Maj. Edward and Rachel (Bird) Robinson. He d. 14 April 1856; she d. 10 Jan. 1876.

Children:

1. *James Edward*, b. 15 Dec. 1823.
2. *Joseph Dearborn*, b. 20 Nov. 1825.
3. *Thomas Howe*, b. 1 June 1828.
4. *Rachel Bird*, b. 2 Oct. 1830.

5. *William Penn*, b. 23 July 1832.
 6. *Mary Ann Howe*, b. 9 Oct. 1833.
 7. *Hiram Bingham*, b. 3 March 1836.
 8. *Anna Bird*, b. 30 April 1838.
 9. *Nathan Tyson*, b. 25 Jan. 1841.
 10. *George Howe*, b. 15 Dec. 1843.
 - vii. *MARTHA*, b. 4 April 1807; m. 12 May 1837, Charles P. Ripley of Barre, Vt., where they lived and died; no children.
 - viii. *ELIZABETH*, b. 4 April 1807 (twin sister of Martha); she d. 16 April 1807.
 - ix. *MARIA ANTOINETTE*, b. 7 April 1816; m. 16 Sept. 1835, Daniel Pierce, son of Daniel and Lydia (Davenport) Pierce, b. in Dorchester, 16 Sept. 1805. She d. 22 Nov. 1848; he d. 10 April 1873.
Children:
1. *George Franklin*, b. 20 Oct. 1836.
79. *JOSEPH*⁶ *HOWE* (*John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, 1 April 1778; married 31 Dec. 1811, *LUCY HUNT*, daughter of Anthony and Martha Fletcher (Pope) Hunt, of Williamsburg, Mass.; she was born in Braintree, Mass., 12 July 1792. He died in Dorchester, 14 Nov. 1857; she died in Boston, 11 May 1880.
Children:
i. *AN INFANT*,⁷ d. young.

159. ii. *THEODORE LYMAN*, b. 9 Oct. 1815.

 - iii. *JOSEPH HENRY*, b. 20 Nov. 1816; d. 13 Sept. 1822, at Boston.
 - iv. *FRANCIS AUGUSTUS*, b. 2 Jan. 1818; d. 18 Jan. 1821, at Boston.
 - v. *ELIZABETH*, b. 18 June 1819; m. 19 Dec. 1844, Lyman Willard of Cambridge, Mass.; she d. in Dorchester, 11 June 1856; he d. 11 May 1860.
Children:
1. *Francis L.*
2. *Henry A.*
3. *George Woodman.*
4. *Ellen Elizabeth.*
5. *Charles A.*
 - vi. *LUCY ANN ROBINSON*, b. 12 July 1822; m. 2 May 1849, George Woodman of Boston, Mass.; she d. 15 July 1898.
 - vii. *JOSEPH FRANCIS*, b. 3 Aug. 1824; d. 14 Sept. 1843; unm.

80. *JAMES*⁶ *HOWE* (*John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1781; married 30 June 1803, *ELIZABETH CLAPP*, daughter of Col. Ebenezer and Mary (Glover) Clapp, born in Dorchester, 10 Sept. 1782. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 27 Aug. 1830, she died 25 Nov. 1868.
Children:
i. *ELIZA ANN*,⁷ b. 20 Dec. 1805; m. 13 Dec. 1832, Edward Pierce, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Clapp) Pierce, b. 3 Sept. 1804; she d. 22 Oct. 1847. They had seven children.

160. ii. *JAMES THEODORE*, b. 4 July 1809.

81. *ABRAHAM*⁶ *HOWE* (*Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1771; married in

1800, RACHEL SHAW, daughter of Abiathar and Susanna (Lambert) Shaw, born 11 Sept. 1781. He was by trade a shoemaker, and went to Warwick, Mass., about 1798, and bought a farm, and lived there until 1808; he then returned to Dorchester, and lived on the old farm with his father until after the death of his father and mother. In 1814 he sold out, and moved to Westmoreland, N. H., where he bought a farm and lived there until his death. He was deacon of the church from 1817, and died 22 Nov. 1860; she died there in 1867.

Children:

161. i. ABRAHAM,⁷ b. in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801.
 162. ii. ABIATHAR, b. in Warwick, 17 July 1803.
 - iii. RACHEL, b. in Warwick, 8 Sept. 1805; m. 13 Sept. 1837, William Hammond, b. in Waltham, Mass., 8 July 1793; she d. in Neponset, Mass., 29 May 1891; he d. there 2 Sept. 1860.
- Children:
1. *William Howe*, b. 8 June 1832.
 2. *Elizabeth Coolidge*, b. 29 Dec. 1835.
 3. *Charles*, b. 4 June 1839; d. 12 July 1839.
 4. *Rachel Maria*, b. 7 July 1847.
- iv. BETSEY BIRD, b. in Warwick, 17 Sept. 1807; m. 29 May 1838, Jonas Wheeler, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 3 Feb. 1805; they lived in Westmoreland, where he d. in 1858; she was living in Neponset, Mass., in 1897.
- Children born in Westmoreland:
1. *Maria Elizabeth*, b. 31 March 1839.
 2. *Leverett*, b. 27 Dec. 1840.
 3. *Marcia Elizabeth*, b. 10 June 1842.
 4. *Colburn*, b. 10 Nov. 1843.
 5. *Luella Boynton*, b. 30 Dec. 1845.
 6. *Susan Howe*, b. 18 March 1848.
 7. *Elva Amelia*, b. 6 Jan. 1850.
- v. SUSANNA SHAW, b. in Dorchester, 10 Aug. 1809; m. 2 June 1834, Jonathan Jones, son of Jonathan Jones, b. in Randolph, Vt., 5 July 1811. They lived in Neponset, Mass., where she d. 9 Jan. 1894.
- Children born in Neponset:
1. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 26 Nov. 1835.
 2. *Royal Edson*, b. 1 April 1838.
 3. *Charles Allen*, b. 26 June 1840.
 4. *George Sidney*, b. 12 July 1846.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. in Dorchester, 4 Jan. 1812; m. 13 May 1838, Elizabeth Henderson, b. in Rochester, N. H., 12 June 1811; d. in San Jose, Calif., 27 June 1884; he m. 2nd. 25 Nov. 1885, Lizzie H. Clark, b. in Rochester, N. H. He d. in Neponset, Mass., 1 May 1886; she was living in Rochester, N. H., in 1897; no children.
163. vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1814.
 - viii. SALLY SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 13 July 1816; m. 22 March 1842, Sidney Smith Grannis, son of Sidney and Betsey (Strobridge) Grannis, b. in Irasburg, Vt., 21 Nov. 1819. They moved to Morrisville, Madison Co., N. Y., where they lived several years, when they moved to Red Wing, Minn., where she d. 30 May 1884; he was living there in 1897.

Children:

1. *Ellen Maria*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Jan. 1843.
 2. *Sidney Howe*, b. in Morrisville, 6 Jan. 1845.
 3. *Sidney*, b. in Morrisville, 25 Nov. 1846.
 4. *Hiram*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Nov. 1851.
 5. *Edward Howe*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Feb. 1853.
 6. *Mary Etta*, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 9 Dec. 1860.
 - ix. ELISHA, b. 3 March 1819; he was a sailor, mate of a whaler; nothing heard of him since 1856.
 164. x. EDWARD SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 26 Aug. 1821.
 165. xi. ALLEN, b. in Westmoreland, 14 Nov. 1824.
 - xii. EUNICE SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 23 Nov. 1829; m. 30 Nov. 1852, George Washington Billings, b. in Quincy, Mass., 8 March 1825, son of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy. They went to Cleveland, Ohio, and later they moved to Grand Rapids, Mich.
- Children born in Cleveland:
1. *Lydia Faxon*, b. 3 Aug. 1857; d. 4 Dec. 1857.
 2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 13 Oct. 1858.
 3. *Ellison*, b. 12 Sept. 1861; d. 4 July 1866.
 4. *Eunice May*, b. 12 May 1864; d. 20 May 1866.
 5. *Georgia Ella*, b. 27 Aug. 1873.

82. JAMES BLAKE⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 31 March 1773; married 22 Nov. 1797, SALLY ADAMS BADLAM, daughter of Gen. Stephen and Mary Badlam, born 31 May 1776, died 4 Jan. 1817; he married second, 12 Oct. 1820, MARY WHITE, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Bell) White, born 22 Oct. 1782, and died by being thrown from a carriage 22 Aug. 1837. He graduated from Harvard College in 1794, taught school in Dorchester, where he had for one of his pupils, Edward Everett. He was afterwards an Episcopalian clergyman, and settled in Claremont, N. H. The History of Claremont, says of him, "Mr. Howe was an old school gentleman; always wore the long stockings, short clothes, and silver knee and shoe buckles of the latter part of the eighteenth and fore part of the nineteenth century. He was tall, erect, of commanding presence, a conspicuous figure in town for many years; highly respected for his ability and faithfulness as a rector, and beloved for his goodness by all who knew him. He died of apoplexy in a railroad car at Albany, N. Y., on the seventeenth of September 1844, when on his way to Indiana to visit one of his sons."

Children:

- i. JAMES BLAKE,⁷ b. in Dorchester, 19 May 1799; d. 12 July 1808.
- ii. STEPHEN BADLAM, b. in Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1800; was a merchant, and d. in Calcutta.
- iii. SARAH ANN, b. in Dorchester, in Dec. 1808; m. 17 Dec. 1835, John Harrison Blake.
- iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 18 Aug. 1811; d. 22 Aug. 1811.
- v. JOHN BADLAM, b. in Boston, 3 March 1813; m. 4 Feb. 1846, Frances M. Glidden, dau. of Gen. Erastus Glidden of Claremont, N. H. He graduated Trinity College (Hartford) in 1832, and went to Indiana, and settled in Lima, Lagrange Co., where he practiced law for many years; he was a

member of the legislature in 1840, and a member of the Indiana Constitutional Convention in 1850. He was the author of a work on Political Economy, and various other books and essays. In an article written by Gen. John C. Co-burn entitled "Sketches of the Old Indiana Supreme Court Bar" the following reference is made to John B. Howe.

"John B. Howe, a tall, stout young man, with broad heavy face, florid complexion and blue eyes, a quiet, silent, dignified gentleman, whose arguments are condensed, pointed, clear and sound. He was a most setentious and pithy writer of briefs, and did all things in the most quiet and unostentatious manner. Such was the nature of his career, an honest, reliable, influential and powerful lawyer." He d. in Lima, 22 Jan. 1882; no children.

- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, 5 Oct. 1816; d. 1 Jan. 1844, in Lima, Ind.
 - vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 31 July 1821; he graduated at the University of Vermont, in 1843, and the same year he went to Lima, Ind., where he studied law. In 1846 he was elected county clerk, and held that office for seven years; he afterwards engaged in banking business, which he continued until a few months before his death, which occurred 29 Nov. 1896.
 - 166. viii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 21 March 1822.
 - ix. LUCRETIA SMITH, b. 25 Sept. 1825; m. 20 Oct. 1845, David Fiske Dwight, son of Darius and Cynthia (Fiske) Dwight, b. 31 July 1814. They lived in Detroit, Mich., and Boston, Mass.
- Children:
- 1. *Mary Isabel*, b. 7 Aug. 1846; d. 17 Sept. 1846.
 - 2. *Theodore William*, b. 15 July 1849; d. 1 March 1857.
 - 3. *Annie Elizabeth*, b. 19 July 1852; d. 15 Aug. 1853.
 - 4. *Marion Lucretia*, b. 13 Jan. 1857.
 - 5. *Percy David*, b. 20 Oct. 1862.
 - 6. *Laura Howe*, b. 19 Oct. 1864.

83. EDWARD⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 July 1783; married 23 Sept. 1809, MARY TINKHAM, daughter of Joseph and Mercy Tinkham of Wiscasset, Me., born 28 June 1787, died 11 Sept. 1810; he married second, 10 June 1815, SURVIAH MARSTON, daughter of David S. and Sarah Marston of Roxbury, Mass., born 16 Nov. 1789, and died in Portland, Me., 19 May 1864. He went to Portland, in 1805, and soon engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. 30 July 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1810.
- ii. SARAH, b. 15 March 1816; d. 16 Jan. 1820.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 Dec. 1817; m. Dr. Bradford, and d. 29 June 1865.
- iv. EDWARD, b. 8 March 1820.
- v. SURVIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1821; m. 20 Sept. 1855, Roger Newton Pierce.
- vi. GEORGE MARSTON, b. 10 Sept. 1823.
- vii. ANN LOUISA, b. 22 July 1825; d. 25 July 1825.
- viii. LUCIUS THAYER, b. 22 Sept. 1826.
- ix. LOUISA, b. 10 June 1829.

- x. ELIZABETH PAYSON, b. 12 Sept. 1833; m. 7 June 1854, Rev. William Brown Lee.
Children:
i. *Edward Trumbull*, b. 5 April 1855.
84. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1777; married 17 Dec. 1799, FRANCES RANDALL, daughter of Joseph and Esther Randall, born in Sharon, Mass., 30 Dec. 1775. They lived in Dorchester, where he was deacon of the Second Church 1828 until his death; he died 11 June 1838, she died there 24 April 1847.
Children born in Dorchester:
i. ELIZA,⁷ b. 4 Jan. 1800; m. 20 Feb. 1823, William Jacobs, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Foster) Jacobs, b. 28 July 1787. He was a cabinet maker and lived in Dorchester, where she d. 30 May 1865; he d. 21 July 1865.
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *William T.*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
2. *Sarah F.*, b. 9 Dec. 1825.
3. *Benjamin*, b. 15 Jan. 1828.
4. *Eliza A.*, b. 4 April 1830.
5. *Caroline H.*, b. 22 Jan. 1833.
6. *Henry*, b. 21 Feb. 1837.
7. *Elisha*, b. 1 May 1842.
167. ii. ENOS, b. 4 Jan. 1803.
iii. ISAAC AMBROSE, b. 20 Nov. 1804; d. in Dorchester, 26 July 1830, unm.
168. iv. HARVEY, b. 22 March 1807.
v. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.
vi. BENJAMIN, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.
85. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1778; married 27 Oct. 1803, EUNICE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice Tucker) Withington of Milton, Mass., born in Winchendon, Mass., 14 April 1781. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1848, she died there 9 July 1843.
Children born in Boston:
i. EUNICE HARRIET,⁷ b. 22 May 1805; d. in Boston, 24 March 1813.
169. ii. SAMUEL ALBERT, b. 1 July 1807.
iii. CAROLINE, b. 1 Sept. 1809; d. in Boston, 22 Jan. 1823.
iv. MARY JANE, b. 10 July 1811; m. 1 July 1837, Henry Hill of Exeter, Me.; d. in Bangor, Me., 5 March 1885.
Children born in Bangor:
1. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 22 May 1841; m. Aaron Babb of Bangor, Me.
2. *John Lewis*, b. 29 Nov. 1843.
3. *Samuel Howe*, b. 10 June 1845.
170. v. JONATHAN, b. 2 Sept. 1813.
vi. EUNICE HARRIET, b. 23 Aug. 1816; d. 11 Jan. 1881, in Lexington, Mass., unm.
vii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 11 Jan. 1819; m. 3 Oct. 1843, James C. Sharp of Dorchester, Mass. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 3 Feb. 1888; he was living in 1897.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Alice Conley*, b. 4 Oct. 1846; d. 10 Aug. 1848.
 2. *Elizabeth Badlam*, b. 28 Aug. 1848.
 3. *Edward*, b. 4 Sept. 1850; m. 26 Oct. 1876, S. Louise Robinson.
 4. *Clement*, b. 17 June 1852; d. 30 June 1852.
 5. *Howard Rosseel*, b. 24 Sept. 1853; m. 6 July 1881, Annie S. Baker.
 6. *Everett Howe*, b. 19 Aug. 1857; m. 12 Dec. 1888, Nellie M. Daniels.
- viii. ANN MARIA, b. 25 Aug. 1821; m. 13 Dec. 1842, Elisha Henry Preston of Dorchester; she d. 4 July 1887.
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *Clarissa Myra*, b. 21 Oct. 1843.
 2. *Ellen Maria*, b. 11 July 1845.
 3. *William Henry*, b. 12 Dec. 1846.
 4. *Anna Maria*, b. 11 April 1849.
 5. *Charles Henry*, b. 23 Oct. 1853.
 6. *Edith Lee*, b. 22 March 1856.
- ix. MARTHA LEE, b. 12 Dec. 1826; m. 17 July 1860, William E. Tolman of Pawtucket, R. I., formerly of Dorchester.
Children born in Pawtucket:
1. *William Howe*, b. 2 June 1861.
 2. *Julia Comstock*, b. 12 July 1862.
 3. *Alice Lee*, b. 14 Feb. 1866.

86. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 June 1788; married 20 Aug. 1812, JANE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice (Tucker) born in Dorchester, 3 May 1790. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Brookline, Mass., 23 March 1869; she died in Chelsea, Mass., 22 Jan. 1855.

Children born in Boston:

- i. HANNAH HARRIET,⁷ b. 10 Sept. 1813; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Raymond Cole. They lived in Boston; she d. in Newton, 1901.
Children born in Boston:
 1. *Martha*.
 2. *Harriet Frances*, b. 13 Sept. 1847.
 - ii. JACOB ALONZO, bapt. 1 Oct. 1815; d. 5 April 1823.
171. iii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. 28 Oct. 1817.
- iv. CAROLINE, b. 3 Oct. 1823; m. 14 June 1843, Henry Davenport, son of Elijah and Susan (Ward) Davenport, b. 18 Nov. 1811; she was living in New York, 1897.
Children born in Roxbury:
 1. *Annie Ward*, b. 9 Feb. 1850.
 2. *Francis Henry*, b. 27 March 1851.
 3. *George Howe*, b. 17 June 1852.
 - v. FRANCES MARIA, b. 13 June 1826; m. 4 Oct. 1848, Anson Hardy, b. in Chatham, Mass., 27 April 1824, son of Isaac and Betsey (Eldredge) Hardy. He d. in Newton, Mass., 18 May 1876; she was living in Chicago, Ill., in 1897.
Children:
 1. *Anson*, b. in Boston, 8 Aug. 1849.
 2. *Francis Alonzo*, b. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 Jan. 1851.
 3. *Helen*, b. in Dorchester, 8 May 1855.
 4. *Walter Badenach*, b. 28 May 1856.

- 5. *Emily Jane*, b. in Boston, 12 Dec. 1860.
- 6. *Carolyn*, b. 25 Aug. 1866.

172. vi. JACOB ALONZO, b. 22 July 1830.

87. JOSIAH⁶ HOWE (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milton, Mass., 19 March 1771; married 19 July 1796, LUCY BARRON SHATTUCK, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Lucy (Barron) Shattuck of Templeton, Mass., born 10 April 1774. They lived in Templeton where he was a practicing physician, and a very prominent man; he served as one of the selectmen for several years, and also was Town Clerk, and a representative to the legislature in 1825 and 1827. He was a member of Mass. Medical Society in 1804, and died in Templeton, 24 Jan. 1843; she died in Watertown, N. Y., 21 May 1857.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. JOSIAH,⁷ b. 23 April 1797; d. 17 June 1808.
 - ii. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK, b. 7 Aug. 1799; d. 17 Sept. 1829, unm., at Templeton.
173. iii. LEMUEL BARRON, b. 25 May 1802.
- iv. LUCY BARRON, b. 28 Aug. 1806; m. 4 Dec. 1827, Dr. John White, son of James and Sally (Miles) White of Westminster, Mass., b. there in 1800. He graduated from the Medical Dept. of Brown University, about 1825, and practiced medicine in Westminster, about twenty-five years, then moved to Watertown, N. Y., in 1852, where he d. 19 Aug. 1868. She moved to Ithaca, N. Y., and d. in Clinton, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Westminster:

- 1. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 Feb. 1829.
 - 2. *Lucy Shattuck*, b. 25 Nov. 1830.
 - 3. *John Lane*, b. 5 Dec. 1832.
 - 4. *Ellen Richards*, b. 14 Feb. 1835.
 - 5. *Josiah Howe*, b. 3 Feb. 1837.
 - 6. *Mary Miles*, b. 18 Dec. 1840.
 - 7. *Charles Hudson*, b. 2 Sept. 1843.
 - 8. *Abby Matilda*, b. 2 March 1847.
- v. REBECCA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Sept. 1809; m. 20 May 1836, Rev. Samuel Wallace Clark, son of John and Rebecca (Wallace) Clark, b. in Hancock, N. H., 15 Dec. 1795, d. in Greenland, N. H., 17 Aug. 1847; she d. in Amherst, N. H., 18 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Greenland, N. H.:

- 1. *John Howe*, b. 16 April 1837. (M.D., U.S.P.)
 - 2. *Lucy Barron*, b. 26 June 1840.
 - 3. *William Wallace*, b. 5 Dec. 1844.
- vi. JOSIAH, b. 27 June 1812; d. in Templeton, 6 Sept. 1858, unm. He was a lawyer in N. Y. City.
 - vii. GEORGE CHEYNE, b. 20 Aug. 1815 (his name was recorded as "George Cheyne Shattuck," but afterwards he dropped the Shattuck); m. 25 Dec. 1837, Mary Ann Buttrick, dau. of John and Sally (Farrar) Buttrick, b. in Pepperell, Mass., 23 July 1820. He d. in San Leandro, Alameda Co., Calif., 29 Dec. 1873. She d. in Calif., 11 Oct. 1898; no children.

88. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1764; married 24 Dec. 1793, HANNAH

HOMER, who died; he married second, 25 Oct. 1801, SALLY RHOADES. They lived in Boston, where he and his father carried on business as turners, under the name of John Howe and Son. The original pillars of the State House were turned by them. He was a member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in 1792, Ensign in 1802. He was Selectman of Boston in 1816, and a member of the Common Council in 1822, under the new City government.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY HOMER,⁷ bapt. 27 April 1794.
By second wife:
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
- iv. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 12 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Feb. 1807.
- v. HARRIET, bapt. 8 Dec. 1805.
- vi. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 14 Feb. 1808.
- vii. HANNAH HOMER, bapt. 26 Nov. 1809.

89. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 8 Jan. 1769; married 17 Nov. 1793, REBECCA HARRIS, who died 1 Feb. 1806; he married second, 7 June 1806, SALLY BEARD, who died 26 Dec. 1852, aged 90 years. They lived in Boston.

Children born in Boston:

- i. REBECCA,⁷ bapt. 14 June 1794.
- ii. NANCY, bapt. 14 June 1794.
- iii. NATHANIEL, bapt. 30 July 1797; m. 23 Oct. 1825, Sarah Mills, d. 13 Aug. 1836, aged 39 yrs.
- iv. HANNAH COOME, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798.
- v. SAMUEL HARRIS, bapt. 29 Sept. 1799.
- vi. ROBERT HARRIS, bapt. 4 Jan. 1801.
- vii. SUSANNA T., d. 13 June 1822, aged 20.
- viii. DAVID, bapt. 3 June 1804.
- ix. JAMES, bapt. 14 July 1805.

90. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized 28 Feb. 1773; married 14 Feb. 1796, SALLY GEDNEY BAXTER, daughter of Paul and Hannah (Gedney) Baxter. They lived in Boston where he died 30 Nov. 1846.

Children born in Boston:

- i. HANNAH BAXTER,⁷ bapt. 27 Nov. 1796.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 22 July 1798; he is probably the Thomas Howe who d. in Boston, 1 May 1829, aged 31 yrs.
- iii. SALLY GEDNEY, bapt. 9 June 1800; m. 27 Sept. 1827, Capt. John Adams. She d. 29 Aug. 1881.
- iv. GEORGE, bapt. 31 Oct. 1802.
- v. M. STODDARD, bapt. 28 Dec. 1806.
- vi. LORANA, bapt. 2 April 1809.
- vii. MARY ANN, bapt. 16 June 1811.
- viii. ADELINÉ, bapt. 26 Sept. 1813.
- ix. ———, bapt. 7 April 1816.

91. ROBERT⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized in Aug. 1777, married 28 Oct. 1800, NANCY FRENCH.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ROBERT,⁷ bapt. 17 May 1801; d. 2 Oct. 1813, aged 13 yrs.
- ii. LOISA, bapt. 10 Feb. 1805.
- iii. MARY ANN, bapt. 24 Feb. 1805.
- iv. WILLIAM HAYWARD, bapt. 4 Oct. 1807.
- v. SYBELLA FRENCH, bapt. 26 March 1809.
- vi. HAMILTON HARRIS, bapt. 16 June 1811.
- vii. NANCY, b. ———; called eldest daughter of Robert, m. 29 Nov. 1830, Benjamin Comey. She d. in Reading, Kans., 1836.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Isabel Harris*.
2. *Hannah Watts*.
- viii. CHARLES, bapt. 31 Jan. 1813; d. 14 Feb. 1851.
- ix. RACHEL WEBB, bapt. 24 July 1815.

92. RICHARD SURCOMB⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1760; married (name of wife not given). He was in the army, and appointed Ensign 25 June 1782, in the 4th Mass., promoted to Lieut. 2nd U. S. Infantry 4 March 1791, assigned to 4th Sub-Legion, 4 Sept. 1792, Capt. 27 Nov. 1792.

Children:

- i. ANNIE L.,⁷ b. in Boston, about 1792; d. 2 Dec. 1820, aged 28.

93. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1763; married 6 March 1791, ALICE SUMNER; she died, and he married second, 27 Feb. 1800, MARY ROSS. (It is quite probable that he was the Thomas How who died in Boston 9 Aug. 1824, aged 61 years.)

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY SURCOMB,⁷ bapt. 18 Dec. 1791; she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1844. (There was a Mary S. Howe who d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1852, aged 59 yrs.)
174. ii. RICHARD SURCOMB, bapt. 10 March 1793.
175. iii. THOMAS, bapt. 2 March 1794.
- iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 22 March 1795.
- v. JAMES RIDGWAY, bapt. 5 June 1796.
- vi. ALICE SUMNER, bapt. 18 March 1798; m. ——— Horner, before 1844.
- vii. FRANCES, b. ———; m. W. H. Thompson of Newburyport, Mass.
- By second wife:
- viii. SARAH ROSS, bapt. 19 Sept. 1802.

94. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), was probably born in Boston, Mass. (date not given); he married 8 Nov. 1795, REBECCA BASS, daughter of Gillam and Rebecca (Wimble) Bass, born in Boston, 27 Sept. 1771. He was a carpenter, and died in Savannah, Ga., in April 1802. She died in Boston, 12 June 1864, aged 92 years, 8 months, 11 days.

Children born in Boston :

- 176. i. JOHN,⁷ b. 6 Feb. 1796.
- ii. REBECCA BASS, b. 15 Dec. 1797; d. 11 Oct. 1883, unm.
- 177. iii. WILLIAM, b. 28 May 1800.

95. JOSEPH NEALS⁶ HOWE (*Edward C.*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 5 April 1772; married 11 Sept. 1794, PATTY GRIDLEY, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Harris) Gridley; she died 26 March 1819, aged 44 years. He married second, 28 July 1825, REBECCA THAYER CALEF. He died in Milton, Mass., 28 Feb. 1847, aged 74 years. His name was originally Joseph Howe, but it was changed to Joseph Neals Howe, by an act of the Legislature, 15 March 1805.

Children :

- 178. i. JOSEPH NEALS,⁷ b. about 1795.
 - ii. EDWARD C., bapt. 26 Nov. 1797; d. in Aug. 1802, aged 5 yrs.
 - iii. MARTHA, bapt. 1 Dec. 1799; d. 3 April 1822.
 - 179. iv. SAMUEL GRIDLEY, b. 10 Nov. 1801.
 - v. EDWARD COMPTON, bapt. 13 Feb. 1803; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker.
 - vi. MARIA SMITH, b. about 1805; m. 14 July 1831, Edwin Babcock; he d. 15 Nov. 1831; she m. 2nd. 12 Oct. 1837, Thomas B. Wales Jr.
- Children :
- i. *Joseph*.
 - 2. *Thomas*.
- vii. ELIZABETH GRIDLEY, b. about 1807; d. 19 May 1861, unm.
 - viii. JEANNETTE MONROE, b. about 1809; m. 9 March 1848, Thomas B. Wales Jr.; no children.
 - ix. CAROLINE A., b. about 1811; d. 12 Dec. 1815, aged 4 y. 9 mo.

96. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Edward C.*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., baptized there 17 April 1774; married (name not given) and died before 22 June 1816.

Children :

- i. EDWARD J.⁷
- ii. LOUISA.

97. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1781; married 22 Sept. 1803, MARY HARVEY.

Children :

- i. MARY ANN,⁷ b. 21 July 1804; d. 2 July 1866, unm.
- ii. CORDELIA, b. 23 June 1806; m. 23 June 1829, George A. Elliot of Boston (?). She d. in Roxbury, Mass.; they had two children (son and daughter).
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 18 Aug. 1808; d. 8 Oct. 1828.
- iv. HARVEY C.
- v. SARAH DAVIS, b. 4 Oct. 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1829.
- vi. CHARLES ELLIOT, b. 2 Dec. 1813; lost at sea, 1838.
- vii. GEORGE GUSTAVUS, b. 26 May 1816; d. 25 May 1869, unm.

98. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Feb. 1784; married 17 Nov. 1808, REBECCA HAYWARD of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jonas Hayward. She died 6 Feb. 1820, and he married second, in 1821, SARAH L. SYMMES, she died 23 March 1837; he married third, 17 May 1849, MRS. ELIZABETH W. (BUTTERFIELD) BUTTERS; she died 27 Nov. 1872, aged 84 years; he died 2 Oct. 1872, in Medford, Mass.

Children born in Medford:

- i. JOSEPH HAYWARD,⁷ b. 13 Feb. 1810; d. 8 June 1841, unm.
- ii. JOHN BARRETT, b. 9 Jan. 1812; d. 21 May 1845, age 33.
180. iii. HUMPHREY BARRETT, b. 17 July 1818.
- iv. ALBERT, b. 30 Jan. 1820; d. 30 Nov. 1842, unm.
181. v. HENRY WAITE, b. 27 Aug. 1823.
182. vi. GEORGE, b. 31 May 1825.

99. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 8 Sept. 1784; married 16 Oct. 1808, HENRIETTA HANS, daughter of Capel and Martha Hans, born in Halifax, 2 Aug. 1790. They lived in Halifax, where he became the successor of his father as King's printer, and was for many years Deputy Post-master General of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. She died 9 April 1840, and he died 18 Jan. 1843.

Children:

- i. MARTHA JANE,⁷ b. about 1812; m. in 1838, H. M. Watson. She d. in Halifax, 9 June 1845.
183. ii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1814.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. 17 Nov. 1816; m. 17 Nov. 1842, F. S. Sieve-wright.
- iv. WILLIAM MINNS, b. 7 Dec. 1818; m. 25 June 1845, Catherine L. White (see Who's Who); d. 5 June 1888, at Summeside, P. E. I.
- v. SARAH MINNS, b. in 1820; m. in Jan. 1848, I. E. Hosterman, d. in Halifax, 18 June 1889.
- vi. HENRIETTA, b. in 1827; m. 1 Jan. 1851, Henry Phipps Otty; she d. 23 June 1893, in St. John, N. B.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Crookshank*, b. 28 Nov. 1851; m. 20 Feb. 1877, Alfred William Savary of Halifax, and Judge of the County Court. In 1898 he was living at Annapolis Royal, N. S., one of the editors of a history of the County of Annapolis, a member of the N. S. Historical Society, and the American Historical Association, the author of the Savary Genealogy. She d. 8 Oct. 1887.
 2. *Henry*, b. 26 March 1853; d. 24 May 1853.
 3. *Hetty Howe*, b. 21 July 1854; d. 20 Sept. 1854.
 - vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 3 May 1830; m. 26 Aug. 1858, C. O. Hosterman, son of Thomas Hosterman. They lived in Halifax, where he d. 7 March 1870; she was living there in 1898.
- Children:
1. *Eliza Caldwell*, b. 29 May 1859.
 2. *John Howe*, b. 1 Nov. 1860.
 3. *Charles Sievewright*, b. 26 April 1862.

4. *Sarah Minns*, b. 14 June 1864.
5. *Harold Edward*, b. 20 March 1866.
6. *Alexander Hattie*, b. 15 Feb. 1869.

100. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Nov. 1790; married 9 Oct. 1813, MRS. ELIZABETH MARY (GETSHENS) FITZGERALD, widow of Edward Best Fitzgerald of London, Eng., and daughter of Capt. Jacob and Elizabeth (Tuffs) Ferguson Getshens, born in Halifax, 27 March 1789. Her first husband was born in London, Aug. 1778, and was drowned in Halifax Harbor. She had two children by her first marriage: Rev. Henry J. Fitzgerald and Capt. Edward B. Fitzgerald. They were brought up with the children by her second marriage. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1820, when they moved to St. Andrews, N. B. He was drowned in St. Margaret's Bay, Halifax Co., in 1826, she died 29 Nov. 1866, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children, first six born at Halifax, N. S., and the last three at St. Andrews, N. B.:

- i. DAVID,⁷ b. 10 May 1814; not liking his Christian name, he called himself "*John C.*" He was a physician and practiced medicine in Niagara Falls, N. Y., and d. there 29 April 1863.
184. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 April 1815.
- iii. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 14 March 1816; d. at Halifax, 23 Nov. 1819.
- iv. ELIZABETH MARY, b. 29 June 1817; m. 12 May 1841, Elias Rendall 2nd., b. at Sheldon, Devonshire, Eng. They lived St. Johns' Newfoundland, where she d. 20 Aug. 1843; he d. there 23 Feb. 1862.

Children:

1. *Ada Augusta*, b. in March 1842.
2. *Elizabeth Mary Fitzgerald*, b. 20 Aug. 1843.
- v. MARY JANE, b. 9 Sept. 1818; m. 7 July 1843, John Russell Stewart, b. P. E. Island. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1856, when they moved to Pecatonica, Ill.

Children born in Halifax, except the last:

1. *Jessie*, b. 19 Dec. 1845.
2. *Fanny Elizabeth*, b. in 1849.
3. *Mary*, d. young.
4. *William*.
5. *Henry*.
6. *Dugald*.
7. *Mary Jane* (called *Stella*), b. in Pecatonica, Ill., in 1857.
- vi. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 3 Nov. 1819; m. Eleanor Heath, dau. of Lieut. Col. Heath. They lived in England, and he d. 30 Nov. 1870, while on a voyage from Calcutta. She d. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 July 1856; no issue.
- vii. AUGUSTA HATCH, b. 12 Dec. 1820; m. ——— Leonard of Sandwich, Mass. She d. 26 May 1895; he was living in Buffalo, N. Y., 1897.

Children:

1. *Alfred Randall*, b. 15 July 1855.

- viii. MARIA LOUISA, b. 3 Feb. 1822; m. 23 April 1843, Alfred Randall, son of William Randall of Limerick, Ire.; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 7 April 1874.

Children:

1. *Augusta Howe*.
2. *William Howe*, b. about 1844.
3. *Ella*.

- ix. HARRIET CLARK, b. 10 May 1824, at Halifax, N. S.; m. in 1851, Henry A. Newton. She d. in New Orleans, La.; no issue.

- IOI. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Dec. 1804; married 2 Feb. 1828, CATHERINE SUSAN MACNAB, daughter of Capt. John and Ellen (Davis) MacNab. (Capt. John MacNab was of the Nova Scotia Fencibles.) At the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham, Mass., in 1871, he delivered the principal address. He died in Halifax 1 June 1873, and his widow died there 5 July 1890.

A sketch of his life is given here, as written by his son Sydenham Howe of Middleton, N. S.

Joseph Howe at the age of 15 entered the office of the "Halifax Gazette" conducted by his father and brother, and served there until 1826. In company with J. D. Spike he published "The Acadian" during 1827. At the end of the year, Mr. Howe purchased "The Nova Scotian" and conducted that paper with marked ability until 1841. In 1835, having published a letter reflecting on the magistracy of Halifax, and their management of public institutions, Mr. Howe was tried for criminal libel. No lawyer being willing to conduct his case, he defended himself in a speech of over six hours. "The Jury retired for ten minutes, when they returned with a verdict of Not Guilty." The breathless silence in which it was heard was broken by shouts of applause from immense crowds in and around the court house. After receiving the congratulations of his friends who were immediately about him, the defendant begged leave to return thanks to the Court for the kindness and consideration which had been extended to him throughout the trial. He trusted he had taken no liberty to which a British subject was not entitled but he felt that the court might, as had been done elsewhere, have broken his argument by interruptions, and tied him up within narrower limits. On leaving the Province building he was borne by the populace to his home, amidst deafening acclamations. The people kept holiday that day and the next.

Musical parties paraded the streets at night. All the sleds in town were turned out in procession, with banners; and all the ranks and classes seemed to join in felicitations on the triumph of the press. The crowds were briefly addressed by Mr. Howe, from his window who besought them to keep the peace, to enjoy the triumph in social intercourse round their own firesides; and to teach their children the names of the *twelve men* who had established the *freedom of the press*.

The magistrates resigned in a body and the city of Halifax was shortly afterwards incorporated.

Up to this time Mr. Howe had been only known as a journalist, and not as a public speaker. A general election coming on in Nov. 1839, he was nominated as a member of the House of Assembly for his native county, and elected by a majority of upwards of a thousand. He immediately took a leading part in the business of the house, advocated changes in the constitution, and by voice and pen urged the abolition of the old "government by family compact" and the establishment of "Responsible Government." After some years of constitutional agitation, Mr. Howe and his friends had the satisfaction of seeing their views prevail and the system of Responsible Government firmly established in Nova Scotia and the neighboring provinces. Mr. Howe was accused of being disloyal and of sympathizing with the rebels in Canada, but defended himself in public letters and speeches from all such charges. He has been aptly named "The Father of Responsible Government" as it is largely to his exertions that the provinces are indebted for this great boon.

In 1838 Mr. Howe drafted a memorial to the British Government, asking for the establishment of steam communication between Great Britain and her possessions in North America, which led to the establishment of the well known "Cunard" line.

In 1835 he had published a series of articles pointing out the advantages to be derived from railway communications between the several parts of the Province, but it was not till 1854 that he secured the necessary legislation. In that year he became Chief Commissioner of Railways, and in 1855 opened to traffic the first section of the railway from Halifax to Windsor.

Mr. Howe took a deep interest in the cause of Education and though unable when in power, to secure an act establishing a free school system, he nobly supported the measure when it was introduced by his political opponents and thereby put this great blessing within the reach of all.

Mr. Howe's aim through life was to advance the interests of his native Province and of the great Empire of which she forms a part. He was intensely loyal to the British Crown, but did not hesitate to assert that colonists were entitled to all the rights and privileges enjoyed by residents of the British Isles, and as early as 1854, in a speech which attracted much attention on both sides of the Atlantic, advocated the "Organization of the Empire" by granting colonists the right to share in the Imperial Councils, and to become eligible to the highest positions in the Army, Navy, Diplomatic and Civil Services. He never failed to impress upon the Imperial authorities the fact that unless the colonists were fairly treated, they would be led to assert their independence, not by becoming annexed to the United States, but by setting up for themselves. Lo-

renzo Sabine, in his "Loyalists of the American Revolution," says of Mr. Howe "His speeches and Public Letters" published in Boston in 1858, contain demands upon the Home Government for the extension of Colonial rights and privileges which have no parallel in the documentary history of the Revolution. In a word this son of a loyalist speaks in bolder tones than any whig of 76 dared to do in his loftiest mood."

Mr. Howe sat in the House of Assembly of Nova Scotia from 1837 to 1854, and 1859 to 1863, a large portion of which time he was the recognized leader of the liberal party and for some years leader of the Government. In 1862 he was appointed British Fishery Commissioner under the Reciprocity Treaty with the United States, and served until the abrogation of the treaty. In 1867 he was elected member of the House of Commons of Canada, but being opposed to the terms of the "Confederation Act" and to the manner in which Nova Scotia was forced into the union, he spent two years in striving for a repeal of the Act, finding this impracticable he negotiated for "Better Terms" and having secured to the Province a large sum of money, he entered the Dominion Government and remained a member of it till May 1873, when he was appointed Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia. This position he did not long fill. His health had been failing for some time and on the 1st of June 1873 he passed suddenly away. His death was universally regretted. "Joe Howe" was known and loved in every hamlet and he was sincerely mourned by thousands. A public funeral was accorded him. A life size portrait hangs in the Legislative Hall of Nova Scotia and his native city is about to erect a statue of her honored son.

As a litterateur Mr. Howe was known in all the provinces as well as in the neighboring republic and the Mother Country. His speech on Reciprocity at the Detroit convention in 1863; at the Burns Centenary in Boston in 1857; Shakespeare Oration in Halifax in 1864, are productions of which none need be ashamed, while his speech at the Family Gathering in 1871 will be of more immediate interest to members of the "Howe" Family.

Mr. Howe was also a poet and some of his pieces attracted attention when the author was only 16. A volume of "Poems and Essays" published after his death contains many of his best productions, and shows the versatility of his genius and his intense love for his native land.

As a statesman and an orator it is doubtful if British America has produced his equal. He swayed audiences at will, moving them to laughter or tears, while his political foresight appears simply marvelous. He had read largely, travelled extensively and lost no opportunity of gaining knowledge. His unfailing good humor gained personal friends even among political opponents.

He never forgot a face, rarely a name, and was accessible

at all times to the humblest citizen. He sought power and influence, not for his own benefit, but for the good of his country, and died poor because he was too honest to consider his own interests.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. 9 May 1829; d. 12 May 1829.
- ii. ELLEN, b. 3 Dec. 1830; m. 22 Oct. 1851, Cathcart Thompson of Cornwallis, N. S.

Children:

1. Cathcart Howe, b. in Cornwallis, 8 Aug. 1852.
2. Mary Ellen, b. in Cornwallis, 17 Jan. 1854; m. Admiral Sir George Knowles.
3. James Renny, b. in Halifax, 9 Oct. 1855.
4. Joseph, b. in Halifax, 8 Jan. 1858.
5. Albert Edward, b. in Halifax, 10 July 1860.
6. Catherine Christian, b. in Halifax, 21 June 1867.
- iii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1832; d. 1 Nov. 1853.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 7 July 1834; d. at Cookstown, Queensland, 24 Aug. 1888, unm.
- v. SOPHIA, b. 13 Aug. 1836; d. in Halifax, 13 Aug. 1837.
- vi. JAMES, b. 24 July 1839; d. in Halifax, 14 Oct. 1839.
- vii. FREDERICK, b. 5 Oct. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in an Ohio regiment, after the war he returned to Canada, and about 1874 or 75 he returned to United States.
185. viii. SYDENHAM, b. 3 March 1843.
- ix. JOHN, b. 16 May 1846; d. in Halifax, 20 June 1856.
186. x. WILLIAM, b. 27 July 1848.

102. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Castine, Me., 5 Aug. 1810; married 31 March 1836, SARAH FRANCES MEAD, daughter of Noah and Margaret (Lawrence) Mead of Castine, born there 14 Jan. 1815. He died 14 Sept. 1892, at Lincolnville, Me., and she died there Nov. 1892. He followed the sea until 1844, was Master of several vessels in the foreign trade, among them the ships "St. James" and "Sea Lion." In 1844 he went into business in Lincolnville, Me. He was a public spirited man and much respected, he was Asst. Assessor of Internal Revenue from 1862 to 1867, and Collector from 1867 to 1872, was Selectman six years, and Chairman of the Board four years.

Children:

187. i. WILLIAM LAWRENCE,⁷ b. in Castine, 3 May 1838.
- ii. DAVID MEAD, b. 27 July 1840; d. 10 Dec. 1864, unm. (Washed overboard from Barque, Anna Walsh bound from Liverpool, Eng., to New York.)
188. iii. GEORGE WITHERLE, b. in Lincolnville, 19 March 1846.
- iv. SARAH MARGARET, b. in Lincolnville, 24 Dec. 1847; m. 19 June 1893, George Bullock, son of Levi and Caroline (Duncan) Bullock, b. in Northport, Me., 4 July 1848, Res. Lincolnville in 1897; no children.
- v. ANNA REBECCA, b. in Lincolnville, 20 April 1849; m. 21 Oct. 1874, Edward Martin Coleman, son of Hugh and Ann Maria (Bussey) Coleman, b. 26 Sept. 1843; she d. 17 June 1878; he m. 2nd. 26 Sept. 1882, Nellie Racliff; no children.

- vi. CAROLINE MEAD, b. in Lincolnville, 30 Aug. 1853; m. 2 June 1888, Edwin Plummer Bowker of Brookline, Mass., son of Watts Henry and Julia Maria Bowker. They lived in Brookline.

Children:

- i. *Margaret*, b. 14 Dec. 1892; d. 21 Sept. 1895.
vi. MARY ALICE, b. in Lincolnville, 9 Feb. 1855, was living in Lincolnville in 1897.

103. JOSHUA⁶ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Abington, Mass., about 1792; married 13 Feb. 1814, NANCY WALES, daughter of Joshua and Nancy Wales, born about 1795. He died in Abington, 9 Dec. 1814, aged 22 years. He was called Capt. at the time of his death. She died 1869.

Children born in Abington:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 19 May 1814; m. 18 Jan. 1848, Dr. Alfred C. Garratt, and settled in Hanover, Mass.; she d. 16 May 1853; he d. 1854.

Children:

1. *Joshua Howe*.
2. *Alfred Hallock*.

104. MOSES⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Sept. 1781; married 10 Nov. 1802, ANN M. H. MUNROW of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

189. i. FRANCIS REED,⁷ b. 14 Aug. 1803.
ii. AN INFANT, d. in Sept. 1804.
iii. STEPHEN BLACKMAN, b. about 1805; lost at sea.
iv. MARY BETHIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1807; m. 5 Dec. 1826, John G. Clogston, b. in Goffstown, N. H., 4 June 1803; d. in Chelmsford, Mass., in Oct. 1867; she d. there in Jan. 1893.

Children born in Dorchester, except the last:

1. *John Francis*, b. 8 Aug. 1832.
2. *William H. S.*, b. 29 April 1834.
3. *Mary Ann Hildreth*, b. 15 May 1836.
4. *Benjamin S. M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.
5. *Bertha Munroe Wilson*, b. 18 June 1841, at Goffstown, N. H.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

105. MOSES⁷ HOWE (*Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., in Feb. 1789; married 8 Feb. 1811, HANNAH MOWER who was born 25 April 1793. They lived in Bridgewater, Vt., until 1820, but later they moved to Woodstock, Vt. The old homestead was said to be on the line between Bridgewater and Woodstock. He is supposed to have died in Vermont in 1855. She died in Manchester, N. H., 5 Jan. 1867.

Children:

190. i. NORMAN,⁸ b. in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812.
 ii. HANNAH Z., b. in Bridgewater, 2 Dec. 1815; m. 7 Sept. 1837, William P. Brooks of Hancock, N. H., and lived at Salmon Falls, N. H.

Children:

1. *George Brooks*.
 2. *Georgiana*.

191. iii. JAMES MUNROE, b. in Bridgewater, 16 Aug. 1817.
 iv. SOPHIA, b. n. Bridgewater, 6 Feb. 1820; d. 12 Oct. 1824.
 v. MOSES, b. in Woodstock, Vt., 16 Oct. 1821; d. 28 Nov. 1844.
 vi. DIANA, b. in Woodstock, 1 March 1824; d. 19 Aug. 1826.
 vii. FRANCIS A., b. in Woodstock, 20 July 1826; d. 29 July 1827.
 viii. PHILANDER D., b. in Woodstock, 1 Aug. 1828; m. 7 Jan. 1854, Rozina Godfrey, who was b. in Strafford, Vt.; no children.
 ix. CLARA S., b. in Woodstock, 21 Sept. 1830; m. 1 May 1847, Alfred H. Flanders of Warner, N. H., and lived in Lawrence, Mass.; where he d. in 1854. She m. 2nd. 19 Jan. 1860, Warren F. Sargent; he d. 12 Jan. 1905; she d. in Lawrence at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Nellie Rollins.

Children:

1. *Emma Flanders*, b. in Lowell, Mass., in Sept. 1850; m. ——— Sherman.
 2. *Clara Flanders*, b. in Lawrence, Mass; d. age 20y. 4m.
 3. *Nellie Sargent*, b. in Lawrence, 19 April 1865; m. 4 Nov. 1891, Sidney Rollins; they live in Lawrence.

106. ISAAC⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 7 Jan. 1788; married 24 Oct. 1819, BETSEY STOWE WILLIAMS, daughter of John and Sally Battelle (Stowe) Williams of Dover, Mass., born 25 Oct. 1801. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died 25 Sept. 1878, she died there 23 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Dover:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 17 Jan. 1821; m. 17 May 1849, Albert Leland Smith, son of Draper and Anna Smith, b. 30 April 1820; d. 10 May 1876. They lived in Dover in 1897.

Children born in Dover:

1. *Draper*, b. 6 Oct. 1851; m. in July 1876, Henrietta Woodward.
 2. *Frank*, b. 11 June 1854; m. 17 Oct. 1888, Jennie G. Allen.

3. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1860; m. in June 1887, Sarah R. Parmenter.
- ii. LOUISA BATTELLE, b. 9 March 1823; m. 2 June 1844, Joseph Allen Smith, b. 24 April 1813; d. 21 July 1886; she lived in Dover in 1897.
Children born in Dover:
- i. *Annie Leland*, b. 14 Aug. 1847.
- iii. JOHN WILLIAMS, b. 19 Dec. 1825; d. 20 Dec. 1825.
- iv. MARY WILLIAMS, b. 10 May 1828; m. 10 June 1849, Abner Lewis Smith, son of Ebenezer and Rebecca Smith, b. 23 Jan. 1823; d. 15 Aug. 1876. They lived in Dover, Mass.
Children:
- i. *Charles Hunt*, b. 5 April 1850; m. 14 Nov. 1876, Mary H. Humphrey.
2. *Allen Francis*, b. 27 Sept. 1862; m. 15 May 1888, Idella D. Norton.
3. *George Melancthan*, b. 4 Nov. 1869; d. 22 Sept. 1890.
- v. JOHN WILLIAMS, b. 18 Sept. 1830; m. Mary Elizabeth Bacon, b. Nov. 30, 1831, daughter of Silas and Polly (Colburn) Bacon of Newton, Mass.; she d. 1 May 1904. They lived in Newton.
- vi. MARTHA ANN, b. 9 May 1834; lived in Dover.
- vii. GEORGE LUTHER, b. 6 Oct. 1837; lived in Dover.
- viii. ISAAC HENRY, b. 27 Aug. 1844; m. 25 Dec. 1868, Abbie Maria Proctor, daughter of George and Susan Proctor of Chelmsford, Mass., b. in Sterling, Mass., 8 July 1844; he d. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 Jan. 1871; she m. 2nd. 1 Jan. 1880, Pliny Merrick Harwood, and lived in Littleton, Mass.; no children.
107. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 4 Oct. 1807; married 28 Sept. 1828, LOUISA CUTTING, daughter of Nathan and Louisa Cutting of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Holliston, Mass., where he died 11 June 1873, she died there 29 Dec. 1891.
Children:
- i. NANCY ELIZA,⁸ b. 27 April 1829; d. 29 Nov. 1844.
- ii. LUTHER, b. 3 Aug. 1836; lived in Holliston, Mass.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. 13 Sept. 1839; d. 1842.
- iv. ALONZO, b. 14 Feb. 1841; m. 23 Nov. 1868, Mary Abbie Holbrook; no children.
108. FRANCIS DANA⁷ HOWE (*Adam*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 May 1808; married SOPHIA B. EMERSON, daughter of Edward Emerson of Malden, Mass. They lived in that part of Malden, now Melrose.
Children born in Melrose:
- i. FRANCIS EDWARD.⁸
- ii. CHARLES A.
- iii. MINERVA, b. ———; m. Curtis Gordon, and lived in Melrose, Mass.

109. SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE⁷ HOWE (*Adam*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 Jan. 1809; married ELIZA ANN CLARINBOLD of Melrose. They lived in Melrose a few years, then moved to Stoneham where his wife died in March 1870.

Children:

- i. ELIZA ANN,⁸ b. about 1835; m. Harvey W. Brown of Wakefield.
- ii. JOSEPH WARREN, b. about 1842; m. and lived in Stoneham.

110. WILLIAM CLEMENT⁷ HOWE (*Adam*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Wakefield, Mass., in Oct. 1811; married MRS. ZILLA COLLINS; he married second, JERUSHA SMITH of Provincetown, Mass.; he married third, BETSEY BAKER. He was a shoemaker and a sailor, and lived in Boston, Mass., where he died about 1860.

Children:

- i. ZILLA,⁸ lived in Provincetown.
By second wife:
- ii. ASENATH MORRIS, m. ——— Hopkins.
- iii. JANE, m. and lived in Boston.
By third wife:
- iv. A DAUGHTER.

111. JOSEPH WARREN⁷ HOWE (*Adam*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Stoneham, Mass., 24 May 1818; married SARAH OLIVER, daughter of Ezekiel and Sarah (Green) Oliver, born in South Reading, Mass., 23 Oct. 1818. They lived in Melrose, Wakefield and Stoneham, Mass. He was a shoemaker.

Children born in Wakefield:

- i. FRANCES WARREN,⁸ b. 2 March 1841; d. in 1864, unm.
- ii. LUCY ELLEN, b. 30 June 1842; m. George A. Northey.

Children:

- i. Cora Belle, b. in Oct. 1868.
- iii. SARAH, d. young.
- iv. WILLIAM CLEMENT MORTIMER, m. Harriet ———. He was in 4th Mass. Cavalry, lived in Boston; no children.
- v. MARIA JOSEPHINE, b. ———; m. William H. Martin of Melrose.

Children:

- i. Sarah Josephine, b. in Oct. 1869.
- vi. SARAH ALBERTINE, b. ———; m. Frank Duby, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
- vii. FREDERICK, d. young.
- viii. WALTER, d. young.
- ix. CORA BELLE, d. young.
- x. MARY, d. young.

112. ADOLPHUS⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leominster, Mass., 8 Sept. 1812; married 7 Dec. 1833, LUCRETIA G. FAIRBANKS, born in Leicester, Mass., 13 March 1816. They lived in Sterling, Grafton and

Westboro, Mass. He died in Westboro, 2 Sept. 1868, she died there 24 Jan. 1891.

Children:

- i. JOHN ADAMS,⁸ b. in Westboro, 14 Nov. 1836; d. in Grafton, 23 June 1837.
- ii. JOHN RODOLPHUS HAMILTON, b. in Sterling, Mass., 6 Aug. 1838; he served in the Civil War, in the 36th N. Y. Vols., and 12th N. Y. Cavalry.
- iii. SARAH MALINDA, b. in Grafton, Mass., 2 Sept. 1840; m. 17 July 1862, Augustus Smith Sibley, b. in Oxford, Mass., 4 Jan. 1836. He served in the Civil war, in the 15th Mass. Vols. and d. in Grafton, Mass., 20 Feb. 1871; she m. 2nd. 28 May 1872, James Monroe Sibley.
Children:
 1. *Elmer Ellsworth*, b. in Berlin, Mass., 13 Jan. 1868.
 2. *Nellie Adelle*, b. in Grafton, Mass., 17 April 1873.
192. iv. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. in Grafton, 13 March 1842.
193. v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. in Grafton, 11 Aug. 1846.
194. vi. GEORGE LEONARD, b. in Grafton, 9 Sept. 1848.
- vii. HANNAH JANE, b. in Upton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1851; m. in May 1870, Louis P. Louff; she d. in Upton, 24 Nov. 1883.
- viii. ISAAC DANIEL, b. in Grafton, Mass., 4 Nov. 1854; d. 5 Dec. 1854.
- ix. IDA FRANCES, b. in Grafton, 1 Oct. 1856.
- x. ADA FLORENCE, b. in Grafton, 29 Nov. 1858; m. in May 1876, Joseph Duprez of Grafton; he served in the army in the Civil war, d. in Grafton, in March 1890.

113. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leominster, Mass., 27 July 1816; married 5 June 1842, CAROLIN MARIA LAGGETT, born in Hereford, Eng. He died in Framingham, Mass., 22 Nov. 1890, she died there in 1898.

Children:

- i. ISAAC NEWTON,⁸ b. in Hartford, Ct., 6 Feb. 1844; m. 7 Aug. 1880, Abbie Jane Gay, b. 18 Sept. 1855 at Framingham, Mass. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in Co. K. 8th Kans. Vols. They lived in Framingham, Mass.
114. EMORY⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leominster, Mass., 22 Jan. 1821; married 28 Aug. 1845, MARY B. CURLEY, born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1831. They lived in Boston and Charlestown, Mass. He died in Boston, 4 March 1887.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁸ b. in Boston, 12 Feb. 1848; d. 4 June 1848.
 195. ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Boston, 9 Dec. 1849.
 - iii. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. in Boston, 5 Sept. 1852; d. 2 Oct. 1859.
 - iv. MARY HENRIETTA, b. in Charlestown, 2 Feb. 1856.
115. HENRY GOSS⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leominster, Mass., 16 April 1823; married 19 July 1849, MARY A. WALKER, daughter of Rev.

Lawson and Mary Walker, born in Charleston, Vt. She died in Leominster, Mass., in Aug. 1854; he married second, 3 Oct. 1855, MARY ANN FOSTER, daughter of George and Mary Foster of Lunenburg, Mass. They lived in Leominster and Lunenburg, Mass. He died in Leominster.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN FLORENCE,^a b. 20 May 1850, in Leominster; m. 16 Aug. 1866, Edward William Delavan Elleck, son of William and Mary (Ames) Elleck of Leominster; she m. 2nd. 13 Sept. 1879, Albert Wheelock Allen, son of Harvey and Hannah Allen, d. in Townshend, Vt., 8 July 1843. They lived in Leominster.

Children:

1. *Mary Walker*, b. in Leominster, 4 Oct. 1867.
2. *Alice Maude*, b. 22 July 1870.
3. *Grace Maria*, b. 15 Sept. 1873.
4. *Ethan*, b. 18 March 1882.
- ii. HARRIET E., b. 27 April 1856; d. 15 Sept. 1856.
- iii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Lunenburg, 10 Sept. 1857; m. 22 Feb. 1890, Katie A. Hughes; they lived in Lunenburg.
- iv. HATTIE ALLEN, b. in Lunenburg, 31 Aug. 1858; d. 9 June 1859.
- v. ADELINE, b. in Lunenburg, 6 April 1860.
- vi. JENNIE M., b. 22 Nov. 1861; d. 10 Feb. 1892, unm.

116. EBENEZER WILSON⁷ HOWE (*Jasper*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 18 Aug. 1817; married 30 May 1843, SARAH ANN BLANCHARD of Harvard, Mass., born 15 Nov. 1822. He died in Worcester, Mass., 9 Sept. 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES HENRY,^a b. in Lancaster, Mass., 4 May 1845; served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in a Confederate prison, 27 Aug. 1864.
- ii. HERBERT FRANKLIN, b. 30 Oct. 1850; d. 19 July 1852.
- iii. CALVIN WILLARD, b. 8 June 1853; d. 14 Nov. 1854.
196. iv. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855.
197. v. WALTER MURRAY, b. in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858.

117. HORATIO BARDWELL⁷ HOWE (*Jasper*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*, *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married 5 Jan. 1847, MARTHA HOWE, daughter of Moses and Eunice (Dadmun) Howe of Bolton, Mass., born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 July 1823. They lived in Clinton, Mass., where he died 8 Oct. 1892, she died there 2 July 1896.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE NELSON,^a b. 26 Nov. 1853; d. 28 April 1856.

118. JESSE⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bridgton, Me., 16 Feb. 1786; married 23 March 1809, LYDIA DUNHAM, born Aug. 16, 1784, daughter of Asa Dunham, a Revolutionary Soldier. They lived in

Sumner, Me., she died 20 Dec. 1841. He married second, 1 Jan. 1843, BETSEY SHURLIEF. He died 2 March 1870.
Children:

198. i. HENRY,⁸ b. 17 Jan. 1810.
199. ii. JACOB FOSTER, b. 30 Nov. 1811.
200. iii. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1814.
201. iv. JESSE, b. 11 April 1816.
- v. ELI, b. 8 April 1818; m. Mrs. Paulina Howe, widow of his brother Benjamin.
202. vi. CYRUS HAMLIN, b. 24 Sept. 1820.
- vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 25 Sept. 1822; m. Paulina Baker; they lived in Lincoln, Me., where he d. 19 June 1851.
203. viii. EDWIN WALLACE, b. 5 Feb. 1825.
204. ix. WILLIAM RUTHVEN, b. 15 April 1827.

119. JEREMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Jacob,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹), born in Bridgton, Me., 14 May 1794; married SYLVIA BENSON, daughter of Jephtha and Silence (Churchill) Benson. Her father was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived in Sumner and Paris, Me. He died in Paris, in Feb. 1889.*

Children:

205. i. CHARLES,⁸ b. 14 Aug. 1816.
- ii. POLLY, b. 15 Jan. 1818; m. her cousin, Jacob Foster Howe, and lived in Sumner, Me.; she d. 6 Jan. 1899.
- iii. ADALINE H., b. 10 Jan. 1822; m. 31 March 1851, Abel Stetson. He d. 29 Oct. 1891; she d. 20 Jan. 1905.
Children:
 1. *Cornelia Buxton*, b. 27 Sept. 1852; m. John Franklin Moody.
 2. *Carlton Beecher*, b. 28 Feb. 1855; m. Molly Bigelow.
 3. *Rollin Neak*, b. 15 Sept. 1866; m. 21 Dec. 1890, Addie B. Heald; he m. 2nd. 4 Nov. 1904, Elva L. Heald.
206. iv. HIRAM, b. 9 Oct. 1826.
- v. ANGERONE, b. 3 Dec. 1834; m. Dr. George W. Turner; she m. 2nd. Samuel C. Irish.
Children:
 1. *Lucia Angerone*, b. 15 April 1857; m. C. B. Bailey; she d. 1904.

120. JACOB⁷ HOWE (*David M.,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 March 1787; married EUNICE LAKE, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Blake) Lake of Chichester, N. H., she died 13 June 1816; he married second, in May 1817, MARTHA (LAKE) MAXWELL, widow of Benjamin Maxwell, and daughter of Robert and Hannah (Blake) Lake of Chichester. They lived in Epsom, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Sept. 1859, she died there (date not given).*

Children born in Epsom:

- i. HANNAH,⁸ b. 4 Feb. 1808; m. James Wiggin, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Haynes) Wiggin, b. in Epsom, in Jan. 1806; d. 27 Feb. 1862; they lived in Epsom, N. H. She d. in Lowell, Mass., in June 1885.

Children:

1. *Eunice*, b. ———; d. young.
 2. *James*, b. ———; d. unm.
 3. *Jacob*, b. ———; d. unm.
 4. *Elizabeth*, b. ———; d. young.
 5. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Leonard Evans of Newburyport, and lived in Lowell, Mass.
 6. *Eliphalet*, b. ———; m. Abigail Satley of Chichester, N. H., and lived in Chichester.
 7. *Nathaniel*, b. ———; m. Mary Hill of Chichester.
- ii. SARAH KNOWLES, b. 29 Dec. 1810; m. 20 Sept. 1834, Jonathan Kendall, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 5 July 1810. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where he was a merchant, and where he d. 14 Feb. 1884; she d. there 18 Aug. 1874.
- Children born in Lowell:
1. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1835; d. young.
 2. *Charles Amos*, b. 24 April 1837; d. young.
 3. *George Marcellus*, b. 9 May 1839.
 4. *Jonathan*, b. 19 July 1842; he was a merchant in Chichester, N. H.
 5. *Sarah Maria*, b. 31 Aug. 1845; m. 27 May 1875, Rev. George M. Howe (see John Howe Family).
207. iii. DAVID, b. about 1812.
208. iv. JOSEPH S., b. 20 June 1814.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1815; d. young.
209. vi. GEORGE W., b. about 1817.
- vii. EUNICE LAKE, b. 15 July 1819; m. Hazen Kimball Leavitt, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Lake) Leavitt, b. in Chichester, N. H., 23 Dec. 1816. They lived in Chichester, where he was a farmer, and where she d. 27 Dec. 1885.
- Children born in Chichester:
1. *Jonathan Howe*, b. 2 Jan. 1842.
 2. *Edward Pickering*, b. 11 July 1844.
 3. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 20 May 1846.
 4. *Zachary Taylor*, b. 20 July 1848; d. young.
 5. *Herbert Trull*, b. 23 Sept. 1850.
 6. *Julius Fremont*, b. 10 Aug. 1854.
 7. *Rebecca*, b. 12 Nov. 1858; d. young.
210. viii. BENJAMIN M., b. about 1821.
- ix. JOSIAH DRAKE, b. 31 Jan. 1823; d. in Epsom, 6 May 1885, unm.
- x. CROSBY, b. about 1825; d. in Epsom, aged about 2 years.
- xi. ANDREW JACKSON, b. about 1827; d. in Epsom, unm.
211. xii. JOHN ROWELL, b. 8 Aug. 1829.
- xiii. JULIA ANN, b. about 1831; m. 1 June 1851, Herbert T. Sanborn, son of Dudley and Dorothy (Sanborn) Sanborn, b. in Chichester, N. H., where they lived, and where she d. in 1851; no children.
- xiv. JACOB, b. about 1833; d. in Epsom, in 1854, unm.
- xv. MARTHA, b. about 1836; m. Andrew P. Card, son of Daniel Card of Dover, N. H., where they afterward lived.
121. THOMPSON⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1806; married ALMIRA ———, born about 1808, and died in Greenwood, prior to 1880. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Greenwood:

- i. JEREMIAH N.,^a b. about 1839; was living in Greenwood, in 1880, unm.

122. IRA⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1808; married DEBORAH ———, born about 1806. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer, and where he died prior to 1880.

Children born in Greenwood:

- i. MARGARET,^a b. about 1836.
212. ii. IRA ROBERT, b. about 1841.
iii. GEORGE G., b. about 1843.

123. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 17 Oct. 1787; married 15 Sept. 1814, REBECCA GIBSON of Rowley, where he died 1 Sept. 1845, aged 58 years.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. SUSAN,^a b. 18 Nov. 1814; m. 3 April 1834, Daniel J. Hale.
Children:
1. *Thomas Howe*, d. unm.
ii. LUCY JANE, b. 30 May 1817; m. 8 June 1843, William Littlefield; he d. in the army.
Children:
1. *Susan*, m. Samuel Wakeham and lived in Topsfield.
2. *Henry*, d. young.
3. *Charles Thomas*, lived in Ipswich, Mass.
4. *Frank*, lived in Rowley.
5. *Oscar*, residence unknown.
6. *Nella*.

124. REUBEN⁷ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Oct. 1792; married 18 April 1815, ELIZABETH DICKINSON, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Saunders) Dickinson, born 24 Oct. 1790. They lived in Rowley where she died 8 Nov. 1834. He died 1852.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. ELIZABETH SAUNDERS,^a b. 19 Jan. 1816; m. David Saunders, son of David and Priscilla (Nelson) Saunders, b. in Rowley, 9 July 1812. They lived in Rowley where he was a wheelwright and a farmer.
Children:
1. *Susan Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1836.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 31 May 1838; m. Thomas W. Hicken, a native of Prince Edward Island.
3. *David Henry*, b. 29 Nov. 1829; m. Anna F. Fort, and lived in Baltimore, Md., where he was a music teacher.
4. *Lucy Jane*, b. 28 March 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1842.
5. *Albert Arndille*, b. 29 Oct. 1843; d. 1 June 1844.
6. *George Dallas*, b. 19 April 1845; d. 20 April 1845.
7. *Marcia Ann*, b. 15 June 1847; m. Nelson Harriman Colson, and lived in Beverly, Mass.

8. *Sarah Jane*, b. 29 April 1849; d. in Oct. 1849.
 9. *Ina Jane*, b. 23 Oct. 1854.
213. ii. AMOS WOOD, b. 16 Jan. 1819.
 214. iii. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS, b. 7 May 1821.
 iv. EBEN IRA, b. 20 Aug. 1824; d. 22 Aug. 1849, unm.
125. MOSES WOOD⁷ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 26 Aug. 1795; married 27 Dec. 1831, MARY CHENEY. They lived in Rowley.
 Children:
 i. CHARLES EDWIN,⁸ b. 18 Oct. 1832; d. 13 Dec. 1853.
 ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole, 16 Nov. 1859.
126. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁷ HOWE (*George*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 5 July 1812; married OLIVE JEWETT, daughter of Moses and Abigail (Todd) Jewett, born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 Oct. 1814. They lived in Ipswich where he was a farmer but later became a manufacturer of heels.
 Children born in Ipswich:
 i. BENJAMIN JEWETT,⁸ b. 6 Feb. 1837; m. Caroline Augusta Averill, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia (Potter) Averill of Ipswich. He was a foreman in the Shoe Dept. in the Prison at Sing Sing, N. Y.
 ii. SARAH MARIA, b. 8 Sept. 1839.
 215. iii. GEORGE AARON, b. 29 Aug. 1843.
 iv. OLIVE ABBY, b. 1 Dec. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1871, Edwin Adams, son of Thomas Adams of Newbury, Mass., and lived in Rowley, Mass.
 v. VANDELIA, b. 7 Jan. 1853; m. Ira Oscar Davis of Farmington, N. H.
127. WILLIAM FREDERICK⁷ HOWE (*George*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 10 Aug. 1814; married 30 Nov. 1842, SUSANNA ELIZA POTTER. They lived in Ipswich, Mass., where he was a farmer.
 Children:
 i. ELIZA.
 ii. GEORGE.
 iii. A SON.
128. ABIJAH⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., 7 Feb. 1779; married MARGARET ———. She was born about 1779. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.
 Children:
 216. i. SPOONER,⁸ b. in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801.
 217. ii. ABIJAH, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1804.
 218. iii. ASA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814.
 219. iv. ALVA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818.
 And five daughters (names not given).

129. BENJAMIN⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1770; married HANNAH JOHNSON. They lived in Townshend, where he died about 1858.

Children:

- i. HITT^y,⁸ b. about 1794; m. Elam Cobleigh.
Children:
 1. *Clarinda*.
 2. *Ruffin*.
220. ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1796.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1798; m. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., and d. about 1834.
221. iv. CLARK, b. about 1800.
222. v. HORACE, b. about 1802.
223. vi. ROSWELL, b. about 1807.
- vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Zebulon Jeffts.
Children:
 1. *Frederic*.
 2. *Lydia*.
 3. *Charles*.
 4. *Ellen*.
224. viii. ALONZO, b. about 1812.
- ix. MITTY, b. about 1816; m. Riley Howe (her cousin).

130. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt. (date not given), married POLLY HARRINGTON (ancestry not given.) They lived in Townshend.

Children:

225. i. RICE,⁸ b. about 1803.
226. ii. CHENEY, b. about 1811.
- iii. MARY, b. ———; d. young.

131. ROGERS⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1776; married LYDIA FURNES of Greenwich, Mass., born about 1780. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he died 5 April 1836, aged 60 years, she died there 4 April 1867.

Children:

227. i. LUCIUS,⁸ b. about 1802.
228. ii. JOSEPH G., b. about 1808.
- iii. GILMAN, b. about 1810.
- iv. CHESELTON ELLIS, b. about 1812; d. young.
- v. PERCILLA, b. about 1814; d. 6 Jan. 1866.
229. vi. CHESELTON ROMANZO, b. about 1823.

132. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1781; married PERSIS ADAMS. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she died, and he married second, LUCY ADAMS. She was born about 1794, and died 15 Aug. 1847, aged 53 years. He died 2 March, aged 67 years.

Children:

230. i. JUNIA,⁸ b. 11 Oct. 1805.

- ii. WILLIAM, b. 12 Sept. 1806; m. Amanda Roberson; she d. 1 April 1858, aged 44 yrs. 9 ms. 19 ds.; no children.
- iii. RANSOM, b. 6 Nov. 1808.
- iv. ORVILLA, b. 7 Dec. 1810.
- v. SEMANTHA, b. 23 Nov. 1812.
- vi. LUSSETTA, b. 1 Feb. 1815.

By second wife:

- vii. MARY REED, b. 29 March 1818.
 - viii. DAVID, b. 2 July 1820; d. 4 March 1872.
231. ix. SENECA A., b. 18 Aug. 1822.
- x. BETSEY, b. 12 Sept. 1825.
 - xi. EMILY, b. 17 March 1827.
 - xii. MASON, b. 21 Nov. 1828; d. 24 Oct. 1899.
 - xiii. AURELIUS C., b. 6 July 1831; d. 19 March 1892.
 - xiv. CALISTA MARIA, b. 28 Feb. 1833.
232. xv. OSMORE O., b. 28 April 1835.
133. GARDNER⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1783; married MITTY ADAMS, who was born in Mass., about 1784. They lived in Townshend, where he died prior to 1870. She survived him several years.
- Children:
233. 1. RILEY,⁸ b. about 1808.
134. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 5 Dec. 1776; married 16 June 1804, SALLY BLUNT, daughter of John and Sarah (Eames) Blunt, born 1 Jan. 1782. They lived in Foxboro, Mass., where he died 8 July 1863, she died there 27 Sept. 1870.
- Children:
234. i. DANIEL,⁸ b. 12 Oct. 1807.
- ii. SARAH ANN, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1808; d. 27 May 1872.
 - iii. CAROLINE GOLDSBURY, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 Feb. 1811; d. young.
235. iv. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 May 1813.
- v. URANIA, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 2 June 1815; m. 4 Dec. 1835, Ellis Austin Willard; d. 22 Sept. 1862.
 - vi. ABRAHAM, b. in Peterboro, N. H., 25 July 1818; went west at an early date.
 - vii. MARTHA WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 9 May 1821; m. Carrie Allen, and had two children.
 - viii. MARSHALL WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 7 May 1823; m. Carrie Allen and had two children.
135. ISAAC⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 2 July 1781; married 15 Oct. 1809, ESTHER TOWNE, daughter of Israel and Hannah (Abbott) Towne, born in Stoddard, N. H., 24 June 1788. He was a blacksmith, and first settled in Milford, where he lived four years, and then moved to Stoddard, where he died 26 Feb. 1858, she died in Sullivan, N. H., 23 Aug. 1871.

Children:

236. i. ISAAC PORTER,⁸ b. in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810.
 ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, N. H., 23 Feb. 1813; d. unm.
 iii. HANNAH ABBOTT, b. in Stoddard, 27 Dec. 1814; m. 30 March 1849, Asa Leland of Sullivan, N. H.; he d. there 9 April 1867; she afterwards moved to Framingham, Mass., where she d. 8 March 1892.
237. iv. AARON TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, 7 Feb. 1819.
 v. RHODA EVANS, b. in Stoddard, 9 Sept. 1821; m. in 1850, George Sherburn Willey of Maine. They lived a few years in Worcester, Mass., and later they lived in Stoddard, N. H. He served in the Civil war, in the 23d Regt. Mass. Vols. and was killed at Arlington Heights, Va. She d. in Sullivan, N. H., 21 June 1879.

Children:

- i. Aaron George, b. in Worcester, Mass., 1 Oct. 1852; m. 20 March 1879, Lydia Mary J. Dutton.

136. BENAIAH⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., in Jan. 1790; married 5. Dec. 1815, MARTHA JONES of Hillsboro, N. H., she was born about 1797, died in Milford, N. H., 14 April 1858. He died there 25 Jan. 1857.

Children born in Milford:

- i. HARRIET M.,⁸ b. 2 July 1817; m. 3 Sept. 1837, Richard M. Dolliver, and settled in Levant, Me.; she d. in Kenduskeag, Me., 25 Oct. 1892.
238. ii. MARY ANN, b. 18 Sept. 1818; d. 12 June 1832.
 iii. STEPHEN H., b. 10 Oct. 1821.
 iv. CHARLES C., b. 7 Feb. 1825; d. 12 Feb. 1826.
 v. LUCY M., b. 9 Nov. 1826; d. 8 Feb. 1866, unm.
 vi. FREDERICK B., b. 7 Oct. 1828; m. 4 June 1857, Eliza A. Francis, daughter of Thomas W. and Sarah (Watts) Francis of St. Louis, Mo. They lived in Los Angeles, Calif.
 vii. JOHN G., b. 8 Jan. 1831; d. 30 Jan. 1831.
 viii. GEORGE W., b. 18 Feb. 1832; went West.
 ix. WILLIAM H., b. 13 Dec. 1833; lived in Poultney, Vt., and d. 2 Dec. 1900.
 x. MARY JANE, b. 30 April 1836; m. 15 June 1856, Jonathan Morgan Burdick, and lived in Milford.

137. MOSES⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., in 1793; married 30 Sept. 1817, HULDAH S. GOODWIN, daughter of David and Huldah (Morse) Goodwin, born in Milford, 6 Dec. 1796. He was a cooper, and lived in Milford, where she died 3 June 1820, he died there 24 April 1852.

Children:

- i. MOSES LORENZO,⁸ b. 26 July 1819; d. 17 Jan. 1820.

138. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Amherst, N. H., 24 Oct. 1784; married 22

Oct. 1815, MARTHA CRAIGE, who died 9 Dec. 1830, aged 38 years; he married second, in 1832, ELIZA GOULD, daughter of Stephen Gould, she died 16 Aug. 1847, and he married third, 6 March 1849, NANCY WITT. A few years before his death he moved to Jaffrey, N. H., where he died 25 March 1863.

Children born in Peterboro, N. H.:

- i. ELEANOR,^a b. 26 June 1816; m. Nathan Leathers, and d. 9 Dec. 1861.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. 3 Oct. 1817; d. 17 Dec. 1852.
- iii. JAMES, b. 23 July 1819; m. 21 Jan. 1846, Mary Ann Whiting; d. 16 Oct. 1821.
- iv. J. SAMUEL, b. 20 July 1821; moved to Calif.; he d. about 1899.
- v. MONTGOMERY, b. 28 Sept. 1823; m. Elizabeth A. Schenck; went to Calif. and settled in Oakland.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 28 Nov. 1825; m. Joseph Boardman, and moved to Calif.; she d. in Oakland about 1893.
- vii. SARAH JANE, b. 25 Feb. 1828; m. Albion P. Dresser; m. 2nd. John Sanderson of Springfield, Mass.

By second wife:

239. viii. ELBRIDGE, b. 6 Sept. 1833.
- ix. ELIZABETH MINERVA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Jackson Clement.

Children:

i. *Freddie A.*

- x. ALFRED, b. 13 April 1837; m. Georgiana Thomas. They lived in Dracut, Mass.; she was living in Lowell, Mass., in 1922. They had two children.

240. xi. ALLISON G., b. 16 April 1839.
- xii. FRANCIS, b. 14 Aug. 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
- xiii. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept. 1843. He served in the Civil war, and was killed at Fair Oaks, Va., in 1863.

By third wife:

- xiv. LOUIS, b. 7 June 1850; settled in Sheboygan, Wis.
- xv. ELTON, b. 19 April 1854; d. 1875.

139. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 June 1791; married 1 May 1823, RACHEL TWISS, she died 22 Jan. 1852, he died 18 Sept. 1872.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL R.,^a b. 31 July 1824.
241. ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Feb. 1828.

140. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 2 April 1795; married 11 Dec. 1823, BETSEY M. POWERS, daughter of Whitcomb and Miriam (Bond) Powers. They lived in Peterboro, several years, then moved to Lowell, Mass., where he died 1 April 1866.

Children:

- i. MARY A.,^a b. 10 Oct. 1824; m. 7 March 1846, George W. Haines of Lowell, Mass.
- ii. CHARLES G., b. 10 April 1826; d. 11 Sept. 1828.
- iii. LYDIA E., b. 27 May 1828; m. 13 Jan. 1862, Josephus Emery of Nashua, N. H.

- iv. CHARLOTTE A., b. 4 July 1830; m. 14 April 1849, Ira Bickford of Lowell, Mass.
- v. AMANDA J., b. 20 March 1832; m. 10 March 1855, Samuel Easter of Lowell, Mass., where she d. 12 Aug. 1867.
- vi. CHARLES H., b. 21 March 1834.
- vii. EDWIN G., b. 12 May 1836; m. 18 May 1857, Jane Howe of Lowell, Mass.
- viii. MIRIAM B., b. 11 Nov. 1839; m. 2 Jan. 1858, Edward Hosmer of Lowell, Mass.

141. ASAH⁷ HOWE (*Samuel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Peterboro, N. H., 19 July 1802; married FANNIE SPOFFORD, daughter of Amos and Mary (Taggart) Spofford, born 5 Feb. 1802. They lived in Peterboro, where he died 13 Aug. 1844, aged 42 years. She died there 23 April 1846.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL M.,⁸ b. 25 June 1824; m. Jane Sanford.
- ii. FANNY J., b. 13 Aug. 1826; m. Moses Adams; she m. 2nd. Franklin G. Crowell.
- iii. SUSAN E., b. 18 Dec. 1828; m. Freeman C. Tupper.
- iv. MARY A., b. 30 Oct. 1832; d. 3 Oct. 1834.
- v. AMOS S., b. 6 Aug. 1835; d. 27 Aug. 1835.
- vi. LOUISA L., b. 25 July 1836; d. 24 Sept. 1844.

142. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1782; married SALLY EDES of Peterborough, N. H., she died and he married second, NANCY ———, who was born about 1800, she died at the age of 84 years. They lived in Temple, Me.

Children born in Temple:

- i. LOUISA,⁸ b. 17 Oct. 1805; m. Benjamin Perley.
- 242. ii. JOSEPH E., b. 5 April 1807; m. Betsey D. Leeman.
- iii. ELIZABETH E., b. 22 Oct. 1808; m. Abiel Wilkins.
- iv. SALLY, b. 28 Feb. 1810; d. young.
- v. JOHN J., b. 22 April 1811; m. Laura A. Jackson.
- vi. SALLY, b. 14 Jan. 1814; m. Charles Kimball.
- vii. DAMARIS W., b. 17 Jan. 1815; m. Simon Hardy.
- viii. ELZINA, b. 7 March 1817; d. young.
- ix. ELZINA, b. 8 March 1818; d. young.
- x. ELZINA C., b. 20 Oct. 1819; m. ——— Brown.
- xi. LUCY, b. 7 Dec. 1821; m. John C. Brown.
- xii. AARON D., b. 20 Feb. 1824.

By second wife:

- xiii. MARTHA A., b. 1 Oct. 1830.
- xiv. MELISSA A. L., b. 1 Oct. 1830.

143. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1784; married SALLY TAGGART of Pittston, Me., she was born about 1786.

Children born in Temple, Me.:

- i. ELIZA,⁸ b. 12 Oct. 1812.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 16 June 1814.
- iii. MARY, b. 3 March 1816.

243. iv. JAMES M., b. 1 March 1818.
 v. JOEL, b. 6 March 1820; m. Sarah J. ———.
 vi. SARAH, b. 24 July 1822.
 vii. JONAH S., b. 1 Oct. 1824; m. Mary J. ———.
 viii. SERENE, b. 27 Aug. 1826.
144. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,³ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 24 Aug. 1792; married SALLY PIERCE, she died in Londonderry, Vt., 1 Dec. 1818; he married second, 9 Aug. 1819, REBECCA D. WAKEFIELD, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Damon) Wakefield of Londonderry, born 12 May 1801. He lived in Londonderry, Landgrove, Winhall and Manchester, Vt., and in Esmond, Ill., where he died 29 Oct. 1856. She died there 1 Sept. 1863.
 Children:
- i. MARY,⁸ b. (no date given); m. Loren Derby, and lived in Pawlet, Vt., where she died.
 Children:
 1. *Alvira*.
 2. *Alice*, d. young.
 3. *Alice*.
 4. *Julia*.
 5. *Lucy*.
 - ii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. John Hurley.
 Children:
 1. *George*.
 2. *Elisha*.
 3. *John*.
 4. *Sarah*.
 5. *Addie*.
 - iii. JOEL, b. (no date given); m. Mary Gleason.
 By second wife:
244. iv. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD, b. in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820.
 v. ARATHUSA, b. in Landgrove, Vt., 27 Jan. 1822; m. Truman Hogaboom; she m. 2nd. William J. Soper.
 Children by 1st marriage:
 1. *Hiram*.
 2. *Clarissa*.
 3. *William*, d. in Mound Valley, Kans., in Feb. 1896.
 Children by 2nd marriage:
 4. *Albertha*.
245. vi. ELHANON WINCHESTER, b. in Winhall, Vt., 2 March 1825.
 vii. WILLIAM, b. in Manchester, Vt., 10 Nov. 1827; d. young.
 viii. ROSETTA H., b. in Manchester, 8 March 1829; m. 28 April 1845, Stephen Monroe Estabrook, and d. in Illinois, 15 May 1858.
 Children:
 1. *Rosetta*, b. in Manchester, 12 Feb. 1852; m. 11 Feb. 1869, Luther Scott.
- ix. HELEN LEONORA, b. in Manchester, Vt., 19 March 1831; m. 8 Oct. 1848, Martin B. Wellman, b. 10 Aug. 1824; d. 7 Sept. 1881; she m. 2nd. 8 Nov. 1883, Leroy Hollister; he d. 10 Dec. 1887; she m. 3d. 3 May 1889, Hibbard Pride. She d. in Portlandville, N. Y., 14 July 1902.

Children:

1. *Sanford L.*, b. 9 Sept. 1849; d. 20 March 1852.
 2. *William L.*, b. 22 July 1854.
 - x. FRANCES A., b. in Manchester, Vt., 24 March 1833; m. Leeds Parks; she m. 2nd. Ashmun Patridge; she d. in Independence, Kans., in 1893.
Children by 1st marriage:
 1. *Gertrude*.
 Children by 2nd marriage:
 2. *Ashman Lyman*.
 246. xi. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Manchester, 4 March 1835.
 - xii. ADELIA M., b. in Manchester, 14 June 1837; m. Charles Weed; she m. 2nd. ——— Woodard.
Children by 1st marriage:
 1. *Eva*.
 2. *Ella*.
 Children by 2nd marriage:
 3. *Nellie*.
 - xiii. ABIGAIL D., b. in Manchester, 25 Aug. 1839; d. young.
 247. xiv. JAMES MONROE, b. in Manchester, 28 June 1842.
 - xv. EMMA JANE, b. in Manchester, 20 March 1846; m. 27 Jan. 1884, Andrew Bohannon, and lived in Sycamore, Ill. He d. 2 March 1901.
145. JESSE M.⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,³ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Temple, Me., about 1804; married EMMA ———. They lived in Temple.
Children born in Temple:
- i. RUFUS,⁸ b. 26 Feb. 1828; m. Victoria ———.
 - ii. ANNA JANE, b. 26 Jan. 1830.
 - iii. DAVID, b. 26 Feb. 1832; m. Martha F. ———.
 - iv. WARREN, b. 30 Aug. 1834.
 - v. ESTHER B., b. 23 Nov. 1837.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Aug. 1840; m. Simeon Cushman.
 - vii. LEVI, b. 17 Dec. 1843.
 - viii. ELLEN VICTORIA, b. 20 Dec. 1845.
146. ELIJAH⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 Oct. 1792; married 2 March 1826, PRUDENCE CLARK, daughter of Maj. Jacob and Prudence (Stow) Clarke of Dedham, born 24 Oct. 1802, died 9 May 1832; he married second, 18 Nov. 1834, JULIA ANN GAY, daughter of Moses and Mehitable (Holmes) Gay of West Dedham, now Westwood, Mass., born 5 Aug. 1803. They lived in Dedham, where he died 30 Nov. 1880, she died there 12 Dec. 1880.
Children born in Dedham:
248. i. ELIJAH,⁸ b. 27 Sept. 1828.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. 1 May 1832; d. in Dedham, 19 Aug. 1832.
147. CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 15 March 1799; married 5 June 1822, POLLY RICHARDS, daughter of Luther and Polly Battelle) Richards, born 28 May 1795. He was a student in

Harvard College, 1820-22, and was master of the First Middle School 1825, and Preceptor at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 1827-28. He died 27 June 1829, at Dedham, she died there 21 May 1863.

Children:

- i. CALVIN NEWTON,⁸ b. 13 March 1825; d. 12 Nov. 1825.

148. ISAAC⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1801; married 18 May 1825, ANN REED of Lexington, Mass., daughter of Sweethin and Anna (Wyman) Reed, born 19 March 1799. They lived in Dedham and Boston, he died in Roxbury, Mass., 1 July 1854, she died in Lexington, Mass., 15 July 1874.

Children:

- i. ISAAC FRANCIS,⁸ b. in Dedham, 27 Sept. 1826; d. 18 Nov. 1830.
- ii. ANN THERESA, b. in Boston, 9 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1875, Francis Wyman, son of James and Anna (Porter) Wyman of Lexington, Mass.; he d. in Lexington, 16 Jan. 1886; she d. there 5 Dec. 1898; no children.
- iii. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 31 May 1831; d. 10 Dec. 1832.
- iv. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 12 July 1837; he went to Oregon in 1862, and is supposed to have been killed in an Indian massacre; he was unm.

149. JOSEPH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 10 Dec. 1804; married 8 April 1838, EIZABETH CHILD, daughter of Isaac and Betsey (Wellington) Child, born in Waltham Mass., 1 Dec. 1809; died in Somerville, Mass., 15 Nov. 1874. They lived in Lexington, and Somerville, Mass., where he died 26 Nov. 1876.

Children born in Lexington:

- i. MARY BULLARD,⁸ b. 7 Oct. 1839; m. 25 Feb. 1880, Warren Franklin Flint, son of James and Almira (Batchelder) Flint, b. in Middleton, Mass., 16 Aug. 1844; he d. in Somerville, Mass., 8 March 1917; she d. in Malden, Mass., in 1923. They lived in Somerville; no children.
- ii. WARREN BURTON, b. 15 Feb. 1842; d. 19 July 1858.
249. iii. JOSEPH MINOT, b. 12 March 1845.
250. iv. WILLIAM SADLER, b. 19 Aug. 1847.
- v. ELIZABETH CHILD, b. 7 Jan. 1850; d. in Somerville, 28 Nov. 1879.

150. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 6 Nov. 1802; married 25 Aug. 1831, MARY BUSHNELL, daughter of Rev. Jedediah and Elizabeth (Smith) Bushnell of Cornwall, Vt., born 25 June 1808, died 18 Sept. 1832; he married second, 19 Dec. 1836, MRS. SARAH ANN McCONNELL, a widow, and daughter of Andrew and Ann (Hoffmire) Walthour, of Walthourville, Liberty Co., Ga., born 5 Oct. 1803. He graduated with first honors of class at Middlebury College, Vt., in 1822; and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1825, and was by that in-

stitution appointed Abbott Scholar. In 1828 he was appointed Phillips Professor of Sacred Theology in Dartmouth College, and remained there three years, during which time (Aug. 7, 1827) he was ordained to the ministry. In Jan. 1831 he went South, and taught under the direction of the Synod of South Carolina and Georgia, in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Columbia, S. C., and in the same year he was elected Professor of Biblical Literature in that institution, and held that position during the remainder of his life, doing more than any other to shape its policy and advance its interests.

In 1865 he was moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of the United States held at Macon, Ga. In Nov. 1881 the semi-centennial of his professorship was celebrated by the alumni association of the Seminary at Columbia, S. C. He was author of a History of the Presbyterian church in South Carolina in two volumes, and of a volume (published in 1844) on Theological Education, and of various pamphlets, addresses and Contributions to the Southern Presbyterian Review of which he was an associate editor. He received the following degrees: A. M. from Middlebury and Dartmouth Colleges, in 1827, D. D. from University of North Carolina in 1833, and L. L. D. from Oglethorpe University in 1871. He died in Columbia, S. C., 15 April 1883, and his widow died there 14 April 1885.

In person Dr. Howe was above the medium height, of massive frame, with strongly marked features, and of unassuming but imposing appearance. While of retiring disposition, he displayed, when emergencies required, great vigor and resolution, and to a remarkable degree he inspired in the students who came under his charge a life long love and respect for their teacher.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,^s b. 25 April 1838; d. 27 Oct. 1841.
- ii. WALTHOUR, b. 13 Feb. 1840; d. 11 Nov. 1859.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1842; he was an officer in the Confederate army in the Civil war, and died 2 Feb. 1862, at Camp Camden, near Centreville, Va.
- iv. SARAH EMILIE, b. 30 Dec. 1843; m. 24 June 1863, Rev. Edward Melvin Green, D.D., son of James and Sarah Ann (James) Green, b. 10 Sept. 1838. He was a graduate of Oglethorpe University, Ga., in 1859, and of Columbia Theological Seminary in 1863. He was a Chaplain in the Confederate Army and after the close of the war he was pastor of various Presbyterian churches in Georgia and North Carolina. In 1897 he was pastor of the Presbyterian church in Danville, Ky. She d. 13 Nov. 1890, and he m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1896, Mrs. Fannie Emma Anderson.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1864.
2. *Edward Melvin*, b. 10 June 1867; M.D.; in 1919 he was Superintendent of the Pennsylvania State Lunatic Hospital at Harrisburg.
3. *George Howe*, b. 10 June 1871; D.D.S.; in 1919 he

was dental surgeon at the Georgia State Sanatorium at Milledgeville.

4. *Marion Palmer*, b. 20 May 1875; d. in Colorado.

v. MARION LOUISE, b. 3 Feb. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1853.

251. vi. GEORGE, b. 29 Jan. 1848.

151. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 20 Nov. 1811; married 5 Sept. 1841, CATHERINE WILLARD, daughter of Josiah and Prudence (Morse) Willard of Wilton, Me., born in Keene, N. H., 26 Jan. 1819. He graduated from Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in 1827, and was two and a half years in Dartmouth College. For many years he operated a machine shop in South Braintree, Mass. His wife died in Boston, 20 Jan. 1886. He died there 26 July 1893.

Children:

252. i. GEORGE,⁸ b. 24 May 1842.

ii. EDWARD WILLARD, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 Aug. 1846; m. 29 April 1880, Abbie Anna Newell, Daughter of Lucius and Abigail Weeks (Burley) Newell, b. in Boston, Mass., 14 June 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Braintree, graduating from the high school in 1864; he entered Middlebury, Vt., College and graduated in 1869; a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, and Chi Psi Fraternity. Soon after graduation he entered the employ of the City of Boston, in the engineering department and continued in that service for many years. His work has been of a general civil engineering character. In 1874 he was appointed assistant engineer, and in that capacity has had charge of a large amount of important work. He held that position until 1914, from 1878 to 1897 he acted as engineer for the Boston Park Department, having been assigned to that work by the City Engineer. He is a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, of which he was President in 1907, the Massachusetts Highway Association, he is a member of the Mass. Society of Colonial Wars and the Sons of the American Revolution, he is also a member of the Appalachian Mountain Club of Boston, of which he was President in 1902, and the Unitarian Club of Boston, he was President for 18 years of the Merchants Co-operative Bank of Boston, the largest of these institutions in the State. Since 1871 Mr. Howe has been a resident of Boston; no children.

iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. 2 Jan. 1850; d. 7 April 1884, unm.

152. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1797; married 7 Dec. 1820, LUCY WILLIAMS, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth (Tolman) Williams of Dorchester, Mass., born there 25 Sept. 1796. He was a blacksmith in early life, but later he became a merchant, and was treasurer of the Dorchester Savings Bank, and also was Treasurer of the Town of Dorchester. He was for thirty seven years a deacon

of the Second Church in Dorchester, where he died 21 Jan. 1869. She died in Boston, 20 March 1872.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. CHARLES,⁸ b. 7 April 1822; d. 17 April 1822.
- ii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1824; d. 21 Aug. 1825, aged 19 mos.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 10 Oct. 1825; d. 15 Dec. 1836.
- iv. GEORGE HENRY, b. 18 Dec. 1827; d. 31 Jan. 1832.
- v. JOSHUA FRANCIS, b. 18 July 1830; d. 6 Jan. 1870, unm.
- vi. CHARLOTTE WOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1836; d. 6 Dec. 1843.

They also had an adopted daughter, Margaret.

153. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Amasa,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805; married ANNE PEAKES, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Combs) Peakes, born in Fairfield, Me. They lived in Holden and Eddington, Me., she died 18 Jan. 1892, he died in Bangor, Me., 6 Oct. 1892. The first two children were born in Holden, the others in Eddington.

Children :

- i. SUSAN THOMAS,⁸ b. 15 April 1833; m. 12 June 1853, John Edward Stockwell, son of Right and Experience (Eddy) Stockwell of Eddington, b. 11 May 1827. They lived in Eddington and Bangor, Me.
Children :
 1. *Ada Prescott*, b. in Bangor, 25 May 1856; d. young.
 2. *Nettie Right*, b. in Eddington, 27 March 1863; d. 10 Jan. 1865.
 3. *Edward Davis*, b. in Eddington, 23 May 1867.
253. ii. AMASA, b. 25 May 1835.
254. iii. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. 21 July 1837.
- iv. ANN ELIZA, d. in infancy.
- v. MELZAR BREWSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1841; he served in the Civil war, in the 32nd Regt. Me. Vols. He lived in Bangor, in 1896.
255. vi. LAWSON WOODBURY, b. 15 June 1843.
- vii. ANNA LORINDA, b. 14 Feb. 1846; m. 1 Jan. 1870, Arthur R. Merrill, son of William and Mary D. (Rich) Merrill of Eddington, b. 16 Oct. 1844. They were both living in Eddington in 1896.
Children born in Eddington :
 1. *Celia Muzzy*, b. 11 Jan. 1871.
 2. *Earl Clinton*, b. 8 April 1872.
 3. *Walter Marion*, b. 4 April 1875.
- viii. ABBIE MELISSA, b. 25 Sept. 1849; m. 25 Dec. 1870, James Wilton Rowe, son of Seth and Mary Melvina Rowe of Oldtown, Me. He served in the Civil war, in the 22nd Me. Vols. under Gen. Banks, and in Co. I. 1st Regt. New Orleans Vols. He d. in Oldtown, 26 April 1891; she was living in Bangor, in 1896.
Children :
 1. *Seth Leon*, b. 21 Sept. 1872.
 2. *Annie Bernice*, b. 7 May 1878.
256. ix. WESLEY CUMMINGS, b. 24 Jan. 1852.
- x. LIZZIE BURRILL, b. 3 Aug. 1855; m. 2 Jan. 1885, Harry True Fletcher, son of Abner Fletcher of Milton, Me., b. 9 Oct.

1853. They lived in Eddington, Me., a few years; both were living in Bangor in 1896.

Children:

1. *Flora Elizabeth*, b. in Eddington, 9 Oct. 1887.
2. *Harry True*, b. in Eddington, 7 April 1889.
3. *Elden Parker*, b. in Castine, Me., 3 Oct. 1891.

154. CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Holden, Me., 14 Aug. 1812; married 5 Aug. 1838, LORINDA C. DAVIS, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Mann) Davis of Eddington, Me., born 22 Jan. 1822, died in Eddington, 5 June 1845; he married second, ANN RELIEF SPENCER, daughter of Benjamin and Comfort (Paige) Spencer of Eddington, born in 1825, died in Eddington, 26 Nov. 1855; he married third, 9 Nov. 1862, MRS. ELIZA W. TOZIER, widow of Alonzo Tozier, and sister of his first wife. He died in Eddington, 30 Sept. 1873.

Children born in Eddington:

- i. ELVIRA HORTENSE,^{*} b. 2 Jan. 1839; m. 7 Sept. 1861, Plummer Hilman Parsons, son of Harvey More and Eliza (Nye) Parsons of Eddington, b. 5 April 1835. They lived first in Eddington, afterwards in Bradley, Me., and later they went to Sacramento, Calif., where they were both living in 1897.

Children:

1. *Jennie Florence*, b. in Eddington, 27 Aug. 1862.
2. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. in Bradley, 19 Oct. 1864.

257. ii. HENRY MALCOLM, b. 22 May 1841.
- iii. SARAH FISHER, b. 18 April 1848; m. 15 June 1868, John Horace Collins, son of William and Sarah (Rowell) Collins of Bradley, Me., b. 18 July 1838. They were both living in Eddington in 1897.

Children:

1. *Laura Abbie*, b. in Bradley, 14 Feb. 1871.
- iv. HARRIET LUELLA, b. 17 Dec. 1850; m. 24 Dec. 1870, Leslie Kellen, son of John and Henrietta (Meservy) Kellen of Brewer, Me., b. 14 Aug. 1849; both were living in 1897 in Bangor.

Children born in Brewer:

1. *Bertram Leslie*, b. 27 Nov. 1871.
2. *John Calvin*, b. 28 Oct. 1873.
3. *George Morton*, b. 27 Oct. 1875.
- v. ABBY ANN, b. 7 June 1858; m. in July 1888, George Parker Andrews, son of Rufus Dustin and Almira S. (Smith) Andrews, b. in Hudson, N. H., 9 Feb. 1868; she d. 6 Dec. 1893; he was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1897; no issue.

155. WARREN⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., in Dec. 1807; married 3 Nov. 1831, SUSANNA FRENCH, daughter of Alpheus and Ruth (Hunt) French, born in Milton, Mass., 27 Sept. 1808; died 28 June 1869. He died in Boston, 25 Nov. 1851.

Children:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,^{*} b. in Nov. 1835; d. 11 Dec. 1836.

- ii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1839; d. in Boston, 13 Aug. 1839.
 - iii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1841; d. in Milton, 4 Nov. 1842.
 - iv. GEORGE WARREN, b. about 1847; d. in Boston, 28 Nov. 1870, unm.
 - v. ABBIE LAVINA, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 31 May 1849; m. 16 Jan. 1869, John A. Locklin, son of John A. and Fannie Locklin, b. in Underhill, Vt., in 1848. They lived in Milton, Mass., in 1897.
Children:
1. *Sadie Abbie*, b. 6 Dec. 1870.
2. *Leon Tilden*, b. 18 June 1875.
There were two other children who d. in infancy.
156. JOHN HAWES⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 May 1819; married 3 Dec. 1844, ELIZABETH TOLMAN HALL, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Tolman) Hall. He died in Dorchester, 7 Oct. 1860; she married second, 10 Dec. 1865, Edward G. Foster.
Children born in Dorchester:
- i. STEPHEN HALL,⁸ b. 14 July 1847; d. in Dorchester, 19 Feb. 1900, unm.
157. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brookline, Mass., 14 March 1792; married 3 Dec. 1818, HANNAH WILLIAMS HEATH, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Williams) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 20 April 1799. He was in the lumber business in Boston for many years, his partner being Thomas Howe (his cousin). He was also a director in the Rutland and Burlington R. R. while it was building. He represented Brookline in the Legislature in 1847 and 1848. He was President of the Boston and Maine R. R. for six years, and later became President of the Eastern R. R. The two railroads had not been in harmony, and Mr. Howe united their interests, for which he received much credit.
- For a short time in the war of 1812 his company garrisoned one of the forts in Boston Harbor; for this service he received a warrant of 160 acres of land from the Government.
- In 1861 he presided over the first war meeting in Brookline, and gave this land warrant to the committee to be bestowed upon the first family whose head should fall a victim to the war. He died in Brookline 1 April 1869, and she died there 3 April 1883.
- Children born in Brookline:
- 258. i. JOHN,⁸ b. 24 Sept. 1819.
 - ii. HANNAH WILLIAMS, b. 2 March 1821; d. 27 Sept. 1839.
 - iii. FREDERICK HEATH, b. 27 May 1826; d. 7 July 1826.
 - 259. iv. FRANCIS EDWARD, b. 4 July 1828.
 - v. MARY HEATH, b. 28 April 1830; m. 27 Sept. 1855, Henry Fuller Dana, son of Hon. Anderson Greene, M.D. and LL.D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, b. in Pittsford, Vt., 3

May 1820. They lived in Brookline where he d. 15 Feb. 1874; she was living in Brookline in 1898.

Children born in Brookline:

1. *Florence*, b. 3 Aug. 1857.
2. *Mary*, b. 13 June 1859.
3. *Grace Heath*, b. 5 Jan. 1863.
4. *Katherine*, b. 16 Feb. 1873.

260. vi. LINDSAY IRVING, b. 8 Feb. 1841.

158. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*George*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Aug. 1800; married 3 June 1832, ELIZABETH HOLMAN FULLER of Kingston, Mass., daughter of Josiah and Lucy (Bradford) Fuller, born 12 July 1812; they lived in Dorchester and Chelsea, Mass., where he died 5 Feb. 1851.

Children:

261. i. ALFRED FULLER,⁸ b. in Dorchester, 12 March 1833.

159. THEODORE LYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 9 Oct. 1815; married 14 May 1846, LOUISA A. FIELD, daughter of Enos and Elizabeth H. (Blake) Field, born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1823. He died in Dorchester, 21 Jan. 1881, she was living in Dorchester in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

262. i. EDWARD ROBINSON,⁸ b. 25 Feb. 1847.
- ii. ELLA LOUISA, b. 13 Nov. 1848; d. there, unm., 14 July 1924. She compiled a good deal of the matter relating to the Howes of Dorchester.
263. iii. THEODORE LYMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1851.
264. iv. HENRY FIELD LYMAN, b. 28 April 1855.
- v. ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1859; d. in Dorchester, 25 July 1906.
- vi. LUCY CURTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1857; m. 30 June 1896, Peter Julius Casey of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Robert Pierce*, b. 8 Dec. 1897.

160. JAMES THEODORE⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 July 1809; married 29 Aug. 1838, MARTHA NEAL JENKINS, born 4 Aug. 1819, died 3 Oct. 1880, he died 5 March 1885.

Children:

265. i. JAMES THEODORE,⁸ b. 18 May 1839.
- ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 14 Oct. 1844; d. 29 Jan. 1849.
- iii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 27 May 1848; d. unm., 1 Feb. 1911, in Dorchester.
- iv. HENRY CLAPP, b. 9 Sept. 1851; d. 1 Jan. 1854.
- v. ELIZABETH CLAPP, b. 16 Oct. 1853; m. 9 Sept. 1882, Hezekiah Eugene Bolles, b. 6 Jan. 1853, in Waterford, Conn.; d. 28 Oct. 1910, at Dorchester, Mass. She d. ——— at Dorchester. He was an attorney-at-law. He made a collection of antique furniture said to be worth \$100,000,

which he presented in 1909 to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York.

- vi. FREDERIC, b. 2 May 1857; d. 26 May 1857.
- 266. vii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 23 Sept. 1861.
- viii. MARTHA JENKINS, b. 19 March 1864; d. 2 Jan. 1866.

161. ABRAHAM⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801; married SARAH ANN BARNETT, born in Walpole, N. H., in 1809, died 2 Jan. 1845 in Morrisville, N. Y.; he married second, in June 1849, MRS. JANE (BARNETT) WALKER, born 23 Aug. 1800, widow of Levi Walker, and sister of his first wife, she died at Red Wing, Minn., 23 Aug. 1861; he married third, 12 May 1866, MRS. HELEN GERTRUDE (LONGSTREET) SEXTON. She died in Red Wing, Minn., 31 Oct. 1882, he died there 16 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Morrisville:

- i. GEORGE BARNETT,⁸ b. in 1834; d. in 1840.
- 267. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 16 Oct. 1836.
- iii. ELIZABETH BARNETT, b. 10 Sept. 1839; m. 9 March 1865, Walton Ruthven Craig, son of Francis and Hannah (More) Craig, b. 20 April 1839. They were both living at Royalton, Wis., in 1897; no children.

162. ABIATHAR⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Warwick, Mass., 17 July 1803; married 5 Aug. 1831, MARY ANN ROBINSON, daughter of John and Sally (Ray) Robinson, born in Newton, Mass., 26 June 1800; died in Westmoreland, N. H., 28 Sept. 1885. He died there 27 July 1887.

Children born in Cambridge, Mass.:

- i. ABIATHAR,⁸ b. 26 June 1834; d. 24 Sept. 1851, in Westmoreland.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 18 Aug. 1836; m. 5 April 1881, James Buffum, son of Erasmus and Hepsy (Thayer) Buffum, b. at Westmoreland, N. H., 8 Aug. 1820; d. there 18 April 1889; she m. 2nd. 12 Nov. 1890, Daniel Sischo, son of Samuel and Betsey (Young) Sischo, b. at Sunapee, N. H., 4 June 1831. Both were living in 1897 in Westmoreland; no children.

163. JAMES BLAKE⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Feb. 1814; married in 1842, CAROLINE RAYMOND, born in Manlius, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1820. He died at Panama, while returning from California in 1850, she was living in Red Wing, Minn., in 1897.

Children born in Racine, Wis.:

- i. GILBERT,⁸ b. 19 Feb. 1843; d. 23 July 1860.
- 268. ii. FRANCIS BLAKE, b. 18 Jan. 1846.

164. EDWARD SHAW⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*, *Abraham*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 26 Aug.

1821; married 6 June 1849, LAURA FAXON BILLINGS, daughter of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy, Mass., born there 25 Dec. 1823. They lived in Quincy and Dorchester, Mass. He died in Parkersburg, W. Va., in Nov. 1889, and she died in Quincy, 7 April 1890.

Children:

- i. FLORA ELSENA,⁸ b. in Dorchester, 25 July 1850; was living in Weston, Mass., in 1897.
 - ii. MARY ISABELLA, b. in Dorchester, 29 Aug. 1852; m. 29 Nov. 1886, Benjamin Varnum Howe, son of Moses Giles and Lydia Worcester (Varnum) Howe of Cambridge, Mass.; both living in Weston, Mass., in 1897. (See James How Family.)
 269. iii. EDWARD E., b. in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863.
 - iv. EDITH MARIA, b. in Dorchester, 5 Sept. 1857; m. 17 Jan. 1893, Charles H. Simpson of Marshalltown, Iowa. They were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.
 - v. LYDIA BILLINGS, b. 8 Jan. 1861; m. 23 Jan. 1893, Lorenzo Dow Ray of Marshalltown, Iowa; they were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.
165. ALLEN⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 14 Nov. 1824; married 12 April 1859, ANN AURELIA BICKFORD, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Houdlett) Bickford of Dresden, Me., born there 2 Dec. 1829, they went to Minn., he died in Red Wing, 3 April 1902, she was living in St. Cloud, Minn., in 1902.

Children:

270. i. HIRAM,⁸ b. in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860.
 - ii. LIZZIE HOUDLETT, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 Nov. 1861; m. 16 Sept. 1890, Henry Charles Ahlers, son of Charles and Caroline (Behrnd) Ahlers of Red Wing, Minn., b. there 12 July 1863; both were living in Red Wing in 1897.
Children born in Red Wing:
1. *Harriet Howe*, b. 27 July 1891.
2. *Allen Howe*, b. 20 May 1894.
 - iii. HATTIE BICKFORD, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 April 1864; d. 23 Aug. 1865.
 - iv. ALLEN, b. in Cleveland, O., 12 Feb. 1867; living in Boston, Mass., in 1897.
 - v. WILLIAM BICKFORD, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 29 May 1869; was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1897.
 - vi. WALTER, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 19 Jan. 1872; was living in Hornellsville, N. Y., in 1897.
166. WILLIAM BELL WHITE⁷ HOWE (*James B.*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Claremont, N. H., 21 March 1823; married 12 Dec. 1850, CATHERINE GADSDEN EDWARDS. He graduated from the University of Vermont, in 1844, ordained deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1847, and Priest in 1849, was in charge of various churches in South Carolina and in Oct. 1871, was consecrated Assistant Bishop and became the sixth Bishop of the diocese in Decem-

ber of the same year; was author of various published sermons and addresses. He died 25 Nov. 1894.

Children:

- 270a. i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,^a b. 2 Nov. 1851.
 - ii. GADSDEN EDWARDS, b. 5 Nov. 1854.
 - iii. HARRIET EDWARDS, b. 22 Sept. 1857.
 - 270b. iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. 7 July 1860.
 - v. CATHERINE GADSDEN, b. 23 Sept. 1862; d. 1863.
 - vi. CHRISTOPHER GADSDEN, b. 16 Feb. 1865; m. 23 Dec. 1908, Martha Perry Foster.
 - vii. JOHN BADLAM, b. 9 Sept. 1866; d. in April 1867.
167. ENOS⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Jan. 1803; married 24 Dec. 1829. MARY TOLMAN, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Pierce) Tolman of Dorchester; born 13 Dec. 1808, she died there 30 Sept. 1849; he married second 1 Nov. 1854, BATHSHEBA H. BROWN, daughter of Daniel and Annie (Griffith) Brown, born in Andover, Mass., in Aug. 1809, she died in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1870. He died in Stoneham, Mass., 28 Oct. 1892.

Children:

- i. MARY EMELINE,^a b. 7 Feb. 1833; m. 20 Oct. 1869 (as his third wife) John Atherton Tucker, son of Atherton and Joanna (Trow) Tucker of Milton, Mass., b. in Dorchester, Mass., 28 Aug. 1802, and d. there 10 Jan. 1802. His widow was living there in 1897.
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *Atherton Howe*, b. 26 June 1871.
- ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. 9 Jan. 1835; m. 22 Dec. 1858, Joshua Frost French, son of Edward and Lydia French, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 15 May 1823, and d. there 15 Oct. 1896; she was living there in 1897.
Children born in Tewksbury:
1. *Eliot Howe*, b. 7 Oct. 1859.
- 2. *Arthur Joshua*, b. 19 July 1861.
- 3. *Albert Francis*, b. 14 Nov. 1862.
- 4. *Harriet Maria*, b. 20 June 1865.
- 5. *Mary Ellen*, b. 29 Dec. 1866.
- 271. iii. ALBERT, b. 14 Dec. 1836.
- iv. CATHERINE FRANCES STONE, b. 12 Oct. 1838; m. 28 March 1865, George Erastus Dresser of Stockbridge, Mass., son of John and Martha Gibson (Kirby) Dresser, b. 7 June 1834; both were living in Stockbridge in 1897.
Children:
1. *George*, b. 13 May 1867; d. 19 May 1867.
- 272. v. ISAAC, b. 13 Dec. 1841.
- vi. CLARISSA, b. 8 Oct. 1843; m. 19 April 1871, Perez Chapin Jones, son of Sewall L. and Mary A. Jones, b. in Pownal, Me., 29 June 1840; both were living in Stoneham, Mass., in 1897.
Children born in Stoneham:
1. *Arthur Chapin*, b. 18 Nov. 1877.
- 2. *Clara May*, b. 11 May 1881.

168. HARVEY⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 March 1807; married 24 Oct. 1833, FRANCES WARREN BAKER, born 6 April 1815. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 31 April 1875, she died there 9 May 1893.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. ISAAC AMBROSE,⁸ b. 24 Aug. 1834; d. 30 June 1862, unm.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 19 Aug. 1837; d. 30 April 1870, unm.
- iii. LUCY ANN, b. 28 July 1839; d. 1 Aug. 1839.
- iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 20 June 1840; d. 23 June 1840.
- v. CHARLES, b. 9 June 1843; d. 12 June 1843.
- vi. GEORGE, b. 5 Nov. 1847; d. 5 Nov. 1847.
- vii. EMMA, b. 9 Aug. 1850; d. 26 Aug. 1850.
- viii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 27 July 1853; m. 31 Dec. 1874, Jacob M. Morrison, b. 21 Oct. 1843, and d. 3 Feb. 1895; she was living in Dorchester, in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Fannie Howe*, b. 7 April 1878.
2. *Mabel*, b. 4 Oct. 1880.
3. *Wallace H.*, b. 7 Jan. 1886.

169. SAMUEL ALBERT⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 1 July 1807; married 26 Jan. 1836, EMELINE CHENEY NICHOLS, daughter of Horace E. and Rebecca (Howard) Nichols of Middlebury, Vt., she died in Springwater, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1891, he was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater except the first:

- i. HARRIET EMELINE,⁸ b. in Santa Marta, So. Amer., 26 March 1837; m. 2 Sept. 1867, Abraham Barzilla Purdy, son of Simmons and Mary H. (Dusenbury) Purdy, b. in Peekskill, N. Y., 3 March 1831; he d. in New York, N. Y., 27 June 1873; she was living in Springwater, N. Y., in 1897; no children.
 - ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Springwater, 15 Dec. 1840; m. 21 July 1861, Hartley J. Bullard; she d. in Momence, Ill., 9 May 1864; he d. a few years later; no children.
 - iii. SAMUEL WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1843; d. 27 Feb. 1868, at Springwater, N. Y., unm.
 273. iv. JONATHAN, b. 4 Dec. 1846.
 - v. JACOB HENRY, b. 3 Oct. 1848; d. 27 May 1865, at Springwater, unm.
 - vi. MARTHA LEE, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. 7 Dec. 1875, Horace Knowles, son of Daniel and Cynthia (Beers) Knowles, b. 18 April 1846; he d. in Caneadea, 22 June 1879; she d. in Springwater, N. Y., 31 July 1881.
- Children born in Springwater:
1. *Harriet Emma*, b. 11 May 1878.

170. JONATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Sept. 1813; married 14 May 1844, MRS. ELLEN (BELLOWS) WHEELOCK of Boston, widow of Giles Wheelock, and daughter of Josiah and Mary (Sparhawk) Bellows, born in 1805, died 12 May 1858; he

married second, 6 Nov. 1863, LIZZIE ROBIE STEARNS, daughter of Henry and Sophia Stearns of Springfield, Mass., she died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1864, aged 33 years, he died in Milton, Mass., 25 Jan. 1897, aged 83 years.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ROBIE STEARNS,^a b. 4 Feb. 1865.

171. EDWARD WITHINGTON⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*, *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 28 Oct. 1817; married 20 April 1842, LOUISA DAMMERS, daughter of John Henry and Amelia Elizabeth (Rauschner) Dammers of Boston, Mass., born there 15 Oct. 1817, died in Newton, Mass., 30 Jan. 1888. He died in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Dec. 1858.

Children:

- i. EMMA LOUISE,^a b. in Boston, Mass., 30 July 1845; m. 22 Jan. 1874, Erasmus Darwin Miller of Dorchester, Mass., son of Erasmus D. and Louisa (Clark) Miller; he d. in Dorchester, 23 Aug. 1889; she d. in Providence, R. I., 29 Nov. 1879.

Children born in Providence:

- i. *Louis Leprilite*, b. 9 May 1875.
- ii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. in Dorchester, 15 Dec. 1847; m. 10 June 1878, Henriette Ball Andrews, daughter of Erasmus Jones and Caroline Frances (Brigham) Andrews, b. in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1849, d. 18 Feb. 1881; he married second, 30 April 1895, Ethie Maria Bigelow, daughter of Dr. Henry and Matilda Ann (Poole) Bigelow of Newton, Mass., b. in Buxton, Me., 4 Feb. 1844; both were living in Newton, in 1897; she d. in Newton, Feb. 5, 1919, a widow; no children.

172. JACOB ALONZO⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1830; married 1 Jan. 1870, REBECCA DAVIS LOMBARD, daughter of Edward and Sarah Lombard of Gorham, Me., born in Gorham, 20 Oct. 1832, died in Malden, Mass., 3 Nov. 1894. He served as Sergt. in Co. A. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols. and was mustered out as Capt. 1 Aug. 1864, and later held an appointment in the Custom House in Boston; he lived in Malden, where he died 12 Feb. 1907.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SARAH JENNIE,^a b. 29 Oct. 1870; was living in Malden, unm., in 1897.

173. LEMUEL BARRON⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*, *Abraham*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 25 May 1802; married 1 Jan. 1828, RUTH ANN RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Catherine (McFarland) Richardson of Templeton, born there 30 March 1813. They lived in Templeton, where he died 29 April 1870, she died there 22 Aug. 1877.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK,^a b. in Oct. 1829; d. 19 May 1833.

- ii. LUCY BARRON, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 7 Aug. 1862, James Madison Huie, son of Robert and Laura (Wilmoth) Huie, b. in Newfane, N. Y., 18 June 1820; he d. in Monrovia, Calif., 9 April 1897. She was living there in 1897.

Children born in California:

1. *Lucy Barron*, b. 15 Nov. 1864, at San Francisco, Calif.
2. *Ellen Lee*, b. 2 April 1867, at Alvarado, Allameda Co., Calif.

- iii. CATHERINE MCFARLAND, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 24 April 1879, Ainsworth Knight, son of Jason and Sally (Whittemore) Knight, born in Phillipston, Mass., 14 Aug. 1817. He d. in Templeton, 15 May 1893; she was living there in 1897; no children.

- iv. ANN RICHARDSON, b. 10 May 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1864, John Brooks, son of John and Sarah (Fairbanks) Brooks, b. in Templeton, 4 May 1828. He served in the Civil war as 1st Lieut. in Co. A. 21st Regt. Mass. Vols., and d. in Templeton, 24 Feb. 1901.

Children born in Templeton:

1. *John*, b. 10 Nov. 1865.
2. *Edwin Adams*, b. 30 May 1867.
3. *Charles Howe*, b. 12 Oct. 1870.
4. *Leonard Stone*, b. 24 Sept. 1872.

174. RICHARD SURCOMB⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁶ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 10 March 1793; married 30 Sept. 1819, EMMA LINCOLN, (ancestry not given).

Children:

- i. EMMA LINCOLN,⁸ (she was under 10 in 1828); d. 27 May 1844.

175. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁶ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 2 March 1794; married 27 Sept. 1821, SUSAN MAKEPEACE LARKIN, daughter of Ebenezer Larkin, born in Boston in 1797, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 13 March 1862. He was said to have been a merchant, and died at New Orleans, La., about 1830.

Children born in Boston:

274. i. GEORGE WILLIAMS,⁸ b. 9 July 1822.
- ii. SARAH HOLMES, b. 31 March 1824; m. 27 Aug. 1849, Benjamin Franklin Humphrey, son of Noah and Mary (Parker) Humphrey, b. in Pelham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1823; they were living in Somerville, Mass., in 1900.
Children:
 1. *Charles Edgar*, b. in Boston, 15 June 1850.
 2. *Frank Herbert*, b. in Cambridge, 18 March 1857.
 3. *Susan Gertrude*, b. in Cambridge, 29 April 1860.
- iii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 31 Aug. 1826; d. in Somerville, 23 March 1853, unm.

176. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Feb. 1796; married 18 Oct. 1822, LYDIA LARRY, daughter of John and Abigail Larry.

They lived in Boston, where she died 20 Feb. 1858, aged 57 yrs. and 10 mos. He died there 6 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZABETH,^a b. 8 Dec. 1822; d. in Maine, 1828.
 - ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1822; m. 6 June 1846, Charles Hubbard Badger, b. in Boston, 26 May 1822, d. there 7 Sept. 1854; she was living in 1897.
- Children:
1. *Charles Winship*, b. 31 Dec. 1848.
275. iii. JOHN CHASE, b. 6 Nov. 1827.
- iv. MARIA B., b. (date not given); d. 12 Nov. 1854, aged 21 years.

177. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 28 May 1800; married 30 Oct. 1825, SARAH ABRAMS PERKINS, daughter of John and Phebe (Greene) Perkins of New Bedford, Mass., she died 17 April 1831, and he married second, 18 June 1835, MARY CATHERINE GODFREY, daughter of James and Susan (Briggs) Godfrey of Newport, R. I. They lived in New Bedford, where he died 22 April 1884, she died 4 Dec. 1891.

Children born in New Bedford:

- i. SARAH PERKINS,^a b. 27 July 1826; d. 20 Aug. 1851, unm.
- ii. MARY REBECCA, b. 19 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1855, George Edmund Hinckley, and lived in San Francisco, Calif., where he died 22 July 1882; she died there 27 June 1886.

Children born in San Francisco:

1. *Mary Kate Godfrey*, b. 28 July 1857.
 2. *Nellie Maud*, b. 28 July 1859.
 3. *George Edmund*, b. 9 Nov. 1860.
 4. *William Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1862.
 5. *Lillie*, b. 16 Jan. 1864.
 6. *Charles Herbert*, b. 28 Sept. 1865.
 7. *Henry Lawrence*, b. 28 March 1871.
- iii. WILLIAM JOHN, b. 10 July 1830; d. 10 Sept. 1830.

By second wife:

276. iv. HENRY JAMES, b. 28 Dec. 1836.
- v. CATHERINE ANSTIS, b. 29 Nov. 1839; was living in New York City in 1896.
- vi. WILLIAM WIMBLE, b. 23 Aug. 1841; d. in New York City, 23 March 1899, unm.
- vii. FRANCES, b. (date not given); d. in New York City, 25 March 1897, unm.

178. JOSEPH NEALS⁷ HOWE (*Joseph N.*,⁶ *Edward C.*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*, *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1795; married 18 Sept. 1822, ELIZABETH KNEELAND HARRIS, daughter of William Harris, she died in Sept. 1829; he married second, 17 July 1831, ELIZABETH MORRELL, daughter of James and Mary (Glover) Morrell, born in Boston, 20 Jan. 1796. They lived in Boston, where he died 27 Jan. 1866, she died there 18 Oct. 1870.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARTHA ELIZABETH,⁸ b. in 1823, bapt. 28 Dec. 1823; m. 7 Oct. 1844, N. Austin Parks.

Children:

- i. *William Howe Austin*, b. 1845.

By second wife:

- ii. ANN JANETTE, b. in 1832; d. 31 May 1900, unm.
 iii. ELIZA, b. in 1834.
 iv. MARIA LOUISE, b. in 1837; m. Capt. John Quackenbush.

179. DR. SAMUEL GRIDLEY⁷ HOWE (*Joseph N.*,⁶ *Edward C.*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 10 Nov. 1801; married 27 April 1843, JULIA WARD, daughter of Samuel and Julia Rush (Cutler) Ward, born in New York City, 27 May 1819. He graduated Brown University in 1821, and Harvard Medical School in 1824. Soon after his graduation he went to Greece, where the Greek revolution was in progress, and tendered his services in behalf of the revolutionists and later became surgeon-general of the Greek Fleet.

Later he returned to America and helped to raise money and supplies for the Greeks and also to found a colony of Greek exiles at Corinth. So highly were his services appreciated that they gained for him the title of "The Lafayette of the Greek Revolution" and they were commemorated by Whittier in the poem "The Hero." He completed his medical education in Paris, and returned to America in 1831. Going to Prussia soon afterwards to take supplies to the Polish refugees there, he was arrested and imprisoned for about five weeks in Berlin by the Prussian authorities.

Returning to America he devoted the remainder of his life to philanthropic work of various kinds, such as educational and prison reforms. He was conspicuous in his efforts to improve the methods for the education of the blind. In 1844 he became superintendent of the Massachusetts Institution for the Blind, retaining that position to the end of his life.

His sympathies were always with the oppressed, and as might be presumed, he was an uncompromising opponent of slavery. He was one of the founders, and was for a time the editor of "The Commonwealth," an anti-slavery paper established in Boston in 1851. During the Civil war he was a member of the Sanitary Commission, and also served with Robert Dale Owen and James McKay on a commission to inquire into the condition of the freedmen.

In 1863 he was made chairman of the Massachusetts Board of State Charities and wrote the annual reports from 1865 to 1874.

In 1870 he was appointed, together with Benjamin F. Wade and Andrew D. White, to investigate and report on the resources and condition of the inhabitants of San Domingo.

He was the author of the "Historical Sketch of the Great Revolution" which passed through several editions, and contributed many articles to the magazines and newspapers upon

educational and philanthropic subjects. He received from Brown University the degree of L. L. D. and was the recipient of many medals and diplomas from European countries in recognition of his services in behalf of the blind. His wife, Julia Ward Howe, was no less noted in America. She became known in literature in early life and is the author of many volumes and of numerous contributions to the magazines. She is best known, however, as the author of the world famous poem "The Battle Hymn of the Republic" first published in the *Atlantic Monthly*. She was also widely known throughout America as a lecturer. She made the cause of the advancement of women her life work, and was prominently identified with many organizations, having that cause in view. He died in Boston, 9 Jan. 1876, she died in Boston 18 Oct. 1910.

Children:

- i. JULIA ROMANA, b. in Rome, Italy, 12 March 1844; married 31 Dec. 1870, Michael Anagnos, son of Demetrios A. Theodore and Kallina Panajiotes, b. at Papington in the Jannina province of Epiros, 7 Nov. 1837. He graduated at the University of Athens, and afterwards studied law for three years, but he went into the newspaper work through patriotic motives and became editor of a leading Athenian paper. In 1867 he became assistant to Dr. Samuel G. Howe in distributing the American supplies and money for the relief of the Cretan refugees. A warm friendship between the two men led Mr. Anagnos to come to Boston, where he later succeeded Dr. Howe as director of the Perkins Institution and Mass. Asylum for the Blind, a position which he held for many years; she d. in Boston, 10 March 1886; no children.
- ii. FLORENCE MARION,^a b. in Boston, Mass., 25 Aug. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1871, David Prescott Hall, son of David Priestly Hall, b. 15 Nov. 1845; he was an attorney in New York City, and 1899 they were living in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Samuel Prescott*, b. in Boston, 13 Sept. 1872. He graduated Harvard in 1893.
2. *Caroline Minturn*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 25 Aug. 1874.
3. *Henry Marion*, b. in New York City, 1 April 1877; he graduated Harvard in 1899.
4. *John Hall*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 20 June 1881.
- iii. HENRY MARION, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 March 1848; m. 9 April 1874, Fannie Gay, daughter of Willard and Mary Ann (Bishop) Gay, b. in Troy, N. Y., 9 April 1851. He died at Bedford Hills, N. Y., 14 May 1922 and she d. 26 March 1926, at Nassau, N. P., Bahamas, W. I.; no children. He graduated from Harvard University in 1869, A.M. in 1872, and from the Mass. Institute of Technology, in 1871. He studied the manufacture of steel at the Bessemer Steel Works at Troy, N. Y., and in 1872 became superintendent of the works of the Joliet Iron and Steel Company at Joliet, Ill. He was actively engaged in metallurgical manufacture until 1883, making one important

trip to Chili and later designing and building the works of the Orford Nickel and Copper Co. at Capelton, Canada, and at Bergen Point, N. J. From 1883 to 1897 he lived in Boston, was a consulting metallurgist, an expert in metallurgical patent cases and a lecturer on metallurgy at the Mass. Institute of Technology. In 1897 he accepted the chair of metallurgy at Columbia University, N. Y. At the Paris Expositions in 1889 and 1890 he was a juror in the class of "Mining and Metallurgical Processes," and in 1893 he was president of the jury on "Mines and Mining" at the World's Columbian Exposition. Prof. Howe was a member of many scientific and technical societies, having been president of the American Institute of Mining Engineers during the International Engineering Congress at Chicago in 1893. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and a non-resident member of the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia, an honor paid only to scientists of high attainments. He has enriched metallurgical literature with about a hundred papers and memoirs, all of them valuable, some of them classical. In 1890 appeared his treatise on "The Metallurgy of Steel," a monumental work, which called forth the admiration of the metallurgical world and which will forever testify to the magnitude of the intellectual power of its author. His writings, crowned by this masterly production, brought his speedy recognition by the scientific societies of the world, among which stand foremost the award of the Bessemer gold medal—the highest distinction to which a metallurgist may aspire and which was presented to him in 1895. He has also received from the German Society for the Promotion of Industry its gold medal—the highest distinction which it can bestow upon a foreigner. The Franklin Institute of Philadelphia also presented him with its highest award, the Elliot Cresson gold medal. He has also received the decoration of Chevalier of the Legion of Honor, France.

- iv. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, Mass., 27 Feb. 1850; m. 17 June 1871, Henry Richards, son of Francis and Anne Hal-
lowell (Gardiner) Richards of Gardiner, Me., b. in Eng-
land, 17 July 1848. They lived in Gardiner, Me.

Children:

1. *Alice Maud*, b. in Boston, 24 July 1872, graduate of
Smith College.
 2. *Rosalind*, b. in Gardiner, 30 June 1874.
 3. *Henry Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1876; (A.B. Harvard 1898).
 4. *Julia Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1878.
 5. *Maud*, b. 7 Nov. 1881; d. 11 Oct. 1882.
 6. *John*, b. 13 Feb. 1884.
 7. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1886.
- v. MAUD, b. in Boston, Mass., 9 Nov. 1854; m. 7 Feb. 1887,
John Elliott, b. in London, Eng., 22 April 1858; he was an
artist, and lived for a time in Rome, Italy.
- vi. SAMUEL G., b. in Boston, 25 Dec. 1859; d. 17 May 1863.

180. HUMPHREY BARRETT⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³
Israel,² *Abraham*¹), born in Medford, Mass., 17 July 1818;
married 30 May 1852, SUSAN ESTHER WITHINGTON, daugh-

ter of Henry and Eunice (Blanchard) Withington, of Medford, born there 20 April 1829. They lived in Lynn and Medford, Mass., he died in Medford, 30 Aug. 1855, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Lynn:

- i. FANNY REBECCA,⁸ b. 23 Oct. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1873, James N. North, b. in Nova Scotia, 23 Sept. 1842; they lived in Brookline, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Bessie Rebecca*, b. in Medford, 12 Nov. 1874.
 2. *Marion Howe*, b. in Boston, 15 March 1876.
 3. *Norman Howe*, b. in Swampscott, Mass., 16 Sept. 1886.
 4. *Cedric Carleton*, b. in Marblehead, Mass., 24 June 1894.
 - ii. ELIZABETH WITHINGTON, b. 6 July 1858; was living in Medford in 1897.
 - iii. HORACE JOSEPH, b. 2 Jan. 1860; m. 31 Oct. 1899, Stella Smith Weston, daughter of George Marshall and Sarah Peterson (Smith) Weston, b. in Springfield, Ill., 30 March 1877. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., in 1900. He was assistant engineer on the "Subway" in Boston, in 1897, and later on those of New York. He died at Yonkers, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1911. He left three sons and one daughter.
181. HENRY WAITE⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Medford, Mass., 27 Aug. 1823; married 17 Feb. 1853, NANCY SYMMES, daughter of Zachariah and Nancy (Richardson) Symmes of Woburn, Mass., born 3 Feb. 1824. He died in Medford, 31 March 1858.
Children:
- i. LUCY WYMAN,⁸ b. 1 May 1855; d. 16 Sept. 1855.
182. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Medford, Mass., 31 May 1825; married 17 Nov. 1853, ANGELINE AMELIA JOHNSON, daughter of Samuel and Angelina (Waite) Johnson, born about 1829, she died in Medford, 9 Oct. 1854; he married second, 13 June 1866, MARY BARNES, daughter of Daniel Hayes and Sarah (Damon) Barnes, born in Lunenburg, 18 April 1847, where they were both living in 1897.
Children:
- i. AMELIA JOHNSON,⁸ b. 8 Oct. 1854; d. 18 May 1858.
 - ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 3 March 1867; d. 30 July 1870.
 - iii. MARY EDITH, b. 30 Dec. 1873; m. 3 June 1896, Charles Edwin Woods, M.D., son of Charles Henry and Anna Agenera (Matthew) Woods, b. in Henniker, N. H., 23 April 1863. They lived in Lunenburg, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Arnold Howe*, b. 16 May 1897.
183. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 3 June 1814; married in 1838, MARY

ELIZABETH WHITE, daughter of Sheriff White of St. John, N. B. He was appointed Postmaster of St. John in 1836, and a few years after was appointed Postmaster General of New Brunswick. When the latter office was made political, he still retained the postmastership of the city, and held that office for forty years, being superannuated in 1876. He died 3 Jan. 1898.

Children born in St. John:

- i. ELIZABETH WHITE,⁸ b. 5 July 1840; m. in 1862, William Archdeacon, R.N. He d. at Tenby, So. Wales, 23 Jan. 1893; she lived there in 1898.
- ii. LOUISA CATHERINE, b. 22 Feb. 1842; m. 8 April 1863, Thomas Hanford of St. John. He d. 3 May 1870; she was living there in 1898.
- iii. SARAH GEORGIANA, b. 29 Aug. 1844; m. 4 Sept. 1872, Charles Edward Brown of Halifax, N. S.; he d. in San Diego, Calif., 16 Sept. 1893; she lived in Halifax, where she had one son and three daughters.

277. iv. ARTHUR, b. 22 Sept. 1852.

278. v. JOSEPH, b. 5 Aug. 1855.

184. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 9 April 1815; married 1 June 1848, MARGARET NIXON, daughter of Joseph and Susanna Frater (Sawers) Nixon, born in Edinburgh, Scotland, 12 Nov. 1818. They lived in Halifax, where he died 8 June 1886, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. WILLIAM SAWERS,⁸ b. 12 May 1849; d. at St. Thomas, W. I., 19 Nov. 1866, unm.
- ii. DOUGLAS, b. 4 July 1850; m. 29 June 1889, Mrs. Sarah Ann (Church) Paysant, widow of Alonzo Paysant, and daughter of Thomas and Mary Church of Falmouth, N. S., b. about 1841. They lived in Halifax, N. S., where he was Deputy Registrar of Probate; she d. 23 May 1893; no children.
- iii. ELIZABETH MARGARET, b. 8 Jan. 1851; d. 24 Feb. 1868, unm.
- iv. ISABELLA NIXON, b. 14 Nov. 1853; m. 8 Sept. 1874, James Pennington, son of Albert and Margaret (O'Sullivan) Pennington, b. in London, Eng., 16 Sept. 1843. They were living at L'Equille, Annapolis Co., N. S., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. in Halifax, 1 Oct. 1875.
2. *Margaret Howe*, b. in Halifax, 15 Dec. 1876.
3. *Louise Alberta*, b. in Halifax, 7 Oct. 1878.
4. *Amy Kingsland*, b. in Halifax, 4 Feb. 1880.
5. *Emmie Grace*, b. in Bedford, N. S., 26 May 1885.
6. *Alfred Heney*, b. in Halifax, 13 Nov. 1886.
7. *Frederic James*, b. in Halifax, 3 Jan. 1890.
8. *Harold Percy*, b. in Halifax, 11 June 1891.
9. *Edwin Scrase Barnewall*, b. in Halifax, 30 July 1893.

vi. HENRY JOSEPH, b. in Nov. 1855; d. 22 May 1859.

279. vii. FRANK CROSSLEY, b. 4 July 1857.

viii. AGNES PURVIS, b. 12 May 1859; m. in May 1881, William Dunn Ward, b. in Scotland, about 1856; he d. in Boston,

Mass., 14 Jan. 1890; she m. 2nd 27 Oct. 1896, William Holloway, son of William and Isabella (Sutherland) Holloway, b. in Halifax, 4 July 1871. They were both living in Halifax in 1897.

Children:

- i. *Edith May*, b. in Feb. 1882; d. in Dec. 1884.

185. SYDENHAM⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 3 March 1843; married 26 April 1870, FANNY WESTPHAL MACNAB, daughter of James Burris and Sarah (Currie) MacNab, born in Cornwallis, N. S., 3 Feb. 1844; died in Middleton, N. S., 23 Jan. 1920. He entered the Navy in 1855 and served as Naval Cadet and Midshipman in various ships on North American, West Indies and Mediterranean stations. In 1860, having been invalided from the latter, he spent several months in the hospital in England, and was advised to leave the service and try whether his native air would prove beneficial; he returned to Halifax, and his health being re-established, he entered the civil service of the Province in 1861 and served until 1863, when he retired, owing to a change of government. He then spent four years in mercantile life, but in 1867 he was appointed Deputy Treasurer of the Province, which position he resigned to enter the service of the Dominion in 1869; in 1870 he was appointed Dominion Auditor at Halifax and held the office until it was abolished in 1887, when he retired on a pension. In 1892 he moved to Middleton, Annapolis Co., N. S., where he was engaged in farming. For some years Mr. Howe acted as Private Secretary to his father, but since the death of the latter, has taken no special interest in politics. He was one of the original members of the N. S. Historical Society, and for eight years held the office of Secretary.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. PHILIP WESTPHAL,⁸ b. 17 Feb. 1871; d. 16 Feb. 1890.
 - ii. SYDENHAM JAMES, b. 21 March 1872; m. 9 June 1897, Georgina Mitchell, daughter of Dr. William and Sarah (McKensie) Mitchell of New Glasgow, N. S., b. 25 April 1873. They lived at Sperbrooke, N. S.
 - iii. MARY EMILY, b. 6 Dec. 1874; d. 23 Feb. 1877.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. 25 July 1877; d. at Middleton, N. S., 6 April 1903.
 - v. JOHN ROSS, b. 29 Nov. 1881; d. at Kingston, Jamaica, 23 June 1918.
 - vi. FANNY MYRTLE, b. 25 Aug. 1883.
186. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. S., 27 July 1848; married 23 Sept. 1873, HELEN F. ROSS, daughter of Very Rev. James Ross, D. D., Principal of Dalhousie College, Halifax, she died at Ottawa, Ont., 11 March 1877, and he married second, 4 March 1884, MAGGIE J. CLARK, daughter of Robert Clark of New Edinburgh, Ottawa. He died at Ottawa, Ont., 28 April 1890. His widow married second, 16 Oct. 1897, Alexander Burnett, son of G. F. Burnett.

Children born in Ottawa::

- i. JOSEPHINE,⁸ b. 17 Sept. 1874; d. at Calgary, 24 July 1909.
- ii. HELEN, b. 22 Feb. 1877; m. at Calgary, in April 1919, Arthur C. Hare, a widower who returned from the war, and who d. in Edmonton in June 1919.

Children:

- i. Helen Ross, b. 31 Jan. 1920.

187. WILLIAM LAWRENCE⁷ HOWE (*David,⁶ David,⁵ Joseph,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Abraham¹*), born in Castine, Me., 3 May 1838; married 20 Dec. 1863, AMANDA RUBY GARDNER, daughter of Henry and Ruby (Holbrook) Gardner of Northport, Me., born 24 Sept. 1842. They were both living in Lincolnville, Me., in 1897.

Children:

- i. ISABELLA SARAH,⁸ b. in Northport, Me., 30 July 1866; m. 9 May 1894, Marcellus Griffin, son of Peleg and Elizabeth (Herrick) Griffin, b. in Lincolnville, 3 June 1860. They lived in Lincolnville.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, b. 27 Dec. 1901.
- ii. MARY CAROLINE, b. in Lincolnville, Me., 22 Aug. 1870; m. 13 Sept. 1893, Leonard Raymond Coombs, son of Lucellus Jason and Beulah Barbara (French) Coombs, b. in Lincolnville, 8 March 1867. They lived in Lincolnville.

Children:

- i. Raymond Howe, b. 14 March 1896; m. in June 1924, Elizabeth Orr.
2. Ruby Isabella, b. 9 July 1898.
3. Colin Lawrence, b. 13 May 1903.
- iii. REBECCA ANNA, b. in Lincolnville, Me., 3 Sept. 1879; d. 30 Aug. 1896.

188. GEORGE WITHERLE⁷ HOWE (*David,⁶ David,⁵ Joseph,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Abraham¹*), born in Lincolnville, Me., 19 March 1846; married 24 Sept. 1873, EVELINA AMANDA SHERMAN, daughter of Royal and Louise (McCoob) Sherman of Lincolnville, born there 14 May 1854.

Children born in Lincolnville::

- i. ROYAL SHERMAN,⁸ b. 6 Oct. 1874; living unm. in Lincolnville in 1897.
- ii. GEORGIA LAWRENCE, b. 7 May 1878; living unm. in Lincolnville in 1897.

189. FRANCIS REED⁷ HOWE (*Moses,⁶ Moses,⁵ Moses,⁴ Timothy,³ Israel,² Abraham¹*), born Dorchester, Mass., 14 Aug. 1803; married 6 July 1828, BETSEY C. PICKETT, daughter of William and Dorcas Pickett, born in Boston, Mass., 23 Oct. 1801, she died there 1 June 1852; he married second, in 1854, MRS. MARY ANN PECK, born in Pawtucket, R. I., 24 April 1815. He died in Braintree, Mass., 24 May 1879. His widow died in Roxbury, Mass., 1 Oct. 1896.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARTHA ANN GALE, b. 18 May 1829; d. 6 June 1849.
- 280. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 4 March 1831.
- 281. iii. GEORGE STEPHEN, b. 24 May 1833.
- iv. FANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1839; m. 27 July 1859, Daniel Webster Teele, son of Thomas and Susan (Frost) Teele of Somerville, Mass. He d. and she m. 2nd 6 June 1890, Charles Ingalls Craibe of Boston.
 - Children:
 - 1. *Lula Howe*, b. in So. Boston, 15 Nov. 1864; m. ——— Bowditch.
 - 2. *Fred Elmer*, b. in Boston, 11 Dec. 1870.
 - 3. *Bessie Francis*, b. in Braintree, 19 Nov. 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

190. NORMAN⁸ HOWE (*Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812; married 30 May 1842, SARAH LYON, daughter of Daniel and Polly (Prince) Lyon. They lived in Chester, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 25 June 1852.

Children:

282. i. NORMAN W.,⁹ b. in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843.
 ii. ELLEN S., b. in Chester, Vt., 23 July 1846; m. Luther Randall, and d. in Dec. 1906.
 iii. LYMAN M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 5 Dec. 1849; m. Jennie Higgins.
 iv. HARRIET M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 17 March 1852; d. 19 July 1853.

191. JAMES MUNROE⁸ HOWE (*Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Issac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 10 Aug. 1817; married 11 March 1842, DELIGHT H. WALKER of Barnard, Vt., she died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1847, ISABEL E. WILDER, who was born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 Dec. 1826. They lived in Springfield, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he lived for over thirty eight years; he died there 18 Aug. 1885, she died there 15 Jan. 1908.

Children:

283. i. DENNIS W.,⁹ b. in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842.
 284. ii. CHARLES FORREST, b. in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851.
 iii. MARIETTA E., b. in Manchester, N. H., 30 April 1852; m. 20 April 1880, Josiah C. Collins, b. in Deerfield, N. H., 7 Feb. 1851, and d. in Manchester, N. H., 23 June 1907. She lived in Manchester, until 1923, when she went to California, and is now (1927) living with her brother, Dennis W.
 iv. ALBERT A., b. in Manchester, in July 1855; d. there in Nov. 1857.

192. EDWARD AUGUSTUS⁸ HOWE (*Adolphus*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 13 March 1842; married 15 Feb. 1872, JULIA HUBBARD of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 22 March 1892. He served in the Civil war, in the 21st Regt. U. S. Infantry.

Children born in Brookfield:

285. i. HOMER ADOLPHUS,⁹ b. 29 Oct. 1875; m. in June 1896, Myra Sampson of West Brookfield, Mass.
 ii. EDNA, b. 22 May 1878; m. in May 1894, Edgar Moulton of Fiskdale, Mass.
 iii. EDITH, b. 22 May 1878; twin sister of Edna.
 iv. VIOLA ESTELLE, b. 27 Jan. 1881.
 v. MARION ISABELLA, b. 1 March 1883.

193. CHARLES EDWIN⁸ HOWE (*Adolphus*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*,¹ born in Grafton, Mass., 11 Aug. 1846; married in May 1879, MARY ELIZA WILDER. He married second, MARIA T. TOWNE. He married third, in May 1888, CARRIE LOUISE TOWNE. They lived in West Brookfield, and Ware, Mass., where he died 11 Jan. 1889. He served in the Civil war in Co. D. 4th Mass. Cavalry.

Children:

- i. CHARLES ALONZO,⁹ b. in West Brookfield, 18 July 1880; d. 15 Oct. 1880.
- ii. VIVA ETTA, b. in Ware, 6 March 1882.
By second wife:
- iii. CLIFTON JOHN, b. in Ware, in Oct. 1887; d. in 1888.
By third wife:
- iv. ARTHUR JOHN, b. in Ware, 3 Sept. 1888.

194. GEORGE LEONARD⁸ HOWE (*Adolphus*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*,¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 9 Sept. 1848; married 30 Nov. 1878, MELLITIAH OCEANIA NEWCOMB. He served in the Civil war, in the 5th Regt. N. Y. Veterans. They lived in Brookfield, and Westboro, Mass.

Children:

- i. ADALBERT NORTON,⁹ b. in Westboro, 3 March 1879.
- ii. GERTRUDE MAE, b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1880.
- iii. VERA REINE, b. in Brookfield, 5 July 1882; d. there 29 March 1893.

195. GEORGE EDWIN⁸ HOWE (*Emory*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*,¹), born in East Boston, Mass., 9 Dec. 1849; married 22 Oct. 1868, MARY ELIZABETH WAYSON, born in Annapolis, Md., 18 Jan. 1852. They lived in Annapolis.

Children born in Annapolis:

286. i. JAMES FRANKLIN,⁹ b. 21 March 1869.
- ii. JOHN EDWARD, b. 7 July 1870; d. 9 Nov. 1870.
- iii. SUSIE ELIZABETH, b. 2 Sept. 1872; m. 12 Aug. 1894, Robert Hanbaugh.
- iv. ELLA, b. 12 Sept. 1874; m. 14 March 1895, Henry McAleer.
- v. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 7 May 1879.

196. EDWARD FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,⁷ *Jasper*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*,¹), born in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855; married 7 Dec. 1881, ETTA LOUISE COLE, daughter of George H. and Elizabeth E. (Stratton) Cole, born 4 Feb. 1856.

Children:

- i. JAMES WILLARD,⁹ b. 12 Oct. 1886.
- ii. FLANNER ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept. 1889.
- iii. GEORGE COLE, b. 16 Feb. 1894.

197. WALTER MURRAY⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,⁷ *Jasper*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*,¹), born in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858; married 15 March 1887, ANNIE MAUDE PATTERSON, born in Sept. 1868.

Children:

- i. WALTER EDWARD,⁹ b. 21 Feb. 1889.

198. HENRY⁸ HOWE (*Jesse,⁷ Jacob,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Bridgton, Me., 17 Jan. 1810; married LUCINDA PRENTISS, daughter of Henry Prentiss; she died 30 Dec. 1845; he married second, (int. 13 Feb. 1847) LUCY C. NEWBERT, daughter of Philip Newbert of Waterboro, Me., born 10 Jan. 1815. They lived in Paris, Sumner and Norway, Me., he died in Norway, 6 April 1877, she died 24 Oct. 1884.

Children:

287. i. CLINTON,⁹ b. 25 May 1836.
 ii. JULIA, b. in Paris, Me., 27 July 1844; m. Amasa Heald, and lived in Grinnell, Iowa.

Children:

- i. Alice, b. 28 March 1863; m. in Sept. 1892, Wilmot H. Wheeler.
 2. Lucinda Prentiss, b. 25 Nov. 1864; d. 4 Nov. 1883.
 3. Henry Howe, b. 6 Oct. 1866.
 4. Mary Cummings, b. 24 May 1868.
 5. Charles, b. 6 April 1870; d. 7 Dec. 1874.
 6. Ernest, b. 18 Jan. 1872.
 7. Benjamin Hart, b. 26 Nov. 1873; d. 22 Jan. 1898.
 8. George Millard, b. 17 Oct. 1875.
 9. Herbert Clinton, b. 22 Oct. 1877.
 10. Arthur, b. 13 March 1883; d. 13 Sept. 1884.
 11. Edward Paul, b. 26 July 1887.
 iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 19 March 1849; m. Emma Trefethern of Portland, Me. They lived in Grinnell, Iowa, and Luverne, Minn. He d. in Portland, Me., 18 Nov. 1904.

199. JACOB FOSTER⁸ HOWE (*Jesse,⁷ Jacob,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Bridgton, Me., 30 Nov. 1811; married 6 March 1833, POLLY HOWE (his cousin) daughter of Jeremiah Howe; they lived in Sumner, Me., where he died 31 May 1865.

Children:

288. i. FREELAND,⁹ b. 5 Dec. 1833.
 ii. LESTER M., b. 20 April 1845; d. 8 April 1846.
 289. iii. FRANK W., b. 29 Jan. 1849.

200. JEREMIAH⁸ HOWE (*Jesse,⁷ Jacob,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Sumner, Me., 13 April 1814; married MARY TUCKER, daughter of Benjamin Tucker of Norway, Me. They lived in Norway, Portland and Deering, Me. He died 19 Dec. 1894.

Children:

- i. LYDIA JANE,⁹ b. 18 Dec. 1840; m. Rev. Joseph C. Snow, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

- i. Frederick.
 2. Charles.
 290. ii. EMERY ALTON, b. 17 Aug. 1847; lived in Auburn, Me.

201. JESSE⁸ HOWE (*Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 11 April 1816; married 14 Oct. 1843, REBECCA GIBSON, daughter of Samuel Gibson of Norway, Me., born 23 Nov. 1821. He was a physician, and lived in Norway, where he died 25 Feb. 1875, she died 26 Oct. 1884.

Children:

- i. ELLEN FRANCES,⁹ b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 11 April 1852.
- ii. IZAH TENNEY, b. 26 March 1848; m. 19 Oct. 1881, John R. Sanborn; he d. in Bangor, Me., 1893.
- iii. REBECCA GIBSON, b. 13 June 1850; d. 22 April 1852.

202. CYRUS HAMLIN⁸ HOWE (*Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 24 Sept. 1820; married 28 Feb. 1843, ARDELIA P. COBURN. They lived in Paris, Me., and Gorham, N. H. He died 19 March 1896, and she died 21 March 1896.

Children:

291. i. JESSE C.,⁹ b. 21 Feb. 1845.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 16 March 1869, George E. Buck.

Children:

- i. Lula Adine, b. 8 May 1874; m. Gershom Bickford; they lived in Berlin, N. H.

203. EDWIN WALLACE⁸ HOWE (*Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 3 Feb. 1825; married 23 March 1851, MARY ANN BEAL, daughter of Ezra Fluent and Mary Ann (Bennett) Beal, born 17 Oct. 1828; he married second, ABBA D. HILL of Wiscasset, Me., they lived in Norway, Me., where he died 10 Feb. 1890.

Children:

- i. CHARLES W.,⁹ b. 17 July 1852; m. Abbie Dodge, and lived in Norway, Me., and in Rochester, N. H.; no children.
- ii. FRANK HERBERT, b. 22 Jan. 1861; m. Annie Armstrong; they lived in Norway, Me., and later they moved to Allston, Boston, Mass., where he was a member of the Legislature in 1902 and 1904.

204. WILLIAM RUTHVEN⁸ HOWE (*Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bridgton, Me., 15 April 1827; married 10 Sept. 1855, CHARLOTTE E. HALL, daughter of Orra Hall, born 26 June 1832. They lived in South Paris, Me., where he died 7 July 1895.

Children:

- i. CLARA ISABELLE,⁹ b. 17 Nov. 1856; m. Minot L. Whittle, and lived in Paris, Me.

Children:

- i. Robert Lincoln, b. 26 Nov. 1896.
- ii. GEORGE MORSE, b. 8 March 1859; d. 12 Oct. 1859.
292. iii. FREDERICK RUTHVEN, b. 7 Oct. 1862.
- iv. HANNIBAL COBURN, b. 21 Nov. 1865; m. Cora Parlin; they lived in Paris, Me., where he d. 7 Dec. 1901; she d. 16 April 1904.

205. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 14 Aug. 1816; married CLARISSA SHAW BENT, daughter of Otis and Hannah (Walker) Bent, born in Paris, Me., 18 April 1817. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died 11 March 1891. She married second, Charles Young.

Children:

- i. CHARLES LAFOREST,⁹ b. (no date given); m. Annie Martin. He served in the Civil war, as color sergeant of the 9th Regt. Me. Vols., and received a medal for bravery, and d. 13 May 1891.
- ii. GEORGE C., b. (no date given); he lived in Boston, Mass.

206. HIRAM⁸ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Paris, Me., 9 Oct. 1826; married HARRIET J. BUCK, and lived in Sumner, Me.

Children:

- i. LUTHER CARMON,⁹ b. 12 Feb. 1854; m. Druzilla J. Babb; d. in St. Petersburg, Fla., 12 June 1927.
- ii. LOTTIE A., b. in Aug. 1864; m. Lennie P. Merrill. and lived at Rumford Falls, Me., in 1927.

Children:

1. *Ralph H.*
2. *Hattie Josephine*, m. O. J. Murray.

207. DAVID⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1809; married SARAH LOCKE, born in Chichester, N. H. They both died in Woodstock, Ct.

Children:

- i. WESLEY.⁹
- ii. FRANK.
- iii. MARY JANE.

208. JOSEPH⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1813; married MARY AYER, born in Lowell, Mass. He died in Lowell, in 1881 or 1883.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH MONROE,⁹ b. in Lowell, July 1839.
- ii. OREN SATURLAY, b. in Lowell (no date given); served in the Civil war, and was killed at Spottsylvania in 1864; unm.
- iii. ANNIE, b. in Lowell, 19 March 1852; m. in May 1872, Frederick William Sargent, b. in Lowell, Mass., 20 Feb. 1846; she was living in Richmond, Va., in 1897.

Children born in Lowell:

1. *Frances Leonora*, b. in Feb. 1874.
2. *Charles Francis*, b. in Feb. 1876.
3. *Annie Louise*, b. in Feb. 1882.

209. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1818; mar-

ried MARY STANIELS, born in Chichester, N. H., about 1817; they lived in Epsom, where he died.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA.⁹
- ii. MARY ANN.

210. BENJAMIN M.⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1821; married BETSEY RICHARDSON, born in Northwood, N. H. He died in Epsom, N. H.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA.⁹

211. JOHN ROWELL⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Epsom, N. H., 8 Aug. 1829; married 11 May 1854, MEHITABLE KELLEY HAINES, daughter of Malachi and Sally Haines of Chichester, N. H., born there 18 Dec. 1833. They were both living in Concord, N. H., in 1897.

Children born in Chichester:

- i. LOUISE CARTER,⁹ b. 10 June 1855; lived in Concord, N. H.
 - ii. FLORA ELVESTA, b. 24 April 1858; m. 25 Sept. 1877, Eben Smith Tenney, son of Jacob P. and Hannah Richardson (Hackett) Tenney of Canaan, N. H., b. in Tunbridge, Vt., 8 May 1854. They lived in Concord, N. H.; no children.
 - iii. SADIE HAINES, b. 18 July 1861; d. 17 May 1867.
293. iv. GEORGE BRIDGES, b. 17 Dec. 1865.

212. IRA ROBERT⁸ HOWE (*Ira*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1841; married S. ELLEN ———, born about 1843. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Greenwood:

- i. IRA S.,⁹ b. about 1866.
- ii. LUCINDA F., b. about 1868.
- iii. MARY H., b. in May 1870.
- iv. ANNIE A., b. about 1873.
- v. GRACE E., b. about 1877.
- vi. MAUDE I., b. in July 1880.

213. AMOS WOOD⁸ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁷ *Reuben*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Jan. 1819; married in 1839, SARAH K. DANIELS, daughter of Philemon and Lucy (Howe) Daniels, she died in Oct. 1853; he married second, in June 1854, LUCY WOOD DANIELS, sister of his first wife. They lived in Rowley.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL LYMAN,⁹ b. 11 April 1843.
- ii. LUCY ELMIRA, b. in June 1845.
- iii. SUSAN DOLE, b. in Sept. 1848.

214. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS⁸ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁷ *Reuben*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rowley, Mass., 7 May 1821; married in Nov. 1844, ABIGAIL JANE WORCESTER, and lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

- i. MARY LIZZIE,⁹ b. 18 March 1846.
- ii. JAMES PARKER, b. in May 1848.

215. GEORGE AARON⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Philemon*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 Aug. 1843; married SUSAN EVELINE TODD, daughter of Henry and Mehitabel (Burbank) Todd. They lived in Rowley, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. ALMAR EDDIE,⁹ b. in Jan. 1865.
- ii. HATTIE EVELINE, b. in Sept. 1867.

216. SPOONER⁸ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801; married 19 May 1822, PHEBE BRIGGS of Dartmouth, Mass. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 4 Jan. 1841; she married second, James Howe, and died in Sept. 1883.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. JEROME B.,⁹ b. 3 March 1824; m. Mary ———.
294. ii. ELIAS S., b. 3 Sept. 1825.
295. iii. WERDEN A., b. 16 March 1827.
- iv. SALOME C., b. 2 March 1830; d. young.
296. v. ADONIRAM J., b. 5 June 1832.
- vi. FANNIE S., b. 3 Oct. 1833; d. young.
- vii. RUTH N., b. 4 Jan. 1836; m. H. J. Stewart.
297. viii. MARTIN VAN BUREN, b. 7 April 1837.
298. ix. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 11 Nov. 1838.
- x. DELIA D., b. 11 Dec. 1839; m. Asa Whitney, and lived in Dummerston, Vt., in 1898.

217. ABIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,⁸ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 8 Jan. 1805; married HOPEWELL R. ———. She was born in Mass., about 1794. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a stonemason. He died there 21 Dec. 1876. She died 16 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

299. i. LYSANDER W.,⁹ b. 17 Nov. 1829.
300. ii. JAMES F., b. about 1833.
- iii. PHEBE A., b. about 1835.

218. ASA⁸ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814; married CYNTHIA WELLMAN, born 31 May 1814. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. She died there 17 Dec. 1879. He married second, 25 Aug. 1880, MARY P. SEVERANCE. He died there 23 Dec. 1893, she died there 17 Dec. 1879.

Children born in Jamaica :

- i. ASA, b. about 1839; m. 26 Nov. 1874, Ellen F. Thompson.
- ii. MINERVA C., b. 17 Jan. 1838; d. 14 July 1863.
- iii. MARCIA, b. 11 Feb. 1840; m. 18 Feb. 1861, John Sanderson, and d. 14 Dec. 1863.
- iv. CHARITY L., b. 21 Dec. 1841; d. 6 Feb. 1865, unm.
- v. FILENA, b. 8 Nov. 1843; m. Lowell A. Pierce, and d. 8 Aug. 1871.
- vi. TITUS, b. 17 Oct. 1848; m. Angeline E. Stone. He d. 7 Aug. 1905.
- vii. ESLEY M., b. about 1853; m. 12 Aug. 1877, Laura R. Ellis, b. 13 March 1856, d. 1 April 1901.
- viii. CHARLES, b. 17 Feb. 1859; m. 4 July 1879, Ida L. Osborne, daughter of Henry and Marion Osborne, of Peterboro, N. H. She d. 21 Oct. 1882, aged 22 years.

219. ALVA⁸ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818; married JULIA A.——, born about 1823. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a shoemaker.

Children :

- i. ELVIN A.,⁹ b. about 1844.
- ii. OSMORE M., b. about 1845.
- 301. iii. ZENNO D., b. about 1847.
- iv. LESTER C., b. about 1849.
- v. HEBERT H., b. about 1853.
- vi. JULIA A., b. about 1856 (twin).
- vii. MARY A., b. about 1856 (twin).

220. BENJAMIN⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1796; married SOPHIA JENNISON; she was born about 1796, and died about 1870. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Townshend :

- i. MARY,⁹ b. about 1818; m. 14 March 1857, Richard Everett of Worcester, Mass.; no children.
- ii. LELAND, b. about 1821; m. and lived in Townshend in 1870; later he went to California.
- iii. SOPHIA, b. about 1824; m. Jerome Parker of Worcester, Mass.

Children :

- 1. *Ida*, b. in 1850.
- 2. *Leland*, b. in 1852.
- 302. iv. OSCAR, b. about 1826.
- 303. v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1829.
- 304. vi. ALPHONSO, b. about 1834.
- vii. ELLEN, b. about 1840; m. Benjamin Briggs of Swanzey, N. H.

221. CLARK⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,¹ *Abraham*²), born in Townshend, Vt., in Aug. 1800; married in Dec. 1820, PHILENA FARR, born about 1800, died prior to 1880. He was living in Townshend in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Townshend:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁹ b. about 1821; d. same year.
 - ii. PHILENA, b. about 1824; m. Lorenzo Sprague.
 305. iii. ABRAHAM F., b. about 1827.
 - iv. TWIN SONS, b. about 1832; d. same year.
222. HORACE⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1802; married LYDIA HOWE, (his cousin) born about 1804. They lived in Townshend.
- Children:
- i. HORACE JUDSON,⁹ b. about 1833.
 - ii. LUCIAN, b. about 1842.
223. ROSWELL⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1807; married SYLVIA FREEMAN of New Bedford, Mass., born about 1808. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.
- Children:
- i. CHARLES A.,⁹ b. about 1831.
 - ii. ANNJENETTE S., b. about 1833.
 - iii. BENJAMIN F., b. about 1839.
 - iv. AGNES.
 - v. EUGENIA, b. about 1846.
224. ALONZO⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,¹ Abraham²*), born in Townshend, Vt., 20 April 1812; married CONTENT SHERMAN of Fairhaven, Mass., born 13 Feb. 1813; and died 14 Jan. 1893 in Jamaica, Vt. He died 17 April 1878.
- Children:
- i. SOPHIA,⁹ b. about 1831.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. about 1836.
 - iii. MARY, b. about 1838.
225. RICE⁸ HOWE (*John,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1803; married PHEBE ———, born about 1812. They lived in Townshend, where he was a carpenter, she died 14 Sept. 1883, aged 81 years, 11 months.
- Children:
- i. ANGELINE,⁹ b. about 1833.
 - ii. MARY, b. about 1837.
 - iii. JULIA, b. about 1840.
226. CHENEY⁸ HOWE (*John,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1811; married (name not given). He was a physician, and lived in Townshend.
- Children:
- i. MARY, b. about 1845.

227. LUCIUS⁸ HOWE (*Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1802; married CLARISSA ———. They lived in Jamaica until after 1850, when they went west.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EMMONS,⁹ b. about 1832.
- ii. VIORNA, b. about 1834.
- iii. LYDIA, b. about 1836.
- iv. JANE, b. about 1838.
- v. AMELIA, b. about 1840.
- vi. URIAH, b. about 1843.
- vii. ROGERS, b. about 1845.
- viii. HENRY, b. about 1849.

228. JOSEPH G.⁸ HOWE (*Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1808; married PRISCILLA SPAULDING. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died there 14 March 1822, aged 74 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EVANDER,⁹ b. about 1836.
306. ii. HANNIBAL F., b. about 1838.
- iii. LOUISA, b. about 1841; m. 15 Jan. 1874, William B. Bogle; she d. 21 April 1875.
- iv. LOVINA, b. about 1844; m. Sept. 1865, Edward A. Sweet.
- v. SARAH, b. about 1846.
- vi. EZRA, b. about 1852.

229. CHESLTON ROMANZO⁸ HOWE (*Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1823; married EMMA ANN RICE. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and where he died 10 Jan. 1866. She died 20 Dec. 1877, aged 48 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EMMA J.,⁹ b. about 1852; m. Frank H. White.
307. ii. EDWARD R., b. 10 Jan. 1857.
308. iii. SHERMAN R., b. 15 Nov. 1865.

230. JUNIA⁸ HOWE (*David,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Oct. 1805; married ALMIRA JONES, daughter of Isaac Jones, born 25 Nov. 1814. She died his widow, 6 Feb. 1887. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died 2 Sept. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. HENRY J.,⁹ b. about 1835; killed at Wilderness, 6 May 1864.
- ii. EZRA R., b. about 1837.
- iii. POLLY A., b. 30 Aug. 1838; d. 14 May 1857.
309. iv. ORA T., b. about 1840.
- v. OSCAR W., b. about 1842.
- vi. LUCY D., b. about 1843.
- vii. PHEBE M., b. about 1845.
- viii. GEORGE R., b. about 1847.

- ix. CAROLINE C., b. about 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1866, Milton L. Howard.
 - x. ELLA R., b. about 1851; m. 26 Jan. 1876, Lysander A. Davis.
 - 310. xi. FRANK W., b. about 1854.
 - xii. FLORA E., b. 10 June 1859; m. ——— Howard, and d. 17 March 1901.
231. SENACAC A.⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 18 Aug. 1822; married LUCINA A. ———, who was born about 1830. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Jamaica:
- i. ROSE N.,⁹ b. about 1852.
 - ii. HARLAND, b. about 1854.
 - iii. LILLA DELLA, b. in Sept. 1858; m. 1 Sept. 1879, Dexter A. Legate.
 - iv. OLIN D., b. 11 June 1862.
 - v. BIRDIE E., b. 5 Jan. 1865.
 - vi. OLA L., b. 27 Dec. 1867.
 - vii. EFFIE E., b. 28 March 1872.
232. OSMORE O.⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 22 April 1835; married 19 Dec. 1866, VIORNA M. WHITNEY, who was born about 1845. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer; he died in Jamaica, 29 March 1892.
- Children born in Jamaica:
- i. JANE D.,⁹ b. 14 Dec. 1869.
 - ii. NELLIE A., b. 25 Oct. 1872; d. in Feb. 1874.
 - 311. iii. RALPH O., b. 20 Feb. 1877.
 - iv. ORRA D., b. 20 Feb. 1879.
 - v. MARDIN, b. 26 Jan. 1881.
233. RILEY⁸ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1808; married MITTY HOWE, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Howe, born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1816. He died prior to 1860; she married second, Edwin Chase of Townshend, Vt.
- Children:
- i. GARDNER H.,⁹ b. about 1840.
 - ii. JOHN C., b. about 1841.
 - iii. MARCIA, b. about 1843.
 - iv. MARY E., b. about 1845.
234. DANIEL⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 12 Oct. 1807; married in Pembroke, Mass., 17 Oct. 1830, HANNAH LINCOLN COOK, daughter of Peleg and Abigail (Standish) Cook of Pembroke, born 31 Oct. 1811. They lived in Braintree, Mass., several years. He died in Ipswich, Mass., 1 Dec. 1880, she died 4 Dec. 1889.

Children born in Braintree :

- i. DANIEL WILLIAM,⁹ b. 19 July 1831; m. in Braintree, 30 June 1860, Clarissa Nancy Minchin, daughter of John Henry and Clarissa (Penniman) Minchin. He died 20 Nov. 1861.
- ii. LOUISA JANE, b. 19 July 1834; d. 26 Dec. 1835.
- 312. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 28 April 1836.
- 313. iv. GEORGE ANDREW, b. 11 Oct. 1838.
- 314. v. THEODORE CUMMINGS, b. 4 May 1846.

235. FREDERICK WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Pawlet, Vt., 1 May 1813; married 1 Sept. 1838, ALBA COBB of Pawlet, Vt. They moved to Ill. He died at Crystal Lake, Ill., in the winter of 1860. She died 15 March 1888.

Children :

- i. DESDEMONA ANNETTE,⁹ b. 6 June 1841; m. James Wilson, and lived in Palatine, Ill.
- ii. HENRY, b. 9 April 1844; d. in Woodstock, Ill., in 1873.
- iii. JULIA, b. 3 Feb. 1847.
- iv. SHELDON, b. 14 Feb. 1851; m. Jean Dell.

236. ISAAC PORTER⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810; married 4 June 1840, LORINDA JENKINS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Sarah (Read) Jenkins, born in Stoddard, N. H., 18 Dec. 1816. They lived in Stoddard, N. H., where he died 15 Oct. 1858. His widow was living there in 1901.

Children born in Stoddard :

- i. SARAH ESTHER,⁹ b. 30 Oct. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1857, Edmund H. Minard of Stoddard, N. H., b. in Marlow, N. H., 30 Jan. 1840. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 8th Regt. N. H. Vols., and was discharged for wounds received in action. He d. 29 June 1884; she was living in Stoddard, in 1901; no children.
- ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. 30 March 1847; d. 20 Sept. 1848.
- 315. iii. NORMAN ALVAH, b. 9 Sept. 1852.

237. AARON TOWNE⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Stoddard, N. H., 7 Feb. 1819; married 14 March 1850, BETSEY DAVIS BROWN, daughter of Newell and Mary (Hall) Brown of Hancock, N. H., born in Marlow, N. H., 25 Dec. 1830. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where she died 22 Sept. 1853. He died in Sullivan, N. H., 29 June 1878.

Children :

- 316. i. GARDNER TILLOTSON,⁹ b. in Worcester, 6 Nov. 1851.

238. STEPHEN H.⁸ HOWE (*Benaiah*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Oct. 1821; married 30 Nov. 1843, MELVINA MARIA COGSWELL, daughter of Harvey and Emily (Morgan) Cogswell, born in Randolph, Vt., 23 Feb. 1819, and died in Milford, N. H., 2 Dec. 1890;

he married second, 30 June 1892, MRS. MARY A. BURDICK, widow of Rodney W. Burdick, and daughter of Thomas J. and Lucy (Clark) Clark, born in Amherst, N. H., 17 June 1844. They lived in Milford, N. H., where he was a machinist; he died there 11 Sept. 1896.

Children born in Milford:

- i. LIZZIE A.,⁹ b. 23 Dec. 1846; m. 20 Jan. 1869, Edmund J. Parker, son of Josiah M. and Maria (Cash) Parker, of Amherst, N. H. They lived in Milford, where she d., 20 July 1872.
- ii. ALONZO P., b. 18 July 1848; d. 14 Feb. 1849.
- iii. CLARA E., b. 13 Jan. 1850; d. 4 Aug. 1851.
- iv. WILLIE E., b. 28 Feb. 1850; d. 20 Feb. 1863.

239. ELBRIDGE⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 Sept. 1833; married 3 Oct. 1859, HENRIETTA FELCH, they lived in Hancock, and Peterboro, N. H.

Children:

- i. ALBION P.,⁹ b. 5 March 1860.
- ii. J. EVERETT, b. 7 Sept. 1869.
- iii. DANA BURDETT, b. in Oct. 1873.

240. ALLISON G.⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 12 June 1839; married SARAH HASKELL of Troy, N. H. He died 3 March 1872.

Children:

- i. NELLIE,⁹ b. 28 Aug. 1871.

241. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 5 Feb. 1828; married 9 Oct. 1851, SARAH J. WILKINS, she died 4 May 1860; he married second, 10 Sept. 1863, ABBIE BROWN of Lynn, Mass. They lived in Lynn, Mass.

Children:

- i. KATIE JANE,⁹ b. 8 Dec. 1856.

242. JOSEPH E.⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Temple, Me., 5 April 1807; married 20 Jan. 1833, BETSEY D. LEEMAN, born 5 March 1809. They lived in Hallowell, Me.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁹ b. 27 Nov. 1833.
- ii. JOSEPH E., b. 18 Aug. 1835.
- iii. SARAH E., b. 20 Dec. 1837.
- iv. FRANKLIN B., b. 17 Jan. 1840.
317. v. CHARLES K., b. 3 Oct. 1842.
- vi. EUGENE L., b. 4 Sept. 1845.
- vii. GEORGE A., b. 27 Feb. 1848; m. and lived in Napa City, Calif.; they had one son b. about 1868.

243. JAMES M.⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Temple, Me., 1 March 1818; married 30 July 1857, REBECCA JANE CHANDLER, born 15 Oct. 1840. He died in Jan. 1868. She married second, ——— Woodward.

Children:

- i. LILLIE GEORGIANNA,⁹ b. 4 March 1858; d. in 1862.
- ii. FREDERICK H., b. 28 April 1863.

244. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD⁸ HOWE (*Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820; married 2 May 1841, SOPHIA GREEN of Peru, Vt. They lived in Ohio a few years, then returned to Vermont for a few years, then moved to Ill., later they moved to Iowa, and were living in 1902 in Randalia, Iowa.

Children:

318. i. JOEL W.,⁹ b. in Delaware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842.
- ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Delaware, Ohio, 4 Nov. 1844; d. in Dustin, Ill., 8 Oct. 1859.
319. iii. CHARLES M., b. 25 April 1847.
- iv. SOPHIA E., b. in Manchester, Vt., 17 March 1849; m. 1 Oct. 1866, William Garlock; she m. 2nd 15 March 1890, Allen Fox.

Child by first husband:

1. *Mary Elizabeth*.

320. v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851.
- vi. ARTHUR E., b. 4 Oct. 1854; d. 3 Dec. 1855.
- vii. LOSA LEE, b. in South Grove, Ill., 6 March 1855; m. 2 Sept. 1875, Charles Pooler; she m. 2nd, in July 1884, William Shadbolt.

Children by first husband:

1. *Eva*.
2. *May*.
3. *Robert*.

321. viii. FREDERICK W., b. in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865.

245. ELHANAN WINCHESTER⁸ HOWE (*Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Winhall, Vt., 4 March 1825; married 3 July 1848, PAMELIA J. SOPER of Dorset, Vt., daughter of John and Eliza (Viall) Soper. He was a self-made man, receiving his early education in the common schools of Manchester, Vt. He began the marble business in South Dorset, Vt., in 1853 and afterwards in Northfield, Vt. He was appointed Postmaster at South Dorset, Vt., in 1850 and held the office five years. He served as deputy sheriff of Washington County for twenty years, and in 1890 he was appointed high sheriff, holding the office four years. He died in Northfield, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

Children born in Northfield:

322. i. FRANK LEE,⁹ b. 20 March 1859.
- ii. WILBUR CLARK, b. 19 June 1863; m. 21 June 1887, Abbie Whitcher of Wentworth, N. H.; graduated Norwich University and was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1902.
- iii. HELEN ELIZA, b. 2 Nov. 1868.

246. GEORGE EDWIN⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Manchester, Vt., 4 March 1835; married MARY ———. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 105th Regt. Ill., Inf. and died of wounds at Chattanooga, Tenn., 14 Aug. 1864, and was buried in the National Cemetery there.

Children:

- i. EDDIE,⁹ b. (no date given); d. in infancy.

247. JAMES MONROE⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Manchester, Vt., 28 June 1842; married 2 Oct. 1865, ELLEN CARLILE. He served in Civil war, in Co. B. 8th Ill. Cavalry, from the 7th Aug. 1861 to the 22 July 1864. They lived in Ogden, Iowa.

Children:

- i. EMMA,⁹ b. 22 June 1867.
 ii. HARRISON, b. 27 May 1871.
 iii. ALBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1880; m. 15 Jan. 1902, Bertha Webb.

248. ELIJAH⁸ HOWE (*Elijah,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Dedham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1828; married 4 Jan. 1857, JULIA ANN HUNT, daughter of Oliver and Persis Gibson (Forbush) Hunt of East Douglas, Mass., born 19 July 1833. He fitted for college in Dedham, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College, (A. B. 1849, A. M. 1852). He was a teacher in the High School at South Hadley, Mass., in the High School at East Douglas, Mass., and in the Academy at South Wilbraham, Mass., afterwards he was a book-keeper in the Shoe and Leather Bank in Boston, Mass., for ten years, and later, for twelve years, he was agent in New England for Park Bros. Black Diamond Steel Works of Pittsburg, Pa. He lived in Dedham, Mass., where he was Secretary and Treasurer of the Norfolk Mutual Fire Insurance Co. and Secretary of the Dedham Mutual Fire Insurance Co. He died 7 May 1898.

Children born in Dedham:

323. i. OLIVER HUNT,⁹ b. 29 May 1860.
 ii. FRANCIS ELIJAH, b. 3 Aug. 1864; d. 7 Oct. 1865.
 324. iii. WALTER CLARKE, b. 21 June 1872.

249. JOSEPH MINOT⁸ HOWE (*Joseph,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Lexington, Mass., 12 March 1845; married 23 Jan. 1873, MARY MELISSA SMITH, daughter of Stephen and Melissa (Marvin) Smith of Templeton, Mass., born in Boston, Mass., 4 Aug. 1847. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where she died 2 Nov. 1892. He died in Burlington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

Children born in Somerville:

- i. CORA ISABEL,⁹ b. 22 June 1876; m. 14 April 1920, George Henry Hartley, b. in Sheffield, England, 14 March 1859, son of Edward and Sarah (Sharman) Hartley. Res. in 1927 in Malden, Mass.

- ii. RUTH MAY, b. 12 July 1878; m. 30 April 1907, William E. Young, b. in Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, 16 Dec. 1873, son of Edmund and Sophia (Manley) Young; res. in 1927 at West Somerville, Mass.
250. WILLIAM SADLER⁸ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lexington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1847; married 12 Feb. 1884, LILLIAN FLORENCE HOWE, daughter of Joel and Nancy (Richardson) Howe, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 12 April 1852. He died in Somerville, Mass., 8 June 1913. She was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1927.
- Children born in Somerville:
- i. WILLIAM STUART,⁹ b. 16 April 1890; m. 8 April 1922, Alice Cornelia Bullock, dau. of Edward Warren and Harriette (Kelly) Bullock, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 29 Feb. 1892. Res. in 1927 in Somerville, Mass.
251. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Columbia, S. C., 29 Jan. 1848; married 1 Jan. 1874, ANNIE WILSON, daughter of Prof. Joseph R. Wilson, D. D., of Columbia, S. C., and sister of President Woodrow Wilson. He graduated from the South Carolina University at Columbia, S. C., in 1868, and graduated from the Medical Department of the same institution in 1870; he then attended the Tulane University at New Orleans, La. He also took a special course of study in New York City, and for several years he practiced in Columbia, S. C., and became noted in specialties of the eye, ear and throat. He was a professor in the South Carolina College for women, and was twice president of the Columbia Medical Society, and was one of the founders of the Columbia Hospital and was the surgeon at the hospital at the time of his death, and was one of the prominent citizens of Columbia. He died in Columbia, 20 April 1895. His widow died at New London, Ct., 16 Sept. 1916.
- Children born in Columbia:
- i. JOSEPH WILSON,⁹ b. 9 Dec. 1874; m. 23 Sept. 1899, Virginia Peyton Knight of Baltimore, Md.; they lived in New York City, and in 1916 in Primos, Pa.
 - ii. GEORGE, b. 3 Oct. 1876; he was a graduate of Princeton University, and in 1927 was professor of Latin at the University of North Carolina.
 - iii. JESSIE WOODROW, b. 30 Oct. 1878; d. 30 Jan. 1884.
 - iv. ANNIE, b. 31 March 1891; m. Perrin Cothran of Raleigh, N. C.
252. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Braintree, Mass., 24 May 1842; married 26 Sept. 1871, HARRIET ELIZABETH TOZIER, daughter of Bryant and Winnie Ann (Pushaw) Tozier of Waterville, Me., born 30 June 1843. He served in the U. S. Navy in the

Pacific Squadron, during the Civil war, and died in Somerville, Mass., 9 Dec. 1881. She died in Lexington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1918.

Children:

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,⁹ b. in Waltham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1873; graduated Mass. Institute of Technology in 1895; m. 18 Dec. 1905, Alice M., dau. of Reuben S. and Sarah Ellen (Harvey) Jennings, b. in Chicago, Ill., 28 Nov. 1872.
 325. ii. ARTHUR BRYANT, b. in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874.
 326. iii. WILLIAM STOWELL, b. in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879.
253. AMASA⁸ HOWE (*William,⁷ Amasa,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Brewer, Me., 25 May 1835; married 21 June 1864, LOUISE T. PRATT, daughter of Benaiah and Elizabeth A. Pratt of Presque Isle, Me., born in Phillips, Me., 7 July 1843. They lived in Presque Isle, where he was engaged in the manufacture of shingles, and where he was postmaster, in 1897.

Children born in Presque Isle:

327. i. VIVIAN EDWARD,⁹ b. 10 Sept. 1866.
 - ii. LEON SELDEN, b. 18 Aug. 1868; was living in Presque Isle, in 1896, unm.
 - iii. CLIFFORD PRATT, b. 10 July 1870; d. 5 June 1876, in Presque Isle.
254. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS⁸ HOWE (*William,⁷ Amasa,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Eddington, Me., 21 July 1837; married 1 Jan. 1874, MARY E. SWEET, daughter of Ambrose and Orpha Sweet of Eddington, Me., born 22 April 1851, died 2 March 1890. He was a carriage manufacturer and was living in 1896 in Fitchburg, Mass. He enlisted in the army 31 Aug. 1862, and was in battles of North Anna River, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor and Petersburg, and was discharged by reason of wounds, 18 Feb. 1865. Children born in Eddington, Me.:

- i. MYRTLE CHRISTINE,⁹ b. 27 Dec. 1874; m. 6 Oct. 1896, James Prichard Titcomb, son of George Albert and Eva (Jewett) Titcomb; they lived in Merrimac, Mass., in 1898.

Children:

1. Bernard Howe, b. 30 Dec. 1897.

255. LAWSON WOODBURY⁸ HOWE (*William,⁷ Amasa,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹*), born in Eddington, Me., 15 June 1843; married 24 Dec. 1874, LUCIE PRISCILLA BAILEY, daughter of Warren Kirby and Abbie Chase (Silloway) Bailey of West Newbury, Mass., born 27 May 1849. They were both living in Merrimac, Mass., in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

- i. CLIFFORD ROLLINS, b. 24 Sept. 1881; m. 30 Aug. 1906, Clara Belle Chaff,⁹ daughter of Thomas and Mary (Grant) Chaff, b. 6 Nov. 1886.

256. WESLEY CUMMINGS⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Amasa*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Eddington, Me., 24 Jan. 1852; married 29 March 1883, ABBIE CLEMENT MORSE, daughter of Elbridge M. and Eliza J. Morse of Merrimac, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1855. They were both living in Fitchburg, Mass., in 1896, where he was a carriage manufacturer.

Children, the first two born in Salisbury, Mass., the others in Merrimac:

- i. HAROLD MORSE,⁹ b. 2 March 1884; d. 13 Feb. 1885.
- ii. HELEN MORSE, b. 4 Oct. 1885; d. 16 March 1889.
- iii. MAURICE WILTON, b. 26 Aug. 1891.
- iv. MILDRED CLEMENT, b. 16 Feb. 1893.
- v. MARY ETTA, b. 11 April 1894.
- vi. MALCOM HOWARD, b. 4 April 1895; d. 3 Oct. 1900, at Fitchburg, Mass.

257. HENRY MALCOLM⁸ HOWE (*Calvin*,⁷ *Amasa*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Eddington, Me., 22 May 1841; married 7 Sept. 1871, CLARA ANNA MERRILL, daughter of Joseph True and Luella Sarah (French) Merrill of South Hampton, N. H., born 1 July 1848. He enlisted as a private in the 18th Regt. Me. Vols. and later was Quarter-master Sergeant of Battery D. 1st Maine Artillery. (The regiment was nearly annihilated in the battle of Petersburg, 18 June 1864.) From 1867 to 1894 he lived in Merrimac, Mass., where he was engaged in the manufacture of carriage wheels. Since 1894 he has lived in Providence, R. I., where he was a member of firm of H. M. Howe & Co. They were both living there in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

- i. LUELLA JOSEPHINE,⁹ b. 10 July 1873; m. 29 June 1892, Frederick Cunningham, son of David and Mary (Perry) Cunningham of Carleton, N. B., b. 25 Dec. 1867. They were both living in Providence, in 1897.
Children born in Providence:
1. *Howard Malcom*, b. 6 June 1895.
- ii. LORINDA MALCOM, b. 26 Sept. 1874; m. 9 Aug. 1894, Howard Wilbert Nowell, son of Joseph and Hannah (Sawyer) Nowell of Merrimac, Mass., b. 16 May 1872. They were both living in Merrimac, in 1897.
- iii. HARRY RUTHFORD, b. 5 March 1877.
- iv. ARTHUR MERRILL, b. 25 April 1881.

258. HON. JOHN⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Sept. 1819; married 1 March 1842, LOUISA GODDARD, daughter of Samuel and Mehitabel (Dawes) Goddard of Dorchester, Mass., born in Manchester, Eng., 17 Dec. 1819, she died in 1843; he married second, 27 Dec. 1854, EMMA DANA, daughter of Anderson Green M. D., LL. D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, born in Pittsford, Vt., 22 Nov. 1833. He graduated Boston Latin School in the same class with Rev. Edward Exerett Hale. He

engaged in the lumber business in Boston with his father, later in the foundry of Mr. Ballard at Ballardvale, Mass., and afterwards he was with Blake and Darricott in the iron business. In 1850 he went to Brandon, Vt., where he became identified with the iron interests of the state, and was the originator and manufacturer of the weighing scales that bear his name, the celebrated "Howe Scales." He served as State Senator from Rutland Co., Vt., in 1865 and 1866, and thus was the third John Howe in his line to bear the title of "Hon." Soon after the breaking out of the Civil war, he was appointed by Gov. Frederick Holbrook to manage the business of State aid for the families of Vermont soldiers, and entered upon his duties 15 Nov. 1861; in this work he manifested great energy and devotion and unusual kindness and sympathy, so that he gained the name of the "Soldiers Friend." Innumerable trusts were committed to him in public and private life and he was one of the originators and a director of the State Reform School at Waterbury, Vt. Although not a college man, he received the complimentary title of "A.M." from the University of Vermont. He had marked mechanical tastes and executive ability. As an organizer, his capacity was unlimited; he was a man of large and generous nature, ready sympathies and great public spirit and patriotism. He died in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1870. His widow was living in Brandon, Vt., in 1898.

Children:

- i. ANNIE LOUISA,⁹ b. in Boston, Mass., 1 April 1843; m. 21 June 1865, Hon. Henry Francis Field of Rutland, Vt., son of Willard Morton and Minerva Kimball (Davenport) Field, b. in Brandon, Vt., 8 Oct. 1843. He held various public positions besides serving in both branches of the Legislature. He was County Treasurer, and Cashier of the Rutland Co. National Bank. They were both living in Rutland in 1898.

Children born in Rutland, Vt.:

1. *John Henry*, b. 4 Oct. 1866.
2. *John Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1871.
3. *William Henry*, b. 18 April 1877.
- ii. GERTRUDE HEATH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 23 Sept. 1856; d. there 21 Jan. 1858.
- iii. JOHN, b. in Brandon, Vt., 30 Nov. 1860; d. there 9 Jan. 1862.
- iv. ELIZA DANA, b. in Brandon, Vt., 3 Aug. 1862; m. 28 Jan. 1886, Charles Frederick Weigle, son of George and Margaretha (Herzog) Weigle, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 28 May 1862; both were living in Lafayette in 1898.

Children:

1. *Margarita Howe*, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Nov. 1886.
2. *Edith Dana*, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 2 Feb. 1897.
- v. EDITH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Dec. 1869; she was living there in 1898.

259. COL. FRANCIS EDWARD⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 4 July 1828; married 25 Sept. 1857, SARAH ELIZABETH HAUGH-

MONT, daughter of Eder V. and Elizabeth (Woram) Haughmont, born in New York, 2 Oct. 1838. He went to New York City about 1856, and engaged in the wholesale dry goods business with the firm of B. G. Wainwright & Co. He became prominent during the Civil war in caring for the troops who passed through New York City. At first he took them into his house and his store; soon after he was made the agent at New York, for Mass., Me., N. H., and Vt., and later Ind., Minn. and Wis. It was his duty to care for the soldiers from these states who had occasion to pass through the city, either on their way to the front, or on their return to their homes. In the prosecution of this work, he established the New England Rooms at 194 Broadway, where the soldiers obtained aid and were cared for in illness. During that period over 80,000 men from different states were cared for at those rooms. He was a member of the Staff of Gov. Andrew of Mass., in 1861, and of the staff of Gov. Dix of New York in 1862. President Lincoln made him Quartermaster with the rank of Colonel. In 1870 he was appointed Agent of the Treasury Department by President Grant. In 1878 he resigned, to accept the appointment of Pension Agent, which position he held until near the close of the Grant Administration, when he moved to Boston and engaged in business. He was the President of the day at the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham in Aug. 1871. He died in Washington, D. C., 23 May 1883. His widow married second, Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa of New York, son of Chas. B. and Amelia E. (Foster) Roosa, born in Bethel, N. Y., 4 April 1838; she was living in N. Y. City in 1898.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- i. EDAR HAUGHMONT,⁹ b. 21 June 1859; m. 11 Nov. 1881, Marie Charlier, daughter of Prof. Elie Charlier of New York; he m. 2nd 29 Oct. 1890, Mary Ellen Butterworth, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Mary (Seiler) Butterworth, b. 1 Nov. 1866, at Mainville, Ohio. He d. in New York City, 30 Oct. 1890; no children. He was educated at a military school; he omitted the first part of his name and was known as "Haughmont Howe;" he was secretary to Mr. Pearson, postmaster of New York. Later he was U. S. Despatch Agent in N. Y. and after that Representative of the State, War, and Navy Departments at Washington, D. C.

260. LINDSAY IRVING HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 8 Feb. 1841; married 23 April 1864, GERTRUDE NOTT, daughter of Joel Benedict and Margaret (Cooper) Nott and grand-daughter of President Nott of Schenectady, N. Y. They were both living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE LINDSAY,⁹ b. in New York City, 12 Sept. 1865; m. 7 June 1888, William Brenton Welling, son of Charles

Hunt and Katherine Celia (Greene) Welling (and a descendant of Roger Williams), b. in Philadelphia, 19 Jan. 1852. They were living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children born in New York City:

1. *William Brenton*, b. 8 Sept. 1889.
2. *Charles Hunt*, b. 10 Nov. 1890.
3. *Lindsay Howe*, b. 24 Nov. 1892.
4. *Gertrude Nott*, b. 10 Feb. 1896.

- ii. MARJORIE COOPER, b. in Brookline, Mass., 23 Dec. 1868; m. 11 March 1891, Herbert Augustus Weeks, son of Edward and Lucy (Payne) Weeks, b. at Oyster Bay, L. I., N. Y., 23 June 1859. They were living in New York City in 1898.

Children:

1. *Marjorie Cooper*, b. in New York City, 9 April 1893.

- iii. JOANNA NOTT, b. in Brookline, Mass., 15 Oct. 1870; m. in Oct. 1897, William Harman Brown, son of William Harman and Lucretia (Titus) Brown of New York, b. 30 Nov. 1872. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1898; no children.

261. ALFRED FULLER⁸ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 March 1833; married 9 April 1854, CAROLINE MARIA FROST, of Bangor, born in Standish, Me.

Children:

328. i. CHARLES FREDERICK,⁹ b. in Dorchester, 14 Oct. 1855.

262. EDWARD ROBINSON⁸ HOWE (*Theodore L.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Feb. 1847; married 30 Oct. 1878, ANNETTE GLIDDEN, daughter of Robert T. and Emma A. Glidden, born in Dorchester, 26 Sept. 1857, and lived in Dorchester. (An Edward R. Howe died in Auburndale, Mass., Nov. 8, 1915.)

Children:

- i. MARION ANNETTE,⁹ b. 9 Jan. 1880.

263. THEODORE LYMAN⁸ HOWE (*Theodore L.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1851; married 11 Sept. 1877, MARY A. WILBUR, daughter of Horatio and Sarah Raine Wilbur, born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass., 30 Sept. 1852. They lived in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. BRADFORD LYMAN,⁹ b. 17 June 1881.
- ii. CHESTER ELMER, b. 3 Oct. 1882.

264. HENRY FIELD LYMAN⁸ HOWE (*Theodore L.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 28 April 1855; married 12 April 1884, JULIA A. HANSCOM. He died in Dorchester, 13 Oct. 1891. They lived in Dorchester. She died in Dover, N. H., in Oct. 1899.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. HARRY FIELD,⁹ b. 21 Feb. 1884; d. 20 July 1900.
- ii. BESSIE EMILY, b. 21 Feb. 1884.
- iii. ELLA MARGUERITE, b. 8 May 1892; d. 12 Aug. 1895.

265. JAMES THEODORE⁹ HOWE (*James T.*,⁷ *James*,⁸ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 May 1839; married 1 Nov. 1865, JOSEPHINE LOVENA BADWELL, born 2 April 1843, died 16 April 1878. He died in Winchester, Mass., 15 March 1906.

Children :

- i. JAMES THEODORE,⁹ b. 12 June 1866.
- ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 8 March 1868; m. 15 March 1893, George Adams Woods.

Children :

- 1. *Josephine*, b. 3 May 1894.
- 2. *George Bryant*, b. 6 May 1896.
- 3. *Helen Martha*, b. in Nov. 1900.
- iii. ALICE JOSEPHINE, b. 15 Oct. 1869; d. 4 Nov. 1876.

266. WILLIAM FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*James T.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1861; married 16 Nov. 1887, ALICE BELLE TOOSLEY. They lived in Dorchester.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM FRANCIS,⁹ b. 16 Dec. 1888.
- ii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 28 Sept. 1892.

267. ABRAHAM⁸ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Morrisville, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1836; married 2 Nov. 1859, MARY H. SEXTON, born in Michigan, 4 Oct. 1836; she died 9 March 1883, at Red Wing, Minn.; he married second, MRS. NETTIE (HASTINGS) CLARK, widow of A. J. Clark. They were living in Faribault, Minn., in 1897.

Children :

- i. ABRAHAM,⁹ b. 1869, in Red Wing, Minn., and d. there 1894.

268. FRANCIS BLAKE⁸ HOWE (*James*, *B.*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Racine, Wis., 18 Jan. 1846; married in 1869, EMMA VEEDER, born in Milwaukee, Wis., 23 Aug. 1848. He died in Huntsville, Ala., 12 Jan. 1897.

Children born in Red Wing, Minn. :

- i. JOHN GILBERT,⁹ b. 10 Feb. 1870.
- ii. FRANCIS PETER, b. 23 Nov. 1872; d. 13 Feb. 1873.
- iii. CARRIE LOUISE, b. 19 Oct. 1874; d. 28 Aug. 1876.
- iv. MYRA EMMA, b. 10 May 1877.
- v. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 19 July 1880.
- vi. CATHERINE GERTRUDE, b. 23 Nov. 1882.
- vii. FRANK RAYMOND, b. 19 Oct. 1884.
- viii. EDWARD BAKER, b. 12 July 1886.

269. EDWARD E.⁸ HOWE (*Edward S.*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863; married 2 Nov. 1892, MARY LOCADA VARNUM, of Marshalltown, Iowa, where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. HARRY ELLISON,⁹ b. 6 Sept. 1893.
- ii. BENJAMIN VARNUM, b. 14 Jan. 1896.

270. HIRAM HOWE (*Allen*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860; married 15 June 1886, ALICE LUCY WILSON, daughter of Prof. Horace B. and Mary Jane (Chandler) Wilson of Red Wing, Minn., born 29 Sept. 1862. He was Treasurer of Goodhue Co., Minn., in 1902.

Children born in Red Wing:

- i. HORACE ALLEN,⁹ b. 7 July 1888.
- ii. FRANK WILSON, b. 18 Nov. 1890.
- iii. HELEN MARY, b. 24 April 1895.

- 270a. WILLIAM BELL WHITE⁸ HOWE (*William B. W.*,⁷ *James B.*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born 2 Nov. 1851; married in 1880, LOUISE PRESTON KING. He lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a civil engineer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,⁹ b. in July 1881; m. in 1910, Theo Hart. He was a physician, and lives in Charleston. They had two children, Theo and Louise King.
- ii. LOUISE KING, b. in 1885; d. in 1886.
- iii. MARY CAMPBELL, b. 3 Nov. 1895; d. 24 Nov. 1899.

- 270b. JAMES BLAKE⁸ HOWE (*William B.*,⁷ *James B.*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born 7 July 1850; married 25 Feb. 1865, ROSE BUTLER FORD. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a lawyer.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE GADSDEN,⁹ b. 22 Sept. 1886; m. 6 July 1922, Richard Goodfellow.
Child:
1. *Catherine Howe*, b. 17 March 1924.
- ii. ELLEN FORD, b. 20 March 1888; m. 6 Sept. 1923, John Goodfellow.
- iii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 1 Nov. 1889.
- iv. ROSE FORD, b. in Dec. 1897; m. 6 Sept. 1923, Raymond H. Ensign.
- v. JAMES BLAKE.
- vi. DRAYTON FORD.

271. ALBERT⁸ HOWE (*Enos*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Dec. 1836; married 8 Nov. 1865, LYDIA FRENCH DRESSER, daughter of Henry and Margaret (French) Dresser, of Stockbridge, Mass., she died in Hampton, Va., 1 Feb. 1896. At the first call of troops in 1861, he enlisted in Co. K. 8th Regt. Mass. Vols.

and served as corporal. He again enlisted in 1862, and served as 1st sergeant in Co. A. 49th Regt. Mass. Vols. on the 26th of May 1863, he volunteered as one of the "forlorn hope" at the storming of Port Hudson. On the 13th of July 1863, he was taken prisoner at Donaldsonville, was paroled and taken Ship Island; he rejoined his regiment at Baton Rouge, and served until the regiment was mustered out in 1863. In Dec. 1863 he went to Fortress Monroe, and served as clerk of the Freedman's Bureau under Capt. Charles B. Wilder. In 1867 he had charge of transferring the old hospital wards into school buildings for the Hampton Normal and Agricultural Institute, started at Hampton by Gen. S. C. Armstrong for the colored race in 1868. In 1870 he became farm manager at the Institute, and in 1902 he was holding the position of Superintendent of Industries.

Children born in Hampton:

- i. HENRIETTE WILDER,⁹ b. 3 Dec. 1867; she was living in Hampton in 1902, unm.
329. ii. HARRY DRESSER, b. 12 Jan. 1872.

272. ISAAC⁸ HOWE (*Enos*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Dec. 1841; married 17 July 1883, MRS. SARAH E. GRANT, (a widow) daughter of Jacob and Mary E. (Jones) Miller, born in St. Louis, Mo., 29 Aug. 1852. They were both living in San Antonio, Texas, in 1897.

Children:

- i. ISAAC,⁹ b. in Springfield, Mo., 19 Sept. 1885.

273. JONATHAN⁸ HOWE (*Samuel A.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Springwater, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1846; married 21 Dec. 1871, SABRA WILCOX, daughter of Daniel and Nancy B. (Ward) Wilcox, born in Springwater, 2 April 1849; she died there 21 Aug. 1875. He was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater:

- i. ALBERT WILCOX,⁹ b. 16 Aug. 1875.

274. GEORGE WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1822; married 26 Jan. 1848, MARY LARKIN DODD, daughter of John and Rebecca (Flagg) Dodd, born in Provincetown, Mass., 11 Nov. 1823. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 July 1862. She was living in Boston in 1901.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY ELEANOR,⁹ b. 26 June 1849; m. 27 April 1898, Charles Henry Williams, son of John and Elizabeth Williams, b. in Salem, Mass., 15 April 1852. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.
- ii. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 1 March 1851; m. 2 June 1887, Emma Selina Abare of Winchendon, Mass., b. in New York City,

16 May 1867. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

330. iii. GEORGE LARKIN, b. 20 Jan. 1853.

275. JOHN CHASE⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Nov. 1827; married 5 April 1860, MARY GORE RIPLEY, daughter of George and Harriet (Souther) Ripley, of Cohasset, Mass., born 5 May 1834, and died there 21 Aug. 1893; he married second, 13 Oct. 1897, MABEL ALLISON YATES, daughter of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Howe in 1859 formed the partnership of "Howe & French" of Boston, dealers in paints, oils, drugs and manufacturers supplies, of which firm he remained the head until his death. He was President of the American Writing Machine Co., (manufacturing the Caligraph) from 1885 to 1893. He was a director in the North American Insurance Co., The Boston Penny Savings Bank, and various other corporations. He was a man of marked public spirit and always alert to the commercial interests of Boston. His early efforts in exposing the under-valuation of imports led to the formation of the Home Market Club. He died in Cohasset, Mass., 25 Sept. 1901.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARIE,⁹ b. 23 Jan. 1861; m. 24 July 1897, Walter Yates, son of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

331. ii. GEORGE RIPLEY, b. 15 Sept. 1862.

276. HENRY JAMES⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in New Bedford, Mass., 28 Dec. 1836; married SARAH ELIZABETH TERRY, daughter of Frank and Lydia (Weaver) Terry of Fall River, Mass. They lived in New Bedford, and Boston, Mass., where he died 11 Feb. 1893. She died 9 March 1896.

Children born in New Bedford:

i. FRANK DELMA,⁹ b. 1 June 1862; m. Margaret A. Brennan, daughter of John and Mary Brennan of Boston; he m. 2nd Hattie Evelyn Howe, daughter of George and Susan Howe of Ipswich, Mass.; he m. 3d Nellie J. Mayall, daughter of John and Sarah Mayall of Exeter, N. H.

277. ARTHUR⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in St. John, N. B., 22 Sept. 1852; married MARY ELIZABETH DOHERTY, daughter of Charles and Mary Elizabeth Doherty of St. John. He died there 30 June 1891; his widow was living there in 1898.

Children born in St. John:

i. MARY,⁹ b. 18 June 1876; d. 10 Jan. 1898.

ii. BEATRICE, b. 8 Dec. 1878.

iii. GEORGE, b. 8 June 1884.

iv. JOHN, b. 26 March 1890.

v. ARTHUR, b. 1 Nov. 1891.

278. JOSEPH⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in St. John, N. B., 6 Aug. 1855; married 19 April 1893, AGNES MARY BLASDELL, daughter of James Cameron and Emma Mary Blasdell. In 1898 he was Inspector of the North West Mounted Police, and was mentioned several times for his bravery, and was wounded at Duck Lake, in the second Riel rebellion.

Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE AUDREY,⁹ b. 27 May 1898.

279. FRANK CROSSLEY⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Halifax, N. H., 4 July 1857; married 9 Dec. 1883, SARAH JANE BARBOUR, daughter of Thomas and Alice Barbour of Sydney, C. B., born about 1866. They were living in San Francisco, Calif., in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM JOSEPH,⁹ b. 25 Nov. 1885, at San Francisco, Calif.
 ii. ALICE MARGARET, b. 28 Jan. 1888, at Cape Breton, N. S.

280. WILLIAM FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*Francis R.*,⁷ *Moses*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1831; married 9 Jan. 1854, EMMA WELLMAN, daughter of Jacob and Sophia Wellman, born in Weston, Mass. in 1839; she died in Boston 26 April 1855, aged 17 y. 7 m. He married second, 13 Jan. 1856, JENNIE SMITH, born 27 July 1836, at Boston. He died in Boston, 9 March 1895. She died there 17 Sept. 1904.

Children born in Boston:

332. i. EDWARD WELLMAN,⁹ b. 4 March 1855.
 ii. EVA, b. 30 Oct. 1856; d. 9 Sept. 1857.

281. GEORGE STEPHEN⁸ HOWE (*Francis R.*,⁷ *Moses*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1833; married 25 March 1857, MARY JANE SHERMAN, born 6 Feb. 1837 in Lincoln, Mass. He died in Roxbury, Mass., 13 April 1906.

Children:

- i. EDWIN ALLYN,⁹ b. in Weston, Mass., 4 March 1858; d. in Boston, 27 May 1877.
 ii. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. 18 Jan. 1859; d. in Boston, 6 March 1910; m. Adelaide Winship Palmer. She d. 12 Sept. —. He was a sergeant in Boston Police Dept.
 iii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 4 June 1870; lived in Boston.

NINTH GENERATION.

282. NORMAN W.⁹ HOWE (*Norman*,⁸ *Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843; married 1 Jan. 1870, LUCY A. HALL, daughter of Hiram and Lucy A. (Goodell) Hall, born in Springfield, Vt., 9 June 1844. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he died June 10, 1910; she died in Jan. 1912.

Children:

- i. ALBERT N.,¹⁰ b. in Springfield, Vt., 12 March 1877; m. Nellie Cady who d. in 1915; he m. 2nd 6 June 1918, Gladys Covey, b. 15 June 1884. They were living in Springfield, Vt., in 1927.

283. DENNIS W.⁹ HOWE (*James M.*,⁸ *Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842; married 1 Jan. 1861, AMANDA E. GRAY, daughter of Joseph Gray, born in Plymouth, Me., 25 Aug. 1842. They lived in Manchester, N. H., Chicago, Ill., and later they went to Long Beach, Calif., where she died 10 Aug. 1919.

Children:

- i. GEORGE M.,¹⁰ b. in Plymouth, Me., 23 Jan. 1862; d. 1 Nov. 1862.

284. CHARLES FORREST⁹ HOWE (*James M.*,⁸ *Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851; married 19 Sept. 1876, FLORA E. SHERMAN, daughter of Reuben and Addie (Little) Sherman, born in Lisbon, N. H., 10 June 1851. They lived in Manchester, N. H., until 1888, then in Chicopee, Mass., until 1904, in Holyoke, Mass., until 1918, when they moved to Oxford, Mass., where he died 17 June 1921.

Children:

333. i. JAMES FORREST,¹⁰ b. in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878.
- ii. PERRY SHERMAN, b. in Manchester, N. H., 6 Sept. 1879; m. 25 Sept. 1910, Mary Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Rev. Charles and Elizabeth (Lippincott) Smith; they are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

285. HOMER ADOLPHUS HOWE (*Edward A.*,⁸ *Adolphus*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 29 Oct. 1875; married 6 July 1896, MYRA SAMPSON, daughter of Perez Benjamin and Armina (Barlow) Sampson, born in West Brookfield, Mass., 3 May 1879. They lived in Brookfield and Ware, Mass. He died in Ware, Mass., 24 March 1922; she was living in Ware in 1926.

Children:

- i. MILDRED ESTELLA,¹⁰ b. in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Dec. 1897; m. in Ware, 18 Aug. 1917, William E. Eldredge of Ware.
- ii. EARLE FREEMAN, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Jan. 1900; killed at Apremont Woods, France, 8 April 1918.

- iii. HERBERT FREDERICK, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 2 March 1901;
m. 23 Dec. 1923, Bertha Mae Collins of Ware, Mass.
 - iv. MILTON HOMER, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 14 May 1902.
 - v. HAROLD RAYMOND, b. in Ware, Mass., 14 Oct. 1905.
286. JAMES FRANKLIN⁹ HOWE (*George E.*,⁸ *Emory*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Annapolis, Md., 21 March 1869; married 14 Aug. 1889, CLARA JEANETTE HOLLIDGE, born in Washington, D. C., 30 March 1867.
Children born in Washington:
- i. LYDIA IRENE,¹⁰ b. 25 May 1890.
 - ii. GRACIE LANBONN, b. 9 Sept. 1891.
 - iii. NORMAN CLIFTON, b. 30 Oct. 1893.
287. CLINTON⁹ HOWE (*Henry*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Paris, Me., 25 May 1836; married ELIZA JANE HEALD, daughter of Washington Heald; he married second, SARAH C. BARROWS, daughter of Dea. Joseph Barrows of Hebron, Me. They lived in Sumner, Me.
Children born in Sumner:
- i. HELEN,¹⁰ b. (no date given); m. W. W. Mayo, and lived in Hebron, Me.
Children:
 - I. *Helen Howe*, b. 8 May 1891.
 - ii. HENRY PRENTISS, b. 13 Dec. 1861.
 - iii. CLINTON CARROLL, b. 5 April 1865.
334. iv. JOHN PRENTISS, b. 22 Feb. 1867.
335. v. PAUL HART, b. 7 Aug. 1870.
- vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. (no date given); lived in Grindstone, Me.
288. FREELAND⁹ HOWE (*Jacob F.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 5 Dec. 1833; married 5 Dec. 1857, MARY L. FIELD, born 22 Jan. 1836. They lived in Norway, Me.
Children born in Norway:
- i. FANNIE ROBERTINE,¹⁰ b. 15 Nov. 1858; m. 10 March 1885, Arthur Eben Morrison of South Berwick, Me.
Children:
 - I. *Robley Howe*, b. 10 Jan. 1886.
336. ii. GEORGE ROBLEY, b. 4 Aug. 1860.
- iii. FREELAND, b. 30 May 1870; m. 20 July 1906, Sarah L. Brown, daughter of George Walter Brown of Bangor, Me. He graduated Colby University, Waterville, Me., 1894, graduate student in Biology Johns Hopkins University 1898, and Harvard University 1900, research scholar U. S. Fish Commission, Woods Hole, Mass., 1898-1900. Engaged in newspaper work in New York City 1894-1897, and since then engaged as chemist and bacteriologist in Philadelphia, Harrisburg and Pittsburg, Pa. Author of various biological and other scientific contributions published in biological bulletins of the U. S. Fish Commission, American Naturalist, Engineering Record and other scientific publications, and of various tracts

on water filtration and purification; also author of the Jacob Howe Genealogy 1905; he was living in Pittsburg in 1906.

289. FRANK W.⁹ HOWE (*Jacob F.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 29 Jan. 1849; married ESTELLE COLE, and lived in Sumner, Me., and Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARLEY HAZEN,¹⁰ b. 24 March 1871; m. in Boston, Mass., 19 March 1906, Mrs. Della D. Huckins, widow of Charles R. Huckins, and daughter of John and Della L. Crosland, b. in Portland, Me., in 1873.
- ii. LAURA ALMIRA, b. 27 Aug. 1873; d. 1 Dec. 1887.
- iii. MARY ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1875; m. Dr. Joseph Abbott Niles, and lived in Rumford, Me.

Children:

- i. *Abbott Howe*.

290. EMERY ALTON⁹ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Norway, Me., 17 Aug. 1847; married JULIA A. YOUNG, daughter of John C. and Mary (Jones) Young, born in Livermore, Me., 23 Oct. 1860, and died in Auburn, Me., 29 March 1920. They lived in Auburn and Turner, Me., and New York City. He was a salesman of woolen goods, and died in North Turner, Me., 14 April 1915.

Children:

- i. FRANK A.,¹⁰ b. in Auburn, Me., 28 Nov. 1879.
337. ii. ARTHUR E., b. in No. Turner, Me., 10 May 1885.

291. JESSE C.⁹ HOWE (*Cyrus H.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Paris, Me., 21 Feb. 1845; married 27 Jan. 1868, SARAH J. FARNUM; he married second, 19 Jan. 1881, ALTHEA NOYES. They lived in Paris, Me.

Children born in Paris:

338. i. FREDERICK J.,¹⁰ b. 19 June 1869.
- ii. ETHEL MAY, b. 4 May 1882.

292. FREDERICK RUTHVEN⁹ HOWE (*William R.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Paris, Me., 7 Oct. 1862; married 30 March 1892, CHRISTIE RING, daughter of John H. and Elizabeth (Robinson) Ring, born in St. John, N. B., 1 March 1865. They lived in Waltham, Mass., where he was an employee of the Waltham Watch Company. He died in Waltham, 9 June 1921.

Children born in Waltham:

339. i. ARTHUR R.,¹⁰ b. 26 Oct. 1895.
340. ii. WILFRED L., b. 18 Sept. 1897.
- iii. F. BEVAN, b. 15 Jan. 1905.

293. GEORGE BRIDGES⁹ HOWE (*John R.*,⁸ *Jacob*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Chichester, N. N. H., 17 Dec. 1865; married 19 June 1895, HELEN FRANCES HARDY, daughter of Dr. Charles S. and Emma (Folsom) Hardy, born in Cambridge, Mass., 19 Oct. 1870. She died in Milton, Mass., 3 March 1920. He was living in Quincy, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

- i. MALCOLM STEWART,¹⁰ b. in Dedham, Mass., 22 June 1896.
- ii. HAROLD W.
- iii. LOUISE.

294. ELIAS S. HOWE (*Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 3 Sept. 1825; married SARAH A. DENSMORE. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he died, and she married second, 16 Feb. 1879, John P. Robinson.

Children:

- 341. i. CHARLES L.,¹⁰ b. about 1859.
- ii. IDA M., b. about 1872.

295. WERDEN A.⁹ HOWE (*Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 16 March 1827; married MARY F. ———, who was born in Vermont, about 1830.

Children:

- i. LIZZIE M.,¹⁰ b. about 1856.

296. ADONIRAM J.⁹ HOWE (*Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 5 June 1832; married SARAH M. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1828. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE H.,¹⁰ b. about 1853.
- ii. SARAH E., b. 10 Oct. 1857.
- iii. ELLEN M., b. about 1859.
- iv. ZENO, b. about 1861 (twin).
- v. ZINA, b. about 1861 (twin).
- vi. FREDERICK M.

297. MARTIN V. B.⁹ HOWE (*Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 7 April 1837; married 22 Jan. 1860, SULTINA METCALF of Ashburnham, Mass. They lived in Ashburnham, Mass., until about 1870, when they moved to Gardner, Mass., where they were living in 1896.

Children:

- i. ALICE M.,¹⁰ b. 25 Jan. 1861; m. 30 Oct. 1883, George W. Spaulding; they now live in Gardner.
- ii. HERBERT L., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. 22 Jan. 1886, Dora Hatstat, and is now living in Gardner.

- iii. LENETTE G., b. 2 May 1865; d. 22 July 1866.
- iv. GEORGE M., b. in Erving, Mass., 5 May 1871; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Frances I. Brown, and is now living in Gardner, Mass.

298. ANDREW J.⁹ HOWE (*Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Nov. 1838; married LAURA G. ———. They lived in Orange, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

- i. ZENO.¹⁰
- ii. JUDSON, b. about 1875.

299. LYSANDER W.⁹ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 17 Nov. 1829; married ELVIRA N. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and died there 23 Dec. 1877.

Children:

- i. LYSANDER,¹⁰ b. about 1860.
- ii. MARY E., b. about 1863.
- iii. CLARA G., b. 20 March 1865.
- iv. JENNIE M., b. 7 July 1871; d. 27 Dec. 1894, unm.
- v. FRANKLIN, b. 9 Dec. 1876.

300. JAMES F.⁹ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1833; married HANNAH A. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Brattleboro, in 1870, and in Newfane, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FRANK B.,¹⁰ b. about 1865 (an adopted child).

301. ZENO D.⁹ HOWE (*Alva*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Vermont, about 1847; married ABBY E. ———, born in Vermont, about 1848. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., in 1870, and lived in Windham, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer. Later he moved to Claremont, N. H.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK Z.,¹⁰ b. about 1868.
- ii. EARL A., b. about 1870.
- iii. CARLOS J., b. about 1872.
- iv. ADA I., b. about 1874.
- v. ALFRED S., b. about 1878.

302. OSCAR⁹ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁸ *Benjamin*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1826; married OLIVE DAVIS of Royalston, Mass.; she died, and he married second, FLORINDA PIERCE of Windham, Vt.; she died, and he married third, SUSAN PLUMB of Halifax, Vt. They lived in Townshend, Vt., in 1870, and in Halifax, in 1880.

Children:

- i. CARRIE,¹⁰ b. in 1856; d. the same year.

By second wife:

- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1859.

303. BENJAMIN⁹ HOWE (*Benjamin,⁸ Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1829; married MINERVA CRAWFORD, born 17 Jan. 1838, died 14 July 1893; he married second (name not given). They lived in Townshend.

Children:

- i. MARY,¹⁰ b. about 1869.

304. ALPHONSO⁹ HOWE (*Benjamin,⁸ Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1834; married MARGARET ———.

Children:

- i. LELAND.¹⁰
ii. BENJAMIN.
iii. ALPHONSO.

305. ABRAHAM F.⁹ HOWE (*Clark,⁸ Benjamin,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1828; married MARY ANN STOWELL, who was born about 1832. They lived in Townshend, where he was a farmer; he died there in 1889, she died there in 1897.

Children born in Townshend:

- i. ELLEN,¹⁰ b. about 1851; m. Watson Corey.
ii. JULIA V., b. about 1856; m. Cortez Barrett.
iii. ADDIE, b. about 1859; m. William Lawrence.
iv. EMMA A., b. about 1863; m. Ernest Burbee.
v. SINA G., b. about 1866; m. Dr. George T. Gale.
342. vi. ABRAHAM L., b. about 1870.
vii. KATIE M., b. about 1873; d. aged 14 years.

306. HANNIBAL F.⁹ HOWE (*Joseph G.,⁸ Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1838; married 13 Aug. 1866, MARIA M. FESSENDEN, daughter of Alonzo and Emily E. Fessenden. They lived in Jamaica.

Children:

343. i. DELBERT L.,¹⁰ b. about 1870.
ii. VINNIE LOUISA, b. 23 Aug. 1875.

307. EDWARD ROMANZO,⁹ HOWE (*C. Romanzo,⁸ Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 10 Jan. 1857; married NETTIE S. MORSE, daughter of Abiel and Juliet (Ramsdell) Morse, born in Jamaica, 16 Feb. 1864. He was engaged in lumbering until 1902, when he moved to Worcester, Mass., where he engaged in trucking business.

Children:

- i. EMMA JESSIE,¹⁰ b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 19 Nov. 1884.

308. SHERMAN R.⁹ HOWE (*C. Romanzo,⁸ Rogers,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 15 Nov. 1865; married 27 April 1892, MINNIE RICE, daughter of John F. and Carrie Rice, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 18 July 1870. He moved from Jamaica, Vt., to Shrewsbury, Mass., in 1889, where he engaged in farming.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. EDITH,¹⁰ b. 8 July 1893; d. in April 1895.
 ii. FRANKLIN EDWARD, b. 20 July 1895.
 iii. FRED ASHLEY, b. 12 July 1898.
 iv. SHERMAN RAYMOND, b. 7 Sept. 1900.
 v. HAROLD RICE, b. 22 May 1905.
 vi. A DAUGHTER, b. 8 Nov. 1906.
309. ORA T.⁹ HOWE (*Junia,⁸ David,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1840; married 10 June 1860, MARY SHEPHERD. He served in the army and was killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., 12 June 1864.

Children:

- i. HERBERT H.,¹⁰ b. 14 July 1861; m. 28 Sept. 1881, Nora L. Sprague.

310. FRANK W.⁹ HOWE (*Junia,⁸ David,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1854; married SOPHRONIA TOWLE. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. WILLIE O.,¹⁰ b. 23 Feb. 1877.
 ii. WALTER JUNIA, b. 18 Jan. 1879.
 iii. O. L., b. 20 April 1883 (a son).
 iv. IDA, b. 9 Aug. 1885.
 v. A SON, b. 12 July 1887.
311. RALPH O. HOWE (*Osmore O.,⁸ David,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Feb. 1877; married 17 March 1902, FANNIE DUNBAR; they lived in Jamaica.

Children:

- i. OSMORE,¹⁰ b. 13 Aug. 1902.
 ii. MARY IRENE, b. 22 Aug. 1905; d. 28 Oct. 1905.
 iii. EVA VIORNA, b. 26 Oct. 1906.
312. CHARLES HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Daniel,⁸ Daniel,⁷ Stephen,⁶ Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ Isaac,³ Abraham,² Abraham¹*), born in Braintree, Mass., 28 April 1836; married 26 Nov. 1857, in East Cambridge, Mass., SUSAN MAXWELL, daughter of ——— and Susan (Austin) Maxwell, born in Halifax, N. S., 3 Feb. 1849; she died 21 Feb. 1863, and he married second, 6 June

1867, LUCY SARAH BROWN, daughter of Benjamin Cheney and Mary (Manning) Brown of Ipswich, Mass.; she died in Salem, Mass., 3 Sept. 1889. He served in the Civil war, in Co. F. 14th Mass. Heavy Artillery.

Children:

344. i. CHARLES HERBERT,¹⁰ b. 20 Sept. 1859.

345. ii. FRANK EMMONS, b. 17 Dec. 1862.

By second wife:

iii. DANIEL WARREN, b. 15 March 1868.

346. iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 20 Oct. 1869.

v. HARRY CLIFTON, b. 29 July 1871.

vi. SUSAN JANETTE, b. 26 April 1874; m. 27 June 1894, in Danvers, Mass., Frank Tibbetts Russell, son of James Needham and Augusta McIntire Russell.

vii. RUTH MARY, b. 19 Sept. 1876.

viii. RICHARD HENRY MANNING, b. 14 Jan. 1879.

ix. LUCY SARAH, b. 2 Nov. 1882.

313. GEORGE ANDREW⁹ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Braintree, Mass., 11 Oct. 1838; married in East Dedham, Mass., 18 Nov. 1859, CAROLINE ABBIE GUILD of West Roxbury, daughter of Abner and Mary (Fairbanks) Guild. He died 23 March 1888, and she died 4 March 1903.

Children:

i. GEORGE ELMER,¹⁰ b. 9 Feb. 1865.

ii. MARY LINCOLN, b. 29 March 1868; d. 10 Jan. 1869.

iii. ETTA LOUISA, b. 24 Sept. 1871.

314. THEODORE CUMMINGS⁹ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Braintree, Mass., 4 May 1846; married 17 March 1867, SARAH ELIZABETH BROWN, daughter of Jonathan Ball and Elizabeth (Clark) Brown, born in Ipswich, Mass. He served in the Civil war, as 1st Lieut. Co. D. 3rd Regt. Mass. Cavalry. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

347. i. WILLIAM ALWYN,¹⁰ b. 15 Aug. 1867.

ii. THEODORE FREDERIC, b. 29 Aug. 1876; m. in Ipswich, Mass., 14 Aug. 1904, Mabel Sophia Chickering, daughter of Charles Henry and Mary (Coney) Chickering, b. 21 Nov. 1882.

315. NORMAN ALVAH⁹ HOWE (*Isaac P.*,⁸ *Isaac*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Stoddard, N. H., 9 Sept. 1852; married 26 July 1886, ALICE M. WALDRON, daughter of Albert and Fannie (Howard) Waldron. He died 9 March 1899.

Children:

i. ETHEL FLORA,¹⁰ b. 11 May 1887.

316. GARDNER TILLOTSON⁹ HOWE (*Aaron T.*,⁸ *Isaac*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Issac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Nov. 1851; married 24 Dec. 1874, STELLA ELLIS, daughter of Samuel and Sophia (Hyde) Ellis of Keene, N. H., born in Waitsfield, Vt., 11 Dec. 1855. They lived in Keene, N. H.

Children:

- i. ETHEL RHODA,¹⁰ b. in Keene, N. H., 16 July 1876; m. 11 Jan. 1899, John A. Dennison, and lived in Keene.
- ii. EDITH MARY, b. in Winchendon, Mass., 18 June 1878; m. 14 Feb. 1901, H. E. W. Bean, and lived in St. Albans, Vt.

317. CHARLES K.⁹ HOWE (*Joseph E.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hallowell, Me., 3 Oct. 1842; married FLORA GENEVA MASON.

Children:

- i. LINWOOD MASON,¹⁰ b. 31 Dec. 1865.

319. JOEL W.⁹ HOWE (*Frederick W.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Delaware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842; married 20 Jan. 1868, SARAH GIFFORD.

Children:

- i. EDITH.¹⁰
- ii. JEROME.
- iii. EFFIE.

319. CHARLES M.⁹ HOWE (*Frederick W.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Landgrove, Vt., 25 April 1847; married in Aug. 1865, MARY LEMMONS. He married second, 5 April 1882, ELLA F. RUFISON.

Children:

- i. JOY.¹⁰
- ii. RALPH.
- iii. MARIE.
- iv. CHARLES.

320. WILLIAM HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Frederick W.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851; married LAURA WYLLYS.

Children:

- i. GEORGE.¹⁰
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. HATTIE.
- iv. PEARL.
- v. ORA.

321. FREDERICK W.⁹ HOWE (*Frederick W.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865; married 20 Dec. 1893, LAURA B. STAPLES of Randallia, Ill.

Children:

- i. CECIL MAY.¹⁰

322. FRANK LEE⁹ HOWE (*Elhanan W.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Northfield, Vt., 20 March 1859; married 22 Sept. 1881, LILLIAN E. MOORE of Dorset, Vt. He was educated in the Northfield Academy and Norwich University. He enlisted in Co. F. 1st Vt. National Guard, Dec. 1875, and served as captain of that company, in the Spanish-American war, and in 1899 was appointed major of that regiment, and has held various town offices. They lived in Northfield, where he was engaged in the marble business.

Children born in Northfield:

- i. HAROLD MOORE,¹⁰ b. 14 July 1882.
- ii. MURIEL LILLIAN, b. 16 Oct. 1884.

323. DR. OLIVER HUNT⁹ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁸ *Elijah*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 29 May 1860; married 26 Nov. 1889, MARTHA DRESSER PAUL, daughter of Ebenezer and Susan (Dresser) Paul of Dedham, Mass., born in Dedham, 1 Nov. 1865, graduated A. B. Boston University 1888. He was educated in the public schools of Dedham, Clerk in Norfolk County Registry of Deeds 1878-1881, he graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University 1886, house surgeon and assistant to Supt. of Boston City Hospital, 1885-1887, member of Mass. Medical Society, American Medical Association, ex-president Mass. Medico-Legal Society, medical examiner for district No. 2 of Norfolk County since 1887; a trustee of Cohasset Savings Bank, a trustee of Cohasset Free Public Library since 1899, member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, of the Boston Society of Natural History, and of the Appalachian Mountain Club, and president of the South Shore Nature Club. Writer of several historical chapters in "Cohasset Genealogies and Town History" 1909, chief compiler of the portion of this Howe Genealogy relating to Abraham How of Roxbury, and writer of articles "The Personal Relation of the Physician to his Patients" (Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1910) and "Historical Evolution of European Nations" Education (April, May 1915). Since 1887 he has lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children born in Cohasset:

348. i. PAUL,¹⁰ b. 3 Feb. 1893.
349. ii. JULIAN CHEEVER, b. 24 Oct. 1895.
- iii. RICHARD WITHINGTON, b. 26 Jan. 1899; married 10 April 1926, Marian Elizabeth Decker, daughter of Edwin Stanton and Florence Ann (Dunn) Decker, b. in Malden, Mass., 27 Dec. 1902. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1917. Enlisted in the U. S. Naval Reserve, 6 April 1917 (the day U. S. entered the war). Called into active service the 11th of July 1918, at Camp Hingham, and later Bumkin Id; U. S. N. Rifle Range,

Wakefield, Mass., and Yale Naval Training Unit, Yale College, to inactive duty the 21st of Dec. 1918. Honorably discharged 6th of April 1921. Graduated A. B. Yale College, 1921. Entered employ of Dillon Read & Co., Boston, Mass., associated with The Atlantic Merrill Oldham Corporation of Boston in April 1926. They live in Cohasset, Mass.

- iv. HENRY FORBUSH, b. 15 Jan. 1905. He fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1922. "Eagle" Boy Scout. Graduated A. B. Yale College 1926. Now (1927) a student in the Medical School of Harvard University.

324. DR. WALTER CLARKE⁹ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁸ *Elijah*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 June 1872; married 26 Feb. 1906, AMELIA MARIA ELY, daughter of Judge Frederick David and Eliza Baldwin (Whittier) Ely, born in Dedham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1874. He was fitted for college in Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College A. B. 1894; A. M. 1899; graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University M. D. 1898. House surgeon at the Children's Hospital, Boston, Mass., 1897-8; house physician at Boston City Hospital, 1899-1901; house physician at Boston Lying-In Hospital 1901-2. Member Visiting Surgical Staff (rectal dept.) Boston Dispensary 1903-1910. Member Visiting Surgical Staff of Boston City Hospital, 1903-1917. Assistant in Surgery Harvard Medical School, and in Graduate School of Medicine, July 1907-1917. Secretary of Graduate School of Medicine, Harvard, 1913-1917. Fellow American College of Surgeons; member American Medical Association; American Association Advanc' Sci.; New England Surgical Society; Mass. Medical Society; Mass. Medical Benevolent Society; Boston Surgical Society, Inc. Boston Society of Medical Sciences; Boston Society of Natural History; Boston Medical Library; Boston Medical History Club; Bostonian Society; Alpha Delta Phi. Clubs: Harvard (of Boston); University (of Boston). He resides at 303 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of surgery.

Children born in Boston:

- i. FREDERICK ELY,¹⁰ b. 4 Nov. 1908; student in 1927 in Phillips Academy.
- ii. EMILY, b. 22 Nov. 1909; student in 1927 in The May School, Inc., Boston, Mass.

325. ARTHUR BRYANT⁹ HOWE (*George*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874; married 17 Oct. 1900, in Somerville, Mass., MARION LOUISE GOODING, daughter of Henry A. and Mary Isabel (Wellington) Gooding, born in Somerville, 21 Jan. 1877. He was employed for several years by the Mt. Vernon National Bank of Boston, and was later with the

banking house of Thompson Towle & Co. of Boston. Since then he has been connected with the Dry Goods firm of L. P. Hollander & Co. of Boston. They are (1927) living in Lexington, Mass.

Children:

- i. ISABEL,¹⁰ b. in Somerville, 4 Aug. 1906; grad. Mt. Holyoke College, 1928.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. in Lexington, 25 May 1908.

326. WILLIAM STOWELL,⁹ HOWE (*George*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879; married 26 June 1907, EVA SALOME KAMMER, born in Germany. He was employed by the S. A. Woods Machine Co. of Boston, Mass., and by the Fairbanks Co. of Montreal, P. Q., until 1911, when he became connected with the Granite State Mowing Machine Co. of Hinsdale, N. H., where he has since resided. He is also President of the Production Machine Co. of Greenfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,¹⁰ b. in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1910; d. 29 April 1910.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Boston, 12 Sept. 1911; d. same day.
- iii. WILLIAM KAMMER, b. in Hinsdale, N. H., 24 Dec. 1915; d. 26 June 1918.
- iv. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Boston, Mass., 20 July 1921.

327. VIVIAN EDWARD⁹ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Amasa*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Presque Isle, Me., 10 Sept. 1866; married 24 June 1896, JENNIE E. LINDOW, daughter of Edward Melvin and Margaret Ann (Graham) Lindow of Woodstock, N. B., born 1 Dec. 1876. They were living in Presque Isle in 1900.

Children:

- i. EDWARD AMASA,¹⁰ b. in Woodstock, N. B., 25 Jan. 1898.

328. CHARLES FREDERICK⁹ HOWE (*Alfred F.*,⁸ *Thomas*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Oct. 1855; married 1 Oct. 1884, LUCY HOLMES, born in Kingston, Mass., 12 July 1859. He was engaged in business in Barbadoes in 1896.

Children born in Kingston:

- i. HAROLD H.,¹⁰ b. 3 Jan. 1886.
- ii. EDWARD S., b. 3 May 1887.
- iii. NATALIA F., b. 15 April 1891.

329. HARRY DRESSER⁹ HOWE (*Albert*,⁸ *Enos*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hampton, Va., 12 Jan. 1872; married 8 Nov. 1898, ELIZABETH WINGATE, daughter of Alexander Bell and Nancy Catherine (Aults) Wingate, born in Tyrone, Pa., 21 May 1876. He graduated from Cornell University in 1892; received degree M. D. from Uni-

versity of Pa. in 1893. They live in Hampton, Va., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH DRESSER,¹⁰ b. 19 May 1904

330. GEORGE LARKIN⁹ HOWE (*George W.*,⁸ *Thomas*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Jan. 1853; married 15 April 1882, ALICE J. JONES, born in Victoria, B. C. They lived in Seattle, Wash., in 1901.

Children born in Victoria:

- i. AVIS ETHEL,¹⁰ b. 1 July 1883.
- ii. IRENE MARY LARKIN, b. 2 June 1885.

331. GEORGE RIPLEY⁹ HOWE (*John C.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 15 Sept. 1862; married 21 Dec. 1889, LYDIA NICKERSON LOWE, daughter of James and Sybil Augusta (Pope) Lowe, born in Hull, Mass., 12 Jan. 1867. They lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he died 28 April 1909.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY,¹⁰ b. 9 Sept. 1891, in Cohasset.

332. EDWARD WELLMAN⁹ HOWE (*William F.*,⁸ *Francis R.*,⁷ *Moses*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Timothy*,³ *Israel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1855; married 27 April 1876, LOUISE F. NUTE, she died 31 March 1877; he married second, 15 Feb. 1880, LUCY E. REMLY. Was a druggist. Lived in Gloucester; removed to Boston in 1911. Last appears in Boston Directory in 1913.

Children by second wife:

- i. WELLMAN REMLY,¹⁰ b. 7 Jan. 1883; d. 21 Aug. 1886.
- ii. CHESTER LESLIE, b. 12 Sept. 1884; m. 25 Feb. 1909, Mrs. Sarah Curtis; she d. 11 Feb. 1910.
- iii. NELLIE MAY, b. 2 Nov. 1895.

TENTH GENERATION.

333. JAMES FORREST¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles F.*,⁹ *James M.*,⁸ *Moses*,⁷ *Simon*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878; married 10 Oct. 1901, MARY ELIZABETH TABOR, daughter of Jesse P. and Nellie A. (Wilmington) Tabor, born in Worcester, Mass., 31 March 1877. They are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ELIZABETH ISABEL,¹¹ b. 17 Sept. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1922, Charles Clinton Alvord, son of Clinton and Mary Sanford (Newton) Alvord, b. in Worcester, 19 Dec. 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester:
Children born in Worcester:
 1. *Marjorie Frances*, b. 19 March 1924.
 2. *James Clinton*, b. 9 Aug. 1925.
- ii. NELLIE FLORA, b. 2 Dec. 1903; m. 15 July 1924, Roger Howard Bryant, son of Otis and Alice (Delano) Bryant, b. in Wareham, Mass., 10 July 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester, Mass.

334. JOHN PRENTISS¹⁰ HOWE (*Clinton*,⁹ *Henry*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 22 Feb. 1867; married LIZZIE C. RYERSON, and lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

- i. HELEN,¹¹ b. 10 Sept. 1890.
- ii. CHARLES CARROLE, b. 17 Sept. 1892; d. 24 Nov. 1893.
- iii. ORA, b. 23 Dec. 1894.
- iv. CHARLES RYERSON, b. 11 Oct. 1896.

335. PAUL HART¹⁰ HOWE (*Clinton*,⁹ *Henry*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 7 Aug. 1870; married JENNIE A. MERRILL. They lived in Waterford, Me.

Children:

- i. ALTON LEWIS,¹¹ b. 20 Oct. 1892.
- ii. HAROLD HARTLEY, b. 23 Jan. 1895.

336. GEORGE ROBLEY¹⁰ HOWE (*Freeland*,⁸ *Jacob F.*,⁹ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sumner, Me., 4 Aug. 1860; married in April 1888, EMMA J. BOARDMAN of Hartford, Ct. They lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

- i. MARJORIE MAY,¹¹ b. in Auburn, Me., in May 1890.

337. ARTHUR E.¹⁰ HOWE (*Emery A.*,⁹ *Jeremiah*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Turner, Me., 10 May 1885; married 27 May 1907, BERNICE D. NORCROSS.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR E.,¹¹ b. 21 June 1913.
- ii. COLBY D., b. 16 Oct. 1916.

338. FREDERICK J.¹⁰ HOWE (*Jesse C.*,⁹ *Cyrus H.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Paris, Me., 19 June 1869; married 20 June 1895, ANGIE B. McLELLAN.

Children:

- i. REGINALD M.,¹¹ b. 4 Sept. 1897.

339. ARTHUR R.¹⁰ HOWE (*Fred R.*,⁹ *William R.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Waltham, Mass., 26 Oct. 1895; married 23 Jan. 1920, JANET ROGERS, daughter of Howard P. and Persis (Stewart) Rogers, born in June 1901 in (Allston) Boston, Mass. He enlisted as a private in the 2nd Light Artillery in June 1917 and was discharged in Dec. 1918. He is now (1927) Asst. Vice President of the Ludlow Manufacturing Associates.

Children:

- i. NANCY,¹¹ b. 1 Jan. 1921.
- ii. JOHN ROGERS, b. 24 April 1923.

340. WILFRED L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Frederick R.*,⁹ *William R.*,⁸ *Jesse*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Waltham, Mass., 18 Sept. 1897; married in Feb. 1922, ETHEL BALTZER of Waltham, Mass. They live in Sharon, Mass.

Children:

- i. PRISCILLA,¹¹ b. 5 Dec. 1923.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 Nov. 1925.

341. CHARLES L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Elias S.*,⁹ *Spooner*,⁸ *Abijah*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1859; married 1 Feb. 1879, ALICE M. ALDRICH. They lived in Jamaica.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. FREDERICK C.,¹¹ b. 12 Dec. 1879.
- ii. WALTER JAMES, b. 21 Feb. 1881.

342. ABRAHAM L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Abraham F.*,⁹ *Clark*,⁸ *Benjamin*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1870; married ADDIE CLARK. They lived in Townshend.

Children:

- i. ABRAHAM FREDERICK,¹¹ b. about 1891; m. and has five children.
- ii. ARTHUR LORENZO, b. about 1893; m. and has four children.
- iii. RAYMOND WALTER, b. about 1895; m. and has three children.
- iv. RALPH OSMER, b. about 1897; unm.
- v. EVA MARY ANN, b. about 1899; d. 1917.
- vi. KATHERINE ADDIE, b. about 1901; m. and has two children.
- vii. CARLENA EMMA, b. about 1904; unm.

343. DELBERT L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Hannibal F.*,⁹ *Joseph G.*,⁸ *Rogers*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1870; married CATHERINE A. MCGILLICK. He lived a few years in Jamaica, Vt., then moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he is now (1928) living.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK LORENZO,¹¹ b. in Jamaica, 7 June 1904.
- ii. HARRIET, b. in Jamaica, 26 Aug. 1906.

344. CHARLES HERBERT¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁹ *Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Braintree, Mass., 20 Sept. 1859; married in Chester, N. H., 26 Dec. 1883, MARY ADELAIDE FITZ, daughter of Luther and Elizabeth (Hazelton) Fitz of Chester, N. H., born 10 Aug. 1854. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1881; after his graduation, he was principal of the High School at West Newbury, Mass., where he remained two years. He then went to Groton, Mass., where he had the High School for five years; he then went to Adams, Mass., in a similar capacity for seven and one-half years. While in Adams he was one of the trustees of the Public Library, and President for three years of the Berkshire County Teachers Association. He was then called to Wakefield, Mass., to take charge of the High School in that town, which position he held until his death. In Wakefield he was actively engaged in all that pertained to education, he was several years Chairman of the Sweetser lecture course committee, president of the Wakefield Teachers Association, president of the Middlesex County Teachers Association, a member of the Massachusetts Teachers Association, representing the Wakefield High School, the New England Association of College and Preparatory Schools; a member of Golden Rule Lodge, F. A. M. of Wakefield, the Congregational Church, and was a director in the Wakefield Cooperative Bank. He died in Wakefield, 20 Dec. 1918.

Children born in Groton:

- i. LUTHER MAXWELL,¹¹ b. 13 Nov. 1884; was living in Wakefield in 1918.
- ii. ALICE GARDNER, b. 1 Feb. 1887; she was a special teacher in Rochester, N. Y., in 1918.

345. FRANK EMMONS¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁹ *Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Braintree, Mass., 17 Dec. 1862; married in Ipswich, Mass., 23 May 1883, NELLIE JEWETT, daughter of Eben William and Selenda (Worcester) Jewett of Georgetown, Mass., born 20 Nov. 1861. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. LORENZO THURSTON,¹¹ b. 4 Aug. 1884; d. 22 July 1885.
- ii. FRANK LINCOLN, b. 26 Sept. 1886.

346. GEORGE WILLIAM¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁹ *Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 20 Oct. 1869; married in Salem, Mass., 15 Dec. 1892, GEORGIA LILLIAN ROBINSON, daughter of George and Annie (Lufkin) Robinson. They lived in Salem, Mass.

Children:

- i. BEATRICE LILLIAN,¹¹ b. 12 Nov. 1894.
- ii. EVERETT CLIFTON, b. 6 Aug. 1896.
- iii. WILLIAM ELMER, b. 10 May 1899; d. 10 Oct. 1899.

347. WILLIAM ALWYN¹⁰ HOWE (*Theodore C.*,⁹ *Daniel*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Aug. 1867; married FANNIE STEWART EHRLACHER, daughter of Martin and Catherine (Philbrook) Ehrlacher, born 1 Oct. 1866. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

- i. BERTRAM CHESLEY,¹¹ b. 9 Aug. 1886.

348. PAUL¹⁰ HOWE (*Oliver H.*,⁹ *Elijah*,⁸ *Elijah*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*,¹ born in Cohasset, Mass., 3 Feb. 1893; married 22 June 1918 DOROTHY RHODES, daughter of Wallace Marion and Mary Etta (Ayer) Rhodes of Wellesley, Mass., born in Hyde Park, Mass., 23 Jan. 1894. She graduated A. B., Wellesley College, June 1917. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Worcester Academy where he graduated 1910. Graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1914. Was reporter for the Springfield Union, Springfield, Mass., from July 1914 to 25 April 1916, when he became reporter for the Boston Post, which position he held until 29 Oct. 1916. Nov. 12, 1916 he entered the employ of the American Felt Co. as sales secretary. May 15 1918 he entered the employ of the U. S. Shipping Board and later became Asst. Paymaster on S. S. Governor Dingley. On 3 Feb. 1919 he entered the employ of the Conn. Telephone & Electric Co. of Meriden, Ct., as first chief of inventory section of planning department and later was assistant to Secretary and assistant manager of signal department. He is now (1927) Agent for New York State for the same Company. They lived in Meriden until Nov. 1926, but now (1927) are living at 1401 Park St., Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Meriden:

- i. JULIA AYER,¹¹ b. 16 July 1919.
- ii. LYMAN HUNT, b. 26 July 1921.

349. JULIAN CHEEVER¹⁰ HOWE (*Oliver H.*,⁹ *Elijah*,⁸ *Elijah*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Cohasset, Mass., 24 Oct. 1895; married 14 May 1921, ELIZABETH PLATT HANNUM, daughter of Henry Oliver and Grace Van Wyke (Read) Hannum of Newton, Mass., born in Southwick, Mass., 7 Aug. 1897, a graduate of Wellesley Col-

lege A. B. 1919. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1914. He graduated Mass. Institute of Technology (course in Engineering Administration) 1918. Entered active service with Engineers, U. S. Army at Camp Lee, Va., served until Dec. 11, 1918, when he was honorably discharged, and commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the Officers Reserve Corps, Engineer Section. On 4 Jan. 1919 he entered the service of the George Frost Co. of Boston, as accountant, and later as superintendent of factory, and is now (1927) associated with the Samoset Chocolate Co. of Boston. They lived some years at Wollaston, Mass., and now (1927) living at Wellesley Farms, Mass.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM EASTMAN,¹¹ b. 13 Feb. 1922.
- ii. MARGARET HANNUM, b. 26 Jan. 1926.

JAMES HOW

OF ROXBURY AND IPSWICH, MASS.

There is no doubt that James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury were brothers, a fact that has been proven by court records; and that they were sons of Robert How of Hatfield Broadoak, Essex, England, has been proven by the family record kept by Abraham How, son of James How, the immigrant ancestor. James How probably came to this country with his father-in-law, John Dane, about 1635 or 36, and first settled in Roxbury, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, where he was admitted freeman 17 May 1637. He married in the Parish of Bishop Stortford, Herts, England, 27 June 1628, ELIZABETH DANE, daughter of John Dane. That she was the daughter of John Dane is proven by the Will of John Dane, in which he mentions his daughter How. Dr. John Dane, Jr.; of Ipswich, Mass., in his biographical sketch, written in 1682, mentions his "sister How when she was a little girl as coming from Berkhamstead to Bishop Starford, Herts, England, where their father had a house," and he also states "I went to my Brother Hows father,"—"a very onest man."

From the old Account Book that was kept by Abraham How, son of James How, Sr., and used by such of his descendants as have inherited the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, marriages and deaths, and other miscellaneous items, we find the following entry: "Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Broadoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green, James How senr son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first."

Hatfield Broadoak, the residence town of Robert How, is a parish comprising about 9000 acres, with a population in 1920 of not more than 2000 souls. It is about twenty-five miles north of London, and about six miles southeast of Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire. The title in general usage, Hatfield Broad-oak, was derived from a gigantic oak tree in Hatfield Forest, and the Church of the Parish has existed on the present site for a thousand years.

The parish registers, except for one page, dated 1558, are in an old paper book, commenced in 1550, and from that year are perfect. By direction of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York City, (a descendant of James How) the records of this parish were examined by his nephew, Dr. Archibald Murray in 1900; later Mr. Howe made a personal visit to Hatfield Broad-oak, and vicinity, and it is to him that we are indebted for this most valuable information concerning this branch of the Howe Family. He caused to be made several photo-stat copies of some of the pages of the parish register of Bishops Stortford, Herts.

The following are some of the entries as copied from that Parish Register.

BAPTISMS.

1630. Mar. 13, Elizabeth How, dau. of James d.——

1633. Mar. 23, James How, son of James.

MARRIAGES.

1628. June 27, James How of Hatfield and Elizabeth Dane of the Parish.

BURIALS.

1629. May 14, the unbaptized child of James How.

All of the above undoubtedly refer to James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, his wife and children, but nothing further was discovered upon the records of that Parish.

The family record as shown in the old Account Book of Abraham How, (son of James senr.) of Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, provides a very solid foundation for the English ancestry of two of the sons of Robert How, namely:—James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury, immigrants to New England prior to 1640.

The old How Account Book mentioned above, (a vital feature of the family genealogy), is a volume of English origin, of 180 pages, each leaf numbered and inscribed upon both sides, and none of the original leaves are missing. The sheets measure 12 inches long by 7½ inches wide, the paper is of excellent quality, only the sheets at either end have suffered serious damage, the various inks used during the centuries, still retain their brilliancy, and all entries except those made upon pages mutilated, can be read without difficulty. The original binding, still in service, is of vellum, and is in good condition, but inevitably is worn through in places, and is so discolored as to resemble leather.

"Abraham How. His Book, 1682," is written upon the first page. Upon the death of Abraham How, the volume together with the old Homestead passed into the hands of his son Mark How; later the book with the homestead passed into the hands of Nathaniel How, son of Lieut. Mark How. The next one to inherit the homestead and the Account Book, was Emerson How, son of the above Nathaniel. The widow of Emerson Howe and her only child, Celia (Mrs. George A. Prescott), guarded with jealous care the old Account Book, as also many documents, ancient and exceedingly precious, concerning the How family. Soon after the death of Mrs. Prescott, the property was sold, and Mr. Prescott presented the Old Account Book to the Ipswich Historical Society.

James How and his wife were for some time members of Rev. John Elliot's church in Roxbury, as is shown by the printed church records, but no dates are given:

"James How."

"——— How the Wife of Jam' How."

Apparently at a later date, appears

"Abraham How."

"——— How, the wife of Abraham How."

James How and his wife remained in Roxbury only a few years, as he sold his house and land in Roxbury, 1 April 1641. Then he and his father-in-law, John Dane, with their families, journeyed northward to the new plantation, which had been recently named Ipswich, and there took up his permanent abode. At Ipswich in 1641, James How was made a Commoner; in 1641 he was granted six acres of upland; he was elected Town Constable in 1648, and in the following year he was chosen one of the seven men to "fix the Rates." He appears to have been a farmer and a weaver, and a man of excellent repute, as we learn from the Court Records, he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed. In 1650 he was granted a tract of 100 acres located in the western section of Ipswich, known as "Ipswich Farms." There with additional acres purchased later, James How lived the remainder of his life, a period of fifty-four years. Later this part of the town was made a parish, known as Linebrook Parish. Land was set off very near to "the first House" to his son James Junr. The son John settled in Topsfield, but Abraham, the youngest son continued to live with his father. In 1682 he states in the "How Book," "Agreed with Thomas Perly to build me a barn forty too foot long and 22 foot wide and 12 foot between joynts and he is to set ye frame to clabord and shingall and 2 leantos all to be don compleat for £31, 10, 00."

In 1684 he and his wife are named as members of the church in Topsfield. On the "21 day of January 1693-4," Elizabeth (Dane) How, wife of James How, died, after a wedded life of sixty-five years and seven months.

We find inscribed in the Old Account Book, by the hand of Abraham his son, "my father dyed 17 day of May 1702." There seems to have been considerable uncertainty as to the date of his birth; Judge Sewall in his diary of that year, says, "May 19th Mr. James How, a good man of Ipswich, 104 years old, is buried. Died I think on Lord's Day night, just about the time the News of the Kings Death was brought from Madero." Savage says, that at the time of his death, he was only 96, and it appears that in a deposition given by him in 1666, he stated his age at that time as 61, and again in a deposition dated 28 June 1692, James How senr. says, he is "aged about 94."

On the 12th day of January 1699-1700, James executed a "deed of gift" whereby he divided his property among his children. The body of the instrument was drawn by Nehemiah Jewett, "a man of affairs" resident in Rowley, who was also a witness, as was Isaac Foster Junr. and Love How, the latter a grand daughter of James.

The names of the children of James How were gained from various sources, but there may have been others, to us unknown.

Children:

- i. AN INFANT;² buried in England, 14 May 1629.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in England, 31 March 1630; probably d. young.
2. iii. JAMES, bapt. 23 March 1633.
3. iv. JOHN, b. about 1637.

- v. MARY, b. about 1638; m. 14 Dec. 1659, Nehemiah Abbott, son of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass. He d. in March 1706-7.
Children:
1. Mary, b. 19 Nov. 1660; d. young.
2. Mary, b. 1 Nov. 1665; d. 12 Dec. 1668.
3. Nehemiah, m. Remember Fisk.
- vi. SARAH, b. about 1646; m. 5 Dec. 1666, John Bridges of Andover.
Children:
1. James, b. 3 Jan. 1671.
2. Sarah, b. ———; m. 2 April 1694, Samuel Preston, b. in Andover, Mass., 16 March 1646, d. 29 May 1717. She m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1722, William Price of Ashford, Conn.
4. vii. ABRAHAM, b. about 1649.
- viii. REBECCA, b. about 1651; m. 1 May 1671, Stephen Barnard, son of Robert and Joan (Harvey) Barnard. He d. 12 Feb. 1722. She d. 15 April 1725.
Children:
1. John, b. 25 March 1674.
2. Hannah, b. 7 March 1678.
3. Nathaniel, b. 30 Nov. 1682.
4. James, b. 28 Dec. 1686.
5. Robert, b. 28 March 1689.
6. Stephen.

DEED OF GIFT OF JAMES HOW.

To all Christian people to whom this psent deed of Gift shall Come, James How of Ipswch, in ye County of Essex, within ye province of ye Massachusetts Bay in New England, Sendeth Greeting; Know yee yt whereas, I sd James hath by deed of gift giuen, bequeathed vnto his son James How years past houseing & Lands & Meadows wch he hath before yt time, Euer since possest & enjoyd & he haveing Lost sd deed (not long since) sd James hath by another deed Confirmed ye same to his sd Son wch wth other movable estate is the whole portion of sd Estate that he Intends him; & therefore only now sd James bestows on his sd son ten shillings Money wch is all yt sd parents allows sd son to claime or his heirs in his Real or personal Estate yt he is now possesd of al yt he shall dye Seized of. And whereas Sd parent hath giuen to his son John How of Topsfield Real & pesonall Estate wch he hath had Improuement of; the same being ye part portion he Intends to giue him he thereby & hereby debars him for Claimeing any further pt in his Real or psonall Estate or any of his heirs for euer: except yt hereoff mentiond.

And nr as Sd parent hath giuen to Mary Abbat ye wife of Nehemiah Abbott yt part of his Estate yt he did Intend her as her portion of his Estate, he Confirmes ye same to her yt she may be debard thereby & hereby of claimeing any further part of ye Real & psonall Estate yt he dyeth seizd of except yt hereafter mentioned. And wr as sd parent hath giuen to his daughter Rebecca Barnard at Andover, yt part of his Estate yt hee did intend her as her portion of his Estate he now giues her one Cow, hereby thereby debars her from claimeing any further part in his Estate.

And whereas Abraham How Son of sd James hath taken Care of sd parent in his old age, as well as of his mother deceased; & hath discharged duty to sayd parents great Satisfacion & Content; In Consideration of yt parentall love & affection yt he beareth to his Sd Son Abraham & yt he may in some measure be Rewarded for his Care, paynes, Cost & Labour, tendr Care yt he hath had of Sd parents; Sd James by these

psents In Consideration of ye pmisses, yt hee may be Enabled, Entouraged to ye Mentaineing of sd parent during his Naturall life; wch all things Necessary Comfortable, Credible; for the affording of sd parent an honourable funerall after his decease. Ye sd James ye parent hereby exonerats, aquits & dischargeth ye Sd Abraham & his heirs Executors & Administrs from any further payment; By these psents hath Giuen Granted Aliend Impoossed, Confirmed, doth by these psents giue, Grant, Confirme & deliver vnto sd Abraham & His heirs, Executors, Administrs & Assigns for Euer; all that sd parents houses Barns, orchards, tillage Lands, pasture Lands, Meadow Grounds Lying being Scittuate in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesaid beeath yt More or Less for Number of Acres, that is to say Sd parents house Lott bounded by Timothy pearleys Land & yt wch was winthrops Farme & Mr Nortons Farme Formerly; also all ye plaine Land, old Lott Meadow & vpland yt belongs to sd parent not giuen away by sd parent boundd ye Vpland by Neh Abbatt son's Land Easterly by James How Junrs Land, westerly by stake & stones fixed; all wch is pbly wth in ye fence, pbly wth out ye fence, bounded by Ipswch Comon on ye westerly side; by Rowly Line on ye Northerly side, ye Meadow is bounded Easterly by Abra Fosters Land, westerly by James How junr Cor of Meadow as by ye bounds fixed, Joyneth to ye old Lott in pt, all ye sd parent Lands Mentioned or any other Not mentioned wth in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesd Not giuen, granted by sd parent wth all ye privilegedes & appurtenances; Comon Rights, therevnto belonging; wth all ye Estate Right title claime Interst, demand of sd Parent in & to the pmisses, Euery part thereof To haue & to hold, all ye sd Mentioned pmisses. appurtenances vnto him the sd Abraham, his heirs Executors Administrs & Assigns for euer; wth out any Lett Suit or Deniall of him ye sayd parent James How or his heirs Executors Administrs or Assigns for Euer.

Further in Consideration of ye pmisses ye sd parent giues, Grants vnto sayd Abraham How & his heirs for Euer, all the prsonall Estate yt he shall dye seizd & possesst of except his Cow before Mentioned wch he ye sd parent at his decease giues & bequeathes vnto his daughter Rebecca Barnard of Andover, his cloak yt his son John hath wch he giues to his sd son John; the ten shillings he hath giuen to his son James wch Abraham is to pay Emediatly after sd parents decease; sd parents bed and bedding vpon it wth Curtains & Vallance as it shall be found at Sd parents descease vnto his Mary Abbott all wch sd Lands & houseing ye sd parent Reserues his Improuement of dureing his Natural Life, If sd Abraham & his heirs, Executors & Administrs doe not peforme yt wch sd parent shall stand in need of for his support; the pesonall estate bequeathed to one or other of his children to befor sd parents use dureing his Naturall Life. In testimony hereof & for Confirmation of ye pmisses sd parent hath herevnto set his hand & Seal this twelfth day of Jany Anno Dom; one thousand six hundred & ninty & nine or seventeen hundred.

Signed Sealed &	memorandum, sd parent giues to his Grand child
In prsence of	Sarah proctor daughter of Sarah Bridges his
Witnesses	Great chest noe More haueing giuen her mother
Isaac Foster junr,	her portion formerly
Loue how,	his
Nehemiah Jewett.	James X How
	mark

January the Twelf day 1699/700 Then James How of Ipsw personally appeared & acknowledged this Insteumt to be his free act & Deed.

Before me John Appleton J. Peace.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JAMES² HOWE (*James*¹), born in Hatfield, Essex, England, baptized 23 March 1633; married 13 April 1658, ELIZABETH JACKSON, daughter of William and Deborah Jackson of Rowley, Mass., supposed to have been born in England about 1635. She was one of those unfortunate victims of the Salem witchcraft delusion. She was tried on 30 June 1692, and executed on Gallows Hill in Salem, Mass., 19 July 1692. The memory of her is now held in high esteem by her descendants. During the witchcraft craze some trouble had arisen between her family and that of one of her neighbors, and the neighbor's child, a little girl, having been attacked with some kind of fits, Mrs. How was charged with bewitching her, and in those times suspicion was fatal. The ministers were called in to see the girl and hear her testimony, and that of her parents, but though the family tried to persuade the girl to call "Goodwife How" a witch, she refused to do so. Mrs. How's bearing throughout the trial was such as to indicate the highest type of womanhood. Some of the witnesses testified that they "often heard her speaking of those persons that raised these reports of her and we never heard her speak badly of them, for the same. We never heard her revile any person that hath accused her with witch-craft, but pitied them and said I pray God forgive them for they harm themselves more than me."

The husband was stricken with blindness and one of the most touching scenes in the course of the prosecution, was the father being led by one of the daughters, twice a week to visit the mother in prison. One of the girls went to Boston, and sought executive clemency, but in vain. The story is sad and sickening in all its details, but it reflects no discredit upon the unfortunate victim. She spoke with prophetic accuracy when she said of those who were persecuting her, that they harmed themselves more than they did her; as Mr. Upham Wells says "There is no more disgraceful page in our annals, than that which details the testimony given at the trial and records the conviction and execution of Elizabeth How."

Later legal proceedings were instituted to recover damages for her execution, which resulted in an allowance being made in 1711, of £4-14 s, to Elizabeth's daughters Mary and Abigail, and to "James How, Martha How and Sarah How, being ye children of her only son John How, deceased." Among the receipts preserved in the Essex County archives "of ye relations &c of ye Sufferers in ye year 1692," is that of Isaac How (a descendant of Abraham How of Roxbury,) who married Elizabeth's daughter Deborah, as follows: "May 1, 1712, Recd on behalf of my wife Deborah How Two pounds Seven Shillings in full. Isaac How." James died 15 Feb. 1701-2.

His will dated 19 Nov. 1701, and proved 11 March 1701-2, mentions his daughter "Dabora," his other two daughters Mary

How and Abigail How, who have taken care of me for several years." The will also mentions "my deceased daughter Elizabeth Jackson's children," also "my grand-daughters Martha How and Sara (unmarried).

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. 1 June 1661; m. Caleb Jackson, son of Nicholas and Sarah (Riley) Jackson, b. 25 April 1652; she d. 20 April 1701.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Feb. 1683.
2. *Mary*, b. 28 Nov. 1685.
3. *Caleb*, b. 20 June 1687.
4. *Abigail*.
5. *Joshua*, b. 2 Sept. 1696.
6. *An Infant*, d. 20 May 1698.
- ii. MARY, b. 25 Feb. 1664; d. 29 Jan. 1732 (a blind maiden).
5. iii. JOHN, b. 17 April 1671.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 1673; d. 16 Jan. 1753, "an old maid."
- v. DEBORAH, b. 11 May 1685; m. Isaac How of Roxbury (see Abraham How of Roxbury).

3. JOHN² HOWE (*James*¹), was probably born in Roxbury, Mass., about 1637; according to the Essex Institute Quarterly, Vol. 20, p. 227, we find that he married MARY, daughter of Richard and Alice Clark, born 2 June 1642 (but according to the record furnished by Miss Margaret Howe of Danvers, Mass., he married MARY, daughter of Peter Cooper, born in Rowley, Mass., 2 June 1642); she died 2 March 1676-7; he married second, about 1678, SARAH TOWNE, probably a daughter of Edward Towne; she died, and he married third, MRS. SARAH DENNIS, widow of Thomas Dennis of Ipswich, Mass. He seemed to have been one of the early settlers of Topsfield, Mass., and shared in the first division of land in that town, at a meeting held the 14th of the 10th month 1661. His name appears as one of the Selectmen; he was chosen Constable 1675-8, Town Clerk 1679, Selectman in 1687, and held the title of Captain in 1687. The Essex County Records contain the copy of a deed from John How to his brother Abraham, viz:—

"Know all people to whom this wrighting may come that I John How, living in Topsfield, ——— doe give grant, bargain and sell to my brother Abraham, living in Ipswich, in the same county, a certain parcell of meadow of three acres, be it more or less, it being a piece of meadow given to the said John How by his honored father James How, ——— In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this ninth day of April one thousand six hundred eighty four,"

Signed by James How senr.

John How.

According to the Court Records of Essex County, John and Ephraim How of Topsfield, appeared as witnesses against John Gould of Topsfield for seditious words against the colony by John Gould July 11, 1686, the court being held 19 Aug. 1686. According to the same records in 1655, John How was fined by

the court, and his father appeared and paid the fine. He died 16 Dec. 1728, aged 91 years; Sarah his widow died 6 May 1730. His will dated 19 May 1725, and proved 23 Dec. 1728, mentions, wife Sarah, sons, John, Benjamin and Joseph, also daughters Lydia, Sarah and Ann, and his daughter Lydia's child Isaac (under age). He names sons, Benjamin and Joseph as executors.

Children born in Topsfield:

- i. SARAH,³ b. 12 Aug. 1665; m. 2 March 1685, John Thurlow of Newbury, Mass., son of Francis and Anne (Morse), b. in Newbury, 25 March 1660.

Children born in Newbury:

1. Mary, b. 10 Feb. 1687.
 2. Sarah, b. 3 Oct. 1689.
 3. Anne, b. 23 Feb. 1692; d. 11 Sept. 1703.
 4. Lydia, b. 20 Aug. 1695.
 5. Bethia, b. 3 March 1698.
 6. Hannah, b. 9 Sept. 1701.
- ii. MARK, b. 17 Dec. 1666; not living in 1725.
 6. iii. JOHN, b. 3 March 1669.
 - iv. ANN, b. 6 March 1672.
 - v. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1676; not living in 1725.

By second wife:

- vi. JOSEPH, b. 28 April 1679; d. young.
 - vii. MARY, b. 31 Jan. 1680-1; not living in 1725.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 March 1682-3; not living in 1725.
 - ix. LYDIA, b. 20 Dec. 1686; d. 14 May 1732. Her brother Benjamin was appointed administrator of her estate 29 May 1732. She had a child named Isaac Cummings, b. 4 Dec. 1719, d. at Louisburg in 1746.
 7. x. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Jan 1688.
 - xi. HANNAH, b. 1 March 1690-1; d. 1 Nov. 1695.
 - xii. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Aug. 1692; not living in 1725.
 - xiii. JOSEPH, b. 30 Sept. 1697; m. 2 April 1729, Mrs. Phebe (Perkins) Goodhall, widow of Thomas Goodhall, and daughter of Elisha and Katherine (Towne) Perkins, b. 10 Aug. 1690, d. 5 June 1737. He d. 27 Feb. 1742.
4. ABRAHAM² HOWE (*James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., about 1649. "Abraham How was maryed to Sarah Peabody ye 20th of March 1678." So wrote Abraham How in the Account Book, and on the same page, he records with care, the birth of each of his children. Sarah Peabody was the daughter of Francis and Mary (Foster) Peabody, and they settled on the homestead of his father, in that part of Ipswich, known as Linebrook Parish, and later became the owner. Many business transactions as shown in the same Account Book by his own hand, prove that he was, as his father had been, a weaver, while tilling his farm, and lending a hand to his neighbors. But interests other than weaving and farming, demanded his services. He credits himself in 1703, for one day with John How to view bounds and wrights evedence," "Four days to Court and one day to Ipswich before Mr. Apleton." He drew legal papers for members of his own family, and seems to have

maintained throughout his life, general oversight of their "occasions."

The basis of barter and exchange, also the fact that the family in general were well shod, is indicated by two entries in the Account Book:—"3 day of november 1692. Sould an axe to Thomas Knowlton at ye pris of five pound to be payed 3 pound in malt and forty shillings in shoues. 5,00,00" The opposite side of the ledger reads:

"Recaved of Thomas Knowlton by one payer of shouse for my fater,—	00,03,00,"
and a payer of shoues for my mother	00,06,00,"
and a payer of shous for Abijah,	
a payer of shoes for myself—self,	00,08,00,
& a payer of shoes for Increase	00,06,00,
and a payer of shoes Abraham How	00,04,00,
a payer of shoes—first shoes for a child	00,01,06,
one payer for marah How and a payer for hannah	00,12,00,
one payer for Love and one payer James How	00,12,00,

The following all inclusive-entries are grouped by Abraham How,—

"6 April 1701 Recaved by a whove & a whorley gige	00,00,06,"
"(no date) by making a coffin for my fater	00,05,09,"
"1702 May, for hay	00,04,02,"
Claibords	00,03,0,"

Termination of the life of Abraham How is fixed by the following entered in the Book by his son, Mark: "My father was taken sick the 16 day of January 1717-18, and died the 21 day of the same month in the same year, Mark How." But he failed to supply his father's age. His widow died 29 Sept. 1732.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. LOVE,^a b. 16 Jan. 1678; m. 1722, Samuel Porter, son of Joseph and Anne (Hathorne) Porter of Salem, b. 4 Aug. 1669, d. prior to 25 June 1750. In her will dated 12 July 1759, and proved 13 Sept. 1762, she mentions her brothers Abraham and Mark, and her grandsons Israel and Edmund Putnam. She was probably a second wife and the mother of Lydia, only child.
 - i. *Lydia*, m. John Putnam, son of John and Hannah (Cutler) Putnam of Salem, Mass.
8. ii. INCREASE, b. 13 April 1680.
9. iii. SAMSON, b. 13 Nov. 1682.
10. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 27 June 1686.
- v. ABIJAH, b. 17 Aug. 1689; m. (int. 23 June 1721) Hannah Dow. The records show the intention of marriage of Abijah How and Mary Brown, 10 March 1749, and again the intention of marriage of Lt. Abijah How and Rachel White of Gloucester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1752. There are no children mentioned.
11. vi. ISRAEL, b. 24 Jan. 1692-3.
12. vii. MARK, b. 28 March 1695.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. JOHN³ HOWE (*James*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 April 1671; married HANNAH ——— (ancestry unknown). It is thought that she was a Brown, and perhaps a sister or a daughter of Nathaniel Brown of Haverhill, Mass. He died 22 May 1697, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate. She married, second, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁴ b. 13 June 1691; she was living in Rowley, Mass., in 1717, unm.
- ii. SARAH, b. 8 Feb. 1692-3; m. 28 Feb. 1711-12, Thomas Wood, son of Samuel and Margaret (Elithorpe) Wood, b. 4 Nov. 1689. She d. 21 Jan. 1714-5.

Children:

- i. Thomas, b. 11 Jan. 1712-3.
13. iii. JAMES, b. in Ipswich, 29 March 1694-5.

6. JOHN HOWE (*John*,² *James*¹), born in Topsfield, Mass., 3 March 1669; married 27 Sept. 1697, SARAH CAVES. In the Registry of Deeds at Salem, Mass., there is a deed recorded from "John How of Middleton, Yoeman, to my son Mark of Middleton, Yoeman," dated 1731-2. Middleton was organized in 1728 from portions of the towns of Topsfield, Salem, Boxford and Andover. There is no doubt that John How of Middleton, was the son of Capt. John How of Topsfield.

Children born in Boxford:

14. i. MARK,⁴ b. 18 April 1701.
- ii. MARY, b. 3 April 1703; d. young.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. in Topsfield, 7 April 1706; m. 25 April 1733, Ebenezer Stiles, son of Ebenezer Stiles of Temple, N. H.

Children:

1. Ebenezer, b. 10 Feb. 1733-4.
2. Ezekiel, b. 5 Oct. 1735.
3. Joseph, b. 15 July 1737.
4. Abner, b. 2 Aug. 1739.
5. Asa, b. 3 Nov. 1741.
6. John, b. 4 April 1744.
15. iv. JOHN, bapt. 6 March 1708-9.
- v. MARY, bapt. in 1711; m. 13 Jan. 1737, Samuel Farnum of Andover, Mass.
- vi. ZERUIAH, bapt. 15 May 1715; m. 21 April 1737, Paul Averill, son of Paul and Sarah (Andrews) Averill, b. in Topsfield, Mass., 16 Dec. 1711, d. 1805 or 6.

Children born in Middleton:

1. Sarah, b. 26 July 1738.
2. John, b. 2 Jan. 1740.
3. Paul, b. 27 Sept. 1742.
4. Elijah, b. 28 April 1745.
5. Mark, b. 12 May 1747.
6. Sarah, b. 28 July 1750.
7. Mary, b. 11 May 1752.

8. *Joseph*, b. 6 Oct. 1757.

16. vii. JOSEPH, b. 7 Oct. 1719.

7. BENJAMIN³ HOWE (*John*,² *James*¹), born in Topsfield, Mass., 5 Jan. 1688; married 6 Dec. 1711, ALICE BRIDGES of Ipswich, Mass. His name appears on a list of church members in Topsfield 18 May 1751, but it is marked "dismissed." They lived in Topsfield, where the children were born. He probably moved to Sutton, Mass.

Children born in Topsfield:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁴ bapt. 20 April 1712; d. young.
- ii. SARAH, b. 22 Oct. 1713; d. 2 Sept. 1734, unm.
- iii. BENJAMIN, bapt. 6 Oct. 1717.
- iv. JAMES, b. 20 July 1719.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 11 Feb. 1725-6; m. in Sutton, Mass., 3 Dec. 1751, Rebecca Gould. He served in the French and Indian war, and was living in Sutton in 1744-5.

8. INCREASE³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 12 April 1680; married (int. 23 April 1709) MARY WHIPPLE, who died 31 Aug. 1721; he married second, 10 Aug. 1723, SUSANNA KINSMAN, daughter of Joseph and Susanna (Dutch) Kinsman, born 16 Feb. 1700. They lived in Ipswich where he was an innkeeper, for many years. He died 29 Jan. 1754. His will dated 6 June 1752, was proved 11 Feb. 1756, in which he mentioned wife, Susanna, and the children named below, John being mentioned as a minor. His widow married second 23 Jan. 1762, Capt. John Smith of Ipswich. She died 26 Dec. 1781 in her 82nd year.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. PRISCILLA,⁴ b. (probably) about 1710; m. 24 June 1731, Joshua Wilson.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1713; m. 20 May 1731, Jacob Brown.
- iii. JOSEPH, bapt. 7 Sept. 1718; d. 30 Jan. 1725.

By second wife:

- iv. SARAH, bapt. 12 July 1724; d. 4 Sept. 1724.
- v. SUSANNA, bapt. 13 Feb. 1725; m. 10 Feb. 1746-7, Samuel Swazey. She was a widow in 1763.
- vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 7 March 1730; m. (int. 23 May 1747) Thomas Boardman.
- vii. JOSEPH, bapt. 4 Sept. 1737; m. (int. 9 Dec. 1758) Elizabeth Berry, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Berry; she d. 6 May 1759. He was a school teacher, and d. 26 March 1762, aged 25 years.
- viii. JOHN, bapt. 4 Nov. 1744; d. 7 Aug. 1752.

9. CAPT. SAMSON³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 13 Nov. 1682; married 8 June 1709, ALICE PERLEY, daughter of John and Mary (Howlett) Perley of Boxford, Mass., born in 1680. They went to Killingly, Ct., in 1709 where he bought the place called by the Indians "Nashaway," between waters, a beautiful point of land at the junction of the Quinebaug and French rivers. The local records say "1709

Samson How executed a deed whereby he purchased 36 acres, and also 60 acres of land in Killingly of Richard Dresser." In the deed dated 4 July 1709, he styles himself of "Mashamoquet," afterwards Pomfret, Ct., although his name does not appear on the Pomfret Records. Family tradition says that he was a man of giant proportions, being six feet and seven inches in height. He joined the church in Woodstock, Ct., that being the only church in the neighborhood. In 1715 he assisted in the organization of the church in Killingly, now East Putnam. In 1730 he transferred his membership to the new church in Thompson Parish, Killingly. He was prominent in all the town and church affairs, was Town Clerk in 1723, was licensed to keep a house of public entertainment in 1726, and was elected representative to the General Assembly of Ct., 1726 to 1732. In 1730 he was commissioned captain of the first military company in Killingly. He lived in that part of the town known as the Thompson Parish, where he died 3 Feb. 1736, and was buried with military honors, the first funeral of that kind in that part of the country. His tombstone bears the oldest date found in the "old burying ground" in Thompson, Ct. "Here lies buried the body of Capt. Samson Howe who departed this life Feb. 3, 1736, aged 53 years. The Memory of the Just is blessed." His will, dated 24 Jan 1736, is recorded in the probate records at Willimantic, Ct., in which he mentions wife, Alice, sons, Perley and Samson, and daughter Alice. He left a large estate, including two negroes, valued at £200, one Leah, being devised to his son Samson, and the other, Ceaser, to his son Perley. He named his wife and his two sons as Executors of his estate. His widow Alice died 19 July 1746.

Children born in Killingly:

17. i. PERLEY, b. about 1710.
18. ii. SAMSON, b. about 1711.
- iii. ALICE, bapt. 3 April 1720; m. Thomas Newell.

10. ABRAHAM³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 June 1686; married (int. 31 Jan. 1712) HEPZIBAH ANDREWS, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Perley) Andrews of Salem Village, baptized at Topsfield, Mass., 5 July 1691. He settled in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where his wife died 13 April 1753, aged 62 years. He died 6 March 1770, aged 83 years. His will dated 11 March 1762 and proved 26 March 1770, is on file in the Probate Court at Salem, Mass., in which he mentions the names of his children.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MERCY,⁴ b. 3 March 1713-4; m. (int. 15 July 1738) John Fowler, son of John and Mercy (Jacob) Fowler, bapt. in Ipswich, 7 March 1714-5, and d. 24 Oct. 1773, aged 61. He d. 9 Sept. 1803, aged 91 years.
- Children born in Ipswich:
1. *Martha*, bapt. 22 April 1739.
 2. *Mary*, bapt. 26 Oct. 1740.
 3. *Hepzibah*, bapt. 22 May 1743; m. Samuel Perley.

4. *Sarah*, bapt. 3 Nov. 1745.
5. *John*, bapt. 21 Aug. 1748; d. young.
6. *John*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750.
7. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750 (twin sister of John).
- ii. JEMIMA, b. 6 Feb. 1715-6; m. Jeremiah Smith.
- iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 26 Feb. 1717-8; m. 1 Feb. 1753, Daniel Kimball.
- iv. SARAH, b. 4 Feb. 1719-20; m. 4 Aug. 1761, Caleb Pool of Gloucester, Mass., d. 26 Feb. 1770.
- v. RUTH, b. 19 April 1722; m. (int. 10 Jan. 1740) Samuel Perley, son of John Perley of Ipswich, b. 11 March 1713-4, and d. 10 April 1753.
Children :
 1. *Samuel*, bapt. 12 Aug. 1742; m. his cousin Hepzibah Fowler, daughter of John and Mercy (Howe) Fowler. She d. in Gray, Me., 28 Aug. 1818. He grad. Harvard College, 1763, and became a Presbyterian minister, and preached in Moultonboro and Groton, N. H. Later he settled in Gray, Me. He was a member of the convention from Gray that ratified the Federal Constitution in 1788.
 2. *John*, b. 22 Nov. 1743.
 3. *Nathaniel*, b. 11 Oct. 1745; d. about 1779.
 4. *Abraham*, b. 24 Dec. 1749; d. in 1776, unm.; a physician.
 5. *Martha*, b. 9 Feb. 1752; m. Samuel Porter of Boxford, Mass., d. in Chester, N. H., 19 Jan. 1837.
 6. *Ruth*, b. 29 Oct. 1757; (?) m. 19 Dec. 1768, Jonathan Ames, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Hunt) Ames of Boxford, Mass. She d. 5 June 1769.
19. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 2 Jan. 1724-5.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Sept. 1728; m. (int. 26 Dec. 1761) Deacon Nymphas Stacy of Gloucester, Mass. She d. 9 Sept. 1768. They lived in Gloucester, Mass.
- II. ISRAEL³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 24 Jan. 1692-3; married (int. 4 Sept. 1714) MERCY WARNER, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Dane) Warner, born 5 Nov. 1686. He was a physician and settled in Andover, Mass., where he was received into the church 4 June 1727. He died there, 15 July 1740, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 8 Sept. 1740. She died 20 Oct. 1765, aged 79 years.
Children :
 20. i. ISRAEL,⁴ bapt. in Ipswich, 29 Feb. 1715-6.
 - ii. KETURAH, bapt. in Ipswich, 5 May 1717; m. 26 Nov. 1739, Philemon Chandler, son of Philemon and Elizabeth (Rogers) Chandler of Andover, b. 27 Oct. 1717, d. 18 Dec. 1788. She d. 30 June 1786, aged 69 years.
Children :
 1. *John*, b. 26 April 1740.
 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 May 1744; d. 2 Feb. 17—.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1749.
 21. iii. DANIEL, b. 1 May 1719.
 - iv. SARAH, b. in Sept. 1720; d. 11 Feb. 1721.
 - v. SARAH, b. 7 Feb. 1721-2; m. 1 March 1744, John Ballard of Andover, son of Sherebiah and Lydia (Osgood) Ballard, b. 15 Feb. 1719-20.

Children:

1. *Sherebiah*, b. 9 March 1745.
2. *Israel*, b. 4 Feb. 1747-8.
3. *Sarah*, b. 22 Feb. 1749-50.
- vi. *HANNAH*, b. 5 April 1724; m. 7 Feb. 1751, William Ballard of Andover, son of Josiah and Mary (Chandler) Ballard, b. 2 Oct. 1723. She was living, a widow, in 1790.

Children born in Andover:

1. *Hannah*, b. 18 May 1751.
2. *Mary*, b. 15 May 1754.
3. *Lucy*, b. 7 July 1757.
4. *Sarah*, b. 17 Feb. 1760.
5. *William*, b. about 1764.
- vii. *PRISCILLA*, b. 24 June 1726; m. 29 March 1750, David Ingalls of Andover, Mass., son of Henry and Hannah (Martin) Ingalls, b. in Andover, 3 Jan. 1726. She d. 27 July 1807. He lived in Stoddard, N. H., and later in Londonderry, N. H., where he d. 31 July 1805.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 19 Feb. 1751.
2. *Priscilla*, b. 1 Feb. 1753.
3. *Israel*, b. 27 Dec. 1754.
4. *Edmund*, b. 3 July 1757.
5. *Hannah*, b. 20 Feb. 1759.
6. *Mary*, b. 29 April 1761.
7. *Amos*, b. 14 March 1763.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. in May 1765.
9. *Aaron*, b. 19 May 1767.
10. *Sarah*, b. 5 June 1771.

12. *MARK*⁸ *How* (*Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 March 1695; married, 20 Dec. 1722, *HEPZIBAH PERKINS*, daughter of Timothy and Edna (Hazen) Perkins of Topsfield, baptized 12 Oct. 1701; she died 30 Jan. 1759. He married second, 11 Oct. 1759, *MARGARET (COGSWELL) PERLEY*, widow of Amos Perley, and daughter of Lt. John and Hannah (Goodhue) Cogswell; she died 1 Sept. 1762; he married third, 26 April 1763, *MRS. ELIZABETH BRADSTREET*, (a widow). He inherited the old homestead, as also the old Account Book. He seemed to have many of his father's traits as a genealogist and the preservation of important papers. He maintained the business of weaving, but on a much larger scale; he tilled his farm, and employed others to aid him; he worked himself and charged for "myself and ye Tumbril and the Stears." But his abilities had a wider scope.

"12 March 1745," Jabez Rose is "deter by five days work dividing Land among the children of Edward Neland, deceast, at Eight shilings a day."

"11 Nov. 1745," Capt. John Smith is charged: "By going to Salem for things for Abr^m Smiths burial," and "by copying Abr^m Smiths Will."

In "July 1714" Samuel Potter was his debtor:

For wrighting his will	00,03,00,"
"by going to Town with ye Executors	00,02,00,"

"by wrighting a copy of ye Will 00,01,00,"
 "by 3 gallons Syder 00,02,00,"

The old Account Book, as also Town Records, show the births of his twelve children, as also the sad story of the misfortune that had befallen the family, when they lost eight of their children in the space of 23 days between Nov. 5th and the 28th 1736, of "cancre quinsy." Twenty three years had passed when the father made another entry to this long list:—

"16 June 1759, Philemon How died at Louisburg in ye armee with a violent fever."

By his own hand he is proved a considerate and liberal husband and father; also man-like, not self forgetting.

By the following itemized account, we may get a glimpse of the home life of the family in 1750-1754,—

"Amos Jewet, Credit Old tenor."

"April 1750, by parts of two days making clothes for thaniel, 01,00,0
 9 June 1750 by making a coat for me 02,05,0
 Dec. 1750 by making three coats for the boys & cutting jackits, 03,10,0
 11 Feb. 1750, by part of a day making a coat for Philemon 00,12,0
 7 August 1751 by making a linin Jacket for me 01,00,0
 3 Dec. 1751 by mending pare of leather Britches for me 00,06,0
 20 Dec. 1751 by part of a day making leather britches for mark 00,08,0
 8 Dec. 1752 by making a gown for Hephzibah 00,06,0
 24 Nov. 1753 by making a gown for hanah gloves & cape 01,07,0"

In 1757 he paid to the Rev. George Lessie, minister and teacher;

"by Mark, six months Learning," 06,00,0

Two years before Mark How donned the "leather britches" he had paid "Thomas Lord of Ipswich, hatter,"

"for a castor hat" 07,00,0

and in 1754, Ebenezer Stanwood is credited, old tenor; by a Wigg, 08,00,0

Ten years later, and Ebenezer Stanwood is credited at a much advanced price; "A Wigg" 15,00,0

He was a deacon of the church, and on the 23 Sept. 1749, when he was sixty years old, "Mark How, Gentleman" was commissioned by Governor Shirley as Lieutenant of the First Company of Foot, in the regiment commanded by Colonel Thomas Berry.

"An account of Soldiers under Lt. Mark Hows Command that have inlisted into his Magesties Service under Capt. Herick's Comman in the Defence of the North America, Michael Hologate, Mark How junr the fifteenth day of March 1755, Mark fisk, John Daniel, Ebenezer Davis, Jeremiah getchwel, under ye Command of Capt. Whipple of Ipswich, to Crown Point, 15 Sept. 1755, Allen Perley hired Nehemiah Abbot, his

room to go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go for Perleys turn."

The career, active, useful, versatile, of Mark How continued for more than four score years,—as appears by the following entry in the family Record Book, therein made by Nathaniel How, son of Mark, "17 February 1770, deacon mark How died, being in the 84th year of his age." His will dated 6 March 1767, was proved 27 Feb. 1770, in which he mentioned his sons, Mark and Nathaniel, and his daughter Hepzibah. The records show the marriage of the "widow Elizabeth How" to Caleb Pool, 19 June 1779.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. HANNAH,* b. 28 Nov. 1723; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
- ii. LOVE, b. 20 Dec. 1724; d. 28 Nov. 1736.
- iii. MOSES, b. 14 May 1726; d. 25 Nov. 1736.
- iv. LUCY, b. 20 Oct. 1727; d. 8 Nov. 1736.
- v. MARY, b. 23 April 1729; d. 15 Nov. 1736.
- vi. AARON, b. 30 April 1731; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
- vii. MARK, b. 8 March 1733-4; d. 24 Nov. 1736.
- viii. ABIJAH, b. 26 Jan. 1735-6; d. 21 Nov. 1736.
22. ix. MARK, b. 31 Dec. 1837.
23. x. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Sept. 1739.
- xi. PHILEMON, b. 23 June 1741; d. in the army at Louisburg, 16 June 1759.
- xii. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 22 Jan. 1743-4; m. 9 Feb. 1764, Daniel Chapman, son of Daniel and Mercy (Jewett) Chapman. He d. in 1799, aged 59 years.

Children:

1. *Dudley*, b. 19 May 1765.
2. *Daniel*, b. 5 March 1767.
3. *John*, b. 1 Aug. 1769.
4. *Hepzibah*, b. 10 Sept. 1770.
5. *Aaron*, b. 1 Jan. 1772.
6. *Mark Howe*, b. 14 April 1775.
7. *Lois*, b. 14 Oct. 1777.
8. *Jeremiah*, b. 5 May 1780.
9. *Moses*, b. 20 Sept. 1782.

FOURTH GENERATION.

13. JAMES⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 March 1694-5; married 8 Jan. 1722-3, HANNAH FAULKNER, of Andover, Mass., daughter of John and Sarah (Abbot) Faulkner, and grand-daughter of Edmund Faulkner, the "first settler of Andover," and Dorothy Robinson his wife. His father died when he was but little over two years of age, and his mother married 10 Jan. 1702, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill, Mass., (a widower). In 1711 he chose his "father-in-law" Ephraim Roberts as his guardian. In Nov. 1717, he bought of Timothy Swan of Charlestown, Mass., and for "46 pounds amount of money of New England or Province bills of credit," about 100 acres of land in that section of Haverhill, set off a few years later as Methuen, the farm being near World's End Pond, on the present Howe Street, and is commonly known as "The Taylor Farm." His wife Hannah, died there 27 Dec. 1759. He married second, 28 Aug. 1760, MRS. ELIZABETH SWAN, widow of Robert Swan, and daughter of Jonathan Farnum of Andover, Mass. He lived in Methuen where he was a farmer, and a highly respected citizen. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1732 and continued to hold position until his death, a period of thirty-nine years, then a special honor. He died there 22 Dec. 1771.

Children born in Methuen:

24. i. JAMES,⁵ b. 27 Oct. 1723.
 25. ii. JOHN, b. 15 June 1726.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. 19 Sept. 1728; d. 1 Oct. 1728.
 - iv. DANIEL, b. 19 July 1730; d. 8 June 1761.
 - v. HANNAH, b. 2 April 1732; d. in March 1806, unm.
 26. vi. ABIEL, b. 16 April 1734.
 27. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 March 1736.
 - viii. SARAH, b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 1 June 1758, Lt. Samuel Messer, son of Richard and Mehitable (Smith) Messer of Methuen, b. 30 June 1736; moved to New London, N. H., where he d. 27 Feb. 1811, aged 74 years. She d. 1 March 1823, aged 84.
- Children:
1. Samuel, b. 26 Oct. 1759; d. 10 May 1763.
 2. Martha, b. 2 Nov. 1760.
 3. James Howe, b. 18 Oct. 1762.
 4. Samuel, b. 17 July 1764.
 5. Betsey, b. 5 May 1766.
 6. Ruth, b. 9 June 1768.
 7. Zaccheus, b. 6 Dec. 1770.
 8. Sarah, b. in Oct. 1772.
 9. Jacob.
 10. Phebe.
 - ix. TIMOTHY, b. 26 Feb. 1741.
14. MARK⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Boxford, Mass., 18 April 1701; married 20 Dec. 1725 at Salem, Mass., LYDIA WILKINS of Salem; she died, and he married second, DORO-

THY ———, who died 23 Nov. 1739. He married third, 22 April 1740, MARY STEVENS of Andover, Mass.; she died 9 March 1752, and he married fourth, 4 June 1752, MRS. EUNICE (WHITE) KENNEY, probably widow of David Kenney of Danvers, Mass. He probably died about 1778. His will dated 21 April 1768, was proved 2 Nov. 1778, in which he mentioned his wife, Eunice, son Asa, and daughters, Lydia, Mary, Eunice and Sarah. Ephraim Fuller of Middleton, Mass., was named Executor. His widow died 2 Dec. 1803, aged 84 years and 29 days. The first four children died of "throat distemper" in 1739.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. MARK,* b. 13 June 1732; d. 20 Nov. 1739.
- ii. ASA, b. 13 Jan. 1734-5; d. 11 Nov. 1739.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 19 Sept. 1737; d. 23 Nov. 1739.
- iv. DOROTHY, b. 8 Aug. 1739; d. 19 Nov. 1739.

By third wife:

- v. LYDIA, b. 30 March 1742; was unkm. in 1778.
- vi. MARK, b. 30 Aug. 1743; d. 21 July 1746.
- vii. MARY, b. 28 April 1746; m. 20 Jan. 1768, John Stiles.
- viii. DOROTHY, b. 23 Dec. 1748.

By fourth wife:

- ix. EUNICE, b. 12 May 1753; m. 25 Aug. 1774, John Berry, son of Capt. Benjamin and Priscilla (Smith) Berry, b. in Andover, Mass., 13 Jan. 1755-6; she d. 22 Jan. 1838. He d. 25 Oct. 1832.
- x. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1755; m. Capt. Samuel Wilkins.
28. xi. ASA, b. 26 Nov. 1756.

15. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Boxford, Mass., baptized 6 March 1708-9; married 6 May 1736, MARY DAGGETT of Salem, Mass., daughter of William and Mary (Nurse) Daggett, born 1 Nov. 1713, died in Topsfield, Mass., 2 March 1776-7.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. JEREMIAH,* b. 4 May 1737; d. 17 Dec. 1739.
- ii. MARY, b. 7 May 1739; m. 25 May 1763, Reuben Austin, son of Zebadiah and Sarah (Gutterson) Austin of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she d. 6 May 1771, aged 33. He may have moved to Atkinson, N. H., the next year.

Children born in Methuen:

1. Ruth, b. 9 Dec. 1763.
2. Mary, b. 10 June 1766.
3. John, b. 22 June 1768.
4. Joel, b. 22 Feb. 1771.
- iii. JOHN, b. 3 Oct. 1741; d. young.
- iv. ASA, b. 26 Dec. 1744; d. 11 Oct. 1751.
- v. JOHN, b. 19 Oct. 1745; d. 21 Oct. 1751.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. 6 June 1747; d. 15 Oct. 1751.
- vii. MARK, b. 24 May 1750; he probably m. 18 April 1776 at Methuen, Mass., Anna Dodge of Boxford, Mass.

16. JOSEPH⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Boxford, Mass., 7 Oct. 1719; married 16 Feb. 1743, SARAH SHELDON of Salem, Mass. They lived in Middleton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Wilmington, Mass.; they moved previous to 1775 to Hollis, N. H., as the records of Hollis show that Ephraim and Joseph Howe were tax-payers in that town in 1775, also that Ephraim, Joseph and John Howe of that town, served in the Revolutionary War, and the Census of 1790 shows that Ephraim Howe was living there that year. He had in his family at that time three males under 16 years, and three females. Hollis, N. H., was formerly a part of the West Parish of Dunstable, Mass. The records of Middleton show that the first seven children were born in that town.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁵ b. 9 Oct. 1744.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. 13 July 1748; d. young.
 - iii. ASIBAL, b. 11 Sept. 1750.
 29. iv. EPHRAIM, b. 18 May 1753.
 - v. JOSEPH, b. 26 Aug. 1754.
 - vi. JOHN, b. 11 Dec. 1755.
 - vii. LYDIA, b. 27 Jan. 1759.
 - viii. PHEBE, b. in Wilmington, 4 May 1762.
 - ix. MOLLY, b. 6 June 1764; m. 2 May 1784, Henry Butterfield of Dunstable, Mass.
17. REV. PERLEY⁴ HOWE (*Sampson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Conn., about 1710; married (int. 27 Sept. 1735) DAMARIS CADY, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hosmer) Cady, baptized in Killingly 22 Sept. 1717. He graduated from Harvard College in 1731, ordained minister at Dudley, Mass., 12 June 1735, where he remained until 1744 or 45, when he moved to Killingly, Conn., where he died 10 March 1753. Family tradition says that he was in stature and strength equal to his father. His widow married second, 21 Nov. 1754, Rev. Aaron Brown, the successor of Rev. Perley Howe, as pastor. He died at Ashford, Conn., on the way home from the funeral of Rev. Joseph Howe 12 Sept. 1775. She died 4 Feb. 1776.
- Children:
- i. REBECCA,⁵ b. in Dudley, Mass., 27 Aug. 1736.
 - ii. ALICE, b. in Dudley, 21 Jan. 1737-8; d. 22 July 1741.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Dudley, 1 May 1739; d. 21 July 1741.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
 30. v. ISAAC CADY, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
 31. vi. PERLEY, b. in Dudley, 3 Feb. 1742-3.
 - vii. DAMARIS, b. in Dudley, 9 Feb. 1744-5; m. 11 Feb. 1768, Timothy Holton.
 - viii. JOSEPH, b. in Killingly, Conn., 14 Jan. 1747. He graduated from Yale College in 1765. For a while he had charge of the public school in Hartford, Conn., and was afterward a tutor in Yale. He entered the ministry and was settled over the Old South Congregational Church in Boston. He was ordained at Hartford, 19 May 1773. In 1772 and 1773 he was a colleague of Dr. Lord in the ministry at Norwich,

Conn. In 1773 he was again called to the Old South Church in Boston. In 1775 he left Boston and went to Norwich, Conn., but his health failed and he died 25 Aug. 1775. He was noted for his literary acquirements and for his remarkable powers of elocution. He was never married.

ix. REBECCA, b. 30 May 1749; d. 30 May 1769 (see G. S.).

32. x. SAMSON, b. 26 July 1751.

18. SAMSON⁴ HOWE (*Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., about 1711; married 29 Dec. 1737, SARAH SABIN, daughter of Hezekiah and Zeruiah Sabin, baptized 27 Sept. 1719, died in Middletown, Ct., 10 Aug. 1752. He married second, 5 April 1753, HANNAH FOOTE, daughter of Nathaniel and Ann (Clark) Foote of Colchester, Ct., born 17 April 1722. He moved to Middletown, about 1746. His name first appears on the records of that town, 22 Oct. 1746, and does not appear after 1755. From Middletown, Ct., he moved to Williamstown, Mass., about 1758, where he was an early settler and where he was known as "Lieut. Sampson." From there he moved to Williamstown, Vt., about 1788. The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that he was living there in 1790, and he died there about 1796. She died there 2 March 1803. The first four children were born in Killingly, Ct.

Children:

- i. SAMSON,⁵ b. 12 Oct. 1739; no further record.
33. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 28 Aug. 1741.
- iii. SARAH, b. 12 Sept. 1743. The Census of 1790 shows that she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1790, probably unmarried, she having no family at that time. In a deed dated 4 Jan. 1800 from Sarah Howe of Providence, R. I., to Hezekiah Howe, for lots in Williamstown, Mass., it would show that she was still unmarried at that date.
- iv. ALICE, b. 29 June 1745; no further record.
- v. JONATHAN, b. 15 July 1747; d. 20 Aug. 1752.
- vi. ALLACIA, b. 3 July 175-; no further record.

By second wife:

- vii. HANNAH, b. 3 Feb. 1754; m. 28 Dec. 1790, Daniel Worthington.
34. viii. PERLEY, b. 16 June 1755.
- ix. DAMARIS, b. 7 July 1757; no further record.

19. ABRAHAM⁴ HOWE (*Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 2 Jan. 1724-5; married (int. 14 Dec. 1752) LUCY APPLETON, baptized 19 March 1731-2. He was some times known as "Capt. Abraham Howe." His will dated 3 March 1797 and proved 4 Dec. 1797, mentioned names of several children, and also the children of his deceased son Abraham. He died 5 Nov 1797, aged 71 years. She died in Hopkinton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1824.

Children born in Ipswich:

35. i. ABRAHAM,⁵ b. 18 Sept. 1754.
- ii. JOHN, b. 8 Oct. 1756; d. 13 Jan. 1781 (?).
- iii. LUCY, b. 29 Dec. 1760; m. (int. 3 Aug. 1786) Moses Boyn-

ton of Rowley, Mass., son of Nathan and Hannah (Todd) Boynton, b. 27 Nov. 1752, d. 19 Jan. 1823. She d. 4 Feb. 1848.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 8 Nov. 1786; d. 17 Feb. 1789.
 2. *Hannah*, b. 5 Oct. 1790.
 3. *John*, b. 28 Oct. 1792.
 4. *Lucy*, b. 6 Aug. 1794.
 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Sept. 1796.
 6. *Caroline*, b. 7 Sept. 1802.
- iv. AN INFANT, b. ———; d. 4 July 1763.
36. v. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Oct. 1764.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 17 April 1767; d. 24 Aug. 1796, unm.
37. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan. 1771.
- viii. MARK, b. 1 May 1773; d. 13 July 1776.
- ix. SAMUEL, bapt. 19 May 1776; d. 20 May 1776.
20. ISRAEL⁴ HOWE (*Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., baptized 29 Feb. 1715-6; married in Stafford, Ct., 6 July 1741, SARAH WEST of Woodstock, Ct., he being then of Woodstock. They lived in Stafford, Ct., where she died 12 Jan. 1756. He married second, 25 Feb. 1758, HANNAH EDSON; she died in Stafford, 23 April 1792. He probably died previous to 1790.
- Children:
38. i. ISRAEL,^{*} b. 8 Sept. 1759.
- ii. ASA, b. 26 May 1762; d. 27 March 1767. There were probably others.
21. DANIEL⁴ HOWE (*Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 1 May 1719; married 13 Dec. 1739, SARAH WIDGER, (ancestry unknown.) He was the first physician in Andover, Mass., and was noted for his skill in the treatment of the insane. The Provincial Congress on 14 June 1775, passed a resolution reciting that "Dr. How of Andover is prepared to receive insane patients and is well skilled in such disorders," and committing to his care Daniel Adams, a soldier in camp at Cambridge, Mass. It was probably Dr. Howe's reputation that influenced the selection of Andover as a place of retreat for the patriot James Otis after his mind had become deranged. He was probably twice married, as we find on records of Andover, the marriage of Dr. Daniel How and Susanna Tirrell of Abington, Mass., 5 March 1780. He died 1 Nov 1797, aged 78 years and 5 months.

Children born in Andover:

39. i. DANIEL,^{*} b. 30 April 1740.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. 6 Oct. 1741; d. 13 Nov. 1741.
- iii. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1743.
- iv. MERCY, b. 1 Nov. 1744; m. (int. 6 April 1767) Jeremiah Chapman of Ipswich.
- v. MARTHA, b. 2 Aug. 1746; m. 25 July 1765, Eliakim Darling.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1747-8; d. young.
40. vii. ISRAEL, b. 19 Sept. 1749.

- viii. MARY, b. 12 May 1752; m. 16 April 1771, Asa Brockelbank, son of Nathan Brockelbank of Rowley, Mass., b. 15 Aug. 1745. They lived in Rindge, N. H.

Children:

1. *Asa*, b. in Rowley, 30 Jan. 1773.
 2. *Eunice*, b. 31 Dec. 1773; d. 24 Nov. 1775.
 3. *Samuel*, b. 27 Nov. 1776.
 4. *Joseph*, b. 23 Aug. 1792.
 5. *Nahum*, b. 24 July 1794.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. 5 March 1754; d. 14 March 1754.
- x. PRISCILLA, b. 2 April 1755.
- xi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1757.
- xii. PHEBE, b. 4 April 1762.

22. MARK⁴ HOWE (*Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 31 Dec. 1736; married in Rowley, Mass., 6 March 1760, MARY PAYSON, daughter of Eliphalet and Edna (Prime) Payson, born 14 Jan. 1740-1. He became a physician and surgeon, and settled in Deerfield, N. H. He served in the army as a surgeon, and his name will be found in the list of officers of Col. Thomas Bartlett's Regt. July 1780, and also in Col. Scammell's Regt. He was a large, fleshy man and was injured by a fall from a horse about forty years before he died. His wife died in Dec. 1809. He then lived with his daughter Catherine, until his death in May 1818. They owned the covenant in Deerfield 14 Dec. 1760.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁵ bapt. 18 Jan. 1761, in Rowley, Mass., and died aged past 90.
- ii. AN INFANT, b. 19 Jan. 1765, aged about five days.
- iii. DOLLY, b. ———; m. George Parker, and settled in Nottingham, N. H., where he was a tavern keeper and farmer; he d. in the War of 1812.

Children:

1. *Charles*, d. young.
 2. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Franklin Brown, and d. in Rowley, in Aug. 1870.
 3. *George*, m. Catherine Boyen, and settled in Roxbury.
 4. *Edna*, b. ———; d. unm., in Rowley.
 5. *Lucinda*, b. ———; d. in Dec. 1870.
 6. *Charles*, lived in Lynn, a morocco dresser.
- iv. JANE, b. ———; m. James Smith.
- v. SALLY, b. ———; m. Paul Stevens of Meredith, N. H.

Children:

1. *Dolly*, m. ——— Leavitt.
 2. *William*.
 3. *Fanny*, m. ——— Stevens.
 4. *Paul*.
 5. *Fifield*.
 6. *Smith*.
 7. *Nancy*, d. unm.
41. vi. ELIPHALET PAYSON, b. about 1779.
- vii. CATHERINE, b. 15 July 1780; m. 6 Nov. 1803, John Shepard, son of Isaac and Comfort (Dame) Shepard of Orford,

N. H.; b. about 1778, and d. 15 Feb. 1828. They settled in Deerfield, where he was a cooper.

Children:

1. *Mary Packer*, b. about 1800; d. unm.
2. *Sarah Perkins*, b. 25 Nov. 1804; m. Nathan Dane.
3. *Eliphalet H.*, b. ———; m. Martha Smith.
4. *Isaac*, b. ———; m. Anna Hoag.
5. *Mark H.*, b. ———; m. ——— Bodge.
6. *Lucinda Smith*, b. ———; m. Henry Chase.
7. *John*, b. ———; m. Sarah ——— and lived in New Bedford, Mass.
8. *Edward Smith*, b. ———; m. Jane Barker.
9. *Elizabeth Packer*, b. ———; m. John Donallen.

42. viii. *WILLIAM*, b. about 1782.

ix. *LUCINDA*, b. ———; m. David Robinson of Deerfield, N. H., a farmer and lived in Deerfield.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. ———; m. Oliver Smith.
2. *Mary*, b. ———; m. and went West.
3. *Mariha*, b. ———; twin sister of Mary, d. unm.
4. *Harrison*, b. ———; m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.
5. *Gardner*, b. ———; m. and had a family.
6. *Lucinda*, b. ———; m. Dexter Walker, no children.
7. *Sally*.

23. *NATHANIEL*⁴ *HOWE* (*Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Sept. 1739; married 15 Nov. 1764, *HANNAH EMERSON*, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Pratt) Emerson of Topsfield, Mass.; born 19 May 1745. They lived on the old homestead of his father, originally that of James, where he died, 29 March 1809. His widow died 7 Feb. 1828.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. *NATHANIEL*,⁵ b. 19 Feb. 1766; m. 20 Jan. 1795, *Mehitable Green* of Marblehead, Mass. They settled in Hollis, N. H., where he d. 12 Jan. 1840; no children.

43. ii. *AARON*, b. 8 April 1768.

iii. *HANNAH*, b. 4 Nov. 1770; m. Aaron Kinsman, and lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

1. *Nathaniel*, m. ——— Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
2. *Hannah*, b. about 1797; d. about 1869, unm., aged 72.
3. *Jane*, b. ———; m. Moses Kinsman (her cousin).
4. *Charlotte*, b. ———; m. Elisha Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
5. *Clarissa*, twin sister of Charlotte, unm.
6. *Aaron*, b. ———; lived in Ipswich, unm.
7. *A twin* to Aaron; d. young.

44. iv. *MARK*, b. 5 July 1777.

FIFTH GENERATION.

24. JAMES⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in that part of Haverhill, Mass., now Methuen, 27 Oct. 1723; married 6 Feb. 1752, JEMIMA FARNUM, daughter of David and Dorothy (Duncan) Farnum of Andover, Mass., born 21 March 1730. He was a farmer and lived with his father on the old home-
stead. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1764, and held that office for forty-two years. He was a very prominent man in the town, and held the position of Collector of Taxes under George II, and afterwards was the Town Treasurer. His wife died 16 June 1800, and he died 14 Jan. 1806.

Children born in Methuen:

45. i. JONATHAN,⁶ b. 13 Aug. 1753.
46. ii. JAMES, b. 23 March 1755.
47. iii. DAVID, b. 18 Oct. 1756.
48. iv. JACOB, b. 9 April 1758.
49. v. ISAAC, b. 28 May 1760.
50. vi. FARNUM, b. 10 Nov. 1762.
- vii. SARAH, b. 19 April 1765; m. 9 Dec. 1783, Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., and d. 5 March 1824.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1784; d. young.
2. *Joseph*, b. 2 Dec. 1785.
3. *James*, b. 15 Dec. 1787.
4. *Isaac*, b. 19 Nov. 1790.
5. *Moses*, b. 12 Dec. 1793.
6. *Jeremiah*, b. 2 March 1796.
7. *Sally*, b. 30 March 1797.
8. *Betsey*, b. 13 March 1799.
9. *Jacob*, b. 2 June 1801.
10. *Jonathan*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
11. *David*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
12. *Hannah*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
13. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1806.
14. *Phebe*, b. 21 Feb. 1809.
- viii. DORCAS, b. 2 Nov. 1767; m. 29 May 1788, Ebenezer Carleton of Methuen, Mass.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 8 April 1789.
2. *Farnum*, b. 3 April 1791; was twice married.
3. *Jemima*, b. 31 Dec. 1792; m. and lived in Lynn.
4. *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Aug. 1794.
5. *Mehitable*, b. 12 Feb. 1800; m. Josiah Prescott of Methuen, Mass.
6. *Dorcas*, b. 15 Nov. 1801; m. James Kimball Jr. of Bradford, Mass.
7. *Lorena*, b. 22 July 1810; m. ——— Hodgeman.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 22 Sept. 1771; d. 4 Dec. 1827, unm.
- x. OLIVE, b. 17 Feb. 1776; m. 12 April 1796, George W. Hill. They lived in Methuen. He was b. in 1774, and d. 1808. She d. in 1864.

Children:

1. *Fanny*, b. 17 July 1791; m. Ephraim Lake.

2. *John W.*, b. 18 Nov. 1795.
3. *George*.
4. *Lucy* (probably m. John Carleton).
5. *Edwin* (drowned).
6. *Jefferson*, b. 20 Feb. 1805.
7. *Charles H.*, b. 19 Jan. 1807.

25. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 June 1725; married SARAH AYER of Haverhill, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer. He died 13 May 1807. She died 17 Jan. 1817.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. TIMOTHY,⁶ b. 25 Feb. 1751; d. 30 Sept. 1753.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. 10 Aug. 1752; d. 30 Sept. 1755.
51. iii. TIMOTHY, b. 3 Feb. 1754.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 24 Sept. 1756; m. 9 Oct. 1776, John Currier, son of Dea. Richard Currier of Methuen, b. 14 Jan. 1755. They lived in Methuen, where he d. 4 Jan. 1827. She d. 14 April 1846, aged 90.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 1 July 1777; m. Merrill Morse.
2. *Tristram*, b. 2 Dec. 1780; m. Elizabeth Webster. He d. 20 Aug. 1820.
3. *Susannah*, b. 9 May 1796; m. 5 April 1831, Barzilla Adams.
- v. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1759; m. 26 Nov. 1778, Joseph Ayer of Haverhill, Mass., where they lived a few years, then moved to Londonderry, from there to Newhampton, where they lived until 1803, when they moved to Northfield, N. H., and later moved to Bolton, P. Q.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, m. David Anderson.
2. *Sarah*, b. 8 April 1784; m. 12 Sept. 1805, Moses Hazelton; no children.
3. *Peter*, b. ———; d. aged 17 yrs.
4. *Polly*, b. 25 March 1789; m. Moses Peasley. She d. 15 Aug. 1855. He d. 15 Oct. 1851.
5. *Betsey*, b. 13 May 1794; m. Joseph Randall.
6. *John*, b. 11 June 1797; m. Lois ———.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 11 July 1760; m. in 1796, Nathaniel Perkins of Atkinson, N. H. They moved to Newhampton, N. H.
52. vii. EBENEZER, b. 8 Sept. 1762.
- viii. MOLLY, b. 23 May 1764; m. in 1786, William Somes Kelley, son of Dea. John and Hannah (Hale) Kelley, b. 27 Sept. 1761. He was drowned in the Ipswich River, when he was going to market in Salem, when he was 77 years old. She d. 3 June 1826.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 14 March 1789; m. Betsey Gage.
2. *Isaiah*, b. 12 Oct 1790; m. Lucy Eaton of Haverhill.
3. *John*, b. 27 May 1792; m. Hannah Hall.
4. *Lydia*, b. 20 Feb. 1794; m. John Woodbury of Salem, N. H.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 May 1796; m. Rev. Caleb Dustin, and lived in Derry, N. H.
6. *Sarah*, b. 12 Feb. 1798; m. Asa Silver of Salem, N. H.

7. *Amos*, b. 8 Aug. 1800; m. Abigail Coburn, and lived in Cornish, N. H.
 8. *Prudence Brown*, b. 14 Jan. 1808; m. Ezekiel Foster, and lived in Salem, N. H.
 - ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 May 1764; d. 23 July 1764.
 - x. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Nov. 1765; d. 28 Dec. 1792. She had one son, Philip, b. in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785.
 - xi. JOHN, b. 9 Feb. 1767; m. 15 April 1790, Betsey Page of Salem, N. H., and d. in Methuen, Mass., 30 March 1792.
 - xii. PERSIS, b. 26 Nov. 1769; d. 18 Sept. 1846, unm.
26. ABIEL⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 April 1734; married 2 Dec. 1762, EUNICE PERKINS, of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she died 7 March 1826. He was a member of the military company in Methuen in Oct. 1774.
- Children born in Methuen:
53. i. ABIEL, b. 30 July 1765.
 - ii. MERCY, b. 25 Aug. 1767; m. 3 Oct. 1809, Richard Currier, as his third wife; no children.
 - iii. RUTH, b. 17 Jan. 1770; d. about 1806, unm.
 - iv. THOMAS, b. 24 April 1771; d. 19 July 1817, unm.
 54. v. ROBINSON, b. 26 March 1774.
27. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 March 1736; married 1 Nov. 1759, HANNAH CARLTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Carlton of Methuen, Mass., born 29 Oct. 1737. They lived in Methuen where he died 16 May 1803. She died 13 May 1822.
- Children born in Methuen:
55. i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. 10 Aug. 1760.
 56. ii. DANIEL, b. 8 June 1762.
 - iii. ANNE, b. 3 May 1764; m. 6 Nov. 1785, Jeremiah Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., where she d. 16 Oct. 1845.
- Children born in Haverhill:
1. *Nancy*, b. ———; m. ——— Horton, and went to Me.
 2. *Mary*, b. ———; m. Nathaniel Loud of Me.
 3. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. ——— Evans, and settled in Portland, Me.
- And two other daughters.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 12 Sept. 1766; m. 6 Oct. 1789, Jonathan Merrill of Methuen, where she d. 16 Feb. 1848.
- Children born in Methuen:
1. *Rebecca*, b. ———; m. William Carlton.
 2. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Osgood of Methuen.
 3. *Enoch*, b. ———; m. three times.
 4. *Jonathan*, b. ———; m. and had five children.
 5. *Jemima*, b. ———; m. Carleton Emerson.
 6. *Daniel*, b. ———; m. ——— Kimball of Bradford.
 - v. JOANNA, b. 1 Jan. 1769; m. in 1786, Isaac Frye Williams, and lived in Haverhill, Mass. She d. 13 Dec. 1822.
- Children:
1. *Levina*.
 2. *Eliza*.
 3. *Avoline*.

- vi. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1771; d. 15 May 1772.
- vii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 12 Oct. 1772; m. 18 Jan. 1796, Betty Philbrick of Standish, Me., he being then of Berwick, Me., where they had two children, both of whom d. young. She d. and he m. 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth Pike, a widow, and a daughter of John Rollins. He d. in May 1841.
- viii. MOLLY, b. 15 May 1775; m. 17 Dec. 1795, Joseph Bodwell, son of Henry and Mary (Robinson) Bodwell of Boxford, Mass. She d. 30 Aug. 1848.

Children:

- 1. MARY, b. 13 Sept. 1795; m. Patrick Fleming; no children.
- 2. Nathan, b. in Sept. 1797; m. Lucy White.
- 3. Robinson, b. 8 Oct. 1800; d. aged 15, of spotted fever.
- 4. Hannah, b. 9 June 1806; m. Benjamin Currier.
- 5. Hazen, b. 26 May 1808; m. Huldah Howe, daughter of Robinson Howe.
- 6. Christopher, b. 14 Oct. 1809; m. Eliza Cate; m. 2nd Almira Cate.
- 7. Persis, b. 23 Nov. 1811; m. Ebenezer Gage.
- 8. Elizabeth, b. 22 Feb. 1814; m. Asa Simonds.
- 9. Nancy, b. 16 March 1816; d. young.
- 10. Joseph Robinson, b. 18 June 1818; m. Eunice Fox; m. 2nd, Hannah Fox (sister of Eunice). He was elected Governor of Maine in 1886, and d. in Hallowell, Me., 15 Dec. 1887.
- 11. Henry Arnold, b. 27 Aug. 1820; m. Myra Jane Day.

- 28. ASA⁵ HOWE (*Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1756; married ELIZABETH FULLER, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Smith) Fuller, born in Middleton, 24 Aug. 1756, and died 11 Nov. 1791, aged 35 years. He married second, 12 Dec. 1793, HEPSIBAH PEABODY, daughter of Col. Benjamin and Hannah (Black) Peabody, born in Middleton, 6 July 1766; died 18 Jan. 1836. In 1795 he was appointed guardian of his children by his first wife, Asa, Betsey and Abijah. He died 13 Feb. 1826.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. ASA,⁶ b. 8 Dec. 1781; d. 14 Dec. 1814.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Feb. 1783; m. 18 Sept. 1804, Jeremiah Esty, son of John and Hannah (Flint) Esty, b. in Middleton, 10 Jan. 1781. She d. in Middleton, 10 March 1863, and he d. there 14 Sept. 1870.
Children:
 - 1. Jesse, b. 15 Jan. 1805; d. 5 Aug. 1870.
 - 2. Simon Forester, b. 17 Aug. 1807; d. 16 July 1884.
 - 3. Jeremiah Augustus, b. 10 Dec. 1810; d. 21 Oct. 1874.
 - 4. Elizabeth Howe, b. 9 May 1814; d. 30 Oct. 1878.
- iii. SARAH, b. 6 Feb. 1785; m. 10 May 1808, Allen Knight, son of Joseph and Mehitable (Putnam) Knight, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 July 1777. He d. there 14 July 1825. She d. 2 Feb. 1834.
Children:
 - 1. Sarah Howe, b. 4 March 1809; d. 19 March 1831.
 - 2. Allen, b. 13 April 1811; m. 29 Jan. 1835, ———, and d. 4 July 1880.

3. *Elizabeth Fuller*, b. 14 July 1813.
4. *Alethea Putnam*, b. 23 Oct. 1815; d. 22 April 1826.
57. iv. *ABIJAH*, b. 20 March 1788.
- v. *TIMOTHY*, b. in Nov. 1789; d. in Oct. 1790.

By second wife:

58. vi. *BENJAMIN*, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
- vii. *MARK*, b. 15 Dec. 1796; d. 12 July 1801.
- viii. *LYDIA*, b. 30 Oct. 1798; m. 11 April 1822, Henry Lawrence Gould, son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Porter) Gould, b. in Middleton, Mass., 29 Sept. 1798; d. in Peabody, Mass., 19 Feb. 1865. She d. there 26 June 1870.

Children born in Middleton:

1. *Julia Ann Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1823; m. 26 Sept. 1844, James W. Wilkins, and d. in Peabody in June 1904.
2. *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. 3 Sept. 1825; m. 12 May 1847, Cyrus R. Wilkins. They lived in Minneapolis, Minn., in 1904.
3. *Lydia Loretta*, b. 17 Dec. 1827; d. 11 May 1882.
4. *William Henry*, b. 24 Nov. 1829; d. 9 March 1830.
5. *Martha Hichborn*, b. 27 Jan. 1832; d. 18 Oct. 1875.
6. *Eliza Lawrence*, b. 1 Dec. 1835; d. 23 Jan. 1836.
- ix. *HANNAH*, b. 1 March 1801; m. 27 April 1831, Charles Peabody, son of Joseph and Sally (Upton) Peabody, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 4 May 1798; d. in Danvers, Mass., 8 June 1875. She d. there 16 Jan. 1881.

Children born in Danvers:

1. *Sarah Jane*, b. 4 Aug. 1832; she lived in Peterboro, N. H., in 1898.
2. *Charles Horace*, b. 6 April 1834; m. 16 Oct. 1877; d. in Danvers, 29 Jan. 1890.
3. *George Howe*, b. 5 Sept. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1875, Augusta Mudge, and lived in Danvers.
4. *Hannah Prescott*, b. 18 Feb. 1839; d. in Danvers, 16 May 1881.
5. *Mary Maria*, b. 30 Dec. 1841; m. 4 July 1881, ——— Faulkner, and lived in Peterboro, N. H.
6. *Benjamin Augustus*, b. 4 May 1843; m. 28 Nov. 1872, and lived in Fargo, N. D., in 1898.
59. x. *MARK*, b. 25 Dec. 1803.
- xi. *GEORGE*, b. 5 Sept. 1806; d. 8 May 1807, in Middleton.

29. *EPHRAIM*⁵ *HOWE* (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 May 1753; married *MARY* ———. He probably moved with his father to Wilmington, Mass., and from there he moved to Hollis, N. H. He served in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. Reuben Dow's Company of minute men, who marched from Hollis, 19 April 1775.

Children born in Hollis:

60. i. *NICHOLAS DODGE*,^{*} b. 12 May 1781.
- ii. *EPHRAIM*, b. 19 April 1783.
- iii. *MARY*, b. 26 June 1785.
- iv. *BETSEY*, b. 30 May 1787.
- v. *JOHN*, b. 11 Oct. 1789.
- vi. *JOSEPH*, b. 16 Feb. 1792.
- vii. *SARAH*, b. 16 June 1794.

- viii. ISAAC, b. 28 Dec. 1797.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. 25 Aug. 1799.

30. ISAAC CADY⁵ HOWE (*Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Dudley, Mass., 27 Feb. 1741; married 12 Sept. 1765, DAMARIS BURCH of East Haddam, Ct. They lived in Killingly, Ct., many years, but it is said that they moved to East Haddam in their later years.

Children:

- i. ALICE,⁶ b. 12 Aug. 1766; m. 9 Oct. 1785, Perley Phillips.
- ii. ORINDA, b. 3 June 1768; m. Ziba Harris, and had ten children.
- iii. AARON, b. 22 Dec. 1770; d. 5 Jan. 1773.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 16 Aug. 1773; d. 30 Sept. 1775.
- v. NEDEBIAH, b. — 1775; d. "April 4, 1776, aged 6 months."
- 61. vi. JOSEPH, b. 4 April 1777.
- vii. DAMARIS, b. in Killingly, 6 Oct. 1779; m. in Cheshire, Mass., 10 Dec. 1797, Oliver Greene of East Haddam, Conn.
- 62. viii. CADY, b. about 1782.
- 63. ix. THOMAS, b. 20 Oct. 1784.
- 64. x. SAMUEL, b. in 1785; m. Hannah Chapman.

31. PERLEY⁵ HOWE (*Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Dudley, Mass., 3 Feb. 1742-3; married 12 Jan. 1764, TAMAR DAVIS, daughter of Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Oxford, Mass., 17 Oct. 1745. She died 31 Dec. 1771, and he married second, 29 Jan. 1775, ABIGAIL DEWOLF, born 1 July 1755. He was one of a committee in Killingly, Ct., which sent a letter of sympathy on 23 Aug. 1744 to their "brethren and fellow patriots of the Town of Boston." He was a cornet in the company of Capt. Samuel McClelland's Connecticut troops in the Lexington Alarm 1775; appointed Lieut. and afterwards Captain in Major Backus Regiment of Light Horse, 1777. On 1 Nov. 1776, Washington gave them "hearty thanks for their faithful services, and the cheerfulness and alacrity they have shown upon all occasions." Like many others of that time he impoverished himself by taking continental money for gold which he advanced to the government in the cause of Independence.

His second wife, Abigail De Wolf, was the daughter of Mark Anthony and Abigail (Potter) De Wolf, son of Charles De Wolf, and sister of Capt. James De Wolf, a former Senator from Rhode Island, and an owner of a number of privateers in the war of 1812. Among them was the "Yankee" which captured and destroyed British property to the amount of three millions of dollars." Abigail out lived her husband, the Probate Records at Hartford, Ct., showing that she was appointed administratrix of his estate 16 June 1795. She married second, Jeremiah Ingraham, and died 22 Feb. 1833.

Children:

- i. SARAH D., b. 9 Nov. 1764; m. 5 Oct. 1788, Luther Warren, b. 3 Oct. 1767; d. 6 Aug. 1839. She d. in June 1851.

Children:

- 1. *Perley*, b. 14 Feb. 1790; d. 14 March 1791. . .

2. *Albigence*, b. 3 Dec. 1791.
 3. *Lurana D.*, b. 20 Dec. 1793.
 4. *Miranda*, b. 23 Dec. 1795.
 5. *George*, b. 28 Jan. 1798.
 6. *Tamar Davis*, b. 4 March 1801.
 7. *Luther Anthony*, b. 28 Jan. 1803.
 8. *James*, b. 25 June 1805.
 9. *Sarah*, b. 2 June 1808.
 65. ii. JOSEPH CADY, b. 10 Sept. 1766.
 66. iii. PERLEY, b. 14 May 1768.
 - iv. REBECCA, b. 15 June 1770; m. 27 May 1794, Manser Warren, b. in Dudley, Mass., 31 Oct. 1767; d. in Belpre, Ohio., 27 Sept. 1822; she m. 2nd. 3 April 1826, Dr. Hobson Bebee of Athens, Ohio, who d. 28 Aug. 1834; she m. 3d. 20 Aug. 1839, Col. Ichabod Nye of Marietta, Ohio, b. in Tolland, Conn., 21 Dec. 1762; d. in Marietta, 27 Nov. 1840. She d. 16 Oct. 1850; she had four children by her first husband.
 67. v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 20 Dec. 1771.
- By second wife:
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Oct. 1775.
 - vii. MARK ANTHONY DE WOLF, b. 29 April 1777. He was captain of the ship "Lavinia Cady" (named after his betrothed), and with his two brothers James and William, had completed a cruise around the world, and was daily expected home, when the vessel was wrecked off the coast of Cape Cod in 1802, and all were lost. None of the three brothers were married.
 - viii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Nov. 1778; lost at sea as above.
 - ix. JAMES, b. 2 May 1781; lost at sea as above.
 68. x. JOHN, b. 3 July 1783.
 69. xi. GEORGE, b. 18 Aug. 1791.
32. SAMSON⁵ HOWE (*Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 26 July 1751, married 25 March 1774 in Killingly, HULDAH DAVIS, daughter of Dea. Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Killingly 9 May 1754. They lived in Killingly, Ct., where he became one of the prominent men of the town; was Town Clerk, and Treasurer of Killingly for several years, and he served in the Revolutionary war. In 1787 he was elected to the Hartford Convention to consider the proposed U. S. Constitution, and was elected representative to the General Assembly for more than thirty years. His wife died 8 Aug. 1811. He died in Pomfret, Ct., 7 Sept. 1824.
- Children born in Killingly:
- i. ABILENE,⁶ b. 25 March 1775; m. 25 June 1795, Dr. Robert Grosvenor; d. 10 Aug. 1796.
- Children:
- i. *Robert Howe*, b. 26 April 1796.
 70. ii. AARON BROWN, b. 2 Dec. 1776.
 - iii. SAMSON, b. 21 Feb. 1779; d. 9 March 1780.
 - iv. ERASTUS, b. 17 Jan. 1781; d. in Milford, Mass., 22 June 1813, unm.
 71. v. HEZEKIAH, b. 9 July 1783.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 19 May 1785; m. 17 April 1808, Smith Wilkinson, son of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson, b. 5

July 1781. He was a large mill owner, and d. 5 Nov. 1852.
She d. 14 Jan. 1843.

Children:

1. *Abilene Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1809.
2. *Rebecca*, b. 21 Aug. 1811.
3. *Augustus S.*, b. 21 Jan. 1813.
4. *Edmund*, b. 12 Oct. 1815.
5. *Elizabeth Macy*, b. 29 Nov. 1817.
6. *Nancy Williams*, b. 31 July 1820.

72. vii. *ELISHA*, b. 3 Sept. 1787.

viii. *AUGUSTUS*, b. 11 Feb. 1790; m. *Arathusa Buck*, d. 1 March 1874. They lived in Thompson, Conn., and Orange, N. J.; no children.

ix. *SAMSON*, b. 13 Aug. 1792; d. 14 Sept. 1859.

x. *MARY*, b. 14 Jan. 1795; m. 6 Dec. 1816, Rev. John Lauris Blake, D.D.; b. in Northwood, N. H., 21 Dec. 1788. He d. in Orange, N. J., 6 July 1857. She d. 11 Aug. 1885.

Children:

1. *Amanda V.*, b. 26 July 1818.
2. *Louisa Richmond*, b. 6 Feb. 1822.
3. *John Lauris*, b. 25 March 1831.

33. *HEZEKIAH*⁵ *HOWE* (*Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 28 Aug. 1741; married in New Haven, Ct., in 1772, *HANNAH BEERS*, daughter of Nathan Beers, born in Stratford, Ct., 19 Nov. 1748. He was a captain of a ship at 19 years of age, and followed the sea the most of his life. He died of yellow fever on board his vessel as they were entering the New Haven Harbor, in 1775. His widow married second, in 1785 Capt. Elias Stillwell of the U. S. Army, born in New York in 1749; died in New Haven 16 June 1824. She died there 4 July 1796.

Children:

i. *SALLY*,⁶ b. 22 Feb. 1773; m. 15 Oct. 1795, Capt. Amos Townsend, son of Robert and Hannah (White) Townsend, b. 3 June 1773. She d. 22 Feb. 1826, and he d. 21 Nov. 1855.

Children:

1. *Elias Stillwell*, b. 10 July 1796; d. 24 Oct. 1820.
2. *Amos*, b. 3 July 1798; m. Melissa H. Huntington of Becket, Mass.
3. *Infant son*, b. 13 July 1800; d. 14 July 1800.
4. *Sally*, b. 30 Sept. 1801; d. 30 April 1805.
5. *Hannah Maria*, b. 1 Dec. 1803; was living in 1871, unm.
6. *Robert*, b. 12 March 1806; d. 12 April 1807.
7. *Julia Ann*, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 3 June 1809.
8. *Emeline*, b. 11 March 1810; was living in 1871, unm.
9. *Eliza Collis*, b. 3 Feb. 1812; m. Abijah Bradley, 10 Sept. 1834. She was living in 1871.
10. *Sarah*, b. 20 March 1815; was living in 1871.

ii. *HANNAH*, b. 22 Feb. 1773 (twin sister of Sally); m. 29 July 1795, Solomon Collis, son of Daniel Collis of New Haven, Conn., b. 10 Jan. 1772, d. 30 Nov. 1824. She d. 16 Jan. 1854.

Children:

1. *Hannah Stillwell*, b. 17 May 1797; d. 4 March 1820.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1799; d. 10 Aug. 1866, unm.
3. *John Tucker*, b. 19 Feb. 1801; d. 8 Aug. 1870, unm.

4. *Solomon*, b. 11 Feb. 1803; d. 15 May 1860, unnm.
 5. *Jennette Little*, b. 13 Jan. 1805; m. D. P. Crosby of Hartford, Conn.; she d. 14 Jan. 1871; no children.
 6. *Andrew Davis*, b. 25 May 1807; d. 20 Sept. 1829, unnm.
 7. *Julia Ann*, b. 3 Dec. 1809; d. 11 Dec. 1823.
 8. *Augustus Howe*, b. 31 March 1812; d. 12 Oct. 1853, unnm.
 9. *Mary*, b. 15 Feb. 1815; m. William Tully Lee of Hartford, Conn., 22 Jan. 1845. She was living in 1871, a widow.
73. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 25 March 1775.
34. PERLEY⁵ HOWE (*Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Middletown, Ct., 16 June 1755; married SARAH ———. They lived in Williamstown, Mass., until about 1789, when they moved to Williamstown, Vt. He served in the army during the Revolution as is shown by the Mass. State Archives.
- Perley Howe* entered service Dec. 16, 1776; disch'd March 22, 1777; muster roll, dated Ticonderoga Feb. 24, 1777. Corporal, Capt. William Douglas's company, Col. Benjamin Symond's detachment of Berkshire County Militia.
- Also*, private, Capt. Enoch Noble's company, Col. Ezra Wood's regiment, enlisted May 20, 1778; disch'd Feb. 7, 1779; service at North River.
- Also*, private Capt. Israel Harris's company, Col. Benjamin Symonds (Berkshire County) regiment October 1780, marched to northern frontiers by order of Gen. Fellows on an alarm.
- Mass. Rev. Records.
- Children:
74. i. PERLEY,⁶ b. in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784.
 75. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786.
 - iii. ANN, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 21 May 1788.
 - iv. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 May 1790; d. 8 March 1796.
 - v. ENOCH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 19 May 1792.
 - vi. ASA, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 24 June 1794.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 Feb. 1796; d. 28 Oct. 1802.
 76. viii. JOHN DUNNING, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798.
 - ix. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 29 July 1801.
35. ABRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Sept. 1754; married 5 Feb. 1784. ELEANOR SPOFFORD, daughter of Abel and Eleanor (Poor) Spofford, born 9 Oct. 1763. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 8 Jan. 1795. In the Probate Records he is mentioned as Capt. Abraham How junr. late of Ipswich, Gentleman. He was noted for his musical taste and ability, a characteristic inherited by many of his descendants. As a soldier in the Revolution, he was brave and patriotic. His ensign's commission is still preserved, bearing date of 24 Aug. 1776, and signed by Benjamin Franklin.

Children born in Ipswich:

- 77. i. ABRAHAM,⁶ b. 5 Nov. 1784.
- 78. ii. ABEL, b. 3 Sept. 1786.
- iii. ELEANOR, b. 10 Oct. 1788; m. 30 May 1810, Asa Bixby, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby of Ipswich, b. 24 July 1786; d. 13 June 1858; she d. 20 Dec. 1868. They had eight children.

36. REV. NATHANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 Oct. 1764; married 3 Jan. 1792, OLIVE JONES, daughter of Col. John Jones of Hopkinton, Mass., born 28 March 1764; died in Hopkinton, 10 Dec. 1843, aged 79 yrs. 8 mos. 12 ds. He graduated Harvard College in 1786, and was ordained as pastor of the Congregational Church in Hopkinton, 5 Oct. 1791, and continued in that capacity until his death, 15 Feb. 1837, after an active service of 46 years. He was a man of marked ability, strong convictions and originality of thought. He was the author of many quaint and pointed sayings, and several of his discourses were widely circulated. Of these the most celebrated was his "Century Sermon," delivered on the 100th anniversary of the settlement of Hopkinton, which is a valuable history of the town, and received favorable mention in the *North American Review* of 1815, and gave him great celebrity in this country and in Europe. It has been said to be "one of the keenest and raciest productions of its kind that has ever issued from the American press." A fourth edition of it was published in 1851, with a memoir of the author by Rev. Elias Nason.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- 79. i. APPLETON,⁶ b. 26 Nov. 1792.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 4 June 1794; d. 27 Dec. 1815.
- iii. MARY JONES, b. 2 Feb. 1802; m. 13 Feb. 1827, Rev. Samuel Russell of Boylston, Mass.; d. 26 Nov. 1836.
- iv. LUCY ANN, b. 27 Aug. 1805; m. 19 March 1829, John Augustus Fitch, son of Elijah and Mary (Valentine) Fitch of Hopkinton, b. 8 Oct. 1803.

Children:

- 1. *Appleton Howe*, b. 11 March 1830.
 - 2. *Edward Payson*, b. 8 March 1832.
 - 3. *John Witherspoon*, b. 31 May 1834.
 - 4. *Mary Russell*, b. 17 Oct. 1836; d. 19 July 1837.
 - 5. *Harriet Loud*, b. 17 July 1839; d. 1 Sept. 1841.
 - 6. *Elijah*, b. 24 Oct. 1841.
 - 7. *Calvin Webster*, b. 8 June 1843.
 - 8. *Nathaniel Emmons*, b. 12 May 1845; d. 12 Oct. 1846.
37. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1771; married 7 Feb. 1793, MEHITABLE STICKNEY, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Stickney) Stickney of Rowley, Mass., born 27 July 1768, died 5 Oct. 1818. They lived on his father's old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he was a farmer and where he died 26 Nov. 1860.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. JOHN,⁶ b. 10 Nov. 1793; d. in March 1850; he was married.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. 6 Oct. 1795; m. 1 Jan. 1818, Joseph Cogswell of Londonderry, N. H. She d. 1 March 1883.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 July 1797; m. John Colby of Boston.
- iv. MOSES, b. 27 July 1799; m. and d. at sea.
- v. PRISCILLA, b. 11 July 1801; m. 23 April 1821, Capt. John Bradstreet of Topsfield, Mass.; he d. and she m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1834, Samuel Conant of Topsfield. She was living in 1885.
- 80. vi. SAMUEL, b. 28 June 1803.
- 81. vii. JOSHUA, b. 9 Sept. 1805.
- 82. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Nov. 1807. He was a clergyman.
- ix. LUCY MARY, b. 10 Aug. 1810; lived in Nashua, N. H.
- x. AMOS, b. 9 Sept. 1813; he went away and has not been heard from for over thirty years.

38. ISRAEL⁵ HOWE (*Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., 8 Sept. 1759; married 2 Dec. 1784, HANNAH WASHBURN, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Warner) Washburn of Stafford, born 6 April 1764. He was a member of Col. Canfield's Regiment in the Revolutionary war, and was at West Point in 1781, and was a pensioner under the act of 1832. He died in Stafford, 16 April 1845. She died there 27 Aug. 1850.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. BETSEY,⁶ b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. James Padelford of Stafford, where she d. 23 May 1852.
Children:
 - 1. *Betsey Ann*, m. H. Goodrich.
 - 2. *Orrin*.
 - 3. *Harriet*.
 - 4. *Martha*, m. Martin Hunt.
- ii. POLLY, b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. Horace Orcutt of Stafford, and d. 24 Aug. 1853.
Children:
 - 1. *Harvey*, m. Mary Ann Billings.
 - 2. *Almeda*, m. ——— Baldwin of Springfield, Mass.
 - 3. *Cordelia*, m. Hiram Vinton.
 - 4. *Marilda*, m. Samuel Warren.
 - 5. *Miranda*, m. ——— Greenleaf of Springfield, Mass.
- 83. iii. ASA, b. 21 March 1787.
- 84. iv. ELI, b. 27 April 1789.
- v. HANNAH, b. about 1791; m. Noah Cummings of Hardwick, Mass. She d. there 4 Jan. 1862.
Children:
 - 1. *Calista*.
 - 2. *Luthera*, m. ——— Betts.
 - 3. *Frank*, m. Sarah Chapin of Boston, Mass.
 - 4. *Billings*.
 - 5. *Hannah Maria*.
- vi. LUCINDA, b. 17 Feb. 1794; m. Packard Edson of Stafford, Conn.; he d. and she m. 2nd. George Puffer of Stafford.
- vii. SALLY, b. 27 Nov. 1796; m. 21 Sept. 1820, Daniel Edson of Stafford, and d. there 17 Nov. 1857.
Children:

1. *Cyrus*, m. Mrs. ——— Eaton; she d. and he m. 2nd. Mrs. ——— Holman.
2. *Julia Ann*, m. ——— Pelton.
3. *Collins*, m. Mary Johnson; she d. and he m. 2nd. ——— Goodrich.
4. *Sylvester*.
5. *Sylvania*, m. Levi Lull.
- viii. *ACHSAH*, b. 16 Dec. 1798; m. 2 Nov. 1820, James Francis of Stafford, and d. 25 Nov. 1871.
Children:
 1. *John*, b. 27 May 1821; m. Angeline Brown of Montville.
 2. *Alvah*, b. 12 March 1823; m. Anna Draper of Norwich, Conn.; she d. and he m. 2nd. Elizabeth Geer of Norwich, Conn.
 3. *Mary Ann*, b. 29 June 1825.
 4. *Eugene*, b. 26 Feb. 1828; d. in California, 7 Aug. 1855.
 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 15 May 1830; m. Daniel Hickey.
 6. *Asenath*, b. 12 June 1833; m. David H. Whiton of Stafford.
 7. *Emily*, b. 7 June 1837; d. 26 Nov. 1843.
 8. *Amelia*, b. 9 Feb. 1842; m. Orrin C. Dimock of Stafford, Conn.
- ix. *ASENATH*, b. 21 June 1801; d. 17 Aug. 1899, unm.
- x. *ELEANOR*, b. 24 Feb. 1804; m. Marvin Cummings of Stafford, Conn. She d., a widow, 23 Oct. 1888; she was blind and lived with her sister, Asenath.
85. xi. *PARLEY*, b. about 1806.
- xii. *DANFORD*, b. about 1810; d. 14 Aug. 1854.

39. *DANIEL*⁵ *HOWE* (*Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Andover, Mass., 30 April 1740; married 19 April 1764, *SARAH BANCROFT*, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Parker) Bancroft of Reading, Mass., (she was sister of the Rev. Aaron Bancroft of Worcester, Mass.) They lived in Andover, Mass., until 1771 when they moved from town.

Children:

- i. *A CHILD*,⁶ b. 10 May 1765; d. 28 May 1765.
- ii. *SARAH*, b. 28 March 1766; m. ——— Hammond.
- iii. *PRISCILLA*, b. 10 April 1768; m. ——— Bliss; moved to Rochester, N. Y.
- iv. *ACHSAH*, b. 29 Dec. 1769; m. ——— Marcy.
- v. *DANIEL*, b. 13 Dec. 1771.
- vi. *WILLIAM*.
- vii. *PATTY*, b. ———; m. ——— Tracy.
- viii. *SAMUEL*.
- ix. *AARON*.

40. *ISRAEL*⁵ *HOWE* (*Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Andover, Mass., 19 Sept. 1749; married *ELEANOR* ———. She died in Wilton, N. H., 22 Sept. 1775. He married second, 29 April 1777, *SUBMIT KEYES*, daughter of John and Abigail (Livermore) Keyes, born 2 Sept. 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was at the Battle of Bunker Hill. He early moved to Wilton, N. H., where he lived until 1785, when he bought a farm of 78 acres, with house, grist mill and

other buildings, in Princeton, Mass., (of his brother in law John Keyes) to which place he moved. He died there 25 Oct. 1816. She died there 28 Oct. 1816.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR,⁶ b. 1 Sept. 1772; d. 7 Oct. 1775.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 26 Aug. 1774; d. 10 Sept. 1774.

By second wife:

- 86. iii. ISRAEL, b. 15 April 1778.
- iv. SUBMIT, b. 11 Oct. 1779; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1802) Abijah Parker Smith, son of Jonas and Mary (Parker) Smith, b. 12 Jan. 1772.

Children:

- 1. Abijah, lived in Waltham, Mass.
- 2. Jonas, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
- 3. Charles, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
- 4. Eleanor, m. ——— Batchelder; lived in Waltham.
- 5. George, lived in Warwick, Mass.
- 6. Phebe, m. ——— Garfield.
- 7. Sarah, m. ——— French, and lived in Waltham.
- 8. William.
- v. PHEBE, b. 6 April 1781.
- vi. ELEANOR, b. 28 Sept. 1784; m. 19 Sept. 1804, William Goodale of Boylston, Mass.
- 87. vii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given).
- viii. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1795.
- ix. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

- 41. DR. ELIPHALET PAYSON⁵ HOWE (*Mark*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1779; married NABBY ROBINSON of Deerfield. He was a physician, and lived in Maine, a few years, then lived in Meredith and Deerfield, N. H., and finally went to Boston, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. ADELAIDE,⁶ b. ———; m. ——— Swift, an overseer in a factory in Lowell, Mass.
- ii. MARIA, b. ———; m. Josiah Johnson, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.
- iii. MILTON, b. ———; he lived in Boston, Mass., where he was a carpenter.
- iv. JANE, b. ———; m. and lived in Boston.
- v. GEORGE, b. ———; m. and d. a young man.

- 42. WILLIAM⁵ HOWE (*Mark*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1782; married HANNAH CHASE of Newburyport, Mass. They lived in Newburyport, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁶ lived in Newburyport, unm.
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Carr.
- iii. WILLIAM, went South, m. and had a family.
- iv. SALLY, m. ——— Moore.
- v. MARY, lived in Newburyport, unm.
- vi. JANE.
- vii. GEORGE HENRY, went to Boston, where he died.
- viii. HENRY GEORGE, lived in Boston.

43. AARON⁵ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 8 April 1768; married 28 June 1818, ELIZA PERLEY, daughter of Allen and Esther (Burpee) Perley, born 12 April 1799. (She was thirty-one years the junior of her husband). They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, on a part of the farm of James and Abraham, where he died 1855.

Children:

- i. ELIZA,⁶ b. 15 May 1819; m. William Perkins Perley, son of Jacob and Mary (Potter) Perley and lived on the old homestead; no children.

44. MARK⁵ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 July 1777; married 10 Dec. 1809, LUCY FOSTER, daughter of Jonathan and Lucy (Sumner), Foster, born in Ipswich, 6 March 1779. They lived on the original homestead of James How, where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. She died there 16 Nov. 1841. He died 13 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Ipswich:

88. i. NATHANIEL,⁶ b. 16 March 1812.

89. ii. EMERSON, b. 23 Nov. 1813.

- iii. HANNAH, b. 25 April 1815; m. 29 Nov. 1836, Calvin Conant, son of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant; he d. 27 July 1843; she m. 2nd. Phineas Dodge Merrill, son of Benjamin Merrill of Georgetown, Mass. They lived in Georgetown, where he was a farmer; no children.

SIXTH GENERATION.

45. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 13 Aug. 1753; married 23 Jan. 1783, HANNAH WEBSTER, daughter of Dea. Moses Webster of Haverhill, Mass.; she died 17 Sept. 1812, aged 59 years, and he married second, 3 Oct. 1814, MARY HERRICK, daughter of George D. and Mary (Pettingill) Herrick, who died 2 Feb. 1842, aged 75 years. He was one of Capt. James Jones' company, called out for the "Lexington Alarm"; was engaged in the Expedition for Canada, and witnessed, (as did his brother David,) the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. Wounded and sick, he was absent from home so long as to lead to the belief he was dead, and prayers were offered for the bereaved family; whereupon suddenly, he appeared. The following Sunday was a period of rejoicing in Methuen, with a sermon from the text: "This my son, was dead, and is alive again." He lived in Methuen until his death, which occurred 26 April 1841.

Children born in Methuen:

90. i. THOMAS,⁷ b. 6 Feb. 1784.

46. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 23 March 1755; married 23 Sept. 1784, Lucy FISHER daughter of Dea. Nathaniel and Hannah (Willard) Fisher of Needham, Mass.; born 8 June 1764. In 1776 he removed to Rochester, N. H., destined thereafter to be his home. He promptly enlisted in the First Battalion of New Hampshire militia, Pierse Long, Colonel, and as surgeon, was with that regiment at Ticonderoga in 1777. He served as a private soldier in 1778 in the Sullivan campaign in Rhode Island. He was, in 1791 a charter member of the N. H. Medical Society. "He was esteemed as a man and physician on account of his great natural talent and his benevolent disposition. He was emphatically a man of good deeds. The town elected him delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1791, and sent him for three years to the Legislature." He died in Rochester, 13 Aug. 1807. His widow died 24 June 1836 in Boston, Mass.

Children born in Rochester:

- i. LUCY,⁷ b. 7 Sept. 1785; m. 5 July 1812, Capt. Ephraim Dennett of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. in San Domingo, West Indies, 22 Oct. 1831, and she m. 2nd. 2 Dec. 1851, Dea. Josiah Vinton, son of Josiah and Anne (Adams) Vinton, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 July 1777, and d. in Boston, 17 Oct. 1857. She d. in Framingham, Mass., 11 Dec. 1872, aged 87 years; no children.
91. ii. JAMES, b. 17 May 1787.
92. iii. GEORGE, b. 2 Oct. 1788.
93. iv. HALL JACKSON, b. 12 Feb. 1791.
- v. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 2 Aug. 1793; d. 3 June 1800.
94. vi. CALVIN WHITING, b. 13 July 1796.
95. vii. FISHER, b. 3 Sept. 1798.
- viii. MARY, b. 9 Sept. 1801; d. 18 June 1802.

47. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 Oct. 1756; married 18 May 1780, PERSIS WHITTIER, of Methuen; born 30 March 1761; died 8 July 1787. He married second, 9 Dec. 1787, BETSEY REDINGTON, daughter of Isaac Redington of Haverhill; she died 14 Feb. 1803, aged 42 years. He married third, 15 Nov. 1803, SARAH WHITE, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Brown) White, born 9 April 1757, died 13 Aug. 1831, aged 74 years. He was one of the "Minute men" who went to Cambridge on the "Lexington Alarm" and was in the battle of Bunker Hill. During the Revolutionary War he served as a private in Col. Paul Dudley's Regt. of the Mass. Line, and was in the battles of Harlem Heights and Trenton, and witnessed the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne's army. He was one of the guards who escorted the British prisoners across Massachusetts.

Throughout his military service he kept a diary, which together with a biographical sketch of the author, was published by Henry B. Dawson in 1865, noting the events of his army life in 1775 and 1777. While it is somewhat crude and meager, it is of great value for many reasons, and it is cited several times by Sir George Otto Trevelyan, Bart., in his "The American Revolution." The following extracts illustrate the character of the diary:—"Oct. 14, 1777. This morning we marched to Salletoga (Saratoga) with all the Regt. And at 10 o'clock the British Troops under the command of Gnrl Burgoin All Lay Down their Arams And marchd to our lines As prisoners of War. This afternoon we Drawd 4 Days provisions In Order for a march."

"(Nov.) 6. We marchd through Watertown and Cambridge, And marchd to Prospeck Hill (Somerville) and Left all the prisoners And ware all Dismissed. And we marched to Meneborny. Staid at Night."

"7. This morning we Set out for Home marchd through Whoburn & Wilmington And Andover & Got to Methuen at Night."

After the close of the war he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he became a large land-owner and was engaged in general business, and was for many years prominently identified with public affairs and enterprises of the town of Haverhill. Died 10 Jan. 1842, aged 85 years.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ABIAH,⁷ b. in Methuen, 7 Sept. 1781; m. 9 March 1802, Robert Lapish and lived in Bangor, Me.
Children:
 1. Mary, b. 28 March 1803.
 2. Elizabeth, b. in Dec. 1804; d. 2 May 1805.
- ii. BETSEY, b. 5 July 1783; d. 28 Feb. 1784.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Haverhill, 20 Feb. 1785; m. 8 July 1806, William Garland of Portsmouth, N. H.; b. 10 June 1775; d. 30 July 1820. She d. in Dover, N. H., 23 Aug. 1829.
Children:

1. *William Augustus*, b. 14 May 1807; d. 31 March 1840, in New York City, unm.
2. *Elizabeth How*, b. 9 April 1809; m. 4 April 1827, Charles P. Hill. She d. 6 July 1835.
3. *David How*, b. 1 July 1810; d. 11 Dec. 1838, in Rye, N. H.
4. *Alfred Benjamin*, b. 25 Feb. 1812; d. 20 Jan. 1840, in St. Louis, Mo., unm.
5. *Caroline Persis*, b. 11 Dec. 1813; m. 25 Nov. 1835, Rev. Oliver Ayer. She d. 23 Sept. 1837 in Claremont, N. H.
6. *Thomas Berry*, b. 20 Aug. 1818; m. 11 Dec. 1842, Harriet Kimball, b. 13 Dec. 1823.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 19 April 1787; d. 3 Sept. 1787.

By second wife:

96. v. DAVID, b. 22 March 1789.
97. vi. ISAAC REDINGTON, b. 13 March 1791.
- vii. JAMES MARSH, b. 17 June 1796.

48. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 9 April 1758; married 25 March 1788, HANNAH JOHNSON, daughter of Lt. Samuel Johnson of Salem, N. H., born 13 June 1766. They lived in Methuen, where he died 1 Sept. 1799.

Children:

- i. JAMES,⁷ b. 2 Sept. 1789; d. in Albany, N. Y., about 1810, aged about 21 years.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1791; d. 11 May 1809.
- iii. ABIAH, b. 19 July 1793; m. 11 April 1822, Joseph Brown of Bradford, Mass.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 31 July 1822; d. 1894.
2. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 24 Feb. 1824; m. Charles Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., d. in 1896.
3. *Betsey Jane*, b. 24 Sept. 1825; m. ——— Brown of Boston, Mass.
4. *Jacob Howe*, b. 8 Jan. 1827; d. in 1855.
5. *Samuel Howe*, b. ———; m. Carrie Thaxter of Boston, d. in 1881.
6. *Charles H.*, b. ———; m. Georgia Willey.
7. *Mary Frances*.
8. *Lydia A.*
9. *Harriet C.*, b. ———; m. George E. Noyes, d. 1879.
10. *Joseph Andrews*, b. ———; m. Maria Rollins of Boston.
98. iv. JACOB, b. 23 June 1795.
- v. CHARLOTTE, b. 12 Feb. 1799; d. 6 Nov. 1802.

49. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 29 May 1760; married 5 June 1784, MRS. LOIS (STEVENS) AYER, widow of Perley Ayer, and daughter of Ephraim Stevens, born in Amesbury, Mass., 5 Feb. 1756. He served in Col. Titcomb's Regt. in 1777, and in Col. Nath. Wade's Regt. in 1778. They lived in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 17 Jan. 1829. She died 9 Jan. 1837, aged 81 years.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ELSIE,⁷ b. 28 March 1785; m. William Merrill, and lived in the West Parish of Haverhill, where she d. 29 Aug. 1876.

Children:

1. *Lois*, m. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.
2. *Abigail*, m. Samuel Knight of Atkinson, N. H.
3. *Caroline*.
4. *Isaac*, m. 20 Sept. 1836, Lucy Ann Howe, daughter of George Howe. He d. in Galesburg, Ill., 13 Dec. 1839.
5. *William*, m. Priscilla ———.
6. *Emily*, b. ———; m. Thomas Bradford of Derry, N. H.

- ii. PHEBE, b. 10 March 1787; m. 29 Nov. 1810, her cousin, Thomas Howe, son of Jonathan and Hannah Howe.

99. iii. MOSES, b. 22 Aug. 1789.

- iv. PERSIS, b. 26 Oct. 1791; m. (int 11 March 1810) Ebenezer Whittier, and lived in Winchester, Mass.

Children:

1. *Moses Howe*.
2. *Persis*, m. J. Clark, and lived in Winchester.
3. *Nathaniel*.
4. *Lois Ann*.

100. v. ISAAC, b. 20 July 1794.

101. vi. PHINEAS, b. 6 July 1796.

- vii. LOIS, b. 21 March 1799; d. 1 July 1829.

50. FARNUM⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Nov. 1762; married 3 May 1791, EDNA HALE of West Newbury, Mass., born there 18 Dec. 1768, and died 20 Dec. 1849. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. They lived in Newbury and Newburyport, Mass., where he died 3 Sept. 1852, aged 90 years.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁷ b. 27 Oct. 1792; m. 29 Sept. 1814, William Wigglesworth, and d. 7 April 1831.

Children:

1. *Charlotte H.*, b. 9 July 1815.
2. *Moses L.*, b. 21 Feb. 1817.
3. *Charles William*, b. 8 Aug. 1818.
4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 15 Oct. 1820.
5. *Caroline Edna*, b. 25 April 1822.
6. *Rufus Howe*, b. 30 Jan. 1826.

- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 17 Dec. 1839, William Mace, d. in Newburyport, Mass., 20 Jan. 1887.

- iii. RUFUS, b. 3 July 1798; d. No. Orleans, Mass., 5 Sept. 1819.

- iv. CHARLES, b. in Oct. 1800; d. 4 Dec. 1800, aged 6 weeks.

51. TIMOTHY⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Feb. 1754; married 23 Jan. 1783, LYDIA CURRIER, daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Currier of Methuen, Mass.; she died, and he married second, (int. 12 Oct. 1795,) ANNA or NANCY DOW, of Hopkinton, N. H.; born 7 July 1758; died in Sept. 1848, aged 90 years. He died 8 Sept. 1820.

Children:

102. i. ISAIAH,⁷ b. 1 Aug. 1783.

103. ii. DANIEL, b. 4 Dec. 1786.
 iii. SALLY, b. 17 July 1788; m. 18 July 1813, Joseph Jones of Wilmington, Mass. They lived in Westbrook, Me., where he d.
 Children:
 1. *Albert*, b. — 1813; m. Emma Bennett.
 2. *John*, b. —; he left home when about 16.
 3. *Jane*, b. —; m. and lived in Milwaukee, Wis.
 4. *Maria*, b. —; m. Albert Bennett, and lived in Westbrook, Me.
 5. *Sarah*, b. —; m. Thomas Ripley of Lynn, Mass.
 6. *Caroline*, b. —; m. — Kemp of Portland.
 7. *Ellen*, b. —; m. — Allen of Salem, lived in San Francisco, Calif.
 8. *George*, b. —; m. — Tyler.
 Five others who d. young.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 17 April 1790; m. Nathan Pearson and lived in Wilmington, Mass.
 Children:
 1. *Daniel*, m. Martha Foster; he d. in July 1849.
 2. *Charles Howe*, d. unm.
 3. *Nathan*, m. Lucy Hodgman of Salem.
 4. *Henry*, m. Sarah Emerson of Candia, N. H.
 5. *Moses*, m. Mary Macumber of Charlestown, N. H.
 6. *James Kendall*, m. Maria Pearson of Tewksbury, Mass.
 7. *Rebecca*, m. William Allen.
 8. *Dexter*, d. in California, unm.

52. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 Sept. 1762; married 8 June 1782, HANNAH MALLON, daughter of Capt. James and Hannah Mallon of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen a short time, then moved to Salem, N. H., where they lived until about 1790, when they moved to New Hampton, N. H. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, served as a private in the company of six months men raised in Methuen in 1780, and as a private and a corporal in different companies commanded by Capt. James Mallon, one of which was in Lt. Col. Pitman's Regt., and another at Castle Island in Col. Hancock's Regt. Late in life he moved to Holderness, N. H., where he died 15 April 1829. She died there 15 April 1844.

Children:

104. i. EBENEZER,⁷ b. in Methuen, 18 Feb. 1782.
 105. ii. PARKER, b. in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784.
 106. iii. JAMES, b. in Salem, 17 Feb. 1786.
 iv. HANNAH, b. in Salem, 7 Aug. 1788; m. John Mead of Meredith, N. H. He d. about 1810; she m. 2nd. Newell Berry of Centre Harbor, N. H. She lived in New Hampton with her first husband, but after her second marriage she lived in Holderness, N. H., and d. in Warren, N. H., with her daughter Hannah.
 Children:
 1. *Sally*, b. 31 Oct. 1805; m. Asa F. Merrill, son of John Merrill; she d. in Holderness.
 2. *James*, b. —; m. Abigail Merrill, daughter of John Merrill and lived in Holderness.

3. *John Lyman*, b. ———; m. Caroline Harper of New Hampton, N. H., and lived in Hill, N. H.
By second husband:
 4. *Royal T.*, was a trader in Boston, and d. in Melrose.
 5. *Lucretia*, m. Thomas Huckins, and lived in Holderness.
 6. *Almira*, m. Clement Upham, and lived in Lawrence, Mass.
 7. *William*, was three times m. and d. in Lawrence.
 8. *Hannah*, m. John Harris, and lived in Warren, N. H.
 9. *Warren Carleton*, lived in New York City.
 10. *Luther*, b. about 1830, settled in New York City.
- v. *ELIZABETH*, b. about 1791; m. 24 Sept. 1809, Phillip Howe of Methuen, Mass.
- vi. *SUSAN*, b. 20 March 1793; m. James Shaw, son of David and Susanna (Knowlton) Shaw of Holderness; b. 5 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Nov. 1851.
Children:
 1. *Nancy*, b. 25 Aug. 1813; m. George A. S. Fowler.
 2. *James Mallon*, b. 22 Aug. 1818; m. Hannah H. Eastman.
 3. *Susan H.*, b. 5 Aug. 1823; m. John Shaw.
 4. *Marilla*, b. 25 Dec. 1832; m. David Alonzo Frederick.
- vii. *SALLY*, b. 2 May 1795; m. Thomas Eastman, and settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he d. 12 Oct. 1858. She d. there 12 April 1861.
Children:
 1. *Benjamin Holmes*, b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Julia Merrill.
 2. *Hannah Shaw*, b. 2 March 1818; m. James M. Shaw.
 3. *Charles Cox*, b. 20 March 1820; m. Priscilla Jane Abbott.
 4. *George C.*, b. 25 March 1822; m. Lucy Wiggin.
 5. *Adeline C.*, b. 30 April 1824; m. Ebenezer Howe (her cousin).
 6. *Clementine G.*, b. 16 April 1826; d. aged 16 years.
 7. *Susanna S.*, b. 5 June 1828; d. aged 7 years.
 8. *John H.*, b. 31 March 1831; d. aged 21 years.
 9. *Stephen H.*, b. 13 April 1833; m. Phebe E. Sanborn.
- viii. *NANCY*, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Aug. 1797; m. Jonathan Berry, brother of Newell Berry. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He was b. 21 June 1792, and d. 15 Oct. 1867. She d. 5 Dec. 1854.
Children born in Holderness:
 1. *Dexter B.*, b. 14 May 1816; m. Jane Harriman.
 2. *Mary Jane*, b. 6 Feb. 1818; m. James Gardner of Methuen.
 3. *Lovina S.*, b. 20 Sept. 1819; m. Reuben Grant of Boston.
 4. *Arthur A.*, b. 26 March 1821; m. Adeline Sparks of Bangor, Me.
 5. *George Wheeler*, b. 8 Jan. 1823; lived in Boston.
 6. *Persis B.*, b. 4 Dec. 1826; lived in Lawrence, Mass.
 7. *Melissa T.*, b. 24 Sept. 1828; m. Horace Dudley of Laconia, N. H.
 8. *Sarah*, b. 21 Aug. 1830; m. Charles Jackson.
 9. *Asa E.*, b. 21 Aug. 1832; d. in Boston, unm.
 10. *Horace W.*, b. 9 Aug. 1834; lived in Boston.
 11. *John H.*, b. 10 May 1836; m. and lived in New Hampton, N. H.
 12. *Janette E.*, b. 17 March 1839; m. Simeon Rollins.

13. *Charles H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. Sarah Kimball, lived in Philadelphia.
 14. *Napoleon Bonaparte*, b. 14 April 1843; lived in Williamsport, Pa.
 - ix. *PERSIS*, b. 2 Oct. 1799; m. Samuel Blanchard, son of Thomas and Rachel (Keneston) Blanchard; b. in Holderness, N. H., 23 July 1797. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer and a brick maker.
Children:
 1. *Samuel*, b. 20 Nov. 1822; m. Mary Ann Peasley.
 2. *Thomas Howe*, b. 25 Oct. 1824; m. Mary E. Craigie.
 3. *Nathaniel Ladd*, b. 28 July 1826; m. Rizpah Ann Gerry.
 4. *Kendall Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1830; lived in Stoneham, Mass.
 5. *Lucinda Howe*, b. 23 Jan. 1833; was twice married.
 6. *Mary Jane*, b. 25 May 1835; m. Charles Shepard.
 7. *John Eastman*, b. 22 May 1838; m. Anna Hilton.
 8. *Horace Eastman*, b. 8 March 1841; lived in Stoneham.
 9. *Walter Eastman*, b. 8 July 1844.
 - x. *ABIGAIL*, b. ———; m. Phineas Holmes and went West.
 - xi. *JOHN*, b. 13 March 1804.
 - xii. *AARON*, b. ———; d. young.
 107. xiii. *KENDALL*, b. ———.
 - xiv. *ASENATH*, b. 4 July 1809; m. John Frederick, and lived for a time in Holderness, N. H., then in Charlestown, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Edgar*, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
 2. *Alonzo*.
 3. *Angeline*.
53. *ABIEL*⁶ *HOWE* (*Abiel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 30 July 1765; married in 1791, *MARY WILSON*, daughter of John and Alice (Barker) Wilson, born in Methuen, and died there. He married second, *MARY JANE SYMONDS*. They lived in Methuen, where he died 5 July 1850.
Children born in Methuen.
- i. *BELINDA*,¹ b. 15 Jan. 1792; m. John Goodwin, son of John Goodwin of Reading, Mass., but d. soon after; no children.
 - ii. *ALICE*, b. 24 July 1793; m. Merrill Pettengill, son of Enoch Pettengill of Methuen. They lived in Methuen, a few years, then moved to Andover, Mass. He d. in East Boston, Mass. After his death, she went to live with her daughter Harriet.
Children:
 1. *Enoch* (twin).
 2. *A son*, d. young (twin).
 3. *Emeline*, b. ———; m. Fred Mason.
 4. *Jonathan Merrill*.
 5. *Mary*, b. ———; m. 1st. John Melville; m. 2nd. Stephen Wilson, and lived in Boston.
 6. *Charles*, b. ———; went to California, and no further record.
 7. *Caroline*, b. ———; m. Dr. Adoniram Locke of Portland, Me.
 8. *Harriet*, b. ———; m. Frank Bradford; m. 2nd. Edwin Butts, and lived in East Boston.
 - iii. *RUTH*, b. 18 Aug. 1800; m. Stephen Hoyt, son of Ezra and Susannah (Weeks) Hoyt, b. in Canaan, N. H., 8 May 1802.

They lived in Methuen. * After that they lived in Andover, Boston, Lowell, Mass., Concord, and Salem, N. H., and about 1850 they returned to Methuen. He was a stage driver from Methuen to Boston 1825-1831, and from Haverhill to Boston a while, then drove the stage from Andover to Boston about a year. After that he kept the tavern in Andover for about three years. They had but one child.

Child:

- i. *Susan Maria*, b. 17 Jan. 1830; m. Edwin Butts, son of George and Salena (Wright) Butts. She d. 18 Feb. 1865.

109. iv. *RUFUS*, b. 1 Jan. 1804.

54. CAPT. ROBINSON⁶ HOWE (*Abiel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 March 1774; married 18 March 1801, *HULDAH* MESSER; she died 8 July 1805; he married second, 16 Oct. 1808, CATHERINE CURRIER, widow of Daniel Currier, and daughter of Dea. Jonas and Mary (Bailey) Richardson. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

- i. *HULDAH*,⁷ b. 29 Aug. 1809; m. Hazen Bodwell, son of Joseph and Molly (Howe) Bodwell.

Children:

1. *Robinson*, b. ———; m. Susan Messer.
2. *Melville*, b. ———; went to Chicago.
3. *Emma*, b. ———; m. Leverett Messer.
4. *Mary Augusta*, b. ———; unm.
5. *Ella S.*, b. ———; m. Carl P. Dresser.
6. *Charles W.*, b. ———; d. young.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 4 April 1812; d. 23 May 1862.
- iii. *SOPHIA* CURRIER, b. 22 Dec. 1818; m. Stephen Bodwell, son of Enoch and Abigail (Hibbard) Bodwell of Pelham.
- iv. *MARY* BROOKS, b. 19 May 1822; m. Rev. Willard R. Spaulding, a Universalist minister, b. 26 Jan. 1823. He was located in Cincinnati, Ohio, and d. 22 Dec. 1872.

Children:

1. *Willard*, b. 22 Dec. 1851.

55. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1760; married 29 May 1787, JEMIMA MERRILL, daughter of Enoch Merrill of Methuen, born about 1765, and died 4 March 1788, aged 23 years; he married second, in May 1790, LYDIA EATON, daughter of Joseph Eaton of Haverhill, Mass. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was in the battle of Saratoga and was one of the guards of the Hessian prisoners that were taken to Cambridge, Mass. He was a farmer and settled on the old homestead in Methuen, and became prominent in the town affairs. He died there 17 April 1829. She died there 23 Feb. 1831, aged 72 years.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. JEMIMA MERRILL,⁷ b. 24 Feb. 1788; m. 24 Feb. 1814, John

Tyler of Pelham, N. H. They lived in Methuen, where she d. in 1867.

Children:

- i. *Joseph Howe*; he was the Hon. Joseph Howe Tyler of Winchester, Mass., who d. 11 July 1892.

By second wife:

110. ii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 31 March 1791.
111. iii. FREDERICK, b. 18 Oct. 1793.
112. iv. PHINEAS, b. 15 May 1797.
113. v. JOSEPH, b. 12 Aug. 1800.
- vi. MARY, b. 18 March 1804; m. Capt. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.

56. DANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 June 1762; married 6 Aug. 1789, ABIGAIL MUSSEY, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Weeks) Mussey of Portland, Me., where she died 6 Sept. 1837. He died 16 Sept. 1819.

Children probably born in Portland:

114. i. JOSEPH,⁷ b. 31 May 1791.
115. ii. JOHN, b. 30 Sept. 1793.
116. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Oct. 1795.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 18 May 1800.
- v. CAROLINE MUSSEY, b. 15 Jan. 1803; m. Martin Gore.

Child:

- i. *Charles Martin*, b. in May 1829.

57. ABIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 28 March 1788; married 29 Oct. 1811, MARTHA BRIDGEMAN, daughter of Isaac and Theoda (Parks) Bridgeman, born in Hanover, N. H., 23 Dec. 1789, and died in Northfield, Vt., 5 June 1855. He graduated Dartmouth College, 1810. They lived in Hanover where he was a trader, until he was burnt out; later he taught school in the winter, and was a farmer in the summer. He taught school in Boxford and Middleton, Mass., and in Northfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. THEODA PARKS,⁷ b. in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Nov. 1813; m. in March 1836, William Rice Tucker, son of Samuel and Alma (Rice) Tucker, b. in Claremont, N. H., 10 Nov. 1812. She d. in Northfield, Vt., 29 April 1845, and he d. there 21 Nov. 1880.

Children:

1. *Malverd Clarence*, b. 16 Dec. 1837.
2. *Ione Sophia*, b. 12 Nov. 1842, lived in Paris, Ill.
117. ii. ASA, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816.
- iii. MARTHA ANN MARION, b. in Norwich, Vt., 27 Oct. 1819; m. 6 Dec. 1839, William Jones, son of William and Sally (Babbitt) Jones, b. in 1814, and d. in Northfield, in April 1889. She d. there 14 Dec. 1899.

Children:

- i. *Adelaide Frances*, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 21 Jan. 1844; m. 21 Jan. 1863, George Clark, and d. in Northfield, 25 Dec. 1891.
- iv. SOPHIA BRIDGEMAN, b. in Norwich, 12 Dec. 1821; m. 25 Jan. 1848, Thomas Sawyer, son of George W. and Polly (Kil-

lam) Sawyer, b. in Boxford, Mass., 28 March 1811. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where she d. 28 April 1893, and he d. there 22 April 1895.

Children born in Boxford:

1. *Thomas Killam*, b. 3 April 1849; lived in Newton, Mass.
2. *James Bridgeman*, b. 12 Dec. 1850; m. and lived in Bradford, Mass.
3. *Ernie Sophia*, b. 23 Nov. 1853; lived in Orange, Mass.
4. *Susan Maria*, b. 27 Oct. 1855; lived in New York City.
5. *Isaac Howe*, b. 3 April 1858; m. and lived in St. Louis.
6. *Martha*, b. 22 Feb. 1862; d. 28 April 1869.
7. *Annette*, b. 12 Dec. 1863; m. Frank A. Manny of N. Y.
8. *John Herbert*, b. 11 Nov. 1865; d. 21 June 1872.

- v. *HANNAH SAMANTHA*, b. 9 Nov. 1823; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Thomas J. McGregor, son of Alexander McGregor; b. in Keith, Scotland, 20 Jan. 1823, and d. in San Francisco, Calif., 4 Oct. 1850; she m. 2nd. 20 Aug. 1859, Roys Jones, b. in Northfield, Vt., 21 Aug. 1810, and d. in Clinton, Iowa, 23 March 1875, where she was living in 1898.

Children:

1. *Cora Evelyn*, b. in Nova Scotia, 17 April 1848, m. 24 Oct. 1866, Lee U. Browning, and d. in Minneapolis, 14 June 1893.
2. *Martha Elizabeth*, b. 21 Jan. 1850; m. James Leslie and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

By second husband:

3. *Minnehaha*, b. in Hastings, Minn., 27 July 1861; d. 14 May 1878.
4. *Walter Howe*, b. 8 Oct. 1862; lived in New York City, 1898.
5. *Marion Sophia*, b. in Clinton, Iowa, 31 Jan. 1865; d. 13 Jan. 1875.
6. *Herbert Bridgeman*, b. 26 Dec. 1867; lived in Clinton.

118. vi. *ISAAC BRIDGEMAN*, b. 27 June 1827.

- vii. *MIRAETTE WILHEMINA*, b. 27 Nov. 1830; m. 2 April 1861, George W. Scott, son of Charles and Sarah (Widener) Scott, b. in New Lebanon, Ind., 10 March 1822, lived in Clinton.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. in Paris, Ill., 6 Sept. 1862, and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

58. *BENJAMIN*⁶ *HOWE* (*Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*,¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Oct. 1794; married 13 June 1822, *HANNAH BERRY*, daughter of Andrew and Phebe (Hutchinson) Berry, born in Middleton, 25 Nov. 1799. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 14 Sept. 1830. She died there 18 Nov. 1890.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. *CAROLINE*,⁷ b. 31 July 1823; d. 23 Sept. 1825.
- ii. *GEORGE*, b. 4 Oct. 1826; m. 26 May 1852, Eliza Ann Perkins, daughter of Nehemiah and Eliza (Edwards) Perkins, b. in Wenham, Mass., 20 June 1825, and d. there 10 Feb. 1887. He d. there 11 April 1899; no children.

119. iii. *BENJAMIN*, b. 8 Aug. 1828.

120. iv. *ASA*, b. 18 June 1830.

59. MARK⁶ HOWE (*Asa*, Mark,⁴ John,³ John,² James¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 Dec. 1803; married 20 Oct. 1836, AMELIA PERKINS daughter of Moses and Lucy (Williams) Perkins of Danvers, Mass., born 14 Jan. 1816, died 16 Dec. 1856. They lived in Danvers, where he died 17 Dec. 1861.

Children born in Danvers:

- i. HARRIET AMELIA,⁷ b. 16 Nov. 1837; m. 12 June 1866, Oliver B. Coolidge of Danvers, and lived in Peabody, Mass., where she d. 4 June 1882.

Children:

- i. Jennie.

- ii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. 13 April 1870, Ebenezer P. Trask. They lived in Peabody, where he was engaged in the milk business; no children.

60. NICHOLAS DODGE⁶ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁵ Joseph,⁴ John,³ John,² James¹), born in Hollis, N. H., 12 May 1781; married ANNA FRENCH of Hollis, N. H. They lived in Hollis a short time, then moved to Merrimack, N. H.

Children:

121. i. NICHOLAS,⁷ b. in Hollis, 11 Jan. 1803.
- ii. NANCY, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 18 Oct. 1804; m. Perez R. Jacobs of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

- i. George, lived in Charlestown, a stencil cutter.
- iii. DORCAS, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 30 Aug. 1806; m. Stephen Fuller of Charlestown, Mass., where they afterward lived.

61. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Isaac C.*,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 4 April 1777; married 20 June 1798, AMY REED. She was born in Cheshire, Mass., 11 Aug. 1777, and died in Phelps, N. Y., 1865. He moved to Cheshire, Mass., with his father when he was but 16 years of age. He lived in South Adams, Mass., until about 1806, when he moved to Deerfield, Oneida Co., N. Y., where he lived until late in life, when he moved to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., where several of his family had settled, and died there 3 July 1862.

Children:

- i. SUSANNAH,⁷ b. in South Adams, 16 May 1799; m. 16 Sept. 1819, Otis Biddlecome; they lived in Phelps, N. Y.

Children:

- i. Thomas, b. 30 July 1820.
- ii. ALMIRA, b. in South Adams, 28 July 1801; m. 16 Jan. 1851, James Bushnell, and lived in Phelps, N. Y.
- iii. MALINTHA, b. in South Adams, 5 Nov. 1805; m. Nathan Patchen; he d., and she m. 2nd. Isaac Stoughtonburg. She d. in Phelps, 10 Aug. 1869.

122. iv. ISAAC CADY, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807.

- v. NANCY, b. in Deerfield, 26 May 1811; m. 16 May 1834, Rev. Lemuel Clark. She d. in Westford, N. Y.

Children:

- i. Emily, m. Irving Griggs, and lived in Westford, N. Y.
2. Susan.

123. vi. IRA BURCH, b. in Deerfield, 24 Nov. 1815.
 124. vii. LUCIUS LOTHROP, b. in Deerfield, 16 March 1819.
62. CADY⁶ HOWE (*Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 21 June 1782; married 8 Oct. 1806, ANN COFFIN, who was born in Killingly, 5 Feb. 1787, died in Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 14 Feb. 1811; he married second, 27 Dec. 1813, RACHEL MANN, who was born 28 June 1792. They went to N. Y. State, and settled in Newport, Herkimer County, where he died 1 June 1853.
 Children born in Newport:
 i. NANCY,⁷ b. 10 Sept. 1808; d. 18 Aug. 1809.
 ii. ANNA, b. 16 June 1811; m. 18 Feb. 1829, Stephen Van Ama. They lived in Newport, N. Y.
 By second wife:
 iii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Oct. 1814; d. 4 May 1854.
 iv. SAMANTHA, b. 20 Oct. 1815; m. 15 Oct. 1846, Reuben Sweet. They lived in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y.
 Children:
 i. *Jessie*, b. 18 Sept. 1853.
125. v. MANSON W., b. 24 May 1817; m. 24 June 1847, Emily Thompson. They lived in Newport, N. Y.
 Children:
 i. *Warren*, b. 4 June 1858.
 vi. MARSHALL, b. 10 June 1823; d. 5 Sept. 1828.
 vii. MARSHA, b. 14 June 1828; d. 5 Sept. 1830.
 viii. HARRIET, b. 27 Aug. 1831; m. 9 Sept. 1863, Henry Nichols. They lived in Clayville, N. Y.
 Children:
 i. *William*, b. 15 June 1864.
63. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Oct. 1784; married 1 Jan. 1810, ANN BIGELOW, daughter of John and Lydia (Spring) Bigelow, born about 1789, and died 19 Aug. 1863. They lived in Junius, N. Y., where he died 4 Oct. 1856.
 Children:
 i. NANCY W.,⁷ b. 30 Dec. 1810; d. 13 Aug. 1815.
 126. ii. PERLEY P., b. 19 Jan. 1813.
 iii. NANCY W., b. 6 Aug. 1815; d. 8 Oct. 1837, unm.
 127. iv. WILLARD WELLS, b. 3 May 1817.
 v. THOMAS L., b. 18 April 1819; d. 1 April 1832.
 vi. MARTHA, b. 29 June 1821; m. 1 Sept. 1839, William Wyckoff Herbert; b. 13 Nov. 1811; d. 5 May 1861. She d. 26 Feb. 1844.
 Children:
 i. *Nancy C.*, b. 20 Jan. 1840; was thrice m. and lived in St. Louis, Mo.
 2. *Mary Bigelow*, b. 31 March 1842; m. Milton J. Coy.
 3. *Martha A.*, b. 10 Jan. 1844; m. Edward C. Manning.
 vii. HARRIET, b. 3 Feb. 1824; m. 3 Feb. 1846, John K. Loring; b. 4 Feb. 1821; d. 20 Jan. 1881. She d. 5 Dec. 1885.
 Children:
 i. *Willard Howe*, b. 6 Nov. 1846; m. Mary F. Ritchie.

2. *Thomas B.*, b. 26 July 1850; m. *Anna E. Finley*.
- viii. *HORATIO W.*, b. 24 May 1827; d. 13 Oct. 1828.
128. ix. *WARREN H.*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.
129. x. *CHARLES T. L.*, b. 1 Jan. 1832.
64. COL. SAMUEL ⁶ HOWE (*Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 17 Nov. 1787; married 12 May 1809, *HANNAH CHAPMAN*, (ancestry not given) born in Phelps, N. Y., 8 March 1790, died there 12 Nov. 1814. He married second, *ANN* ———, born 16 Nov. 1787, and died 28 Oct. 1823; he married third, 19 Sept. 1825, *ANN R. HOOKER*, born 8 May 1791, and died 8 Dec. 1841; he married fourth, in Oct. 1846, *ANN M. WEBB*, born 11 June 1790. In early life he moved with his parents to the western part of Massachusetts, and subsequently to Oneida Co., N. Y. In 1807 he removed to the town of Phelps where he had resided 54 years at the time of his death. In 1812 he was appointed Ensign of a company of infantry in Ontario Co., receiving his appointment from the Governor, Daniel D. Tompkins. He afterwards held in the same regiment, the office of Lieut., of Captain, and finally in 1825 he was appointed Lieut. Col. of the 71st Regiment of Infantry of N. Y. State Militia. In 1814 he served as Ensign and was stationed for some time at Ft. Erie. He was a wheelwright and carried on the business of wagon making. In 1828 he received an English paper, and in it he saw a cut of a velocipede. He studied on it and constructed one similar, and it is said it was the first velocipede ever made in this country. He rode around the village and the neighbors thought he had gone crazy, but he soon became disgusted with the excitement that he had caused, and he gave the wheel to his son Cady. Later he sold his farm, and bought a place in the village, where he died 31 Aug. 1861.
- Children born in Phelps:
- i. *DAMARIS*,⁷ b. 11 April 1810; d. 13 Jan. 1813.
130. ii. *CADY E.*, b. 10 May 1812.
- By second wife:
- iii. *MARY*, b. 12 April 1818; m. 14 Sept. 1840, *Hezekiah Brown*, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 May 1811. They lived in Newport, N. Y.
- Children:
1. *Henrietta*, b. 9 May 1843; m. 10 Oct. 1867, *A. E. Smith*.
2. *Samuel*, b. 26 May 1845.
3. *Seymour*, b. 7 Jan. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1870, *Delia Hawkins*.
131. iv. *AUGUSTUS H.*, b. 22 March 1820.
- v. *HANNAH*, b. 7 Oct. 1823; m. *Charles Coffin*.
- Children:
1. *George*.
2. *Mary Ella*.
- By third wife:
- vi. *HENRIETTA*, b. 16 May 1827; d. 29 Sept. 1841.
- vii. *MARSHALL*, b. 2 Dec. 1829; d. in May 1853, unm.

65. JOSEPH CADY⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 10 Sept. 1766; married at Chesterfield, Mass., 7 Nov. 1793, TABITHA RHODES, and lived in Chesterfield until 1799, when he moved to Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business for three years, then moved to Otisco, where he engaged in farming, and died there 27 July 1817. His widow died 17 March 1835.

Children:

132. i. PERLEY,⁷ b. in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795.
 ii. TAMAR, b. in Pompey, N. Y., 24 July 1801; d. 17 Jan. 1812.
 iii. LUCY, b. in Otisco, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1806; m. 27 Sept. 1826, Silas Burleigh Lyon, b. 3 Dec. 1803. They lived in Otisco until 1855, when they moved to Elmira, N. Y., where she d. 11 March 1862; he d. 31 July 1890.

Children born in Otisco:

1. *Tabitha Angeline*, b. 2 June 1827; m. David S. Miller, and d. in 1894.
2. *Joseph Corydon*, b. in Aug. 1830; m. 8 June 1859, Sarah Frances Carr; d. 27 Jan. 1897.
3. *Dorris Pamela*, b. 23 Oct. 1834; d. young.
4. *Fidelia Abigail*, b. 17 July 1840; m. 26 Dec. 1897, Emerson Orris.
5. *Lucy Louisa*, b. 30 April 1844; was living in 1900, in Elmira, N. Y.

Carefully preserved among the family records, is a letter to his future father-in-law by Joseph Cady Howe, asking for his daughter Tabitha in marriage. The following is a copy:—

"Most respected Sir:—

After paying the warmest acknowledgments of Gratitude to you & your Lady for Civility and indulgence, These lines are to Solicit your - approbation and Consent in a manner wherein my future prospects of temporal felicity are most nearly Concerned. A subject perhaps, involving in it the present happiness or misery of your third daughter, permit me Sir to name it; Tabitha; It is that a treaty of Marriage may be entered upon and Concluded between myself and Miss Tabitha, the daughter I mentioned.

I need not inform you that I have neither Interest or Talents to recommend me; but if the Sincerest affection, and most honorable intentions are qualifications that may come under consideration, these are not wanting, and as I cannot, I dare not pretend the former, I readily confess my dependence will be upon that Providence that feeds the fowls, and clothes the Grass. It is part of my Creed, that a mans life does not consist in the abundance which he possesses. That a dinner of herbs under Some Circumstances, are preferable to a Stalled ox under the reverse. My friends, permit me to call you by this endearing appellation, We most earnestly and humbly ask your Blessing, Council and advice upon this important Subject. And waiting for your direction I take the liberty to Subscribe myself Your Most

Obedt Humble Servant Joseph C. Howe.

Mr & Mrs Rhoades,
 Chesterfield Octor. 27th A D 1792.

66. PERLEY⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 14 May 1768; married 20 May 1798, PERSIS PUTNAM, daughter of Gen. Rufus and Persis (Rice) Putnam, born in Brookfield, Mass., 16 Sept. 1767, and died in Belpre, Ohio. He was one of the early settlers of Marietta, O., where he taught the first school kept by a male teacher in the old stockade. He went to Belpre, soon after his marriage, and in 1804 he was captain of the militia. On account of his proximity to Blennerhassett's residence, he was a witness at the trial of Aaron Burr. He died in Belpre, O., 17 May 1885 aged 87 years.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,⁷ b. 14 July 1800; d. 23 Aug. 1823, unm.
 - ii. PERLEY, b. 28 May 1802; d. 5 Oct. 1823, unm.
 - iii. ABIGAIL PUTNAM, b. 31 Dec. 1804; m. 13 Nov. 1825, William Robinson Walker. They lived in Amesville, Ohio, where she d. in Dec. 1835; they had five children.
133. iv. RUFUS WILLIAM, b. 17 June 1807.
- v. PERSIS, b. 7 Sept. 1810.

67. ZARA DAVIS⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Dec. 1771; married 8 June 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, born 20 March 1781. They lived in Pompey (now LaFayette), N. Y.; later they moved to Otisco, N. Y., and in 1818 they went to Strongsville, O., where he died 21 Sept. 1828. She died 28 Jan. 1861.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE,⁷ b. 23 March 1801; m. 20 March 1828, William Fuller of Vermont, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; she m. 2nd. Frederick McNeill, who d. 22 Dec. 1860; she m. 3d. ——— Wight; she d. 2 July 1867; no children.
- ii. MINERVA, b. 6 Oct. 1804; m. 18 April 1826, Gamaliel Olds of Vermont. She d. 27 Jan. 1876; they had four children.
- iii. MANSUR WARREN, b. 11 Dec. 1806; m. Persis Kingsbury, and had four children.
- iv. AUGUSTUS PORTER, b. 6 Dec. 1808; m. 27 Dec. 1828, Harriet Bouse, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; he m. 2nd. 9 Sept. 1835, Mary Foster; they lived in Berea, Ohio; they had two children.
- v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 21 Feb. 1811; m. 15 Feb. 1837, Mary A. Bartlett, who was b. 15 Feb. 1818; they lived in Strongsville, Ohio; they had four children.
- vi. TAMAR, b. 13 June 1814; m. 4 May 1834, Joseph Hartman, by whom she had two children; she m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1844, James Rumery, and had seven children.
- vii. MARK ANTHONY, b. 19 Sept. 1819; d. 16 July 1825.

68. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 July 1783; married 7 Dec. 1806, LOUISA SMITH, daughter of Stephen Smith, and sister of Bishop Benjamin B. Smith of Kentucky, born 25 April 1789, and died 21 April 1834. His father, who was an ardent and active patriot of the Revolution, died while the son was a child, and his mother soon afterwards went to live in Bristol, R. I., her native

town, where kindred of the DeWolf family resided. He pursued his early studies and prepared for college under the tuition of Abner Alden, for a long period a celebrated school-master in Bristol. Immediately after graduating from Brown University, he studied law in the office of Hon. Benjamin Bourne (afterwards one of the Justices of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island) and was admitted to the bar in 1808. He soon attained an extensive practice in the Courts of R. I., and in the courts of the adjacent counties of Massachusetts, and was distinguished as an advocate, for his fidelity to his clients and his skill in addressing a jury. He was also fond of literary studies and frequently discussed in the newspapers the public questions of the times. He also delivered several public orations. He was a representative from Bristol for a number of years in the General Assembly of the State, and was identified with many of the leading social interests of the town. In politics he was at the beginning of his career a Federalist, and after that party had passed away he was a Whig. In 1841, on the accession of President Harrison, he was appointed Collector of the port of Bristol, and continued in that office until the close of President Taylor's administration. This interruption of his professional practice virtually terminated his connection with the bar and he subsequently occupied himself with the care of his farm near Bristol. In 1853 he went to live in Philadelphia, with his son and only child, Rev. Mark Antony DeWolf Howe, D. D. of that city, returning to Bristol every year to spend the summer months. He was a member of the Episcopal church, having been confirmed in its communion about four years before his death, which occurred in Philadelphia, 14 March 1864, aged 90 years.

Children:

134. i. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF,⁷ b. 5 April 1809.

69. GEORGE⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 18 Aug. 1791; married 11 Sept. 1823, ABIGAIL TURNER. He was a ship master and died by an accident 22 Oct. 1838, at the age of 47 years.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL TURNER,⁷ b. 16 July 1824; m. Rev. Edward Theodore Winkler, d. 6 July 1858.
- ii. ELIZA TURNER, b. 4 March 1826; m. 3 Nov. 1851, Theodore P. Bogert. She d. 1 July 1891.
- iii. HARRIETTE BALCH, b. 27 Jan. 1828; d. 13 March 1855, unm.
- iv. LAVINIA CADY, b. 2 Jan. 1831; m. 6 May 1847, Alexander Perry, son of Raymond Henry Jones and Mary Ann (DeWolf) Perry, and a nephew of Commodore Oliver H. Perry, b. 4 May 1822.

Children:

1. William Hyslop Sumner, b. 26 March 1848.
2. Marianne DeWolf, b. 2 Aug. 1850.
3. Josephine DeWolf, b. 14 June 1852.
4. Elizabeth Marshall, b. 30 Aug. 1855; d. 29 Dec. 1886.

- v. JULIA ANN DEWOLF, b. 6 March 1834; m. 20 Nov. 1855, Robert Q. Pinckney; d. 19 Nov. 1899.
70. AARON BROWN⁶ HOWE (*Samson*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 2 Dec. 1776; married 17 Jan. 1798, MARY COPP, daughter of Daniel Copp of Killingly. They lived in Killingly, where he died 19 Dec. 1805.
Children born in Killingly:
135. i. DAVID,⁷ b. 3 Jan. 1800.
ii. HULDAH, b. 10 Feb. 1801; m. 30 Dec. 1820, Elisha Leavens. She d. 19 July 1866.
iii. GEORGE, b. 19 Oct. 1802; m. 1 May 1825, Mary Whitman of Pomfret, Conn.; he d. in Ottawa, Ill., 17 July 1840; she d. the same year in N. Y. State; they had two sons.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1804; d. 29 July 1806.
71. HEZEKIAH⁶ HOWE (*Samson*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 9 July 1783; married 8 Nov. 1809, LYDIA WILKINSON, daughter of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson of Pawtucket, R. I., born 1 Sept. 1783; died in Cohoes, N. Y., 28 July 1836. He was a manufacturer and lived in Pawtucket, R. I., Killingly, Ct., Wilkinsonville, Mass., and Cohoes, N. Y., where he died 23 Sept. 1872.
Children:
- i. MARIA WILKINSON,⁷ b. 26 Feb. 1811; m. 20 Oct. 1835, David Warren Leland of Charleston, S. C. She d. 26 Feb. 1837.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Jan. 1813; d. 15 Sept. 1814.
iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 14 April 1815; d. 6 March 1835, unm.
136. iv. AUGUSTUS, b. 15 Feb. 1817.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1818; d. in Saratoga, N. Y., unm.
72. ELISHA⁶ HOWE (*Samson*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Sept. 1787; married 22 Jan. 1815, SILENCE ARNOLD, daughter of Ahab and Ruth (Howard) Arnold of Providence, R. I., born 26 July 1792 at Leicester, Mass. They lived in Providence, where he was a stock broker, and where he died 4 Jan. 1821. She died in Orange, N. J., 8 Feb. 1869.
Children:
137. i. HENRY ARNOLD,⁷ b. in Killingly, Conn., 7 Sept. 1816.
ii. ERASTUS, b. 3 June 1819; d. 12 Aug. 1819.
73. GEN. HEZEKIAH⁶ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 25 March 1775; married in 1800, SARAH TOWNSEND, of New Haven, Ct. He was a bookseller in New Haven, and was the first publisher of Webster's Dictionary. In the war of 1812 he was the General in command of the Conn. Militia at Groton, Ct., and was in active service there from 13 Aug. 1813 to 16 Sept. 1813, and was also in command at New Haven, in 1814. He died in New Haven 26 May 1838.

Children born in New Haven :

- i. EBENEZER,⁷ b. 11 Sept. 1801; d. 26 Jan. 1819.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 23 July 1803; m. 26 Sept. 1825, Alfred Terry, son of Gen. Nathaniel and Catherine (Wadsworth) Terry, b. 28 July 1802, and d. 14 Dec. 1866. She d. 27 June 1874.
Children:
 1. *Clara Henrietta*, b. 8 Sept. 1826; d. in Jan. 1830.
 2. *Alfred Howe*, b. 10 Nov. 1827. He was a Major General in the Civil war, and was sometimes called "The Hero of Fort Fisher," and was the first officer of the Volunteer Army to be appointed a general in the Regular Army. He died in New Haven in 1891, unm.
 3. *Harriet Wadsworth*, b. 22 Feb. 1830.
 4. *Adrian*, b. 12 Sept. 1831; m. Isadore L. Wright.
 5. *Jeremiah Wadsworth*, b. 25 May 1833.
 6. *Clara Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1835; m. in May 1876, Maj. R. P. Hughes of the U. S. Army.
 7. *Robert Goldsborough*, b. 27 Sept. 1837.
 8. *Eliza Howe*, b. 29 Jan. 1840.
 9. *Frances*, b. 20 Jan. 1843.
 10. *Frederick*, b. 15 April 1845.
 11. *Jane Russell*, b. 4 Dec. 1846.
- iii. SALLY, b. 24 Jan. 1805; d. young.
- iv. JANE MATILDA, b. 14 Dec. 1807; m. 21 May 1839, Moses Kelly son of Daniel and Mary (Roupe) Kelly, b. 21 Jan. 1809, in Groveland, Livingston Co., N. Y. He was a lawyer and lived in Cleveland where he d. 15 Aug. 1870. She d. in July 1888.
Children:
 1. *Frank Howe*, b. 21 May 1840; m. 21 June 1865, Florence Sarah Jewett; had two children.
 2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; d. 25 Jan. 1872, unm.
 3. *George Daniel*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; a twin of Jane Eliza.
 4. *Margaretta Sterling*, b. 9 June 1845.
 5. *Mary Sarah*, b. in Aug. 1848; d. in June 1863.
 6. *Clara Howe*, b. 3 June 1850; m. 18 Dec. 1879, Earle Knight.
138. v. FRANCIS, b. 11 Jan. 1811.
- vi. ANN, b. 14 May 1813; d. 24 March 1891, unm.
139. vii. HENRY, b. 11 Oct. 1816.
- viii. ELIZA C., b. in Sept. 1818; d. 9 May 1837, unm.

74. PERLEY⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784; married MARTHA ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer. His wife Martha died in Williamstown, Vt., 20 Dec. 1825, and he probably moved away soon after.

Children :

- i. ORAMEL,⁷ b. 22 Nov. 1814.
- ii. MARTHA MARIA, b. 21 Sept. 1816.
- iii. LAURA LUCINDA, b. 28 Feb. 1819.
- iv. CLARISSA, b. 14 May 1822.
- v. HANNAH, b. 18 Dec. 1823.

75. HEZEKIAH⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786; married BETSEY ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer, but probably moved from town, previous to 1820.

Children:

- i. HEZEKIAH ABBOTT,⁷ b. 13 Aug. 1808; d. 5 Feb. 1809.
 - ii. EVELINE, b. 26 March 1810.
 - iii. EGBERT, b. 1 Feb. 1812; d. 2 March 1813.
 - iv. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. 12 Feb. 1814.
 - v. ASA DUNNING, b. 7 Feb. 1816.
76. JOHN DUNNING⁶ HOWE (*Perley*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798; married 9 May 1822, SARAH F. CUTTER. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., until about 1825, when they went West, and probably settled in Clay County, Ill.

Children:

- i. EVELINE,⁷ b. in Williamstown, 24 Feb. 1823.
 - ii. ORLANDO CUTTER, b. in Williamstown, 19 Dec. 1824.
77. ABRAM⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 Nov. 1784; married 14 April 1811, SARAH BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 19 Aug. 1771. They lived in Topsfield, Mass., where he died 24 April 1832, aged 47 years. She died 12 June 1861, aged 90 years.

Child:

140. i. ABRAHAM PEABODY,⁷ b. 25 June 1816.

78. ABEL⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 3 Sept. 1786; married (int. 13 May 1810) MARGARET BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 30 May 1783; died in Ipswich, 21 July 1868, aged 85 years. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 24 Sept. 1855, aged 69. He served in the war of 1812.

Children:

141. i. WILLIAM APPLETON,⁷ b. 22 Oct. 1810.
 - ii. ADELINE, b. 5 June 1813; d. 29 Dec. 1894, unm.
 - iii. MARGARET, b. 6 Nov. 1815; m. 27 April 1837, Isaac Hale of Boxford, Mass.
 142. iv. EDWARD EVERETT, b. 15 Oct. 1817.
 143. v. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, b. 15 Oct. 1819.
 144. vi. ABEL SPOFFORD, b. 18 Jan. 1822.
 - vii. WILLARD PEEL, b. 22 July 1824; he served in the Civil war, in Co. K. 50th Mass. Vols.
79. GEN. APPLETON⁶ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1792; married 12 Dec. 1822, HARRIET LOUD, daughter of Eliphalet and Hannah (Blanchard) Loud of Weymouth, Mass.; born 28

Feb. 1795, and died 15 Nov. 1848. He married second, 12 Aug. 1851, ELIZA LOUD, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Bates) Loud of Weymouth, born 9 May 1812. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1815, a classmate of John G. Palfrey, Jared Sparks, and John Amory Lowell. He studied medicine in Boston with Drs. Warren and Ware, and received the degree of M. D. from Harvard in 1819, and shortly after, he located in Weymouth, Mass., and was until his death, a leading practitioner in that town, also one of the prominent citizens. He had a genius for military affairs, and in 1839 he was chosen Maj. Gen. of the 1st Division of Mass. Militia. In 1840 he was elected Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. In 1841 and 1842, he was elected Senator to the Legislature, and he also took a great interest in educational affairs. He died in Weymouth 10 Oct. 1870.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. HARRIET APPLETON,⁷ b. 13 Dec. 1852.
- ii. APPLETON LOUD, b. 20 Feb. 1854; d. 23 Nov. 1856.

80. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 June 1803; married 3 Feb. 1837, SUSAN STICKNEY, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Pike) Stickney, born in Byfield, Mass., 13 Aug. 1800. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA STICKNEY,⁷ b. 3 Feb. 1848; m. 11 Feb. 1863, Daniel Dawkins.

81. JOSHUA⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 Sept. 1805; married 6 April 1826, CHARITY BAILEY, of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Ipswich several years.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MARY LUCY,⁷ b. 17 Aug. 1825.
- ii. BENJAMIN STICKNEY, b. 7 Dec. 1835.
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20 May 1838.
- iv. HARRIET AMELIA, b. 4 June 1845.

82. REV. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Topsfield, Mass., 4 Nov. 1807; married WAITY W. ———. He was a minister, and held several pastorates in Maine, Conn., and Mass.

Child:

- i. HOMER,⁷ b. in Wells, Me., about 1848.

83. ASA⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., 21 March 1787; married HULDAH CONVERSE of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 10 Oct. 1844.

Children born in Stafford:

145. i. HIRAM,⁷ b. about 1810.

- ii. LAURA, b. ———; m. Lebbeus Washburn of Stafford.
 - iii. ROSETTE, b. ———; m. Dexter Jenks of Springfield, Mass.
 - iv. HARRIET, b. ———; m. George Russell of Springfield.
 - v. JULIETTE, b. ———; m. John Stevens of Stafford.
 - vi. HARRY, b. ———; m. Caroline Stevens of Stafford.
 - vii. ALMIRA, b. ———; m. Austin Wallbridge of Stafford.
84. ELI⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., 27 April 1789; married MARY JOHNSON of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 27 Aug. 1845.
- Children born in Stafford:
- i. ISRAEL,⁷ b. ———; d. young.
 - ii. CLARISSA, b. ———; m. William Davis of Stafford, Conn.
 - 145a. iii. LORENZO, b. about 1824.
 - iv. ELEANOR, b. about 1826; m. Frank Davis of Stafford.
 - 146. v. HARRISON, b. about 1829.
 - vi. ALONZO, b. ———; d. young.
 - vii. EBENEZER, b. ———; d. young.
85. PARLEY⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1806; married RHODA STROUD. They lived in Stafford, where he died 24 Dec. 1871.
- Children born in Stafford:
- i. SOPHIA,⁷ b. about 1835; m. Eli Hyde.
86. ISRAEL⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Wilton, N. H., 15 April 1778; married 1 May 1806, SALLY RICHARDSON, daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Myrick) Richardson, born 10 April 1785. They lived in Princeton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Jan. 1859, aged 80 years. She died there 6 Jan. 1862, aged 76 years.
- Children born in Princeton:
- i. AN INFANT,⁷ d. 17 Feb. 1810.
 - ii. DUDLEY R., b. 14 June 1810; d. in China, Me., 28 July 1828.
 - iii. PHEBE SUBMIT, b. 20 May 1812; d. 1 April 1835.
 - 147. iv. DANIEL, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
 - v. SOPHIA, b. 20 Oct. 1816; m. 7 Nov. 1837, Josiah Richardson, son of John and Hannah (Lewis) Richardson, b. 2 Sept. 1808. She d. 16 Oct. 1842. He was a sea captain, and was lost on the Staffordshire, 30 Dec. 1853.
- Children:
- 1. Abby Scudder, b. 1838; m. 28 Dec. 1870, Lloyd Bion Kimball.
 - 2. Sophia Howe, b. 5 Jan. 1841; d. 11 July 1841.
 - vi. INFANT TWINS, d. 25 April 1819.
 - vii. SARAH CAROLINE, b. 5 Nov. 1821; m. 14 June 1848, Noah R. Harlow of Lowell, Mass. She d. 14 April 1874.
 - 148. viii. NICHOLAS RICHARDSON, b. 21 Oct. 1823.
 - 149. ix. DUDLEY WALDO, b. 15 Jan. 1830.
87. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., (no date given); married 27 March 1811, EUNICE ROBBINS, daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Carter) Robbins, born in Leominster, Mass., in 1787, and

died there 18 Aug. 1846. They lived in Princeton many years, but later in life they moved to Leominster.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. EUNICE CARTER,⁷ b. 23 Aug. 1812; m. 28 Nov. 1833, Frederick Parker, son of Ebenezer and Hannah B. (Merriam) Parker, b. in Princeton, 19 June 1810, d. 4 Sept. 1883. She d. 4 June 1900, aged 87 years.

Children:

1. *Charles William*, b. 1 Feb. 1837; m. 12 Oct. 1859, Inez Bullard.
2. *Amos Milton*, b. 12 Sept. 1839; m. 18 April 1861, Anna J. Frizzell; he m. 2nd. Esther A. Holt.
3. *Henry*, b. 12 June 1843; d. 26 June 1863.
4. *Eunice Hannah*, b. 5 July 1851; m. 23 Oct. 1889, Levi Cushman.

- ii. ADELINE, b. 2 Sept. 1814; m. (int. 18 May 1844) William Allen Joslin, son of Calvin and Patience (Allen) Joslin, b. in Rindge, N. H., in 1816, d. in Leominster, Mass., 14 May 1863. She d. 6 Oct. 1890.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hill*, b. in Boston, 18 Dec. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1866, Vernon Woodward of East Thompson, Conn., and d. there in Jan. 1867.
2. *William Albert*, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 Jan. 1847, m. 1 June 1871, Alice Howe, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Townsend) Howe.
3. *Laura Jane*, b. in Chelsea, 4 Aug. 1850; m. 4 Oct. 1870, George Bruce of Leominster.
4. *Adeline Elizabeth*, b. in Chelsea, 29 Jan. 1854; d. in Roxbury, Mass, 29 May 1856.

150. iii. ISRAEL, b. 29 April 1817.

151. iv. WILLIAM, b. 14 Oct. 1819.

152. vi. THOMAS ROBBINS, b. 30 Sept. 1821.

- vii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 11 Nov. 1823; d. 3 Jan. 1824.

- viii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 8 Dec. 1824; d. 3 Nov. 1850, unm.

153. ix. MILTON KEYES, b. 7 Sept. 1827.

88. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Mark*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 March 1812; married 2 Nov. 1839, SUSAN CHAPMAN, daughter of Joseph and Mary Lummus) Chapman, born 2 June 1820. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

- i. LEONARD,⁷ b. 4 Aug. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in the 2nd. Regt. Mass. Vols. and d. at Darnestown, Md., 28 Nov. 1861.

154. ii. CALVIN EMERY, b. 10 May 1847.

- iii. CELESTIA ELIZA, b. 10 May 1847; m. 10 June 1869, Chase P. Brown, and lived in Sanbornton, N. H.

Child:

1. *Lewis*, b. in July 1875.

- iv. MARY ISABEL, b. 18 Dec. 1849.

155. v. ALFRED ALDEN, b. 14 Nov. 1854.

89. EMERSON⁶ HOWE (*Mark*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 23 Nov. 1813; married 2 Dec. 1840, RUTH CONANT, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant, born in Ipswich, Mass. They lived on the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, and they had the old Account book, that contained the English ancestry. He died there 2 Sept. 1885.

Children:

- i. CELIA AUGUSTA,⁷ b. 27 Aug. 1843; m. George Prescott, son of George K. and Dolly (Chaplin) Prescott, b. in Rowley, Mass., in Aug. 1837, and lived in Rowley, where he was engaged in the lumber business; no children.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

90. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 6 Feb. 1784; married 29 Nov. 1810, PHEBE HOWE, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Lois (Stevens) Howe, born in Methuen, 10 March 1787. They lived on the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1831. She died in Feb. 1882.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. JONATHAN,⁸ b. 10 Dec. 1811; d. "aged 20 hours."
- ii. JONATHAN FARNUM, b. 11 Jan. 1814; d. 14 March 1814.
- iii. HANNAH WEBSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1815; d. 1 Aug. 1894, unm.
- iv. GEORGE HERRICK, b. 8 May 1817; d. 15 Sept. 1836.
156. v. MOSES, b. 19 June 1819.
- vi. PERSIS, b. 28 May 1821; d. 15 Jan. 1824.
- vii. MARY HERRICK, b. 28 Oct. 1823; m. in April 1861, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his third wife). Mrs. E. M. Boynton of West Newbury, Mass., was his daughter by his first wife. He had by wife Mary,
Child:
1. *Edward Warren*, b. 17 June 1866; d. 28 Sept. 1866.
- viii. PHEBE JANE, b. 30 Dec. 1826; m. 28 April 1858, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his second wife). She d. 7 May 1860.
Child:
1. *George Howe*, b. 1 May 1860; m. Augusta George of Nashua, N. H., and lived in N. Y. City.

91. JAMES HOW (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Rochester, N. H., 11 May 1787; married 24 March 1814, ELIZA BALL WILLIS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Willis, in Haverhill, Mass. He was a merchant in Haverhill for many years, and a leader in the Temperance movement in Haverhill; later he moved to Boston where he became a leading merchant in the dry goods business for several years. He was associated with his brother, Hall J. How, until his death, which occurred 12 May 1832. She died in Brooklyn, 31 Jan. 1862.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ELIZABETH WILLIS,⁸ b. 20 Feb. 1815; d. in Haverhill, 19 Aug. 1818.
- ii. MARY FISHER, b. 11 June 1816; m. 15 June 1836, Henry Waldron, son of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 18 Sept. 1807, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 May 1876. He was engaged in mercantile business in New York. She d. in Plainfield, N. J., 2 Dec. 1896.
Children:
1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in N. Y. City, 24 April 1837; d. in Northampton, Mass., 25 May 1881, unm.
2. *Isaac*, b. in Boston, Mass., 7 Aug. 1839; d. in N. Y. City, 21 Dec. 1893, unm.
3. *Henry*, b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Oct. 1841; d. 5 Nov. 1901, aged 60 years.
4. *Grace Sarah*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 2 July 1844; m. 17 Jan. 1872, William DeWitt Miller, and lived in

Plainfield, N. J.; a merchant. She d. there 18 Feb. 1918.

5. *James How*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1846; m. Margaret H. Zoller, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 Aug. 1894; a merchant.
6. *Richard Wallis*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1851; d. in Fordham, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1900.
7. *George Bethune*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1856; lived in N. Y. City, where he d. 16 Dec. 1920.
157. iii. JAMES, b. 30 Jan. 1818.
158. iv. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 10 Nov. 1821.
159. v. CALVIN FISHER, b. 25 June 1823.

92. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Rochester, N. H., 2 Oct. 1788; married 21 Nov. 1813, ELIZABETH SANBORN, born in Greenland, N. H., 30 Oct. 1792; died in Lowell, Mass., 9 Aug. 1850. He married second, 15 Oct. 1851, SUSAN F. MILLS, daughter of Fisher and Sarah (Collins) Mills of Needham, Mass., born there 11 Feb. 1798; died in Needham, 2 Feb. 1872. He lived in East Kingston, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died in Billerica, Mass., 16 April 1872.

Children born in East Kingston:

- i. LUCY ANN,⁸ b. 24 Oct. 1814; m. 23 Sept. 1836, Isaac Merrill, son of William and Elsie (How) Merrill, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 23 May 1810; she d. in Galesburg, Ill., 20 Oct. 1892. He d. there 13 Dec. 1893.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1839; d. 7 Sept. 1839.
2. *Edward Howe*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 3 Aug. 1840; m. in 1860, Carrie E. Bell; she d. 30 Jan. 1891. He m. 2nd. Fannie Slidell.
3. *William Isaac*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 5 Aug. 1849; d. in Galesburg, Ill., 23 April 1883. He was in the army in the Civil war.

- ii. MARY JACKSON, b. 7 Nov. 1816; m. 26 Nov. 1840, Sidney Davis, son of Johnson and Betsey (Fletcher) Davis, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., 28 Nov. 1815. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where she d. 23 June 1897. He d. there 5 March 1899.

Children:

1. *Mary How*, b. in Lowell, 20 Jan. 1842; m. Hamilton Burrage, and lived in Lowell.
2. *Henry Johnson*, b. in Billerica, Mass., 19 Aug. 1844; m. 24 Oct. 1872, Lizzie Ann Dyer, and lived in Brockton, Mass.

160. iii. GEORGE SANBORN, b. 8 Feb. 1819.

- iv. ELIZABETH RANDLETT, b. 3 Dec. 1824; m. 23 April 1846, Francis Bowman, son of Abel and Hannah Frothingham (Hunnewell) Bowman, b. in Billerica, Mass. They lived in Billerica, where she d. 9 March 1894.

Children:

1. *Alfred Francis*, b. ———; m. Olive Ballou.
2. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. ———; m. Lewis E. Robinson.
3. *George Howe*, b. ———; m. Rose Nell Chapman.
4. *Charles Abel*, b. ———; m. Maria Maud Ripley.

93. HALL JACKSON⁷ HOW (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Rochester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1791; married 6 Sept. 1820, ELIZABETH P. WALDRON, daughter of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Feb. 1797. Their beautiful home was in South Boston, on the site long occupied by the Carney Hospital, a section once expected to be the fashionable part of Boston. Mr. How attained high rank among the merchants of Boston, and was the originator and forwarder of many enterprises which have contributed to the improvements of the city; notable among them being the Boston Wharf Company. (*History of South Boston*, Simonds, 1857). Mr. How died in South Boston, 17 Aug. 1849. Mrs. How died there 27 May 1854.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SARAH ELIZA,⁸ b. 31 Aug. 1821; d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1879.
- ii. LUCY FISHER, b. 12 June 1823; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Joshua Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Dedham, Mass., 17 March 1810. He graduated Middlebury College in the Class of 1832, and was for over thirty years Master of the Brimmer School in Boston, and d. there 25 Jan. 1888. She d. there 3 Feb. 1891.
- 161. iii. HALL JACKSON, b. 21 March 1825.
- 162. iv. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 26 Nov. 1826.
- v. HENRY WARE, b. 14 March 1829; no further record.
- vi. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 23 May 1831; d. in Boston, 30 April 1856, unm.
- vii. ANNA MATILDA, b. 25 March 1833; m. 19 Sept. 1855, Samuel Worcester Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Middlebury, Vt., 9 Nov. 1822. He graduated Middlebury College in the class of 1837. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he d. 13 Jan. 1882. She d. there 13 April 1891.

Children born in Boston:

- 1. Waldron, b. 26 Nov. 1856; graduated at Harvard College in 1879.
 - 2. Samuel Worcester, b. 20 Oct. 1858.
 - 3. Charles How, b. 23 Feb. 1868; d. in Boston, 28 Jan. 1895.
 - viii. MARY HELEN, b. 18 Feb. 1835; m. 2 June 1857, William Perkins Draper, son of Daniel and Ann (Claffin) Draper, b. in Boston, 26 Jan. 1830, and d. in New York City, 30 July 1894.
- Children:
- 1. Cornelia How, b. in Boston, in May 1863; d. in Paris, France, 29 Sept. 1869.
 - 2. Ada Augusta, b. in Boston, 23 March 1866; d. in New York City, 5 Jan. 1882, unm.
 - 3. Lucie How, b. in Nice, France, 28 Nov. 1871; m. 3 May 1905, Ernest Schelling.
 - 4. William Perkins, b. in Interlaken, Switzerland, 17 July 1875, lived in N. Y. City.
 - ix. CHARLES TIBBETTS, b. in South Boston, Mass., 18 April 1836; he with his brothers, was engaged in mercantile business in Boston for several years. He lived for many years in Europe. Was called "The discoverer of Mt. Desert." At an early period, he purchased large tracts of land at that

now popular resort on the Maine coast. He gave to the settlement "Woodside Park," with a beautiful lake, and was a most generous benefactor in other ways. Mr. How died in Switzerland.

- x. JOHN BIRD, b. in South Boston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1839; with his brothers he was engaged in mercantile business in Boston. During the later years of his life, he lived in Europe.
- xi. CORNELIA WALLIS, b. in Boston, Mass., 12 Oct. 1840; d. in Boston, 12 March 1857.

94. CALVIN WHITING⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Rochester, N. H., 13 July 1796; married 30 Nov. 1825, CHARLOTTE ATWELL, daughter of Col. Amos and Mehitable (Wilson) Atwell, born in Providence, R. I., 7 Sept. 1799. They lived in New York City, where he was engaged in mercantile business, and where he died 4 Dec. 1875. She died there 24 June 1884.

Children born in New York City:

- i. CHARLOTTE ATWELL,⁸ b. 9 Dec. 1827; m. 20 Nov. 1850, Dr. Thomas Masters Markoe, son of Francis and Sarah (Caldwell) Markoe, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 13 Sept. 1819. He graduated from Princeton College in the Class of 1836. He was Emeritus Professor of Surgery in the College of Physicians and Surgeons; consulting surgeon of New York Hospital, and Ex. President of the Astor Library. He d. in Easthampton, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1901. She d. in Southampton, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1904.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- 1. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 8 Dec. 1851; m. 29 April 1873, Robert Henderson Robertson, and lived in N. Y. City.
- 2. *Thomas Caldwell*, b. 14 Feb. 1854; d. 27 March 1855.
- 3. *Francis Hartman*, b. 20 March 1856; graduate of Princeton in the Class of 1876, and of the Class of 1879, College of Physicians and Surgeons; Professor of Clinical Surgery and lecturer at the latter institution; attending and consulting surgeon at St. Luke's and the New York Hospital; noted for his skill in operating for cancer; a member of many professional associations and social clubs. He m. 9 March 1882, Madeline Shelton, and d. at his home in New York City, 13 Sept. 1907.
- 4. *Sally Caldwell*, b. 19 Sept. 1857; m. 4 March 1905, Charles Edmund Merrill, graduate of Dartmouth, in the Class of 1869; a publisher in New York City.
- 5. *James Wright*, b. 19 July 1862; was graduated in 1885, from the College of Physicians and Surgeons; had a post graduate course in Munich, devoted to gynecology and obstetrics, and on return to New York he became the head of Sloane Hospital for women. For twenty years he was the family physician of the late J. Pierpont Morgan. With the aid of Mr. Morgan and some associate physicians, Dr. Markoe established the Lying-in Hospital of New York, and to it he devoted his services. He was shot to death by a lunatic during the morning service at St. George's

Church, Sunday, 18 April 1920. He m. 22 Nov. 1894, Mrs. Annette Butler Wetmore.

163. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. 17 March 1829.
- iii. GEORGE ATWELL, b. 20 June 1830; d. 15 Sept. 1831.
- iv. CAROLINE TIBBETTS, b. 31 Oct. 1831; m. 17 Dec. 1850, James Byers Post, son of Jotham W. and Angeline (Byers) Post, b. in N. Y. City, 9 Sept. 1826. He served in the Civil war, as Lt. Col. of the 95th Regt. N. Y. Vols. He d. 31 Aug. 1902. She d. 25 Sept. 1902.
Children:
 1. *James Byers*, b. in Boston, Mass., 5 Sept. 1854; m. 3 June 1885, Katherine Marble Matson, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.
 2. *Charles Francis*, b. in Boston, 3 April 1858; m. 17 Oct. 1885, Lillian Hooker Brodhead, and lived in New Brighton, N. Y.
 3. *George Atwell*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Nov. 1859; m. 16 June 1887, Emily Kent, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.
 4. *Madeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 31 March 1864.
 5. *Caroline*, b. in Astoria, N. Y., 25 July 1868; m. 27 April 1905, Thomas St. J. Seaman.
 6. *Angeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 3 Oct. 1872.
- v. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 23 Aug. 1834; d. 31 Aug. 1835.
- vi. GEORGIANNA, b. 19 April 1837; lived in N. Y. City.
- vii. FREDERICK, b. 8 April 1838; d. 20 Oct. 1839.

95. FISHER⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Rochester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1798; married 16 June 1825, MATILDA SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall, born in Haverhill, Mass., 9 Dec. 1796, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 May 1831. He married second, 1 Oct. 1832, ELIZABETH LEAVITT, daughter of David and Maria Clarissa (Lewis) Leavitt, born in Bethlehem, Ct., 4 July 1815. She died at the home of her son at Princeton, N. J., 20 Sept. 1899. Mr. Howe's career in New York was begun in 1820, in partnership with his brother Calvin. After 1842 he was Treasurer and Business Manager of the Brooklyn Lead Company, a corporation established in 1825 by David Leavitt, (father of Mrs. Howe) and always controlled by his family. Mr. Howe was an organizer of the Association of American Manufacturers of White Lead, and was its President at the time of his death.

Mr. Howe was ever a zealous member of the Presbyterian Church, and was a ruling elder of that denomination for forty seven years, entering that office at the age of twenty six years, in the Brick Church, New York, of which Dr. Spring was pastor. He remained there seven years, when upon removal of his residence across the river to Brooklyn, he was elected to the same office in the First Presbyterian Church of that village, and continued in the service until his death.

Mr. Howe served as director of corporations, financial, civic and educational. He was a Founder in 1836, of the Union

Theological Seminary of New York, and served as Director until the year of his death.

The years 1849 and 1850 were passed in travel in Europe, in Egypt and the Holy Land; those were days when tent life in the deserts, and the long journey from Jerusalem to Cairo was a very real adventure.

Mr. Howe, always a keen observer, always a diligent student of the Bible, published (New York, M. W. Dodd Co., 1854) the story of his experiences in the Near East, in a volume entitled "Oriental and Sacred Scenes." In 1871 and only a few months before his death, Mr. Howe published a small volume entitled "The True Site of Calvary." His argument, discussed with friends for many years, sought to prove that the Skull shaped hill, outside the walls of Jerusalem and nigh unto the Damascus Gate was the most probable place of the Crucifixion. Promptly Mr. Howe's theory met the hearty approval of biblical students of distinction, "and it was adopted by the late General Gordon" ("Egypt and Syria," Sir J. W. Dawson, London, 1887; 3d edition, 1892.)

For decades this "Site," with the legend attached, has been known—far and near—as "General Gordon's Calvary." This attribution emanated, we must believe, from some English source, unknowing of the truth. Ten or more years had passed after the publication of Mr. Howe's treatise before General Gordon, that supremely gallant Soldier-knight, laid eyes upon "the Place of a Skull," at Jerusalem. Cold type is proof conclusive that Mr. Fisher Howe was the one who first gave out the orderly argument to establish what good men now believe is "The True Site of Calvary," ("Where was the Place called Calvary," in *The Century Magazine*, November, 1888.) He died at his home in Brooklyn, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1871.

Children:

- i. HENRY FISHER,^s b. in N. Y. City, 30 March 1826; d. 8 July 1827.
- ii. MATILDA SALTONSTALL, b. 15 May 1828; m. 19 April 1848, William Ripley Gould Jr., b. in Gallipolis, Ohio, 16 July 1816. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y., where he d. 22 April 1898. She d. there 29 May 1902.
Children born in Brooklyn:
 1. *William Saltonstall*, b. 7 Feb. 1849; m. 26 April 1886, Jane Lounds Bache, and lived in N. Y. City. He grad. Williams College, Class of 1870. She d. in Sharon, Conn., 31 July 1927.
 2. *Edward Peters*, b. 6 March 1850; d. 25 April 1850.
 3. *Frederick*, b. 24 Nov. 1851; d. 1 March 1853.
 4. *Edward Peters*, b. 10 April 1853; d. 20 Feb. 1855.
 5. *Matilda*, b. 6 May 1855.
 6. *Charles*, b. 20 Oct. 1862; m. 24 Oct. 1917, Frances Upham of Des Moines, Iowa. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y.
- iii. ANNA WHITE, b. in N. Y. City, 22 Oct. 1830; d. 15 Oct. 1852
- iv. FISHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1837.
- v. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 1 June 1835; d. 6 Sept. 1836.

- vi. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 24 Nov. 1836.
- vii. EDWARD, b. in Brooklyn, 8 March 1839.
- viii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 26 Feb. 1841; m. 10 May 1864, Byron Murray, son of Byron and Martha (Everest) Murray, b. in Chimney Point, a village in Addison, Vt., 23 Dec. 1827; d. in Fair Oaks, Calif., 24 July 1892. His widow d. 23 Jan. 1925.

Children:

- 1. *Archibald*, b. in Englewood, N. J., 26 June 1865; grad. Bellevue Medical College, 1889; Assistant Professor of Pathology, L. I. Coll. Hospital; pathologist to St. John's and St. Peter's Hospitals, Brooklyn, N. Y.; member of many medical and pathological associations.
- 2. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. in Englewood, 9 July 1867; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 15 April 1879.
- 3. *Louise*, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 30 April 1879; res. Silvermine, Conn.
- ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 June 1843; d. 7 Dec. 1844.
- x. ANNA, b. in Brooklyn, 12 July 1845; m. 12 Jan. 1870, Rev. Henry Matthias Booth, D.D., LL. D.; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1864, and of Union Theological Seminary 1867; pastor of Presbyterian Church, Englewood, N. J., for 25 years; President of Auburn Theological Seminary 1893-99. He d. in Auburn N. Y., 18 March 1899. His widow d. 12 Sept. 1922, in Englewood.

Children born in Englewood:

- 1. *Fisher Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1870; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1893, and of Auburn Theological Seminary, 1896; pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Tenaflly, N. J. He m. Elizabeth B. T——, who d. 23 Aug. 1920. He m. 2d, 19 Jan. 1928, Mrs. Mary (Andrews) Mason.
- 2. *Edith Lewis*, b. 15 Dec. 1872; m. 9 Oct. 1900, Rev. Percy Butler Wightman; she d. 16 May 1924.
- 3. *Alice*, b. 26 Oct. 1874.
- 166. xi. FISHER, b. 19 April 1851.

96. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 March 1789; married 1 Sept. 1814, MARY ANN WHITE, daughter of Hon. Leonard White of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. DAVID W.,⁸ b. 16 Jan. 1815; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. SARAH DALTON, b. in Dec. 1822.

97. ISAAC REDINGTON⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 13 March 1791; married 16 June 1816, SARAH SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall of Haverhill, born 5 Nov. 1790. He was a lawyer and an editor, and "was especially interested in whatever related to the arts and mechanics, and in these matters his mind was far in advance of his

age." He died in Haverhill, 15 Jan. 1860. She died there 25 July 1870.

Children born in Haverhill:

- 167. i. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL,⁸ b. 24 April 1817.
- ii. MARY COOKE, b. 25 March 1819; m. 30 Sept. 1851, James H. Carleton of Haverhill. He purchased the place and home-
stead of John G. Whittier, the poet, and gave it to the city
of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill, where she d. 2 Sept.
1882. He d. there 27 March 1893.
- iii. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. 27 Sept. 1821; d. 9 Aug. 1844, unm.
- iv. ANNE ELIZABETH, b. 14 Nov. 1823; d. 7 July 1845, unm.
- v. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 28 June 1826; d. 26 Aug. 1826.
- vi. FRANCES, b. 8 Oct. 1827; d. 5 Sept. 1828.
- 168. vii. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 1 Aug. 1829.
- 169. viii. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL, b. 8 Nov. 1831.

98. JACOB⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹),
born in Methuen, Mass., 23 June 1795; married 25 May 1830,
MARY CRANCH NORTON, daughter of Rev. Jacob Norton. She
died 3 Nov. 1841, and he married second, MRS. MYRA HAST-
INGS of Methuen. He married third, in 1860, MRS. SALLY
EMERSON of Haverhill, Mass. He lived in Haverhill nearly
fifty years, going there first as clerk for his uncle David How.
Afterwards he engaged in business upon his own account. He
was for thirty years Deputy Sheriff; was for several years
Chairman of the Board of Overseers; was commissioned by
Gov. Lincoln, Major of the 5th Regt. of Infantry 2nd Div.
Mass. Militia, and on 13 Aug. 1827, Lt. Col. and Col. of the
same Regt. In 1838 he was chosen by his townsmen, together
with the poet John G. Whittier as members of the Mass. Legis-
lature. He died in Haverhill, 1 Oct. 1873.

Children born in Haverhill:

- 170. i. RICHARD CRANCH,⁸ b. 4 Aug. 1831.
- 171. ii. JAMES, b. 22 Sept. 1833.
- iii. ELIZABETH NORTON, b. 17 Aug. 1836; m. 8 Nov. 1865, Charles
R. Mason of Cambridge, Mass., and lived in Winchester,
Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Walter Russell*, b. 30 March 1868; d. 10 Aug. 1868.
- 2. *Carrie*, b. 14 June 1870; d. 12 June 1875.
- 3. *Lizzie Norton*, b. 14 March 1872.
- iv. MARY SMITH, b. 25 June 1839. She was adopted by Daniel
P. Wood of Bangor, Me.; m. Nathaniel B. Mansfield of
Boston.
- Children:
- 1. *Mary*.
- 2. *Alice*.
- 3. *Elizabeth*.
- v. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 24 Oct. 1841; m. 28 Oct. 1870, Richard
Cranch Dawes, son of George Minot and Mary Elizabeth
(Greenleaf) Dawes, b. 16 July 1838. They lived in Oak-
land, Calif. She d. in San Francisco, Calif., 28 May 1880.
- Children:
- 1. *Mary Nantie*, b. 4 Aug. 1871; d. Dec. 1874.

99. REV. MOSES⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1789; married 11 Sept. 1823, FRANCES DEARBORN, daughter of Asa and Ruhaniah Dearborn, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 19 May 1801. He was ordained to the ministry 2 May 1816, and was located in Portsmouth several years, but later he was settled in New Bedford, Mass. He was in the ministry in the faith professed by the Free-Will Baptists for 65 years, and during this period, it is stated that he preached about 8000 times, attended 2,215 funerals, and joined in marriage 3,680 persons. He delivered an address at the Howe Family Gathering at South Framingham, Mass., in Aug. 1871, which was published in "The Howe Family Gathering." His wife died in Cambridge, Mass., 21 Jan. 1876, and he died there 25 June 1881.

Children:

172. i. MOSES GILES,^a b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826.
 ii. WILLIAM SHACKFORD GRIDLEY, b. 9 Nov. 1831; d. 22 May 1890. A physician.
 iii. LYMAN BARTLETT, b. 25 Feb. 1838. He was a graduate, and a professor in the Hanover Medical School at Manchester, N. H. He d. 15 Sept. 1893.

100. ISAAC⁷ HOW (*Isaac*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, 20 July 1794; married in Nov. 1817, HANNAH SAWYER, who died in Haverhill, 19 July 1828, aged 39 years. He married second, ABIGAIL MERRILL; she died 4 April 1836, aged 40 yrs. 7 mos. He married third, SARAH HALL. He with his brother Phineas engaged in the manufacture of felt hats, continuing and greatly enlarging the business begun by his father. From the History of Haverhill, we learn that "Isaac Junior was one of the largest manufacturers of his time, making at one time from forty to fifty dozens (hats) per day. This was about 1835." Late in life he settled in Derry, N. H.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM S.,^a went West.
 ii. ELBRIDGE, went West.
 iii. CALVIN, m. Isabel Elder of Bangor.
 iv. LOUISA.
 v. BETHIA, m. and had two sons.

By second wife:

- vi. HANNAH, m. Ebenezer Webster of Haverhill, Mass., as his second wife.
 vii. ISAAC, d. in Chicago, Ill.
 viii. ABBY, m. and went West.
 ix. FRANK, m. and lived in Derry, N. H., and is said to have had three children.

101. PHINEAS⁷ HOW (*Isaac*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 July 1796; married 17 Oct. 1819, TRYPHENA WHEELER, daughter of Abner and Sarah (Stickney) Wheeler of Methuen, Mass. She died, and he married second, MARTHA MOORE. With his brother

Isaac, he continued at Haverhill, the business that was founded by his father, Capt. Isaac, of the manufacture of felt hats and made it one of the important industries of the town. He died 29 March 1879.

Children:

173. i. PHINEAS BERKLEY,^a b. 28 July 1820.
- ii. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 8 Feb. 1823; m. 8 Feb. 1843, Jared S. Howe of Methuen. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. HAZEN WHEELER, b. 26 June 1826; d. "aged 24 years."
- iv. SARAH HELEN, b. 17 Feb. 1828; d. 10 Jan. 1841.
- v. MARGARET, d. young.
- vi. HENRY JACKSON, b. 22 Oct. 1835; "Major Henry Jackson How was killed in one of the battles (Glendale) fought during a retreat of the army from Fair Oaks to Malverton, on James river, 30 June 1862. He was son of Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How; was born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Oct. 1835, and was therefore 26 years old at the time of his death. He was fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and entered in 1854, but left in the first term in his freshman year. He reentered in the class of the next year. After leaving college he was engaged most of the time in the manufacture of hats, until the breaking out of the rebellion, when he resolved to devote himself to the cause of his country. He entered into the service with his whole soul, and proceeded at once to raise a company which was attached to the 19th regiment. He was a fine soldier; six feet in height, of splendid personal appearance, great physical power and indomitable courage. He received a commission as major. Major How was engaged in much active service and exhibited the utmost intrepidity on the battlefield until, at last, his life was sacrificed in the cause to which he had so nobly devoted himself." (Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, 1861-62.) Major How's name is inscribed on a tablet in the Memorial Hall of Harvard University.

By second wife:

- vii. HARVEY, b. in 1858; d. aged 8 months.

102. ISAIAH⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Aug. 1783; married in Nov. 1811, ESTHER CURRIER, a grand daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Merrill, born 7 Oct. 1789. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and died 18 Sept. 1861. She died 14 Feb. 1865, aged 75 years.

Children:

- i. JOHN,^a b. 4 July 1813; d. 19 July 1817.
174. ii. JOHN, b. 12 Sept. 1819.
- iii. MIRANDA, b. 30 Jan. 1822; m. John Sleeper.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 25 Dec. 1825; m. James Monroe Moreland, son of William and Abigail (Emerson) Moreland, b. in Haverhill, 16 Feb. 1821. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

1. Sarah Adeline, b. 26 May 1851.
2. Ella Frances, b. 17 Sept. 1854.

- v. ISABEL LADD, b. 12 Dec. 1828; m. William Moreland (brother of James M.), b. in Haverhill, 30 July 1823. They lived in Methuen, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. *Albert Laroy*, b. 6 Aug. 1865.

- vi. LYDIA JANE, b. 26 Sept. 1833; m. 18 May 1854, Amos Bailey Poor.

103. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 4 Dec. 1786; married 22 Oct. 1818, SALLY HAZELTON of Salem, N. H. daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Hastings) Hazelton, born 1 March 1787. He lived on the old homestead of his father and grandfather, with his brother Isaiah, where he died 3 July 1839, aged 52 years. She died there 9 Sept. 1873.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁸ b. 20 April 1819; m. George Mills, son of Jesse and Nancy (Graham) Mills of Chester, N. H. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in 1841.

175. ii. CHARLES, b. 10 Jan. 1822.

- iii. SARAH ANN, b. 25 Jan. 1825; d. young.

- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 15 May 1827; m. 13 Feb. 1845, David Worthen, son of Jonathan and Jane (Channing) Worthen of Chester, N. H.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Jane*, b. in 1846.

2. *George Nelson*, b. in 1856.

104. EBENEZER⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Feb. 1782; married 21 April 1810, SARAH FOSTER, daughter of William and Mehitabel (Fuller) Foster, born in North Andover, Mass., 17 Jan. 1780, and died in Methuen, in July 1827. He married second, 14 May 1841, HANNAH HOBBS SANBORN, daughter of Capt. Ebenezer Sanborn, born in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Jan. 1806. After the death of his first wife, he sold out in Methuen, and moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he bought his wife's father's place in New Hampton, and afterwards lived, and died 12 April 1861. She died there 26 June 1881.

Children by first wife, born in Methuen:

- i. SARAH,⁸ b. 12 Jan. 1811; m. 25 Feb. 1829, Harrison Trull, son of Peter Trull of Dracut, Mass.

Children:

1. *A son*, d. young.

2. *Caroline Plumley*, b. about 1840; m. George Richardson, son of Obadiah Richardson of Dracut.

176. ii. JOHN FOSTER, b. 15 March 1812.

- iii. RUBY FOSTER, b. 16 Dec. 1813; m. Asa Webster Harris, son of Heman and Rebecca (Webster) Harris, b. in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1805. They lived in Salem, N. H., a short

time, and then moved to Methuen near the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer and shoe maker.

Children:

1. *Lucy Jane*, b. 28 July 1832; m. Benjamin Milton Hall, lived in Methuen.
2. *Alonzo*, b. 7 Jan. 1835; m. Lucy Jane Gutterson, and lived in Methuen.
3. *Orlando*, b. 11 May 1839; he was a carpenter, and d. aged 22 years.
4. *Judith Augusta*, b. 16 Oct. 1842; m. Solomon Harrison Shattuck, b. 2 Feb. 1841, and lived in Lawrence.
5. *Albert Howe*, b. 24 Sept. 1851.
- iv. MEHITABLE FULLER, b. 31 May 1816; d. in 1833.
- v. LUCY, b. 9 April 1818; m. 19 Feb. 1843, Anson G. Bodwell, son of Enoch Bodwell of Pelham, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. James Jeffries. They moved to Sherry Box, Shelby Co. Mo.

Children:

1. *Aden*, d. young.
2. *Ada*, d. young.
3. *Sarah A.*, d. young.
4. *Forrest*, b. 27 June 1851, in Methuen.
177. vi. EBENEZER, b. 18 Feb. 1821.
178. vii. ALBERT, b. 8 March 1826.

Children by second wife born in New Hampton:

- viii. SARAH FOSTER, b. 18 June 1842; m. 23 May 1870, John W. Ellis of Woonsocket, R. I.

Children:

1. *John*, b. in Woonsocket, 26 June 1871; d. 9 Oct. 1895.
2. *Walter Howe*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 26 May 1874.
3. *Harry Edward*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 19 Dec. 1875; d. 14 March 1878.
4. *Edith Almira*, b. in Woonsocket, R. I., 1 April 1884.
- ix. EMMA SARAH, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 19 Jan. 1847; m. 9 April 1896, Charles B. Maxwell of Topeka, Kans.

105. PARKER⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784; married MARY SHAW, daughter of David Shaw. They settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died there 16 April 1867.

Children born in Holderness:

- i. SUSAN,⁸ b. ———; m. Moses Twombly of Strafford, settled first in Holderness, then moved to Strafford.
- Children:
 1. *Emily*, d. unm.
 2. *Stephen*, d. unm.
179. ii. DAVID, b. 28 Oct. 1806.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 26 Sept. 1811; d. young.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 26 Sept. 1811.
180. v. STEPHEN BAKER, b. 14 May 1817.
181. vi. SAMUEL WRIGHT, b. ———.
- vii. RACHEL P., b. ———; d. unm.
- viii. MARY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lee, son of Ebenezer Lee. He

d. and she m. 2nd. Freeman Evans, son of Nicholas Evans, a farmer and lived in Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

1. *Emma Lee*, b. ———; m. Darius Evans.

By second husband:

2. *Lewis*, b. ———; d. aged about 19 yrs.
3. *Edwin*.
4. *Frank*.
5. *Adeliza*.
6. *Allala*.
7. *Lucy Ann*.

106. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Salem, N. H., 17 Feb. 1786; married (int. —, 1807) MARTHA DRAKE, born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Dec. 1785. She died in New Hampton, N. H., 25 May 1816. He married second, MRS. REBECCA (WYATT) WILSON, widow of Jonathan Wilson, and daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Rogers) Wyatt, born in Campton, N. H., 21 June 1787. He lived in New Hampton, where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 Jan. 1864. His widow died in Laconia, N. H., 6 Aug. 1876.

Children born in New Hampton:

182. i. LORENZO GILMAN,⁸ b. 26 Feb. 1810.
183. ii. JAMES MADISON, b. 22 Nov. 1811.
184. iii. HENRY DRAKE, b. 10 March 1814.
- iv. NANCY DRAKE, b. 15 May 1816; m. Jacob Bodwell of Derry, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. Rev. William Hale, and d. 24 April 1873.

By second wife:

185. v. HORACE FARNSWORTH, b. 16 April 1817.
186. vi. JOSIAH SANBORN, b. 2 Nov. 1818.
187. vii. AARON MALLON, b. 25 Dec. 1820.
- viii. HARRIET SIMPSON, b. 7 Oct. 1822; m. Capt. Warren Kelly, son of Michael Kelly, b. in New Hampton. He was a captain in the Civil war.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Warren*, b. in Bristol, N. H.
2. *Park Herbert*, b. in Hooksett, N. H.
- ix. MARTHA DRAKE, b. 11 April 1824; d. unm. She was an invalid and insane for many years.
- x. WILLIAM GIDDINGS, b. 16 April 1826; m. Susan Blake, b. 23 July 1846; d. 21 Sept. 1882. He m. 2nd. Fanny Lewis. He lived in Lowell, Mass.; no children.
188. xi. GEORGE WALTER, b. 6 April 1828.
- xii. BETSEY ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1832; m. 11 April 1850, Charles P. Stevens, son of George and Deborah (Maxfield) Stevens, b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 1827. She m. 2nd. Abraham L. Morrison, b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1818.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Mallon*, b. 13 July 1853; was in the shoe business in Haverhill, Mass.
2. *Nellie Mattie*, b. 6 Aug. 1860.

107. KENDALL⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in New Hampton, N. H., (no date given); married MARY ———. He went to Baltimore, Md., where he died, his death being caused by wrestling. His widow returned to Methuen, Mass., where she married second, ——— Webster.

Children:

- i. ASENATH E.,⁸ b. (no date given); m. as his 2nd. wife, Daniel C. Rawlins of Methuen, b. 21 April 1824.

Children:

1. D. Arthur, b. 4 June 1858.

108. PHILLIP⁷ HOWE (*Elizabeth*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785; married (int. 24 Sept. 1809) ELIZABETH HOWE, (his cousin) daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Mallon) Howe, born in Salem, N. H., about 1791. He lived in Methuen, where he was a carpenter. He died there 23 May 1848. She died there 10 June 1867, aged 73 years.

Children born in Methuen:

189. i. NILES,⁸ b. 27 April 1810.
 ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July 1812; m. Zebediah C. Clark of Andover, Mass. They settled in Methuen, Mass., where he d. of small pox.
 Children:
 1. Melissa, d. unm.
 2. Otis, m. and lived in Derry, N. H.
 3. Charles, lived in Methuen.
 4. Eliza, lived in Methuen, unm.
 And five others.
 iii. AARON PARKER, b. 19 May 1817; m. Alvira Page, and lived in Lowell, Mass.
 iv. PERSIS BLANCHARD, b. 1 Jan. 1825; m. Rufus L. Page. She d. leaving one child.
 1. George Albert, b. 15 Oct. 1848.
 v. CHARLES, b. ———; d. young.

109. RUFUS⁷ HOWE (*Abiel*,⁶ *Abiel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Jan. 1804; married in June 1824, ELIZA ANN NEAL, born in Meredith, N. H., about 1807. They lived in Methuen, where he was a blacksmith. He died there 2 Sept. 1872.

Children born in Methuen:

190. i. WILLIAM MESSER,⁸ b. in Dec. 1829.
 191. ii. JOHN NEAL, b. 11 June 1832.
 iii. MARIANA, b. 6 June 1834; d. young.
 iv. SEWELL LAROC, b. 3 Jan. 1843; d. young.

110. CHRISTOPHER⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 31 March 1791; married 17 June 1819, ABIAH WHITTIER; she died 19 Feb. 1830. He married second, in Sept. 1830, ANNA GAGE of Pelham, Mass.; she died 6 Aug. 1832. He married third, 24 Dec. 1833,

MARY FOSTER of Boxford, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 15 July 1876. His widow died there 31 Aug. 1886.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. RICHARD WHITTIER,⁸ b. 22 Aug. 1821; he lived in Lawrence, Mass., where he was a saloon keeper, and d. 9 April 1875, unm.
 - ii. ABIAH JANE, b. 2 May 1823; d. 9 Sept. 1832.
- By third wife:
- iii. MARY JANE, b. 23 Nov. 1835; d. 13 April 1893, unm.
 - iv. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. 19 Aug. 1837; m. 2 June 1870, William M. Rogers of Methuen.

Children:

1. Christopher Howe, b. 6 May 1871.
2. Annie Tenney, b. 19 Aug. 1876; d. 17 March 1877.
- v. ALBION HENRY, b. 30 Jan. 1842; m. Elizabeth Joslin of Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the milk business.
- vi. ALBIANNA HENRIETTA, b. 30 Jan. 1842.

III. FREDERICK⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Oct. 1793; married 13 April 1820, LYDIA PUTNAM, she died 1 June 1821. He married second, 25 Dec. 1821, BETSEY DALE, she died 30 Sept. 1825. He married third, 12 Feb. 1827, CATHERINE WILKINS, born 6 June 1807; died 1 Jan. 1834. He married fourth, 26 Nov. 1834, MARY WILKINS. He lived in Danvers, Mass., where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Danvers:

192. i. FREDERICK WEBSTER,⁸ b. 28 Aug. 1822.
- ii. LYDIA E., b. 23 May 1821; m. 12 Dec. 1844, Henry A. Wilkins.

By third wife:

- iii. JOSEPH, b. 13 March 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1829.
193. iv. JOSEPH W., b. 24 Oct. 1829.

By fourth wife:

194. v. ELIAS WILKINS, b. 12 July 1835.

II2. PHINEAS⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 May 1797; married 19 Feb. 1822, CYNTHIA CURRIER, of Methuen. He settled in Concord, Mass., where he engaged in trade, and kept a large country store; he became one of the leading men of the town, and was elected a member of the State Senate from Concord, and died 18 June 1852.

Children born in Concord:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. 8 March 1823; d. 20 Aug. 1897, unm., at Concord.
195. ii. GEORGE PHINEAS, b. 24 Jan. 1829.

III3. JOSEPH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Aug. 1800; married in Nov. 1831, CAROLINE HAMBLET; she died 19 April 1837. He married second, in Nov. 1842, SARAH CARLETON; she died 14 Aug. 1864. He married third, 25 Jan. 1865, MRS. ABI-

GAIL J. HALL; she died 3 May 1865. He married fourth, 28 March 1866, MRS. ANNA M. HALL. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and for many years he was deacon of the Church, and was prominent in town affairs, and also at one time was President of the Essex Agricultural Society. She died 28 April 1882. He died 20 Feb. 1895.

Children born in Methuen:

196. i. JOSEPH SIDNEY,* b. 15 Oct. 1832.
197. ii. MILTON GROSVENOR, b. 10 Aug. 1834.
- iii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 12 March 1837; d. 5 Sept. 1838.

II4. JOSEPH⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Standish, Me., 31 May 1791; married in Feb. 1816, ELIZABETH DOUGLAS of Portland, Me., daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bailey) Douglas, born in New London, Ct., 8 July 1790. They lived in Portland, where he died 1 Aug. 1820. She married second, about 1825, Samuel Holbrook of Freeport, Me. She died in Portland, Me., 8 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Portland:

- i. ABBY CAROLINE,* b. 31 July 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1851, James W. Leavitt; no children.

II5. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Standish, Me., 30 Sept. 1793; married 25 Dec. 1817, SUSAN GATES, daughter of William and Lydia (Whittemore) Gates, born in Gloucester, Mass., 28 Feb. 1798. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died 26 June 1859. They lived a short time in Baltimore, Md., and then returned to Portland, where they spent the remainder of their lives, except a few years on a farm in Abbott, Me. She died in Cincinnati, O.

Children:

198. i. JOHN PIERPONT,* b. in Baltimore, 28 Oct. 1818.
 199. ii. WILLIAM CHARLES, b. in Portland, 22 April 1821.
 - iii. LEMUEL GATES, b. 24 Dec. 1822; d. 11 April 1829.
 200. iv. GEORGE MURDOCK, b. in Portland, 30 Dec. 1825.
 - v. WOODBURY STORER, b. in Portland, 25 June 1829; m. in Auburn, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1867, Clara Dewey, b. 3 Sept. 1840. He was a dentist in Cincinnati, Ohio; no children.
 - vi. SUSAN CAROLINE, b. 29 March 1832; m. 26 Sept. 1852, Allen Collier, b. in Cohasset, Mass., 13 Dec. 1816, son of James and Sally (Lincoln) Collier of Cohasset. He d. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 2 July 1878. She was living there in 1897.
- Children:
1. Sarah Caroline, b. 11 Aug. 1853, in Portland, Me., and d. 16 Aug. 1853.
 2. Annie Caroline, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Aug. 1854.
 3. Susan Alice, b. in Cincinnati, 23 June 1857; d. in Cohasset, 5 Oct. 1859.
 4. Elizabeth Miller, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Jan. 1860.
 5. Allen, b. in Cincinnati, 11 Oct. 1862. Was living in Cincinnati, in 1897.

116. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Standish, Me., 5 Oct. 1795; married 29 Jan. 1818, ELIZA THRASHER, born about 1793. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died in May 1847. She died there in 1874.

Children:

- i. JAMES LUNT,⁸ b. 15 March 1819; d. in Portland, 15 July 1893.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 22 July 1820; d. in Portland, in Oct. 1870.
- iii. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 27 Oct. 1825; d. in Portland, 22 Aug. 1844.
- iv. SARAH THRASHER, b. 7 Jan. 1829; d. in Portland, 23 Sept. 1844.
- v. MARIA WILLIAMS, b. 20 Sept. 1830; d. in Portland, 5 Jan. 1836.

117. ASA⁷ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816; married 7 March 1844, LUCY ANN FRANCES CUMMINGS, daughter of John and Portia (Huntoon) Cummings, born in Claremont, N. H., 15 Oct. 1822. In his younger days he went to sea a short time. On his return he entered Norwich University, and received the degree of A. B. and A. M. and later received the degree of M. D. from Dartmouth College, then he went to Europe and spent several months in the hospitals of London and Paris, and returned as the surgeon of the steamer. After his return, instead of practicing medicine, he took up civil engineering, and was for a time the Division Engineer on the Chicago & Northwestern R. R. and later he returned to Northfield, Vt., where he died 23 Sept. 1894. She was living there in 1898.

Children:

- i. JOHN HENRY,⁸ b. in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1848; m. 31 May 1876, Anna Belknap, b. in Randolph, Vt., 14 May 1849.
- ii. ELLA THEODA, b. in Northfield, Vt., 18 June 1852; m. 6 May 1886, William C. Claggett, b. in Northfield, 21 Sept. 1850.
- iii. JOSEPHINE CUMMINGS, b. in Burke, Vt., 17 Nov. 1855; d. 23 Oct. 1864.
201. iv. MALVERD ABIJAH, b. in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863.

118. ISAAC BRIDGEMAN⁷ HOWE (*Abijah*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Norwich, Vt., 27 June 1827; married 22 Sept. 1859, HANNAH REBECCA GOULD, daughter of James and Rebecca (Morrill) Gould, born in Northfield, Vt., 11 June 1837. He was by profession a civil engineer. They lived in Northfield, Vt., several years; during that time he was representative to the State Legislature three terms, and was chairman of the Republican County Committee. He went to Iowa in the Spring of 1861. Just prior to leaving Northfield he helped to raise and fit out the first regiment of volunteers to go to Washington from Vermont. He located in Clinton, Iowa, and for nine years he was Superintendent of the Chi-

cago and Northwestern Railway across the State of Iowa. Later he was one of the directors of the Iowa Midland Railway, and a director of the First National Bank of Clinton, Iowa, and also a director of the "Clinton Savings Bank" in that city. He had considerable taste for literature, wrote many short stories in both poetry and prose. One article called "Howe's Railway Rhymes" was published in the Chicago Evening Journal, and gave him some prominence as a writer, as it was used in a lawsuit against the railway, as evidence in behalf of the company.

Later in life they returned east, and located in Danvers, Mass., where he died 23 April 1880.

Children:

- i. REUBEN SHERBURNE,⁸ b. in Northfield, Vt., 27 Nov. 1860; d. there 6 Feb. 1861.
 - ii. JAMES ABIJAH, b. 12 Jan. 1863; d. in Clinton, Iowa, 27 Aug. 1863.
 - iii. LILY, b. in Clinton, Iowa, 8 Dec. 1863; d. there 10 Aug. 1864.
 - iv. MARY, b. in Clinton, 9 March 1865; m. 18 June 1884, Alden Perley White, son of Alden Amos and Harriet (Boardman) White, b. in Danvers, Mass., 20 Oct. 1855, d. there 4 Aug. 1885. He was living in Salem, Mass., in 1898.
- Children:
- I. Alden Eaton, b. in Danvers, 25 May 1885; d. in Salem, Mass., 17 Feb. 1892.
 - v. ODA, b. in Clinton, 29 Aug. 1867; m. 2 Oct. 1902, John Hol-yoke Nichols of Tewksbury, Mass.
 - vi. MARGARET (Daisy), b. in Clinton, 3 Aug. 1870; was living in Danvers in 1928.
202. vii. GEORGE ALONZO, b. 18 Nov. 1872.

119. BENJAMIN⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 8 Aug. 1828; married 25 Dec. 1856, ANN JANE RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 24 Feb. 1837. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he died 24 March 1889.

Children:

- i. ANNIE JOHNSON,⁸ b. 18 April 1858.
 - ii. NELLIE COBURN, b. 3 May 1864.
 - iii. GALEN BENJAMIN, b. 16 Oct. 1868; m. 27 June 1900, Ruth Conant, daughter of Benjamin F. Conant of Topsfield, Mass. She d. 27 Feb. 1901.
120. ASA⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 June 1830; married 27 May 1857, OLIVE MARIA RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 26 Aug. 1834. They lived in Middleton.
- Children born in Middleton:
- i. CAROLINE MARIA,⁸ b. 20 Feb. 1858; m. 18 June 1888, George Morton Derry, son of Joseph and Mary (Miner) Derry, b. in Salisbury, N. B., 20 April 1865.

Children:

- i. *Miriam Erskine*, b. in Middleton, Mass., 19 March 1890.
- ii. HENRY ERSKINE, b. 16 April 1860; m. Mary Ella Griffin, daughter of B. Frank Griffin, and lived in Danvers, Mass.

121. NICHOLAS⁷ HOWE (*Nicholas D.*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Hollis, N. H., 11 Jan. 1803; married WEALTHY PETTENGILL of Andover, Mass. They lived in Boston until about 1833, when they moved to Andover, where her father lived.

Children:

203. i. MERRILL NICHOLAS,⁸ b. in Boston, in 1828.
 204. iii. JOHN WASHINGTON, b. 17 Sept. 1833.
 205. iv. CHARLES, b. ———.
 - v. ESTHER, b. (no date given); m. and settled in Bridgeton, Me.
122. ISAAC CADY⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807; married 9 Sept. 1832, ROXALENA FENTON, born in Broadelbin, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1809. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MILTON,⁸ b. 3 July 1833; he was a lawyer, and lived in Newport, N. Y., unm.
206. ii. NEWTON, b. 26 Sept. 1835.
207. iii. FENTON, b. 7 June 1840.
- iv. MARY, b. 2 April 1842; m. 15 Sept. 1863, Albert G. Hall. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

1. Addie, b. 12 Aug. 1864.
2. Albertus, b. in Feb. 1867.
- v. MARTHA, b. 12 Aug. 1846; d. 22 Feb. 1859.

123. IRA BURCH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1815; married CHARITY HELMER, (ancestry not given). They lived in Ottawa, Ill. She died, and he married, second, ELIZA WARD.

Children:

- i. BYRON.⁸
- ii. AARON.
- iii. CLARK.
- iv. AMY.

124. LUCIUS LOTHROP⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 16 March 1819; married MARIETTA ELLSWORTH, born in Litchfield, N. Y., about 1822. They lived in Phelps, N. Y., where he was a farmer

Children born in Phelps:

- i. CORNELIUS,⁸ b. about 1849.
- ii. HENRIETTA.

125. MANSON W.⁷ HOWE (*Cady*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Newport, N. Y., 24 May 1817; married 24 June 1847, EMILY THOMPSON. They lived in Newport, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children born in Clinton:

- i. WARREN,⁸ b. 4 June 1858.

126. PERLEY P.⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Junius N. Y., 19 Jan. 1813; married 14 Oct. 1838, REBECCA ANN NORRIS. They lived in Waterloo, N. Y., where he died 6 Jan. 1822. She died 25 July 1890.

Children born in Waterloo:

- i. THOMAS,⁸ b. 6 July 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1842.
 ii. MARY BIGELOW, b. 27 April 1841; m. 18 May 1864, Walter J. Seymour, b. 4 June 1821, d. 8 July 1885. They lived in Troy, N. Y. She was living in Waterloo, in 1890.
 iii. BIGELOW, b. 25 April 1843; d. 15 April 1858.
 iv. JOHN KNOX, b. 14 Aug. 1844; d. 8 Jan. 1846.
 v. GENEVRA, b. 17 Nov. 1846; m. 30 Nov. 1864, E. H. Saltkeld. She m. 2nd. 28 Jan. 1873, Dan. W. Riddle, b. 12 July 1834. They lived in Saranac Lake, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Pearley M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1866.
 2. *Blanche H.*, b. 9 April 1875.
 3. *George W.*, b. 7 March 1877; d. 7 March 1878.
 4. *George W.*, b. 4 Nov. 1879.
 vi. ALICE C., b. 14 Nov. 1849; d. 22 Nov. 1850.
 vii. ALICE C., b. 24 May 1851; m. 20 June 1877, Louis L. Thurmawachter, b. 3 Sept. 1839. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
 Children:
 1. *Charles Howe*, b. 10 Dec. 1882; d. 5 Sept. 1891.

127. WILLARD W.⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Junius, N. Y., 3 May 1817; married 12 Dec. 1848, MARY LITTELL, born 8 Aug. 1825. They lived in Toledo, Ohio.

Children:

- i. CHARLES T.,⁸ b. in Middletown, Ohio, 3 April 1850. He lived in Minneapolis, Minn., where he d. 10 Sept. 1891.
 ii. WILLARD W., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 29 June 1853; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.
 iii. HARRIETTE L., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 3 June 1855; m. 27 Dec. 1883, Wilbur F. Goodspeed, b. 31 July 1836. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.
 Children:
 1. *Charles Barrett*, b. in Cleveland, Ohio, 8 Feb. 1885.
 iv. JOHN E., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 11 May 1859; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.

128. WARREN H.⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Junius, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1829; married 5 April 1854, CORNELIA E. SOUTHWICK, born 9 Oct. 1835. They lived in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich.

Children:

- i. ADEN SOUTHWICK,⁸ b. 2 Jan. 1855.
208. ii. THOMAS LORING, b. 23 Oct. 1857.
- iii. LILY ANNA, b. 21 April 1858; d. 20 April 1862.
- iv. EDWARD M., b. 18 Aug. 1862.
- v. CHARLTON W., b. 14 Sept. 1864.
- vi. WARREN H., b. 18 Oct. 1866.
- vii. NELLIE E., b. 22 March 1869; m. Fred A. Fellows.
- viii. HARRIET, b. 25 Aug. 1872.
- ix. LOTTIE MAY, b. in Nov. 1873; d. 22 May 1874.

129. CHARLES T. L.⁷ HOWE (*Thomas,⁶ Isaac C.,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Junius, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1832; married 11 Feb. 1858, VIANNA BALLOU GOFF, born 3 May 1839; she died 10 Dec. 1868. He married second, 2 Nov. 1871, AGNES GOFF, born 2 Dec. 1842. They lived in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children:

- i. THOMAS GOFF,⁸ b. 18 Nov. 1858; d. 24 Jan. 1859.
- ii. WILLARD WARREN, b. 31 July 1860.
- iii. HARRY TRUMAN, b. 25 Sept. 1862.
- iv. CHARLES GOFF, b. 21 July 1873.

130. CADY E.⁷ HOWE (*Samuel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Phelps, N. Y., 10 May 1813; married MARY J. WADSWORTH. He married second, MARY E. HALLETT.

Children by second wife:

- i. JOSEPHINE.⁸
- ii. HELEN.

131. AUGUSTUS H.⁷ HOWE (*Samuel,⁶ Isaac C.,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Phelps, N. Y., 22 March 1820; married HANNAH SHUCKER. They lived in Phelps.

Children:

- i. THOMAS.⁸
- ii. EMMA.
- iii. JULIA.
- iv. SEYMOUR.

132. PERLEY⁷ HOWE (*Joseph C.,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795; married 12 March 1818, DORRIS FRENCH, born in Westhampton, Mass., 14 March 1795, died in Otisco, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1832. He married second, 7 March 1833, ABIGAIL COWLES, who was born 4 April 1802. They lived in Otisco, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He was one of the prominent men of the town, and held various town offices. He was a captain in the State militia, being commissioned by Gov. DeWitt Clinton, in 1826. He died in Otisco, 12 May 1868. She died there 8 March 1895, aged 93 years.

Children born in Otisco:

- i. JOSEPH RHOADES,⁸ b. ———; d. young.

- ii. EVELINE TAMAR, b. 7 June 1821; m. 10 Oct. 1860, Oliver Harris Kingsley, b. 26 June 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 13 Feb. 1882. She d. there 11 Nov. 1890.

Children:

1. *Mary Eva*, b. 12 May 1862; d. young.

- iii. LUCY SEVIAH, b. 7 Dec. 1826; m. 8 July 1851, Josiah H. Stanley, b. 25 Aug. 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 25 Jan. 1854. She m. 2nd. 27 Dec. 1859, William Nathaniel Tuttle, b. 25 Nov. 1828, d. in Iowa, 15 Nov. 1917. She d. there 6 Dec. 1914.

Children by second husband:

1. *Henry William*, b. 2 Nov. 1861; m. Myra White, 6 Aug. 1889. He was a graduate of Williams College 1886, and of Yale Divinity School.

209. iv. ELISHA PERLEY, b. 29 July 1832.

By second wife:

- v. DORRIS LUVINA, b. 2 July 1835; m. 3 May 1857, Evander W. Scott King, b. 25 June 1827; they lived in Otisco, N. Y., where she d. 13 April 1910. He d. there 19 Jan. 1911.

Children born in Otisco:

1. *Erdelle Stanley*, b. 4 Oct. 1858; m. 7 Jan. 1886, Ida Elizabeth Tholins, living in Lincoln, Nebr., 1900.
2. *Edward Janes*, b. 1 Feb. 1860; d. 1 July 1878.
3. *Clara May*, b. 12 March 1866; m. 12 March 1886, Henry L. Clark.
4. *Eva Abigail*, b. 14 March 1869; a teacher in the public schools in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1900.
5. *Frederick Howe*, b. 17 May 1872; m. 7 Nov. 1895, Lena May Dowding.

210. vi. BENJAMIN JOHNSON COWLES, b. 6 May 1838.

211. vii. HENRY JOSEPH, b. 4 March 1840.

- viii. GEORGIANNA EMILY, b. 25 July 1841; m. 27 Dec. 1860, William Scott Barnum, b. 21 May 1835. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Syracuse:

1. *Perley Alanson*, b. 12 May 1862; d. 2 March 1864.
2. *Willis Howe*, b. 10 May 1863; d. 9 March 1864.
3. *Fred Howe*, b. 27 Sept. 1864; m. 27 June 1889, Minnie V. Ramsay.
4. *William Lincoln*, b. 3 Jan. 1866; m. 8 Sept. 1892, Erliveve Searle.
5. *Mary Luvina*, b. 26 Feb. 1869; d. 26 Aug. 1869.

- ix. GEORGIETTA EMMA, b. 25 July 1841; m. 9 May 1887, William Scott Barnum, husband of her deceased sister.

133. RUFUS WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Perley*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Belpre, Ohio, 17 June 1807; married 24 June 1835, POLLY PROCTOR, born in Watertown, Ohio, 1 Jan. 1807. He lived in Belpre all his life. He was the last survivor of his father's family, and was long a member of the Congregational Church, as a chorister and a superintendent of the Sunday school, he was always a constant attendant at the church services, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 24 July 1866. His wife died 9 Aug. 1866.

Children born in Belpre :

- i. JOSEPH PERLEY,⁸ b. 6 April 1836; d. 24 Jan. 1859, unm.
- ii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 1 Oct. 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1865, Charlotte Ann Wyatt, daughter of John and Emily C. Wyatt of Amesville, Athens Co., Ohio, b. 30 July 1842. They lived in Belpre, on the old homestead of his father.
- iii. RUFUS PUTNAM, b. 16 May 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1841.
- iv. PERSIS PUTNAM, b. 1 Jan. 1844.

134. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Bristol, R. I., 5 April 1809; married 16 Oct. 1833, JULIA BOWEN AMORY, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bowen) Amory, born in Feb. 1804, and died 5 Feb. 1841. He married second, 17 June 1843, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Rev. Herbert and Elizabeth (Smith) Marshall, born in Culpepper Co., Va., 25 Dec. 1822, died 5 Oct. 1855. He married third, 9 June 1857, ELIZA WHITNEY, daughter of Asa and Clarinda (Williams) Whitney of Philadelphia, Pa., born 25 Jan. 1826. He entered Middlebury College, Vt., where he stayed two years, then he left and entered the junior class at Brown University, and graduated in 1828. After his graduation he spent a few years in teaching, in the public schools of Boston and as a tutor in Latin at Brown University, and commenced studying for the ministry under the direction of the Rev. John Bristed. In Jan. 1832 he was ready to receive deacon's orders, administered by Bishop Griswold of the Eastern Diocese. After a brief term of service at St. Matthew's Church, South Boston, Mass., he became rector of the new parish of St. James, Roxbury, Mass. Except for a period of nine months, spent in charge of Christ Church, Cambridge, he retained the rectorship of the Roxbury parish until 1846, when he went to Philadelphia and assumed charge of St. Luke's Church, and for twenty six years he labored with his people with signal effect, and under his care the young parish soon became a vital power in the life of Philadelphia. Of his personal influence it is best to let one of his parishioners speak: "Strong in his convictions, but never arbitrary, deep in his realization of things divine and eternal, yet genial and humorous, never sad, but always sympathetic, dignified, but coming close to the hearts of his people—surely his was a rare nature, and one to leave its impress as it did, upon the high and low, rich and poor, in that large congregation."

But preaching and parish work were by no means the limits of his activities. In the counsels of the church at large he played an important part. Sent first in 1850 as a delegate to the General Convention, he held for the twelve following years the post of Secretary of the House of Deputies; was very active in committee work outside of the convention, and was delegated to travel through the north and west to speak for the cause of missions. Nor were literary labors wanting;

in the summer of 1870 he completed the Memoirs of the Life and Services of Rt. Rev. Alonzo Potter, D. D., L. L. D.

In 1871 he was elected bishop of the new diocese of Central Pennsylvania. The acceptance of this charge caused him to move his residence from Philadelphia, to Reading, Pa., where he remained till the last summer of his life. The work of organizing the new diocese might have overtaxed the strength of a younger man. Beginning at the age of sixty four, he spared himself through none but the last few years of his twenty three remaining years.

In the spring of 1895 he felt that the time had come to commit all this leadership to his successor. Accordingly he removed to his home, Weetamoe Farm at Bristol, R. I., where he died 31 July 1895. His widow died at Bristol, R. I., 1 July 1909, in her 83d year.

Children:

- i. LOUISA SMITH,⁸ b. 3 Oct. 1834; d. 18 March 1845.
- ii. THOMAS AMORY, b. 24 March 1836; d. 7 Feb. 1840.
- iii. MARY AMORY, b. 4 May 1837; m. Rev. William H. Hare, D. D.; d. 4 Jan. 1867.

Children:

- i. *Hobart Amory*, b. 20 Sept. 1862.
- iv. HELEN MARIA, b. 19 July 1838; d. 4 April 1839.
- v. JULIA AMORY, b. 30 April 1840; d. 9 May 1841.

By second wife:

212. vi. HERBERT MARSHALL, b. 16 July 1844.
213. vii. REGINALD HEBER, b. 9 April 1846.
- viii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. in March 1848; d. 2 June 1860.
- ix. JULIA AMORY, b. 31 Jan. 1850; d. 22 June 1850.
- x. ELIZABETH MARSHALL, b. 12 May 1851; m. 7 May 1874, Rev. George Pomeroy Allen, b. 9 Jan. 1845.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Marshall*, b. 6 Feb. 1875.
2. *Alfred Reginald*, b. 26 May 1876.
3. *Anne Carrington*, b. 16 July 1879.
4. *John Ernest*, b. 18 Dec. 1880.
214. xi. FRANK PERLEY, b. 19 Sept. 1852.
215. xii. ALFRED LEIGHTON, b. 4 April 1854.
- xiii. JOHN ERNEST, b. 22 Sept. 1855; d. 1 May 1857.

By third wife:

- xiv. ANNA BARNARD, b. 8 May 1858; d. 28 May 1858.
216. xv. ARTHUR WHITNEY, b. 15 May 1859.
- xvi. ANTOINETTE DEWOLF, b. 13 Jan. 1861; d. 3 April 1862.
217. xvii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. 28 Aug. 1864.
218. xviii. WALLIS EASTBURN, b. 12 Sept. 1868.

135. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Aaron B.*,⁶ *Samson*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Jan. 1800; married REBECCA KINNEY. He went to Illinois, and settled in Ottawa, La Salle County, where he became one of the prominent citizens of that city. He died there 20 April 1862.

Children:

- i. HENRY,⁵ d. in the army in 1862.
There were three other children.

136. AUGUSTUS⁷ HOWE (*Hezekiah,⁶ Samson,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born Cohoes, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1817; married in 1848, LAVINIA ABBOTT. They lived in Cohoes, where he died 16 April 1850.

Children:

- i. HEZEKIAH,⁸ b. ———; d. 1850.
- ii. MARIA A., b. ———; lived in Newark, Ohio.

137. HENRY ARNOLD⁷ HOWE (*Elisha,⁶ Samson,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Killingly, Ct., 7 Sept. 1816; married 10 April 1845, HELEN LAURETTA LARNED, daughter of George and Maria Cornelia (Read) Larned of Thompson, Ct., born in Savannah, Ga., 22 Feb. 1818. They lived in New York City, where he was a merchant, and also President of the Niagara Insurance Company. He was a man of high character and sterling integrity, and highly respected by all who knew him. He died in Orange, N. J., 16 Feb. 1880. She died there 18 April 1891.

Children:

219. i. HENRY ARNOLD,⁸ b. 17 March 1846.
- ii. WILLIAM READ, b. 18 Aug. 1855; m. 7 June 1881, Annie Holbrook Blake, daughter of John Lauris and Angeline Nelson (Holbrook) Blake. (A William Read Howe graduated Yale in 1875.)
- iii. HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Oct. 1860.

138. FRANCIS⁷ HOWE (*Hezekiah,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samson,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Jan. 1811; married 13 Nov. 1841, ROSE VICTOIRE BAILLY, daughter of a Canadian trader in Chicago, Ills. He attended the West Point Military Academy three years, then resigned, and went home to assist his father. He went to Chicago about 1835, and became the Secretary and Treasurer of the Chicago and Galena R. R., the first railway built out of Chicago, and was prominently identified with the railroad interests of that city. Although blunt and outspoken, he made many staunch friends. Among his associates was William B. Ogden, the railway magnate of later days. He died in the prime of life 23 Aug. 1850, of the Asiatic cholera. His widow and two daughters spent several years in Germany. She died in 1891, aged 78 years.

Children:

- i. ROSE BAILLY,⁸ b. 12 Nov. 1842; d. 5 April 1879, unm.
- ii. SARAH, b. 9 Dec. 1843; d. young.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1846; d. young.
- iv. ELEANOR, b. 23 Aug. 1848; d. in 1850.
- v. FRANCES ROSE, b. 4 Feb. 1851; she lived on the Bailly Homestead, in Porter Co., Ill., in 1903.

139. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,⁸ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Oct. 1816; married 8 Sept. 1847, FRANCES A. TUTTLE, daughter of Uri and Charlotte (Stowe) Tuttle, born in New Haven, Ct., 28 Jan. 1821. He worked in his father's book store as a young man, and there he had the opportunity and pleasure of seeing and hearing men (afterwards of great note,) who frequented his father's store; among them were Noah Webster, Jeremiah Day, Roger Minot Sherman, David Daggett, Benjamin Silliman and James Gates Percival, the poet.

He adopted his father's profession and at the age of 23, he published his first book, "Eminent Mechanics." Afterwards he published various "Historical Collections" of New York, New Jersey, Virginia and Ohio. The Historical Collections of Virginia was published in 1845, and his most noted work, "Historical Collections of Ohio" was published in 1847. About 1847 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he made his home until 1878, when he retired from active business, and returned to New Haven, Ct., but in 1885 he again removed to Cincinnati, where he spent several years in preparing a Centennial Edition of his Historical Collections of Ohio, which was published in 1891. He was also the publisher of various other books. He died 14 Oct. 1893.

Children:

- i. FRANCES CHARLOTTE,⁸ b. in New Haven, Conn., 23 Feb. 1849; m. Edward Sheehan of New Haven, 19 Jan. 1886, who d. there in 1899. She d. in Columbus, Ohio, 24 Aug. 1901; no children.
- ii. CLARA, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Aug. 1853; was living in Columbus, Ohio, in 1902.
- iii. FRANK HENRY, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Nov. 1856; was living in Columbus, 1902.
220. iv. CHARLES TUTTLE, b. 21 Sept. 1858.

140. ABRAHAM PEABODY⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Topsfield, Mass., 25 June 1816; married 16 Oct. 1849, OLIVE JANE PINGREE, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Bixby) Pingree of Topsfield, born in Danbury, N. H., 30 Dec. 1816. She died, and he married second, 22 June 1871, EUNICE ANDREWS, daughter of Nathan and Eunice (Kimball) Andrews, born 13 March 1823. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. in Topsfield, 22 July 1850; m. 13 June 1876, Samuel P. Foster, and living in Ipswich, Mass.
221. ii. ASA PINGREE, b. in Topsfield, 4 March 1852.
- iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. in Topsfield, 2 March 1854; m. 27 Nov. 1872, Jeremiah Mighill Todd.
- Children:
 - i. *Jeremiah Mighill*, b. 3 Oct. 1873.
 - iv. MARGARET ADELINE, b. 19 May 1855.
 222. v. DANIEL ABRAHAM, b. 27 Dec. 1858.
 - vi. OLIVE ANGELINE, b. 19 Feb. 1861.

141. WILLIAM APPLETON⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 22 Oct. 1810; married 5 Aug. 1838, RUTH ANN BARTLETT, born in Hill, N. H., 26 Dec. 1810. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where he died 2 March 1895. She died the next day, 3 March 1895.

Children:

223. i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. 27 May 1841.
 ii. WILLIAM BARTLETT, b. 15 Nov. 1845.
 iii. EMILY, b. 5 Feb. 1849; d. in Boxford, 26 Dec. 1849.
 iv. MARGARET, b. 31 March 1853; m. 17 April 1876, John Monroe Perley, son of David E. and Abigail (Cussey) Perley of Rowley, Mass., b. in Rowley, 12 Jan. 1844. They lived in Boxford, Georgetown and Wakefield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ethel Howe*, b. in Boxford, Mass., 4 Feb. 1877.
 2. *Alice Cussey*, b. in Georgetown, Mass., 13 Nov. 1881.

142. EDWARD EVERETT⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1817; married 28 Dec. 1841, MARY ANN LOWE, daughter of Gen. Solomon and Dolly (Wood) Lowe, born 16 June 1815, died 5 Nov. 1842. He married second, 18 Nov. 1844, LYDIA SANBORN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt. He died 22 Oct. 1895.

Children:

- i. SOLOMON WASHINGTON,⁸ b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 16 Feb. 1870, Emily A. Andrews, daughter of Dean and Harriet A. (Perley) Andrews, b. in Boxford, Mass., 25 July 1845. He was a farmer and a lumber dealer.

By second wife:

- ii. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 12 June 1847; lived in Boston.
 iii. MARY ANN, b. 11 March 1849; m. 9 Nov. 1871, Solomon Warren Lowe, son of William and Lucinda (Warren) Lowe, and lived in Boxford, Mass., where he was a miller.
 iv. THOMAS HORACE, b. 29 Oct. 1850; lived in Boston.
 v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 14 Nov. 1852.
 vi. JAMES HAMILTON, b. 14 Nov. 1856; dean of department of music in De Pauw University, Greencastle, Indiana.
 vii. SARAH EASTMAN, b. 8 Aug. 1859.
 viii. ELIZA ESTHER, b. 8 Sept. 1861.

143. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1819; married HANNAH EASTMAN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H. They lived in Sanbornton, N. H., about one year, then moved to Boxford, Mass., where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 23 April 1902. His widow and her daughter, Nellie E., were accidentally burned to death in Somerville, Mass., 9 March 1906.

Children:

- i. HANNAH L.,⁸ b. in 1849; d. in 1849, aged 3 months.

- ii. NATHANIEL L., b. in 1849; d. 25 Sept. 1849, aged 3 months.
- iii. NATHANIEL LEAVITT, b. 6 May 1851.
- iv. NANCY ELLEN, b. 26 May 1853.
- v. NELLIE E., b. about 1866; burned to death, 9 March 1906.

144. ABEL SPOFFORD⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1822; married MARY JANE LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H., 5 March 1828. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. JOHN LEAVITT,⁸ b. 29 Dec. 1855.
- ii. LEWIS SPOFFORD, b. 19 July 1858.
- iii. CLARENCE EASTMAN, b. 14 June 1862.

145. HIRAM⁷ HOWE (*Asa*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1810; married ELIZA LEACH, of Stafford, born there about 1811. They lived in Stafford where he was a farmer.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. ANN E.,⁸ b. about 1839.
- ii. FRANCIS E., b. about 1841; m. Sarah ———.

Children:

- i. Gertrude, b. about 1868.

145a. LORENZO⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1824; married PHEBE W. HATTON, born about 1824. They lived in Stafford, where he was a carpenter. He died prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS D.,⁸ b. about 1846.
- ii. GEORGE M., b. about 1847.

146. HARRISON⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1829; married LUCY ELLIS. She died, and he married second, MARTHA PAGE. They lived in Stafford.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. HARRISON B.,⁸ b. about 1859.
- ii. ERNEST H., b. about 1863.

147. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Israel*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Sept. 1814; married 22 May 1839, SARAH MASON; she died 23 Dec. 1843. He married second, 28 Nov. 1844, REBECCA BULLARD. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer, and died 7 Aug. 1857. She died there 7 Oct. 1882.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. JOSEPH MASON,⁸ b. 11 Feb. 1842; d. 25 May 1864.
- ii. SARAH MASON BULLARD, b. 20 Dec. 1845; m. 2 Nov. 1885, J. Perrin Ross, and lived in Gardner, Mass.
- iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 17 Oct. 1847; lived in Princeton.

148. NICHOLAS RICHARDSON⁷ HOWE (*Israel*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1851, SOPHIA NORTON BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd. They lived in Princeton, until 1867, when they moved to Fitchburg, Mass. She was born in China, Me., 23 Aug. 1833.

Children:

224. i. FREDUS BRAINERD,⁸ b. 2 May 1853.
 ii. FERDINAND SCUDDER, b. 19 Dec. 1855.
 iii. FRANCENA SOPHIA, b. 25 May 1858.
 iv. ADELAIDE STEVENS, b. 6 March 1860; m. 22 Feb. 1882, George B. Crosby of Fitchburg.
 Children:
 1. *Ruth Chadwick*, b. 4 March 1883.
 2. *Carl Chester*, b. 9 March 1888; d. 21 Aug. 1898.
 v. EDWIN BRAINERD, b. 6 Nov. 1863; d. 6 March 1872.
 vi. FLORENCE ISABELLE, b. 25 May 1868; m. 18 Oct. 1893, Walter Abbott Covill of Fitchburg. She d. 21 May 1899. He d. 24 Jan. 1900.
 Children:
 1. *Priscilla Brainerd*, b. 8 Aug. 1894.
 2. *Raynore*, b. 2 April 1897.
 3. *Sophia Florence*, b. 15 May 1899.
 vii. MABELLE EDITH, b. 17 July 1870; m. 9 June 1897, George Franklin Albee of Fitchburg.
 viii. LEON SAWTELLE, b. 22 April 1875.

149. DUDLEY WALDO⁷ HOWE (*Israel*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 15 Jan. 1830; married 31 May 1857, ELLEN AMANDA BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd, born in China, Me., 25 Jan. 1835, sister to his brother's wife. They lived in Princeton, Leominster, West Newton and Fitchburg, Mass. He died in Fitchburg, 3 Sept. 1888.

Children:

- i. NELLIE B.,⁸ b. 26 Nov. 1859; m. George M. Sands of Fitchburg; they had seven children.
 ii. EDITH FLORENCE, b. 2 Aug. 1872.

150. ISRAEL⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 29 April 1817; married 16 Nov. 1841, DEBORAH MERRIAM PARKER, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Merriam) Parker, born in Princeton, 9 Sept. 1819, and died there 12 March 1889. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer. He died in Hartford, Ct., 21 March 1893.

Children:

- i. ELLA ROSINA,⁸ b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 8 Feb. 1868, Benjamin Walker Kenyon of Provincetown, Mass. They were living in Hartford, Conn., in 1901.

Children:

- i. *Addie Louise*, b. 16 June 1880; m. 18 Oct. 1899, Burton Bartlett.

151. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 14 Oct. 1819; married 7 June 1848, PARMELIA HOWE EVERETT, daughter of Israel and Persis (Fosgate) Everett, born in Princeton, 29 March 1826. They lived in Princeton and Millbury, Mass., where he died 29 Oct. 1894.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,⁸ b. in Princeton, 14 June 1849; d. in Millbury, 9 Nov. 1889.
225. ii. CHARLES M., b. in Millbury, 28 Aug. 1851.
- iii. ALBERTA ELLEN, b. in Millbury, 27 Oct. 1853; d. 20 Aug. 1868.
- iv. ISRAEL EVERETT, b. in Millbury, 19 March 1856; was living in Millbury, in 1901.
- v. VARENA PARMELIA, b. in Millbury, 9 June 1858; d. 20 April 1879, unm.
- vi. MINNIE E., b. in Millbury, 28 Jan. 1868; d. 31 Jan. 1887.
- vii. GEORGE WENDALL; there is said to have been another son (?).

152. THOMAS ROBBINS⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1821; married 8 June 1858, LUCY MARIA PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 8 Nov. 1835. They lived in Holden, Mass., in 1901.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. WALDO EMERSON,⁸ b. 13 May 1859; d. 27 Oct. 1865.
 226. ii. THOMAS WALTER, b. 17 Oct. 1866.
153. MILTON KEYES⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 Sept. 1827; married 12 April 1854, MARY LOUISA WALKER, daughter of Eli and Louisa (Parker) Walker, of West Boylston, Mass., born 24 Feb. 1834, died 30 Sept. 1862. He married second, 24 Nov. 1864, SARAH ANN PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 14 March 1839. They lived in Princeton, in 1901.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. EDGAR R.,⁸ b. 19 June 1855; was living in Worcester in 1901, an optician.
 - ii. WALTER ARVINE, b. 25 Aug. 1858; d. 6 April 1863.
- By second wife:
- iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 6 Nov. 1868; d. 16 Sept. 1869.

154. CALVIN EMERY⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Mark*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Georgetown, Mass., 10 May 1847; married LUCY K. PALMER, and went to Wisconsin, and located in the city of Madison.

Children :

i. LEONARD.⁸

155. ALFRED ALDEN⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Mark*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Mark*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Georgetown, Mass., 14 Nov. 1854; married 14 Oct. 1879, LIZZIE A. SLY, in Holden, Mass. They lived in Georgetown.

Child :

i. GEORGE ALDEN.⁸

EIGHTH GENERATION.

156. MOSES⁸ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 19 June 1819; married 5 Dec. 1842, HARRIET GALE. She died and he married second, 9 Dec. 1857, CHARLOTTE WOODMAN, of Rochester, N. H. He settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he commenced business as a coal dealer, but later he commenced the manufacture of shoes and soon became one of the large manufacturers in that city, and for many years was President of the First National Bank of Haverhill. He was one of the prominent men of the city, and was elected Mayor of Haverhill 1882-3, and a member of the Governor's Council in 1891-2. He died in Haverhill 12 Jan. 1895.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. GEORGE CALVIN,⁹ b. 13 July 1846.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 15 Nov. 1848.
- By second wife:
- iii. CARRIE TURNER, b. 14 Sept. 1858.
 - iv. CHARLES MOSES, b. 28 Dec. 1859.
 - v. CARLETON FLINT, b. 20 April 1863.

157. JAMES⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 June 1818; married 30 July 1839, CELESTINE WELLS, daughter of Richard and Susan (Devaux) Wells of Brooklyn, N. Y. They lived in Brooklyn, and he was engaged in mercantile business in New York City for many years. He died in Brooklyn, 28 Feb. 1888. In 1897 she was living in Wyoming, N. J., where she died 31 Dec. 1904.

Children born in Brooklyn:

227. i. JAMES,⁹ b. 11 May 1840.
- ii. CELESTINE WELLS, b. 4 July 1842; d. in N. Y., 2 May 1926.
228. iii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. 9 May 1844.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 27 Sept. 1846.
229. v. JOHN LAIDLAW, b. 26 Oct. 1848.
- vi. ANNIE KINSMAN, b. 22 Sept. 1851; m. 17 Oct. 1877, Thomas Benjamin Bowring, son of Edward and Emma (White) Bowring of Devonshire, Eng. They were living in London, Eng., in 1897. She d. in N. Y., 20 March 1921.
- vii. SUSAN WELLS, b. 24 Dec. 1853.
- viii. SARAH KENT, b. 21 May 1857; d. in London, 31 March 1907.
- ix. CHARLES, b. 2 March 1861; d. in Mendham, N. J., 17 April 1893, unm.

158. BENJAMIN WILLIS⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 10 Nov. 1821; married 22 Feb. 1849, JANE HORTON STRINGHAM, daughter of Rear Admiral Silas Horton and Henrietta (Hicks) Stringham, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1826. He like his brother James was a successful merchant in New

York City, but lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died 18 Sept. 1894. She died there 20 March 1874.

Children born in Brooklyn:

- i. JANE STRINGHAM,⁹ b. 21 Feb. 1850; m. 12 Jan. 1871, Jacob Ten Eyck Litchfield, son of Elisha Cleveland and Mary (Ten Eyck) Litchfield, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1846, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Feb. 1923.

Children born in Brooklyn:

1. *Cleveland*, b. 11 Sept. 1872; m. 3 Oct. 1895, Clara Howard King, daughter of Gen. Horatio C. and Esther (Howard) King, and they were living in Brooklyn in 1897.
2. *Willis How*, b. 17 March 1875; d. in Manitou Park, Col., 21 Aug. 1898. ..
3. *Ten Eyck*, b. 2 Dec. 1876.
4. *Benedict Oakley*, b. 19 Sept. 1878.
- ii. ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. 10 Feb. 1852; d. 7 Nov. 1896, unm.
- iii. SILAS STRINGHAM, b. 6 Aug. 1855; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 Sept. 1870.

159. CALVIN FISHER⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 June 1823; married 9 Oct. 1850, ELIZA ADELINE LITCHFIELD, daughter of Elisha and Lucy (Bacon) Litchfield, born in Delphi, N. Y., 9 April 1829. She died in Cazenovia, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1871, and he married second, 4 Sept. 1878, MRS. MARY TILLOTSON, widow of James Tillotson, and daughter of James and Margaret Anna Durkin, born 29 May 1853. He lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., until about 1857 when he moved to Litchfield, Ill. He was living in Cazenovia, N. Y., in 1871. After his second marriage he moved to Sauk Centre, Minn., where he died 4 May 1887.

Children::

- i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,⁹ b. 26 Aug. 1852; m. 10 Sept. 1885, Franklin J. Pulford, son of David M. and Rebecca (Greenland) Pulford. They lived in Duluth, Minn., where he d. 11 Sept. 1918.
Children:
1. *Mason How*, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1889; m. 21 May 1917, Louise A. O'Donnell, res. Duluth, Minn.
230. ii. CALVIN FISHER, b. 22 Nov. 1864.
- iii. ROBERT STRATTON, b. 26 Oct. 1856; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1856.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861. She is now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.
231. v. DAWES, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861.
- 231a. vi. ELISHA LITCHFIELD, b. 10 June 1863.
- vii. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 2 Aug. 1865; m. 21 Feb. 1906, Frances Tillotson. He was engaged in wholesale hardware business at St. Paul, Minn., where he d. 17 July 1921.

By second wife:

- viii. MARY WILLIS, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 21 Dec. 1881.
- ix. HILDRED FISHER, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 7 July 1883; m.

21 Aug. 1906, at St. Paul, Minn., William H. Smith. They now (1928) live in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 21 May 1907.
2. *Richard Benjamin*, b. 21 Nov. 1908.
3. *Benjamin Willis*, b. 19 April 1914.

160. GEORGE SANBORN⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in East Kingston, N. H., 8 Feb. 1819; married 15 April 1842, JERUSHA GAGER. He died in New Orleans, La., 25 May 1860.

Child:

- i. GEORGE GAGER.⁹

161. HALL JACKSON⁸ HOW (*Hall J.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 21 March 1825; married 4 Dec. 1849, MARY RITCHIE BURRILL, daughter of John and Mary (Learned) Burrill, born in Charlestown, Mass., 15 March 1825. They lived many years in Boston, but later they went to New York City, where he established the firm of Hall J. How & Co., Real Estate Agents. He died there 3 Jan. 1897. His widow died there 10 Dec. 1897.

Children born in Boston::

- i. MINNIE,⁹ b. 15 May 1851.
- ii. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; d. 28 Sept. 1864.
- iii. JOHN GORDON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; m. 20 June 1877, Laura Frances Northrup, daughter of Charles and Mary (De Bevoise) Northrup, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 July 1855. They made their home in New York City. He died in Cassis, France, 9 April 1912. By will he left a fund to Columbia University in honor of his father.
- iv. MARY, b. 3 July 1856; m. 16 June 1899, William Frederick Steffens. Mrs. Steffens died 19 Jan. 1914. By will she left a trust fund of \$47,270 to Columbia University, to be used subject to the life interest of her sister Minnie How, for a professorship endowment to be known as the Hall J. How Fund, in memory of her father.

162. ISAAC WALDRON⁸ HOW (*Hall J.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 26 Nov. 1826; married 4 Dec. 1861, BLANCHE ROBINSON, daughter of Daniel and Emeline Robinson, born in Cincinnati, O., 18 June 1843. They lived in Boston a few years, then many years were passed in Europe; after which they made New York City their place of residence. There he died 22 March 1903.

Children:

- i. BLANCHE ROBINSON,⁹ b. in Boston, 17 Dec. 1862; d. 26 Aug. 1863.
- ii. BEATRICE B., b. 27 Dec. 1866.
- iii. HAROLD WALDRON, b. 4 April 1884.

163. DR. JAMES CALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Calvin W.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in New York City, 17 March 1829; married 19 June 1851, LUCY WHITNEY, daughter of

Timothy and Lucy (Bryant) Whitney, born in Oneida, N. Y., 21 March 1832. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y., in 1850, and early commenced the practice of medicine. He served as surgeon in the army during the Civil war, 1862 to 1865. He was located in different places until about 1855, when he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 6 Oct., 1888. His widow died there 14 May 1912.

Children:

- i. CALVIN WHITING,⁹ b. in Grafton, Mass., 18 Feb. 1852; d. there 15 June 1852.
 232. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853.
 - iii. CHARLOTTE ATWELL, b. in N. Y. City, 25 June 1854; d. in Haverhill, Mass., 3 Oct. 1857.
 - iv. HELEN OLIVE, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 28 Nov. 1856; d. 16 March 1857.
 - v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Haverhill, 10 Jan. 1858; was living in Haverhill, 1897.
 - vi. EMMA JOHNSON, b. in Bradford, Mass., 22 Feb. 1866; d. in Haverhill, 15 Nov. 1868.
164. LEAVITT⁸ HOWE (*Fisher,⁷ James,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1836; married 11 April 1856, ROSALIE CUMMING, daughter of Maj. Alexander McWhorter and Emily (Hornblower) Cumming, born in Princeton, N. J., 25 June 1841. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1858. They lived in Princeton, N. J., where he was a Director, also Vice President of the Princeton Bank, of which institution, Edward Howe, his brother, was the President. A founder of the Jersey Cattle Club. He died in Princeton, 19 July 1904. She died 4 Dec. 1916.

Children:

- i. EMILY CUMMING,⁹ b. 25 May 1868; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1894.
 - ii. LEAVITT, b. 6 Dec. 1869; d. 24 Aug. 1889.
 - iii. FISHER, b. 3 Nov. 1871; m. 10 Nov. 1908, Mary Willoughby (Brown) Williams, widow of John Rogers Williams, M. A., of Virginia and Princeton, N. J. He is a Director of Princeton Bank and Trust Company. They reside in Princeton, N. J.
 - iv. HELEN, b. 26 Dec. 1875.
165. EDWARD⁸ HOWE (*Fisher,⁷ James,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 March 1839; married 28 Feb. 1861, HANNAH BUTLER, daughter of Walter and Maria (Van Alan) Butler, born in Stuyvesant, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1839; she died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1876. He married second, 7 Feb. 1878, CLARISSA (BUTLER) BLANEY (sister of his first wife), born in Kinderhook, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1829. In 1859, Edward Howe, in company with his brother Leavitt, made his home upon a large farm in Princeton, N. J., purchased by his father, and still in possession of the family.

In addition to scientific farming, Mr. Howe became a citizen of much local importance. Not a college graduate, he was devoted to the welfare of the local College, and rendered valuable service especially in quiet acquisition of lands then deemed essential for the future use and today occupied by academic buildings. In 1872 Mr. Howe became President of Princeton Bank; he continued as its head until his death, a period of more than fifty years, "a unique condition in the history of the N. J., Banking Institutions," during which period the bank had become one of the strongest in the State. He was an organizer, and for a period, President of the Princeton Savings Bank. A founder in 1870, of the Jersey Cattle Club, he lived to be the sole survivor of the original association of breeders of high grade cattle.

He was known as "The Father of Bay Head" a well known resort at the head of Barnegat Bay. The settlement begun on barren shore lands in 1871, stands as a monument recording the foresight, patience and unquenchable courage of Edward Howe. He died at his home 30 Oct. 1923.

Children born in Princeton except the last:

- i. MARIA WYNNE,⁹ b. 15 March 1862; d. 29 Oct. 1887.
 - ii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. 30 May 1864; d. 20 April 1924.
 - iii. WALTER BUTLER, b. 2 Sept. 1865; m. 28 May 1895, Annie Jewett Collins, daughter of Prof. Charles Jewett and Annie (Rankin) Collins, b. in Wilksbarre, Pa., 31 Aug. 1865. They reside in Princeton, where for thirty years he has been in the real estate business.
 - iv. MARY BUTLER, b. 10 Dec. 1868.
 - v. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 6 April 1870; m. 8 Dec. 1916, Mrs. Isabelle Church Black. He has made the Science of Banking his life work. At a very early age he entered the Princeton Bank, now the Princeton Bank and Trust Company, and has been its President since 1923, succeeding his father, Edward Howe, deceased.
- Edward Leavitt Howe has been for many years identified with the N. J. Bankers Association, and has filled various offices from the Executive Committee to that of President. He has served as member of the Executive Council of the American Bankers Association, and on its Finance Committee; was also a member of the Special Committee on Currency of the A. B. A., which represented the American Bankers in assisting Congress in preparation of currency legislation. During the World war he served with "The Y" in Italy.
- vi. HANNAH BUTLER, b. 22 March 1872; m. 5 Nov. 1901, Rev. Samuel Martin, a graduate of Lafayette College, and pastor of the College Church, State College, Pa.
 - vii. CHRISTINE BUTLER, b. 26 Dec. 1875; d. 7 Feb. 1904.

166. FISHER⁸ HOWE (*Fisher,⁷ James,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 April 1851; married 7 April 1875, ELIZA BRIGGS CRONKHITE, daughter of Charles and Ann Hull (Briggs) Cronkhite, born in Schaghticoke, N. Y., 13 Oct. 1854. Mrs. Howe died at Luxor, Egypt,

13 Jan. 1924. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1872, and the Columbia College Law School, in 1880. From 1881 to 1911 he engaged in banking and stock brokerage in Boston, a member of the Boston Stock Exchange. Resided 1915-1927 in New York City, and in Princeton, N. J.

Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE,⁹ b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1876; d. in Boston, Mass., 10 March 1883.
- ii. STANLEY MATHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1879; m. 13 Oct. 1909, Lois Vail, daughter of James Cummings and Ruth R. (Montgomery) Vail of Morristown, N. J., b. 4 April 1883. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1901. They live in Englewood, N. J. He is engaged in stock brokerage business in New York. He was a Sergeant of the Motor Cycle Battery, N. G., N. Y., 1916; Field Director A. R. C. at Camp Merritt, N. J., 1916-17; with rank of Captain, he served in the A. R. C. in Italy from 23 May 1918 to June 15 1919; in charge of District of Bologna, Emilia and of the Veneto at Padua. Received two decorations, La Medaglia al Merits Della Croce Rossa Italians, and la Crice at Merits di Guerra.

233. iii. LAWRENCE, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885.

167. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL⁸ HOWE (*Isaac R.*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 24 April 1817; married SOPHIA MURPHY. She died, and he married second, ANNA MARIA MURPHY. She died in Haverhill, 24 Sept. 1843, and he married third, 26 May 1846, SARAH ANN BRADLEY. He spent two years at Amherst College, 1831-3, and graduated Yale College in the Class of 1835, and became a lawyer. From 1840 to 1845, he lived in Michigan, but returned to Haverhill, Mass., where he became one of the prominent men of Essex County. He was elected to the State Senate in 1853; later he was appointed Judge of the Probate Court of Essex County, and was appointed U. S. Collector of Internal Revenue, 1866 to 1870. He died 20 Feb. 1885. His widow died in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1904.

Children:

- i. SUSAN BRADLEY,⁹ b. 25 June 1847; m. 6 June 1866, Thomas Sanders of Salem, Mass. They afterwards lived in Haverhill.

Children:

1. *George Thomas*, b. 5 March 1867; m. 10 Dec. 1891, Lucy Swett.
2. *Mary Williams*, b. 5 Feb. 1869.
3. *Nathaniel Saltonstall Howe*, b. 13 Feb. 1871; m. 27 Oct. 1894, Mary Kemble Webb of Salem, Mass.
4. *Charles Bradley*, b. 24 Sept. 1878.
5. *Anne Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1880.
6. *Janet Rand*, b. 26 Jan. 1884.
7. *Muriel Gordon*, b. 13 Nov. 1886.
8. *Helen Bradley*, b. 2 Aug. 1890; d. 18 Dec. 1891.

234. ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. 12 Aug. 1848.

168. WILLIAM GARLAND⁸ HOWE (*Isaac R.*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 1 Aug. 1829; married 30 June 1862, MARY MCK. KINSMAN, born 10 March 1839; died 2 Nov. 1867. They lived in Haverhill, Mass. He died 8 June 1898. Early in life he was engaged in the dry goods trade with the old Boston firm of Shaw, Blake & Co. Later he was a member of the commission firm of White & Howe, dealing mainly in Pennsylvania coal mines, and in the mines of Nova Scotia. At the time of his death he was treasurer of the Everhart Coal Mining Co. of Wilkes-barre, Pa., and director in the Boylston Street Land Company.
- Children:

- i. SARAH SALTONSTALL,⁹ b. 8 July 1863; d. 25 Oct. 1868.
- ii. HENRY KINSMAN, b. 15 Aug. 1865; d. 15 Nov. 1868.
235. iii. GURDON SALTONSTALL, b. 30 Nov. 1866.

169. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL⁸ HOWE (*Isaac R.*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 8 Nov. 1831; married 17 July 1865, FRANCES JANE FOGG, daughter of James P. and Emily Ware Fogg of Chicago, Ills. He graduated from Harvard College, in the class of 1852, studied law and was admitted to the bar, and went to Chicago, where he commenced the practice of his profession, and gained an honorable and rising business, but his health failed and he died at the home of his sister in Haverhill, Mass., 24 Sept. 1878.

Children born in Chicago:

- i. MARY WARE,⁹ b. 2 May 1866; m. in May 1894, Michal Straus, a native of Bavaria.

Children:

1. *Francis Howe*, b. 22 March 1895; a graduate of Harvard College, and is a surgeon in Chicago.
2. *Michael Wolf*, b. ———; two years at College in Madison, Wis., and served in the U. S. Army, and is now (1924) asst. editor of the Chicago Evening Post.
3. *Gurdon Saltonstall*, b. 5 Nov. 1903; a student at the Chicago University (1924).
4. *Robert Ware*, b. 22 July 1909; a student.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. 16 Dec. 1868; m. 23 Jan. 1893, George Packard, son of William and Mary (Peckham) Packard of Providence, R. I.; a lawyer, and went to Chicago, about 1890.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 11 April 1894; m. in May 1920, Frederick Farrington Holt of Detroit, Mich.
2. *Frank Howe*, b. 5 Nov. 1895; m. in May 1920, Emma Blair Fitzhugh, daughter of Carter H. and Isabel (Scribner) Fitzhugh.
3. *Mary*, b. 12 March 1902; m. 15 Dec. 1923, Frederick W. Copeland.

170. RICHARD CRANCH⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 4 Aug.

1831; married 21 June 1858, HARRIET A. HUTCHINSON of Gilmanton, N. H.; she died 12 Dec. 1865. He married second, 11 May 1869, MATILDA C. CHASE, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRIET H.,⁹ b. 9 April 1870; m. 21 Feb. 1894, William H. Floyd of Haverhill.
- ii. WILLIAM JACOB, b. 8 June 1871.
- iii. EDWARD NORTON, b. 1 Nov. 1873; m. 27 Sept. 1897, Bertha R. Lake of Haverhill.

171. JAMES⁸ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Sept. 1833; married 27 Dec. 1867, SARAH W. KNOWLES of Boston, Mass. They lived in Haverhill.

Children:

- i. MARY HELEN,⁹ b. 10 Oct. 1869.
- ii. EDITH M., b. 10 June 1871.
- iii. BESSIE LOUISE, b. 25 July 1872.
- iv. SARAH MILDRED, b. 10 June 1876; d. young.
- v. SARAH MILDRED, b. 24 June 1877.

172. MOSES GILE⁸ HOWE (*Moses*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826; married 2 Aug. 1853, LYDIA WORCESTER VARNUM, daughter of Hon. Benjamin F. and Caroline (Bradley) Varnum of Lowell, Mass., born 20 May 1832, and died 17 March 1857. He married second, 9 Oct. 1867, MARY BUTLER VARNUM, sister of his first wife, born 24 March 1826; she died 20 March 1879. He married third, 7 July 1881, ABIGAIL WHITE WHITNEY, daughter of Deacon Whitney of North Cambridge, Mass. He died in Cambridge, 13 Aug. 1896.

Children born in Lowell:

- i. BENJAMIN VARNUM,⁹ b. 25 June 1854; m. Mary Isabella How, daughter of Edward Shaw and Laura F. (Billings) How of Westmoreland, N. H. They lived in Boston, Mass. He died in Feb. 1911.
- ii. ALICE LYDIA, b. 17 March 1856; d. 2 Sept. 1859.

173. PHINEAS BERKLEY⁸ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 28 July 1820; married 9 Sept. 1851, ABIGAIL CLARKE, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Brickett) Clarke of Plaistow, N. H., born 19 Jan. 1832. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the manufacture of hats in the firm of How & Mitchell. He was the third generation of his family to engage in the hatters trade in Haverhill. He died 30 Jan. 1887, she died 29 June 1898.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. BERKLEY,⁹ b. 10 July 1852; d. in Amarillo, Texas, where he was a ranchman.
- ii. NATHANIEL CLARKE, b. 26 Nov. 1853; m. 16 July 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

- iii. HELEN WHEELER, b. 16 Nov. 1855; m. 29 Jan. 1880, William Johnson Edwards, and lived in Haverhill.
Children:
 - 1. *Dora Moses*, b. 5 Sept. 1880.
 - 2. *Charles Berkley*, b. 22 Jan. 1883.
 - 3. *Clark Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1884.
 - iv. JARED, b. 9 Dec. 1857; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1881, and was a lawyer in St. Paul, Minn.
 - v. MARY CLARKE, b. 17 Oct. 1860; m. 4 June 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey, and lived in Providence, R. I.
 - vi. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 4 June 1863; d. 29 March 1864.
 - vii. MARGARET JACKSON, b. 14 May 1867; d. 20 Dec. 1867.
174. JOHN⁸ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Sept. 1819; married 15 Feb. 1849, SARAH BENNETT WHITEHOUSE, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Roberts) Whitehouse, born in Newfield, Me., 28 Sept. 1819. They lived on the old homestead of his grandfather in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Feb. 1893.
Children born in Methuen:
 - i. ABBY JANE,⁹ b. 6 Dec. 1849; d. 22 June 1860.
 - ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Feb. 1851.
 - iii. ISATAH MERRILL, b. 16 April 1857.
 - iv. SARAH ABBY, b. 18 Sept. 1862.
175. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Jan. 1822; married his cousin, MARY C. CURRIER, daughter of James and Polly (Corning) Currier, born in Oct. 1827.
Children:
 - i. DANIEL,⁹ b. 1853.
 - ii. CHARLES WARREN, b. 1855.
 - iii. JAMES CURRIER, b. 31 Oct. 1858.
176. JOHN FOSTER⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 15 March 1812; married ISABELLA ORA. She died, and he married second, (name not given). He went south, and lived in Columbia, S. C., where he was a brick-maker.
Children:
 - i. ARTHUR,⁹ was in the Confederate Service during the Civil war.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1850.
 By second wife:
 - iii. EBENEZER.
 - iv. SARAH.
 - v. RUBY.
 - vi. (Name not given.)
177. EBENEZER⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 18 Feb. 1821; married ADELIN CLARK EASTMAN, daughter of Thomas and Sally (How) Eastman. They lived in Littleton, N. H.

Children :

- i. SARAH,⁹ b. ———; d. young.
- ii. EMILETTA RUBY, b. ———; m. Theodore Worster Woodbury of Littleton, N. H., and lived in Mapleton, Monona Co., Iowa.
- iii. MARY LUNETTA.
- iv. ISABELLA ORA, b. about 1857.
- v. THOMAS ALDEN, b. about 1859.

178. ALBERT⁸ HOWE (*Ebenczer,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 8 March 1826; married MARY ———. They went to Missouri, and settled in Sherry Box, where he was a farmer.

Children :

- i. RUBY,⁹ b. about 1866.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. about 1868.

179. DAVID⁸ HOWE (*Parker,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Holderness, N. H., 28 Oct. 1806; married MARY SINKLER (SINCLAIR), daughter of Joseph and Isabella (Dockum) Sinkler, born in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1816. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer, and where he died in Oct. 1870. She died there 13 June 1872.

Children born in Holderness :

236. i. PARKER S.,⁹ b. 23 Feb. 1837.
 ii. ALBINA, b. 26 June 1841; m. John Beatty.

Children :

- i. LaRoy, b. 10 April 1860.
- iii. RACHEL PARKER, b. 19 Sept. 1848; m. Hiram Cotton, son of Jacob and Polly (Moulton) Cotton. She d. 19 June 1871. After her death, he gave the children away.

Children :

- 1. Sarah Hadley, b. 22 April 1866; adopted by Samuel Brown of Campton, N. H.
- 2. Georgiana, b. 6 Feb. 1868; adopted by her aunt Clara E. Huckings.
- 3. Frank B., b. 24 Sept. 1869; adopted by Charles Greenley of Holderness, N. H.
- iv. CLARA ELLA, b. 5 April 1859; m. George Huckings, son of Calvin Huckings, and lived in Holderness.

180. STEPHEN BAKER⁸ HOWE (*Parker,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Holderness, N. H., 14 May 1817; married HEPSIBAH MERRILL, daughter of David and Sarah (Lee) Merrill, born in Holderness, 10 March 1816, died there 25 July 1854. He married second, ABBY P. SMITH, daughter of John and Mary (Mudget) Smith, born in Centre Harbor, N. H., 20 Jan. 1828. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He died prior to 1880.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL LIVERMORE,⁹ b. 1 Sept. 1846; he went to Iowa, but later he moved to Kansas, where he was living in 1872.
- ii. ROXANNA BEAN, b. 30 May 1849; m. Lyman Marsh of Gil-

manton, N. H. They settled in Belmont, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. A daughter, b. 1872.

By second wife:

- iii. STEPHEN WILSON, b. 5 Aug. 1855; m. Harriet ———.
- iv. ORLANDO GRANVILLE, b. 30 June 1857.
- v. HEPSIBAH JANE, b. 15 March 1859.
- vi. LUCIA ELLA, b. 3 March 1862.

181. SAMUEL WRIGHT HOWE (*Parker,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Holderness, N. H., (date not given); married MARY CURRIER, daughter of Barnett and Jemima (Blake) Currier, born in Meredith, N. H. He lived on his father's old homestead in Holderness, until after his father's death, when he sold out, and moved to Decatur, Macon Co., Ills., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. JOHN PARKER,⁹ b. (date not given); m. Mary Jane Plaisted, daughter of Samuel and Zoa Plaisted of Centre Harbor, N. H.
- ii. FRANK.
- iii. AMANDA C.
- iv. IDA MAY.

182. LORENZO GILMAN⁸ HOWE (*James,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in New Hampton, N. H., 26 Feb. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 13 March 1831, DORCAS MALLON, daughter of Kendall and Dorcas (Sloan) Mallon of Methuen, Mass., born 27 Aug. 1810. He lived in Charlestown a short time, where his first child was born, and the next year he moved to Dracut, Mass. He was a carpenter and builder, and about 1850 he moved to Lowell, Mass., where he was a leading contractor and builder, and many of the principal buildings were constructed by him. He was superintendent of Public buildings for ten years, and served as Alderman at large for several years, and served in both branches of the city government. Twice he represented Lowell in the State Legislature. He was a Director in the Traders and Merchants Insurance Co., and was a highly respected and prominent citizen. As a mark of respect to his memory, all places of business were closed during his funeral. He died in Lowell, 12 Nov. 1881. His widow died there 1 July 1896.

Children:

- i. LORENZO HARRISON,⁹ b. in Boston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1831; d. in Lowell, 10 Nov. 1832.
237. ii. GEORGE WILSON, b. in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833.
238. iii. JAMES ALBERT, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834.
- iv. LEONARD THURSTON, b. in Dracut, Mass., 16 July 1840; d. 22 Sept. 1841.
- v. SYLVESTER, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Aug. 1842; d. 13 Jan. 1843.

- vi. RUBY FRANCES, b. 8 May 1844; m. 8 May 1870, John Whittemore Farwell, son of Nathaniel and Eliza (Whittemore) Farwell of Peterboro, N. H., b. in Waltham, Mass., 17 April 1843. We are greatly indebted to her for the valuable contributions to this branch of the family. She d. in Boston, Mass., 21 Nov. 1923.
- vii. EMILY ANN, b. 18 June 1848; a teacher in the public schools in Lowell; she d. in Lowell, 20 July 1875, unm.
- viii. MARY IDA, b. 15 May 1850; a school teacher.
- ix. LORENZO GILMAN, b. in Lowell, 18 March 1853; d. 29 July 1879.

183. JAMES MADISON⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in New Hampton, N. H., 22 Nov. 1811; married 9 Aug. 1835, SARAH KILBURN FOWLER, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Kilburn) Fowler, born in Boscawen, N. H., 20 June 1814. He went to Lowell, Mass., where his first child was born, but about 1841 he moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he lived the next five years. While there he served as Captain in the N. H. Militia. In 1846 he returned to Lowell, where he became a prominent contractor and builder, and was a member of the Common Council of that city. On the breaking out of the Civil war, he raised a company and was commissioned as Lieutenant but resigned to take charge of the Artisans and Mechanics corps at Ship Island under Gen. Butler. Later he served with the Christian Commission with the Army of the Potomac, and at the close of the war he again engaged in business in Lowell. His golden wedding was celebrated 9 Aug. 1885. He died in Lowell 20 March 1887.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁹ b. in Lowell, 31 July 1838; m. 31 March 1867, Rev. Josiah K. Waite; she d. 20 March 1869. He d. 29 Nov. 1872.
- ii. HENRY WARREN, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 12 Jan. 1841; m. 14 May 1868, Sarah Maria Haley, daughter of William and Sarah (Payson) Haley of Chelsea, Mass. He was educated in the Lowell High School, afterward at New Hampton, N. H., Seminary. During the Civil war he served as a private in the Lowell Light Infantry, and afterwards as quartermaster sergeant. He was promoted 2nd. Lieut. Co. G. 30th Mass. Regt., 19 Aug. 1862, at Baton Rouge, La., for bravery in the field. He participated in the battle of Cedar Creek, 19 Oct. 1864, and in various other battles in which his regiment was engaged, and was honorably discharged in Feb. 1865, after over three years service. After the war he served as Captain of the Boston Light Infantry, and was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was actively engaged in business enterprises of various kinds, and was President of the "Buttrick Lumber Company." In 1899 he published for private circulation a volume entitled "Passages from the Life of Henry Warren Howe," 1861-1865, which is considered one of the most interesting of the Civil war diaries. He d. in Lowell, 12 Feb. 1900.

- iii. HARRIET FRANCENA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 5 May 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1866, Greenleaf Coburn Brock, son of David and Lavinia (Coburn) Brock, b. in Lincoln, Me., 1 June 1841. He served in the Civil war in the 2nd. Me. Vols. She was the author of the brochure entitled "Three Months at Campbell Hospital, Washington, D. C." She was also one of the founders of the Ayer Town Library, and the Middlesex Women's Club of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. William Warren Howe, b. 26 Oct. 1866, in Ayer, Mass.; d. 27 Feb. 1867.

- iv. MARIETTA FELICIA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 15 Sept. 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1847.

184. HENRY DRAKE⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in New Hampton, N. H., 10 March 1814; married 2 Feb. 1836, ELIZA A. JOHNSON of Sandwich, N. H., born 10 Feb. 1810. They lived in Sandwich several years, then moved to Carroll Co., Ill., where he was a farmer. She died 24 March 1887. He died in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ills., 20 June 1899.

Children born in Sandwich:

- i. ISAIAH J.,⁹ b. 31 Jan. 1839; d. in Fairhaven, Ill., 25 June 1863.

239. ii. ORLANDO B., b. 27 Feb. 1844.

- iii. ELMIRA W., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. in Fair Haven, Ill., 12 May 1863.

- iv. REBECCA H., b. 22 Jan. 1853; d. June 1863, at Fair Haven.

185. HORACE FARNSWORTH⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in New Hampton, N. H., 16 April 1817; married 14 July 1842, CAROLINE SMITH, daughter of Samuel and Isabella (Smith) Smith, of Brattleboro, Vt., born in Marlboro, Vt., 18 Dec. 1821. They lived in Lowell, Mass., until about 1860, when they moved to Boston, but later they returned to Lowell. He was a carpenter and builder. He died 30 Dec. 1879.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE,⁹ b. in Lowell, 6 July 1845; d. 7 March 1847.

- ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Lowell, 8 Oct. 1848; d. 4 Jan. 1855.

- iii. CLARA AMANDA, b. in Lowell, 19 April 1851; d. 24 Aug. 1852.

- iv. ANNA CAROLINE, b. in Lowell, 13 Dec. 1853; m. 21 Jan. 1880, Joseph Auld of Lowell, b. in Pr. Edward Isle, 28 May 1848.

Children:

- i. George Percival, b. in Rutland, Vt., 28 Jan. 1881.

2. Lillian May, b. in Burlington, Vt., 8 May 1883.

3. Helen Marguerite, b. in Burlington, Vt., 7 June 1885.

- v. ELLA AUGUSTA, b. in Lowell, 17 July 1856; m. 25 Oct. 1876, George Henry Hobson, b. in Lowell, 2 Jan. 1852.

Children:

- i. Alice Eleanor, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 5 July 1877.

2. Sarah, b. in Lowell, Mass., 14 March 1879.

3. Dorothy, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1885.

- vi. FRANKLIN SUMNER, b. in Lowell, 12 Dec. 1858; d. 27 May 1859.
- vii. NELLIE ETTA, b. in Boston, 31 Dec. 1861; m. 16 June 1886, Samuel Elliot Wilson of Boston.
- viii. ALICE EDITH, b. in Boston, 2 May 1865; m. 9 May 1893, George L. Schubarth of Boston.

Children:

- 1. Howard L., b. in Winthrop, Mass., 3 Dec. 1893.
- 2. Lawrens, b. in Somerville, Mass., 17 Oct. 1895; d. 17 July 1896.

186. JOSIAH SANBORN⁸ HOWE (*James,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in New Hampton, N. H., 2 Nov. 1818; married BETSEY W. LANGLEY, daughter of John and Eunice (Boody) Langley, born in Durham, N. H., 17 April 1819. She died 21 Sept. 1861. He married second, CAROLINE S. TYLER, daughter of James and Polly (Mowry) Tyler, born in Canaan, N. H., 10 Dec. 1840. He was a carpenter and builder, and lived in Lowell, Mass., where his first two children were born, then moved to New Hampton, N. H., where the third child was born; he then returned to Lowell where his first wife died, then moved to New Hampton again, where he stayed two years, and then moved to Laconia, N. H., where he was a stable keeper. He died in Laconia 20 Nov. 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES LANGLEY,⁹ b. 11 Feb. 1843; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1864.
- ii. SILAS CURTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1845; d. 6 Sept. 1850.
- iii. CALISTA H., b. 12 Nov. 1848; d. 1 Sept. 1850.

187. AARON MALLON⁸ HOWE (*James,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in New Hampton, N. H., 25 Dec. 1820; married 3 July 1846, ELEANOR L. BEAN, daughter of Orlando and Mehitable S. (Prescott) Bean of Sandwich, N. H., born 13 Sept. 1829. He was a physician and lived a few years in Sandwich, then moved to Salem, Ills., and died in Rockford, Ills., 26 June 1889.

Children:

- i. WYATT M.,⁹ b. in Sandwich, 1 Jan. 1849; m. 5 Jan. 1871, Sarah M. Weir of Rockford, Ill., d. in Rockford, Ill., 27 Jan. 1923.
- ii. CALISTA E., b. in Sandwich, 28 Oct. 1850; d. in Salem, Ill., 29 Jan. 1863.
- iii. HARRIET K., b. 28 May 1854; m. 31 Aug. 1871, James L. Weir.
- iv. MARIA H., b. in Salem, Ill., 21 May 1856; m. 2 Jan. 1877, Millard S. Burwell.
- v. ROGER B., b. in Salem, Ill., 12 Aug. 1862; d. 14 Jan. 1863.
- vi. FRANK P., b. in Salem, 8 June 1868; d. 8 Sept. 1868.

188. GEORGE WALTER⁸ HOWE (*James,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ John,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Newhampton, N. H., 6 April 1828; married 10 April 1850, JOANNA BRYANT, born in Hart-

land, Vt., 12 Jan. 1824, died in Lowell, Mass., 28 March 1859. He married second, 26 Sept. 1861, FRANCENA E. MORRISON, daughter of Lorenzo and Eliza M. (Weld) Morrison of Claremont, N. H., born 2 March 1840. They lived in Lowell, Mass. In 1863 he served on the Christian Commission in the army. In 1865 he went to Iowa, but later returned east, and settled in Claremont, N. H.

Children:

240. i. DEWITT CLINTON,⁹ b. in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872.

189. NILES⁸ HOWE (*Philip*,⁷ *Elizabeth*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 April 1810; married 30 March 1843, SARAH JANE PEARSON, daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Howe) Pearson. They lived in Methuen, where he was a brick layer and a farmer.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,⁹ b. 4 March 1844; was living in Methuen in 1872.
- ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 6 Sept. 1846; he served in the army in the Civil war, in Co. I. 58th Mass. Vols.
- iii. LYDIA ANN, b. 18 June 1848.
- iv. NATHAN PEARSON, b. 24 June 1851; a brick layer.
- v. MOSES PEARSON, b. 17 May 1853.
- vi. DAVID MILTON, b. 1 March 1858.
- vii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 4 May 1862.
- viii. MARY ETTA, b. 1 July 1865.
- ix. GEORGE KENDALL, b. 30 Oct. 1868.

190. WILLIAM MESSER⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *Abiel*,⁶ *Abiel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 Dec. 1827; married TRYPHENA ELLEN EVANS of Derry, N. H. He served in U. S. Navy about 18 years, and was with Gen. Butler at New Orleans. They lived in Derry, N. H., where he was a shoemaker and a farmer.

Children:

- i. LAROX,⁹ b. in Derry, 30 Dec. 1860.

191. JOHN NEAL⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *Abiel*,⁶ *Abiel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 11 June 1830; married 2 Sept. 1852, EMILY JANE EVANS; she was born in Salem, N. H., 11 Jan. 1834. They lived in Lawrence, Mass., a short time, then moved to Derry, N. H., and later they moved to Franklin, N. H. He was a machinist.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁹ b. in Lawrence, 23 July 1853.
- ii. EMMA FRANCES, b. in Derry, N. H., 30 Dec. 1855.
- iii. FLORA JANETTE, b. in Franklin, N. H., 2 March 1862.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, b. 21 Dec. 1870; d. 17 Feb. 1871.

192. FREDERICK WEBSTER⁸ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Danvers, Mass., 28 Aug. 1822; married ANNA CLAFTON of Newton, Mass. He

was a machinist, and settled in Providence, R. I., where he became the head of a large manufacturing establishment.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK.⁹
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. Judge Loren Cook.

193. JOSEPH W.⁸ HOWE (*Frederick,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Danvers, Mass., 24 Oct. 1829; married CLARA PARKHURST of Providence, R. I. He graduated Dartmouth College, in the Class of 1856, and afterwards went to New York City, where he became a prominent lawyer; was director of the Atlantic Milling Co., and the China and Japan Trading Co. Also director of the Public Accountants Corporation, and was a member of various societies. He died in New York City, 24 April 1907.

Child:

- i. JOSEPH P.⁹

194. ELIAS WILKINS⁸ HOWE (*Frederick,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Danvers, Mass., 12 July 1835; married GRACE ———.

Children:

- i. MARY.⁹

195. GEORGE PHINEAS⁸ HOWE (*Phineas,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Concord, Mass., 24 Jan. 1829; married ELLEN PEABODY. He served in the army in the Civil war, as Sergeant Major of the 47th Regt. Mass. Vols. from Concord, Mass.

Children:

- i. WELLINGTON P.,⁹ b. in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Aug. 1863.
- ii. LILLIAN C., b. 25 Aug. 1866; d. in Concord, Mass., 6 July 1904.
- iii. GEORGE C., b. 13 Aug. 1868; m. Maude Hazlett; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 19 Sept. 1904.
- iv. ASHLEY P., b. 21 May 1870.
- v. WALTER.
- vi. NATHANIEL.

196. HON. JOSEPH SIDNEY⁸ HOWE (*Joseph,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 Oct. 1832; married 5 April 1859, MARY A. TENNEY, daughter of Hon. John Tenney of Methuen. He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for more than forty years town clerk of Methuen; also town treasurer and collector of taxes. He was the leading historian of the region, and was President of the Methuen Historical Society for many years, and was the author of "Historical Sketch of Methuen." He was vice president of the Nevins Home for the Aged, and a trustee of the Nevins Memorial Library, and was one of the oldest graduates of Phillips-Andover Academy, and was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives, and a member of the

State Senate in 1870-71. A member of the Masonic fraternity, and in politics he was a Democrat, and always lived in Methuen, where he died 10 March 1923, aged ninety years. His wife died there 23 Feb. 1905.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. CAROLINE AUGUSTA,⁹ b. 9 Feb. 1861; d. 27 Sept. 1862.
- ii. ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE, b. 19 Feb. 1871; she was living in Methuen, in 1923.

197. CAPT. MILTON GROSVENOR⁸ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,² *John*,³ *James*,⁴ *James*¹), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1834; married 18 Sept. 1873, JESSIE W. BRISCOE, daughter of Capt. Andrew Briscoe of Houston. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College in the Class of 1854 and became a civil engineer. He engaged in railroad work in Illinois, but in the fall of 1859 he went to Texas, and entered the employ of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad. At the beginning of the Civil war, he volunteered in Co. A. 26th Texas Cavalry, but was soon transferred to the engineering corps with the rank of Captain. After the close of the war, he again entered the service of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad, holding successively positions of chief engineer, Division and General Superintendent, Vice-President and General Manager. He was elected a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, 16 Oct. 1872. He died 19 June 1902.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH MILTON,⁹ b. 30 July 1874.

198. JOHN PIERPONT⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Baltimore, Md., 28 Oct. 1818; married 1 Jan. 1844, ABBY HUNT ELLIS, daughter of Timothy and Abigail (Hunt) Ellis of Abbot, Me., born in Mercer, Me., 26 Feb. 1819; she died in Lowell, Mass., 5 Oct. 1847. He married second, 26 Aug. 1851, MRS. BETSEY ANN HUTCHINSON, daughter of James and Hannah Ladd, of Vassalboro, Me., born in Pittston, Me., 21 Feb. 1827. They lived in Abbot, Me., Lowell, Mass., and Vassalboro, Me. He died in Dayton, Ohio, 21 April 1887.

Children:

- i. ABBY FRANCES,⁹ b. in Abbot, Me., 31 March 1845; m. 26 April 1877, George Gideon Newton, son of Silas and Emily (Dilenough) Newton of Barnard, Vt.
Children born in Cincinnati, Ohio:
 1. *Trevor Howe*, b. 11 May 1878.
 2. *Elsie Delight*, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
 3. *Abby Howe*, b. 28 April 1883.
- ii. JOHN ELLIS, b. in Lowell, Mass., 27 July 1847; d. in Fryeburg, Me., 31 March 1871.

By second wife:

- iii. CAROLINE ESTELLE, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 30 Jan. 1853; m.

30 Oct. 1873, George Melville Young, son of Joseph Davis and Elizabeth Young, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 21 Jan. 1847.

Children born in Portland, Me.:

1. *Bessie Caroline*, b. 1 Aug. 1874.
2. *Philip Boothby*, b. 30 Nov. 1883.

199. WILLIAM CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Portland, Me., 22 April 1821; married 23 Oct. 1850, SARAH SYLVESTER DAVIE, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Barrows) Davie of Monson, Me., born in Blanchard, Me., 23 Dec. 1826. They lived in Portland where he died 31 July 1896.

Children born in Portland:

- i. MARY BARROWS,⁹ b. 9 Oct. 1851; m. 16 Sept. 1880, Archibald A. Robertson. She d. in Medford, Mass., 1 Aug. 1887.
Children:
1. *William Lord How*, b. 2 April 1883.
- ii. WILLIAM LORD, b. 2 July 1862.

200. GEORGE MURDOCK⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Portland, Me., 30 Dec. 1825; married in Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Oct. 1853, JULIA P. MARTIN, daughter of William Brewster and Roxanna (Bell) Martin of Middlebury, Vt., born 12 Jan 1825. He went to Chicago, Ill., where he became a prominent merchant, and died there 9 July 1893.

Children born in Chicago:

- i. EMMA CORNELIA,⁹ b. 23 Aug. 1856; m. 30 Aug. 1877, Albert Hayden, son of Peter Hayden, and lived in Chicago, Ill.
Children:
1. *Albert*, b. 24 Jan. 1882.
2. *Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1886.
- ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 23 May 1859; d. 15 Dec. 1885, in Chicago.
- iii. WILLIAM COLLIER, b. 22 Dec. 1864; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Blanche Isabella Light, in Denver, Col.

201. MALVERD ABIJAH⁸ HOWE (*Asa*,⁷ *Abijah*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863; married 25 June 1888, JESSIE WHITE, daughter of Homer Heaton and Georgia Virginia (Steadham) White, born in Meridian, Texas, 27 Jan. 1867. He was a graduate of Norwich University in the Class of 1882, and of Thayer School, at Dartmouth College (C. E.) 1886. He was prof. civil engineering Polytechnic Institute, Terre Haute, Ind., since 1887, and author of several scientific works.

Children:

- i. HOMER ASA,⁹ b. in Northfield, Vt., 31 July 1889; m. 9 July 1918, Marie Price, at Terre Haute, Ind.

202. GEORGE ALONZO⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Abijah*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Mark*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Clinton, Iowa, 18 Nov. 1872;

married 19 Dec. 1907, ALICE H. HOWARD, and was living in Marshalltown, Iowa, in 1911.

Children:

- i. ROBERT HOWARD,⁹ b. 1 Sept. 1908.
- ii. WILLIAM GOULD, b. 17 Oct. 1910.

203. MERRILL NICHOLAS⁸ HOWE (*Nicholas*,⁷ *Nicholas D.*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1828; married (no name given); he settled in Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the commission business.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK MERRILL,⁹ b. (no date given); he lived in Lawrence, Mass.

204. JOHN WASHINGTON⁸ HOWE (*Nicholas*,⁷ *Nicholas D.*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Andover, Mass., 17 Sept. 1833; married in Methuen, Mass., (name not given); she died leaving a daughter. He married second, SARAH A. UPTON of Andover, where they lived for many years. She died, and he married third, 25 Jan. 1879, ADELINE TURNER HOLT. They moved to Lowell, Mass. He died in Worcester, Mass., at the Insane Hospital in 1897. His widow is now (1927) in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁹ b. (no date); m. Cyrus Hilliard of Strafford, Vt.

By second wife:

- ii. WILLIAM HERBERT, b. (no date), and lives in Lowell. There were several other children who d. in infancy.

205. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Nicholas*,⁷ *Nicholas D.*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), born in Andover, Mass., (no date given); married and settled in Everett, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. CHARLES OTIS,⁹ b. (no date); he lives in Everett, Mass.

206. NEWTON⁸ HOWE (*ISAAC C.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1835; married 1 Oct. 1858, AMELIA MARIA MAY, who was born in Newport, N. Y., about 1837. They lived in Deerfield, N. Y.

Children born in Deerfield:

241. i. A. CLINTON,⁹ b. 14 Nov. 1860.
- ii. AMELIA, b. 4 April 1866; m. Frank Lankton, and lives in Utica, N. Y.

207. FENTON⁸ HOWE (*Isaac C.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 June 1840; married 12 Aug. 1841, HELEN FRANKLIN, born in Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. They lived in Russia and Newport, N.

Y. She died in 1876, and he married second, 12 Feb. 1879, CATHERINE MINERVA HOLIDAY.

Children:

242. i. FRANK,⁹ b. 21 May 1863.
 ii. FLORENCE, b. 20 Nov. 1865; m. 26 Nov. 1884, William W. Newbury.

Children:

- i. *Ralph Howe*, b. 16 Oct. 1887.
 2. *Freda Gwynn*, b. 10 Oct. 1902.
 iii. REUBEN FENTON, b. 30 July 1881; he graduated from Stanford University 1902, and d. 12 Jan. 1918.
 iv. MARION WINNIFRED, b. 18 Jan. 1895.

208. THOMAS LORING⁸ HOWE (*Warren M.*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., 23 Oct. 1857; married 17 Jan. 1882, GENEVEIVE TUTTLE. They lived in Paw Paw, Mich.

Children:

- i. MARION LEIGHTON, b. 27 June 1883.

209. ELISHA PERLEY⁸ HOWE (*Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Otisco, N. Y., 29 July 1832; married 7 April 1862, ANNA MACHAN, born in Marcellus, N. Y., 8 March 1844. He was a graduate of Cortland Academy, and was a teacher in the public schools, and for many years was superintendent of the schools in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died 21 Dec. 1903. His widow died there 25 Jan. 1906.

Children:

- i. MARY DORRIS,⁹ b. in Marcellus, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1867; d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1888.
 ii. GRACE MACHAN, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1869; she was a school teacher and was living in Syracuse in 1928.
 iii. JOSEPHINE ANNA, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 23 July 1878.

210. BENJAMIN JOHNSON COWLES⁸ HOWE (*Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Otisco, N. Y., 6 May 1838; married 20 Aug. 1861, ELIZABETH REBECCA GAYLORD. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1880 where he was engaged in business, but later he moved to Indianapolis, Ind., from there he moved to Anderson, Ind., where he died 9 March 1923. She died there 19 March 1919.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE AURILLA,⁹ b. 5 July 1862; d. in Anderson, Ind., 9 July 1913, unm.
 243. ii. LOUIS MARVIN, b. 27 June 1864.
 iii. PERLEY GAYLORD, b. 21 Aug. 1867.
 244. iv. HERBERT ROY, b. 9 March 1872.
 v. GEORGIANNA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Oct. 1881; d. in Ilion, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1887.

211. HENRY JOSEPH⁸ HOWE (*Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Otisco, N. Y., 4 March

1840; married 17 Dec. 1866, EMMOGENE CORNELIA GAYLORD, born 26 June 1843, died in Syracuse, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1915. He served in the army three years, during the Civil war, and afterwards settled in Syracuse, where he was engaged in the jewelry business. He died there 30 May 1916.

Children born in Syracuse:

- 245. i. EDWARD CALVIN,⁹ b. 31 Oct. 1871.
- 246. ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 May 1876.

212. DR. HERBERT MARSHALL⁸ HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 16 July 1844; married 28 Nov. 1871, MARY WILSON FELL, daughter of Joseph Gillingham and Amanda (Ruckham) Fell, born in Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Feb. 1848. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania Medical College in the class of 1865 and was resident physician at the Episcopal Hospital, Philadelphia, for five years, when he gave up the practice of medicine, and entered upon a business career, going into the sugar refining business. Later he took charge of the A. Pardee & Co. coal operating firm in Philadelphia, which he supervised for forty years. He was director of the Financial Company and Guaranty Trust Company of the North Reading Railroad, and for nine years was devoted to the interests of the Academy of Fine Arts at Philadelphia. He owned a fine stock farm in Bristol, R. I., which was reputed to be one of the best in Rhode Island. He spent each summer there, and was noted as a breeder of American Jersey cattle. He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, and also of the Rittenhouse and Union Clubs of Philadelphia. He died at his country home in Bristol, 30 Sept. 1916.

Children:

- i. MARY HERBERT,⁹ b. 14 July 1873.
- ii. JOHN FELL, b. 3 Dec. 1875; d. 31 Dec. 1895.
- iii. EDITH, b. 19 Jan. 1877.
- iv. GRACE, b. 8 Feb. 1879.
- v. RHODA, b. 21 Sept. 1880; m. 19 April 1902, William G. Low of New York.
- vi. ELIZABETH AMANDA, b. 23 Dec. 1887.

213. REV. REGINALD HEBER⁸ HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 April 1846; married 22 June 1868, SUSAN ADAMS, daughter of Samuel Adams of Providence, R. I., born there 13 July 1845, and died in Longwood, 29 Jan. 1918. He graduated from Brown University in the Class of 1866, and at the Divinity School of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, Pa., B. D. 1869. He was ordained Deacon in 1869, and Priest in 1870. He was assistant at St. Luke's Church at Philadelphia a short time, and then went to Grace Church, Providence, R. I., as Assistant Rector. He was Rector of Trinity Church at Milford, Mass., 1871-2; of Christ Church, Quincy, Mass., 1872-77, and in 1877 was made Rector of the

Church of our Savior, Longwood, Mass., where he held that position for about two score years, and Rector Emeritus until his death. He was instructor at the Episcopal Theological School in Cambridge in the early eighties, and was Secretary of the Diocesan Board of Missions 1885 to 1914, and served as examining Chaplain under Bishops Paddock, Brooks and Lawrence of Massachusetts. He received the Honorary Degree of D. D. from Brown University in 1894. He had been President of the Mass. branch of the Free Church Association, and a director of the Church Temperance Society. As a writer he was the author of "The Creed and the Year," "The Call to Confirmation," "Quadragesima" and contributions to periodicals. He died at Wellesley, Mass., 6 June 1924.

Children:

- i. SARAH BIGELOW,^o b. 20 April 1869; m. George S. Parker of Brookline, Mass.
247. ii. REGINALD HEBER, b. in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875.

214. FRANK PERLEY^s HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,⁷ John,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 19 Sept. 1853; married 12 May 1881, KATHERINE SCOTT WOODWARD. He died in Bristol, R. I., 24 Aug. 1922.

Children:

- i. CHRISTINE,^o b. 27 Feb. 1887.

215. ALFRED LEIGHTON^s HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,⁷ John,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 4 April 1854; married 22 June 1892, ALICE SELLERS MOODY. They were living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1896.

Children:

- i. MARGARET MORRIS,^o b. 1 May 1895.
- ii. ROBERTA MOODY, b. 4 Feb. 1899.

216. ARTHUR WHITNEY^s HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,⁷ John,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 15 May 1859; married 4 April 1888, MARY WILLIAMSON DEUCKLA.

Children:

- i. PAUL DEUCKLA,^o b. 7 Jan. 1889.
- ii. ARTHUR WHITNEY, b. 23 Oct. 1891.
- iii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. 8 Aug. 1895; d. 8 April 1897.
- iv. WILLIAMSON, b. 21 Aug. 1899.

217. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF^s HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,⁷ John,⁶ Perley,⁵ Perley,⁴ Samson,³ Abraham,² James¹*), born in Bristol, R. I., 28 Aug. 1864; married 21 Sept. 1899, FANNIE HUNTINGTON QUINCY, daughter of Josiah Phillips and Helen F. Quincy. He graduated from Lehigh University, in the Class of 1886, and Harvard University (A. M.) 1887. He was the author of various books, editor of *The Beacon Biographies*,

and associate editor of *The Youth's Companion*, author of *Shadows* (1897); *American Bookmen* (1898), and of *Philips Brooks* and other biographies in the *Beacon Biographies*.

Children:

- i. QUINCY,⁹ b. 17 Aug. 1900.

218. WALLIS EASTBURN⁸ HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Bristol, R. I., 12 Sept. 1868; married 9 June 1897, MARY EMILY LOCKE, daughter of Rev. George L. Locke of Bristol, R. I.

Children:

- i. GEORGE LOCKE,⁹ b. 19 April 1898.
- ii. ELIZA WHITNEY, b. 26 July 1899.
- iii. WALLIS EASTBURN, b. 7 Sept. 1901.

219. HENRY ARNOLD⁸ HOWE (*Henry A.*,⁷ *Elisha*,⁶ *Samson*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Orange, N. J., 17 March 1846; married 13 Aug. 1874, LUCRETIA BOND SANDFORD, daughter of Thomas Tovey and Mary (Bond) Sandford. He died in Tokio, Japan, 28 Jan. 1889.

Children:

- i. EDITH HELEN,⁹ b. 10 July 1875.
248. ii. HENRY ARNOLD, b. 19 Jan. 1880.

220. CHARLES TUTTLE⁸ HOWE (*Henry*,⁷ *Hezekiah*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Cincinnati, O., 21 Sept. 1858; married 15 Nov. 1883, BERTHA E. SPERRY, of New Haven, Ct. They lived in Columbus, O., several years, where he was engaged in business. He died in Philadelphia, Pa., 1 April 1916.

Children:

- i. NATHALIE BEERS,⁹ b. in New Haven, Conn., 11 June 1886; m. Walter Armin; no children.
- ii. HENRY P., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 13 April 1890.
- iii. CHARLES T., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 8 March 1903; m. 3 July 1925, Thelma Ewers.

221. ASA PINGREE⁸ HOWE (*Abraham P.*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Danbury, N. H., 6 March 1852; married 16 June 1875, CLARA WHITE. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

- i. MABEL MELISSA,⁹ b. in Nov. 1878.

222. DANIEL ABRAHAM⁸ HOWE (*Abraham P.*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Boxford, Mass., 27 Dec. 1858; married 8 Dec. 1881, LAURA JANE WELCH, daughter of William and Louisa J. (Kimball) Welch, born 1861.

Children:

- i. A SON,⁹ b. 14 Dec. 1889.

223. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS⁸ HOWE (*William A.*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 May 1841; married 3 Oct. 1866, ELLEN AUGUSTA MATTHEWS, daughter of Thomas and Angelina (Killam) Matthews, born at Algiers, near New Orleans, La. She lived in Wisconsin a few years, as a child, then her parents moved to Boxford, Mass. He lived a short time in Weston and Haverhill, Mass., then he went to Boxford, Mass., where for nearly fifty years he kept a general store, and was the postmaster at Boxford, for about a half a century. She died there 16 July 1914. He died 30 Oct. 1917.

Children born in Boxford:

- i. ISIDORA ELEANOR,⁹ b. 9 Oct. 1867; m. 16 June 1891, Frank H. Messer, who d. 4 June 1913; she m. 2nd George B. Frost, 3 Sept. 1916.
- ii. EDITH HULDAH, b. 11 Aug. 1869; m. 30 Oct. 1901, William C. Greene.
- iii. ANDREW JOHNSON, b. 28 Sept. 1871; d. 25 Jan. 1898.
249. iv. ELVIN AUGUSTUS, b. 1 April 1874.
- v. OLIVER MILO, b. 20 March 1876; lives in Watertown, Mass.
- vi. WINDSOR HERBERT, b. 15 Aug. 1877; m. 14 Feb. 1905, Janie Vinal of Reading, Mass.
- vii. MERTON RIVES, b. 30 April 1889; d. in infancy.

224. FREDUS BRAINERD⁸ HOWE (*Nicholas R.*,⁷ *Israel*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 2 May 1853; married in Arlington, Mass., 18 Oct. 1887, MARY FRANCES CROSBY, daughter of Josiah and Alice (Ross) Crosby, born in Arlington, 10 Jan. 1852. They lived in Arlington, Mass., where he was a druggist.

Children:

- i. ALICE SOPHIA,⁹ b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Aug. 1888.

225. CHARLES M.⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Millbury, Mass., 28 Aug. 1851; married 5 May 1885, FANNIE D. LORD of Kingfield, Me. They lived in Millbury and Norfolk, Mass. He died in Norfolk, 7 Nov. 1891.

Children:

- i. JAMES L.,⁹ b. in Millbury, Mass., 24 May 1887.
- ii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. in Norfolk, Mass., 6 Aug. 1888.

226. THOMAS WALTER⁸ HOWE (*Thomas R.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 17 Oct. 1866; married 7 June 1893, MAUD E. GRAHAM, daughter of George S. and Martha (Lewis) Graham of Holden, Mass. They lived in Holden.

Children born in Holden:

- i. ALICE GERTRUDE,⁹ b. 6 Aug. 1894.
- ii. EDITH MARION, b. 27 May 1896.
- iii. CLIFFORD PARKER, b. 28 Jan. 1898.

NINTH GENERATION.

227. JAMES⁹ HOWE (*James*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 May 1840; married 23 May 1863, JULIA ADAMS, daughter of Charles and Julia Maria (Hinman) Adams of Litchfield, Ct., born in Bath, N. Y., 21 Oct. 1842. They lived in Brooklyn, where he died 24 April 1869. She married second, 1 June 1876, Francis A. Wessells, and was living in Omaha, Nebr., in 1897.

Children:

- i. JAMES,¹⁰ b. in Litchfield, Conn., 16 July 1864; died in the service of U. S. at Manila, P. I. He was of the tenth generation, and of the ninth in direct descent to bear the patronymic distinctive of this branch of the Howe Family. It is well here to make permanent record of the fact that the long and untarnished succession has ended in service and in honor. "His boyhood and early manhood were passed in Brooklyn and in Litchfield, Conn. Coming to Omaha, in 1887, he held at first a position in the auditor's office of the Burlington road. This he soon exchanged for the more responsible one of paying teller in the Omaha Savings Bank, with which he remained until 1898. In July of that year, as quarter-master's clerk, he sailed on a government transport to Manila. In that place and in that lonely land he died," 2 Feb. 1901. "It may be truthfully said of James How that no young man more than he won and retained the affection of friends, young and old alike."
- ii. CHARLES ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 July 1866. He was living in Omaha, in 1897.
- iii. JULIA ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, 7 Jan. 1869; d. 25 Jan. 1869.

228. RICHARD WILLIS⁹ HOWE (*James*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 May 1844; married 1 June 1871, MARY BROWNSON, daughter of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson; born in Brooklyn, 2 April 1842, died in N. Y. City, 2 July 1897.

Children:

- i. MARY BROWNSON,¹⁰ b. in Brooklyn, 20 June 1873; d. 26 July 1874.
- ii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. in Brooklyn, 3 Sept. 1874; m. 19 July 1906, Isabelle Lowing, graduated Columbia University in 1900.
- iii. JOSEPHINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 18 June 1876, unm.
- iv. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 15 July 1878, unm.
- v. JOHN BROWNSON, b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1881; d. in N. Y. City, 4 Feb. 1898.
- vi. KENNETH GAYOSO, b. in Ridgewood, N. Y., 8 June 1883, an architect in New York City, unm.

229. JOHN LAIDLAW⁹ HOWE (*James*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1848; married 9 June 1871, SARAH BROWNSON, daughter

of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson, born in Brooklyn, 7 April 1847.

Children:

- i. SARAH LOUISE,¹⁰ b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 24 June 1871; d. in Hartford, Conn., 23 May 1892, unm.
- ii. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1872; d. in Brooklyn, 14 Aug. 1873.
- iii. JOHN LAIDLAW, b. in Brooklyn, 20 May 1874; d. in Brooklyn, 23 Oct. 1876.
- iv. JAMES, b. in Brooklyn, 21 Sept. 1876; m. 28 April 1903, Fanny Elizabeth Barnum-Keating. He is now (1928) living in Buffalo, N. Y., where he is engaged in mercantile business.

230. CALVIN FISHER⁹ HOWE (*Calvin F.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1854; married 11 Feb. 1879, CALLA NANCY WRIGHT, daughter of George F. and Laura Louise (Parsons) Wright, born in Oshkosh, Wis., 17 April 1858. They lived in Duluth, Minn., in 1897.

Children:

- i. CALVIN FISHER,¹⁰ b. in Shawano, Wis., 31 Oct. 1879.

231. DAWES⁹ HOWE (*Calvin F.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861; married 22 July 1893, MABELLE ELLEN CLARK, daughter of Edwin and Ellen Frances (Rowe) Clark, born at Chipewa Agency, Cass Co., Minn., 1 April 1867. They lived in Crookston, Minn., in 1897, and in St. Paul, Minn., in 1922.

Children:

- i. MABELLE LUCY,¹⁰ b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 15 Aug. 1894.

231a. ELISHA LITCHFIELD⁹ HOWE (*Calvin F.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born 10 June 1863; married 25 May 1898, MAY AGNES FULLERTON. They now (1928) live in St. Paul, Minn.

Children:

- i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,¹⁰ b. 14 Feb. 1898; m. 6 Aug. 1927, T. Vick Merrill.
- ii. ELEANOR AGNES, b. 30 Nov. 1909.

232. JAMES CALVIN⁹ HOWE (*James C.*,⁸ *Calvin W.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853; married 20 March 1889, GERTRUDE GEORGIANNA DUNCAN, daughter of George Henry and Josephine (Butler) Duncan, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 June 1866. She died in Haverhill, Mass., 7 March 1895. He died there 12 April 1900.

Children:

- i. HELEN WHITNEY,¹⁰ b. 18 Jan. 1890.
- ii. JAMES DUNCAN, b. 17 March 1893.

233. LAWRENCE⁹ HOWE (*Fisher*,⁸ *Fisher*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885; married 13 April 1912, HESTER LUDLOW DAVIS, daughter of Howland and Anna Elizabeth (Shippen) Davis of New York City and Plymouth, Mass., born in New York, 20 April 1888. In 1916-17 he was in military training with the 1st Illinois Battery at Fort Sheridan. In the summer of 1918 he was commissioned Captain in the Chemical Warfare Service, he joined the A. E. F. in France; was detailed as assistant to Chief of Chemical Warfare Service, 2nd Army Corps, was in the engagement at Meuse, Argonne, offensive. They live in Winnetka, Ill., and he is senior partner of Howe Quisenberry & Co., Investment Bankers, in Chicago, Ill.

Children:

- i. ANNA SHIPPEN,¹⁰ b. in Boston, Mass., 19 Feb. 1913.
- ii. FISHER, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 17 May 1914.
- iii. DAVID LEAVITT, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 5 June 1915.
- iv. WENDALL DAVIS, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 8 Oct. 1916; d. 8 June 1920.
- v. LAWRENCE, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 16 Nov. 1921.
- vi. RICHARD WARREN, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 21 Jan. 1924.

234. HENRY SALTONSTALL⁹ HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,⁸ *Isaac R.*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 12 Aug. 1848; married 2 Oct. 1874, KATHERINE DEXTER WAINWRIGHT, daughter of Henry Chapman and Sarah Blake (Dexter) Wainwright of Boston, born 23 Aug. 1851. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1869. After four years spent in the study of cotton manufacturing, he became successively the manufacturing agent of the Falls Co. at Norwich, Conn., Pocasset Mfg. Co. of Fall River, Mass., and the Pepperell Mfg. Co. of Biddeford, Me. In 1887 he moved to Boston, and became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co. of Boston and New York, where he remained until he retired 1 Jan. 1927, having been at the head of the house for the last 15 years. During the years he was in business in Boston, he resided in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

250. i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,¹⁰ b. 20 Sept. 1875.
251. ii. JAMES CARLETON, b. 1 Aug. 1877.
- iii. SUSAN BRADLEY, b. 28 July 1879; m. Philip S. Dallon.
252. iv. DUDLEY ROGERS, b. 22 Feb. 1881.
253. v. PARKMAN DEXTER, b. 20 Sept. 1889.

235. GURDON SALTONSTALL⁹ HOWE (*William G.*,⁸ *Isaac R.*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 Nov. 1866; married DOLORES DE RIVAS of New York. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1889. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the practice of law. He died there 17 Nov. 1908.

Children:

- i. RAMONA DE RIVAS,¹⁰ b. in Haverhill (no date); m. 10 Feb. 1919, Reginald Ramsden Pulford.

236. PARKER S.⁹ HOWE (*David*,⁸ *Parker*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Holderness, N. H., 23 Feb. 1837; married CLEMENTINE EASTMAN, daughter of Alvin and Sally (Leavitt) Eastman, born in Sandwich, N. H., in March 1844, died in Holderness, 19 July 1869. He married second, MRS. HARRIET CARR, widow of George Carr, and daughter of William and Hannah (Dandley) Converse, born in Woburn, Mass., 28 Aug. 1833. He lived on the old homestead of his father, in Holderness, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holderness:

- i. WILLIS GEORGE,¹⁰ b. 26 June 1863.
- ii. ALLEN LESTER, b. 13 Oct. 1865.
- iii. CURTIS, b. 14 Sept. 1868.

237. GEORGE WILSON⁹ HOWE (*Lorenzo G.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833; married 20 Aug. 1862, ANN ELIZA BEAN, born in Sandwich, N. H., 8 Dec. 1834. She died in West Buxton, Me., 7 Jan. 1865. He married second, 12 Sept. 1866, EMILY ROBY HOBSON. He graduated Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, studied theology at the Andover Theological Seminary, and graduated in 1862. He was pastor of the Free Baptist Church at West Buxton, Me., 1863 to 1868, and at Harrison, Me., 1868 to 1872. After a years service as Agent of the State Free Baptist Missionary Society, he supplied the church at Limington, Me., for two years. He became principal of the Colburn Grammar School at Lowell, Mass., in 1876, and subsequently was transferred to the Mastership of the Varnum School in that city, which position he held at the time of his death, 21 March 1894. He was trustee of Bates College from 1870 to 1878, and was the author of several addresses and papers on educational subjects.

Children:

254. i. WILLARD BEAN,¹⁰ b. in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864.

238. REV. JAMES ALBERT⁹ HOWE (*Lorenzo G.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834; married 17 Sept. 1863, RACHEL ELIZABETH ROGERS of Upper Stillwater, Me. She died in Providence, R. I., 8 Feb. 1874. He married second, 2 Aug. 1877, JULIA R. WOODMAN; she died in Lewiston, Me., 5 June 1902. He prepared for college at the New Hampton Institute, N. H., and graduated from Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, and from the Theological Seminary at Andover, Mass., in 1862; he was ordained at Blackstone, Mass., where he stayed a year and a half. He was then called to Olneyville, R. I., where he was for eight and a half years. In 1872 he was

called to a chair in the theological department of Bates College at Lewiston, Me., afterwards known as the Cobb Divinity School, and retained the position for thirty six years, the last twelve of which he was dean of the school. In 1876 he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Hillsdale College, Mich., and also he received the degree of D. D. from Bates College. He represented the people in the parliament of Religions held in connection with the World's Fair at Chicago, and was chosen to represent his church before the British Christians of like faith, and in 1897 he was made moderator of the General Conference of his denomination, before which he preached the annual sermon. For many years all Sunday school publications of the Free Baptists were in his hands. He died at the home of his son, Dr. Percy R. Howe in Belmont, Mass., in Dec. 1918.

Children:

255. i. PERCY ROGERS,¹⁰ b. in No. Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864.
- ii. BLANCHE, b. in Johnston, R. I., 26 Jan. 1868; m. 9 Aug. 1900, in Lewiston, Me., Charles Jenney of Brookline, Mass. They lived in Belmont, Mass.
Children born in Belmont:
 1. Elizabeth, b. 2 Sept. 1901.
 2. Warren, b. 26 June 1904.
 3. Charles, b. 3 Sept. 1905.

239. ORLANDO B.⁹ HOWE (*Henry D.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Sandwich, N. H., 27 Feb. 1844; married 24 Nov. 1867, ELMIRA GREEN, born 18 Sept. 1851. They were living in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ill., in 1898.

Children:

- i. ELMIRA W.,¹⁰ b. 16 Sept. 1868; m. 25 Dec. 1894, Henry S. Marks.
- ii. CORA B., b. 6 Aug. 1870; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Henry B. McLaughlin.
Children:
 1. C. Harold, b. 5 Sept. 1894.
- iii. REBECCA H., b. 12 Sept. 1873; m. 18 Sept. 1895, Frank Bufington.
Children:
 1. Lorenzo Packard, b. 4 Jan. 1897, at Lanark, Ill.
- iv. WILLIAM H., b. 31 Oct. 1875; d. 2 May 1881.
- v. FRANK O., b. 9 Oct. 1888.

240. DE WITT CLINTON⁹ HOWE (*George W.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872; married JANE LIVINGSTON. He married second, KATHERINE BRIGGS. He studied law, and was admitted to the bar. He commenced practice in Concord, N. H., and has an office in both Concord and Manchester, N. H.

Children born in Concord:

- i. DANIEL LIVINGSTON,¹⁰ b. 21 Sept. 1901.

By second wife:

- ii. CONSTANCE, b. 15 Nov. 1915.
- iii. JOHN HAMPDEN, b. 24 Oct. 1917.

241. A. CLINTON⁹ HOWE (*Newton*,⁸ *Isaac C.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1860; married 12 June 1884, ELLA FANN. They live near Washington Mills, in Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS CLINTON,¹⁰ b. 14 Sept. 1887.
- ii. AMELIA MAY, b. 19 Aug. 1889.
- iii. OLIVE HAZEL, b. 30 June 1891.
- iv. NEWTON HAROLD, b. 3 Feb. 1895.
- v. FENTON STODDARD, b. 27 July 1900; d. 8 Aug. 1901.

242. FRANK⁹ HOWE (*Fenton*,⁸ *Isaac C.*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Isaac C.*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Poland, N. Y., 21 May 1863; married 6 Nov. 1895, MINNIE SMITH, daughter of Morris D. and Mary Jane Smith, born in Russia, N. Y., 29 March 1874. They live in Poland, N. Y., where he is a dealer in agricultural implements.

Children:

- i. JENNIE,¹⁰ b. 8 Oct. 1897; m. 7 Aug. 1924, A. Ross Eckler. They live in Belmont, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Albert Ross*, b. 29 Aug. 1927.
- ii. MORRIS FENTON, b. 3 Jan. 1899; m. 28 May 1924, Viola Pryor. They live in Poland, N. Y.
- iii. HELEN, b. 7 Dec. 1901; d. 8 Feb. 1913.
- iv. MILTON LEROY, b. 20 Nov. 1904.
- v. FLORENCE, b. 4 Nov. 1907.

243. LOUIS MARVIN⁹ HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Anderson, Ind., 27 June 1864; married 6 April 1887, ANNA BRADFORD SHELTON, daughter of Edward Austin and Frances Ann (Bradford) Sheldon, born 18 May 1861. They were living in Anderson, Ind., in 1926.

Children born in Indianapolis, Ind.:

- i. FRANCES ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. 12 Feb. 1888; m. 15 Sept. 1905, Sherrill Edson Richardson.

Children:

- 1. *Ruth*.
- 2. *Lewis Sherrill*.
- 3. *Winnifred Anna*.
- 4. *Laura Austin*.
- 5. *Nathan*.

- ii. HAZEL GEORGIANNA, b. 20 July 1889.

256. BEN SHELTON, b. 4 July 1893.

257. iv. WILLIS PERLEY, b. 16 Aug. 1895.

- v. LEWIS GAYLORD, b. 1 Jan. 1900.

- vi. EDWARD AUSTIN SHELTON, b. 12 Oct. 1901.

244. HERBERT ROY⁹ HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Indiana, 9 March 1872; married 14 June 1893, ELIZABETH HOLT DAVENPORT, born in Indiana, 17 Jan. 1872. He died 7 Dec. 1893. She married second, Perley Gaylord Howe (brother of her first husband), 23 April 1915.

Children:

- i. HELEN ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. 24 May 1894; d. 9 Jan. 1903.

245. EDWARD CALVIN⁹ HOWE (*Henry J.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1871; married 4 Jan. 1896, BESSIE DANA WALDEN. He married second, MRS. ELIZABETH SAYLES. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 24 Feb. 1919.

Children born in Syracuse:

- i. HENRY JOSEPH,¹⁰ b. 9 Jan. 1910.

246. CHARLES HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Henry J.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 10 March 1876; married 26 Oct. 1899, MABEL FRANC OSTRANDER, born in Syracuse, 16 May 1876. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Syracuse:

258. i. ROBERT HENRY,¹⁰ b. 9 Aug. 1901.
ii. CAROLYN EMMOGENE, b. 29 June 1906.

247. REGINALD HEBER⁹ HOWE (*Reginald H.*,⁸ *Mark A. DeW.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875; married 19 Sept. 1904, MARION APPLETON BARKER, daughter of William Torrey and Susan Withers (Warden) Barker, born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Jan. 1884. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1901, S. M. Harvard 1922, Docteur de l'Universite, (Sorbonne, Paris 1912), Author, "Every Bird" 1896; Master Natural Science, Middlesex School, Concord, Mass., 1901-1919; Research student Bussey Institute and Director of Rowing, as Instructor Dept. Physical Education Harvard University 1919-1923; Head Master and Founder of the Belmont Hill School 1923; Founded Thoreau Museum Natural History, Concord, Mass., 1904; Founded South Pond Cabins (boys camp 1908) and the David Mason Little Museum of Natural History, Belmont, Mass., 1922.

Children:

- i. SUSAN APPLETON,¹⁰ b. at Concord, Mass., 23 Oct. 1905; m. 29 Aug 1925, Philips E. Wilson, son of Rev. John B. Wilson. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1923, and became master at the Belmont Hill School the same year.
ii. RICHARD OLLERTON, b. at Concord, Mass., 4 May 1915.

248. HENRY P.⁹ HOWE (*Charles T.*,⁸ *Henry*,⁷ *Hezekiah*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samson*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Columbus, O., 13 April 1890; married 7 June 1912, MARY ELIZABETH GRAY, daughter of Henry Franklin and Elizabeth (Stratton) Gray, born in Columbus, O., 8 June 1891. They are now (1927) living in Columbus, O., where he is engaged in business.

Children born in Columbus:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. 20 April 1915.
- ii. FRANK HENRY, b. 8 March 1916.
- iii. MARJORIE ANNE; b. 3 March 1923.

249. ELVIN AUGUSTUS⁹ HOWE (*Frederick A.*,⁸ *William A.*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Boxford, Mass., 1 April 1874; married 2 May 1923; LOUISE YOUNG of Wakefield, Mass. They are now (1927) living in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. ROBERT MILO,¹⁰ b. in Lowell, 25 Feb. 1924.

TENTH GENERATION.

250. HENRY WAINWRIGHT¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry S.,⁹ Nathaniel S.,⁸ Isaac R.,⁷ David,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1875; married 19 Oct. 1898, ETHEL GARDNER, daughter of Harrison and Laura (Perkins) Gardner of Brookline, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1877. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1897. He became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co., and moved to New York City, his home being at Bedford Hills and N. Y. City.

Children:

- i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,¹¹ b. 14 May 1901.
- ii. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, b. 4 Sept. 1903.

251. JAMES CARLETON¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry S.,⁹ Nathaniel S.,⁸ Isaac R.,⁷ David,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Fall River, Mass., 1 Aug. 1877; married 26 Feb. 1908, LETITIA TODD LEMON, daughter of John S. and Annie I. (Samuel) Lemon, born in St. Joseph, Mo., 11 Nov. 1884, and died at Milton, Mass., 25 Sept. 1927. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1899. He was for several years Treasurer of the Saco Lowell Machine Shops, and for the past 10 years was Vice President of the Old Colony Trust Co. of Boston.

Children:

- i. JAMES CARLETON,¹¹ b. in Winnetka, Ill., 19 Feb. 1909.
- ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. in Milton, Mass., 13 March 1910.
- iii. JOHN STROTHER, b. in Milton, Mass., 9 Feb. 1914.
- iv. LETITIA TODD, b. in Milton, Mass., 16 Sept. 1918.

252. DUDLEY ROGERS¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry S.,⁹ Nathaniel S.,⁸ Isaac R.,⁷ David,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brookline, Mass., 22 Feb. 1881; married (name not given), and lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE.¹¹

253. PARKMAN DEXTER¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry S.,⁹ Nathaniel S.,⁸ Isaac R.,⁷ David,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ James,² James¹*), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1889; married 22 Oct. 1913, GRACE HELEN CUMMINS, daughter of Dr. David E. and Marietta (Lowry) Cummins, born in South Bend, Ind., 9 Feb. 1889. He was a graduate of Harvard College. He lived in Clinton, Mass., Oct. 1913 to Oct. 1914, then moved to Needham, Mass., where they have made their residence up to the present time (1928). He was a 1st Lt. A. G. D. Headquarters 76th Division, and later Headquarters 2nd Army Corps. For a time he was Treasurer of the Saco-Lowell

shops, and is now with Lawrence & Co., Selling Agents, Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. PARKMAN DEXTER¹¹ JR., b. in Clinton, Mass., 12 Sept. 1914.
- ii. DAVID EMMET, b. in Needham, Mass., 23 Oct. 1916.
- iii. MARIETTA, b. in Newton, Mass., 22 Feb. 1918.
- iv. MAUD CUMMINS, b. in Mattapoisett, Mass., 20 June 1923.

254. WILLARD BEAN¹⁰ HOWE (*George W.*,⁹ *Lorenzo G.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864; married 21 Oct. 1890, ANNIE HOWE BEAN, born in Malden, Mass., 3 Feb. 1866. They were living in Burlington, Vt., in 1905.

Children :

- i. DAVID WILLARD,¹¹ b. 22 June 1892.
- ii. RUBY, b. 2 March 1894.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. 14 Feb. 1896.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 11 July 1898.
- v. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 1 July 1901.
- vi. EDWARD GILMAN, b. 19 Jan. 1903.
- vii. LAWRENCE PRESCOTT, b. 25 Nov. 1905.

255. PERCY ROGERS¹⁰ HOWE (*James A.*,⁹ *Lorenzo G.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *James*¹), born in North Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864; married 21 Dec. 1891, ROSE ALMA HILTON, born in Canaan, Me., 9 Sept. 1864. They were living in Lewiston, Me., in 1897.

Children born in Lewiston :

- i. JAMES ALBERT,¹¹ b. 16 Nov. 1892.
- ii. JOHN FARWELL, b. 3 Jan. 1897.

256. BEN SHELDON¹⁰ HOWE (*Louis M.*,⁹ *Benjamin J. C.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Indiana, 4 July 1893; married HELEN MYER.

Children :

- i. RICHARD.¹¹
- ii. BENJAMIN.

257. WILLIS PERLEY¹⁰ HOWE (*Louis M.*,⁹ *Benjamin J. C.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Indiana, 16 Aug. 1895; married LUELLA HULL.

Children :

- i. WILLIS.¹¹

258. ROBERT HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁹ *Henry J.*,⁸ *Perley*,⁷ *Joseph C.*,⁶ *Perley*,⁵ *Perley*,⁴ *Samson*,³ *Abraham*,² *James*¹), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1901; married 5 Sept. 1922, PRISCILLA MARVEL. They lived in Syracuse.

Children born in Syracuse :

- i. ROBERT HENRY,¹¹ b. 17 Feb. 1924.
- ii. CHARLES MARVEL, b. 24 March 1926.

ABRAHAM HOW

OF WATERTOWN AND MARLBOROUGH, MASS.

The same difficulty is found in tracing the ancestry and relationship of this branch of the Howe family, that is found in endeavoring to trace the origin of some of the other Howes in this country.

It is not known that this Abraham How was related to any of his contemporaries of the name in this country, nor has anything been discovered indicating the name or origin of his father. It is not known when nor where he came from to this country; there is a tradition among some of his descendants, that he came from Devonshire, England. Of this we have no proof.

The first mention of this Abraham How in this country, seems to be found on the town records of Watertown, Mass., where the marriage of Abraham How to Hannah Ward, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ward, occurred 26 March 1657. He probably lived there until 1661, when he moved to Marlborough, where his name appeared among the Proprietors of Marlborough as early as 1660, and he participated in the first division of lands in that town, and there he passed the remainder of his life. The only hint that we have ever found, that he had any relatives in this country, is in his Will, where he mentions John Barns senr. as "my loving kinsman," but it gives us no light as to what degree of kinship it might be. He seems to have been one of the prominent citizens of the town, as in 1694, he kept the Inn at which the Commissioers of Massachusetts Colony lodged the first night of their journey on their way to treat with the Mohawks.

In 1664 he was one of the petitioners to the General Court, to appoint a committee with full power to settle the differences that the town had gotten into over their internal affairs, and was active in the defense of the town against the Indians in Oct. 1675. Although Abraham and John How both settled in Marlborough, and were near neighbors, they were not related to each other so far as is known; there have been many intermarriages between their descendants, and in this way the two families have become closely allied. Apparently he was a well to do citizen, as is shown by his Will. He died 30 Jan. 1695. His widow died 3 Nov. 1717, aged 78 years.

COPY OF THE WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW.

I Abraham How of Marlburrough, in the County of Middlesex, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England. Farmer, being of intire understanding, but sensible of my approaching death, by reason of my great age, do make and ordain my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, viz. After the resignation of myself unto my most

merciful God, on whose trust and richest grace, I hope for a part in the glory of the third heaven.

I give and bequeath unto Hannah my loving wife to be to her use and at her disposal and her own property, all my monies and household stuff, particularly my furnates, together with all Sheep Swine and Neat Cattle which I have, except one pair of Steers and one Cow, Likewise my said wife shall have to her own use (during her natural life) which of the Two first rooms she shall choose at either end of my now dwelling house together with the free use of the Ovens and Cellar of my said house, as she shall need, and all rent free.

Item, I give unto Hannah my wife and to her heirs and assigns forever, all my right and claim unto all uplands meadows and swamps, lying in the Six Thousands Acres of land lately purchased of the Indians, situated Northward of and near to Marlburroughe aforesaid.

To my Eldest son Daniel How, I give and bequeath all my now dwelling house and Out houses, and all those acres of my Houselot or Homestead adjoining to my said House which are yet undisposed of together with my whole Town right in Marlborough aforesaid, for Firewood, Timber and food of Cattle, proportionable unto the five and twenty acres of my houselot granted me by the Proprietors of said Marlborough.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all the Meadows now belonging unto my said houselot, as the said meadows are now divided and distinguished betwixt my said son Daniel and my son Abraham How. And I give said son Daniel How all my right unto a Third Division of Upland in said Marlborough consisting of fifty acres more or less not yet laid out, together with all my right which or ought to have in any division or divisions of land which Shall hereafter be made by the Proprietors of said Marlborough, in their lands as yet undivided, According to the full proportion of my hous lot of five and twenty acres. All these formentioned houses land and rights which I have given and bequeathed unto my said son Daniel How, shall be to himself and to his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all my Tacklings and Utensils for Weaving; And my Will is that my said son Daniel How shall well and carefully maintain Hannah my wife his mother immediately after my death with all necessities and conveniences at his own proper charge for her comfort both in sickness and in health, during the natural life of his said mother, the said Daniel keeping or causing to be kept one milch cow, for her own use and long as his said mother shall desire the same.

To my son Joseph How and to his heirs and assigns forever. I have already given as his portion in full from mee a certain messuage ly next adjoining to my said houselot in Marlborough the said messuage containing Eighteen acres of land more or less in one entire piece Northward from my now dwelling house together with one dwelling hous there upon situated as more fully appears in a deed of Gift by mee given to said son Joseph How dated the twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred ninety four.

To my son Abraham How I have already given Eleven Pounds toward his purchasing the messuage forementioned of his brother Joseph How, and I give my said son Abraham How Twenty Nine Pounds more in money toward the completment of the said purchas.

Item, To my said son Abraham I bequeath the two Steers and the Cow above in this my Will excepted from the rest of my Cattle Also I bequeath unto my said son Abraham All my furnisher and instruments for Husbandry, which I have not yet disposed of, But my nineteen Iron rings to ty up Cattle with, all I give unto my abovesaid son Daniel.

Item, To my said son Abraham I give my Musquet and my Sword, by my fowling gun shall be at the disposal of my wife, and my Will is

that my said son Abraham How shall pay or cause to be paid unto Hannah my wife, his mother during her natural life Twenty shillings money a year, from year to year.

To each of my five daughters already married I give forty shillings and no more because they have already had of mee the Bulk of their portions, viz, Mary wife of John Bouker, Hannah wife of Eleazer How, Elizabeth wife of Samuel Brigham, Deborah wife of John Barret Jr. Rebecca wife of Peter Rice, The said forty shillings shall be paid unto each of my now married daughters here named in such household goods as my wife shall be best able to spare, within one year after my decease. Unto my two other daughters namely; Sarah How and Abigail How I give portions which shall be for kinds and quantity equal unto two of their forenamed sisters.

I appoint Hannah my loving wife Executrix, and my son Daniel How Executor of this my last Will and Testament, And I desire my loving brother in law Capt. Henry Kerley and my loving Kinsman John Barns senr. to be the Overseers of this my Will.

Witness my hand and Seal this twenty fourth day of May in the year of our Lord Christ One thousand six hundred ninety and four. Anno Quinto Regni Regis and Regina Super Anglian Guilielmi and Maria.

Abraham How (Seal)

Read Signed and sealed in
presence of these witnesses.

Thomas Rice.

(illegible)

John Barns.

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM HOW.

2. i. DANIEL,² b. about 1658.
- ii. MARY, b. 30 June 1659; m. 8 Feb. 1678, John Bowker, supposed to be the son of Edmund and Margaret Bowker of Sudbury. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Aug. 1721, aged 74 years, which would make the year of his birth about 1647. She d. his widow, 29 Sept. 1723.
Children:
 1. John, b. in Sept. 1679; m. Ruth Howe.
 2. Ezra, b. (no date); d. 25 June 1690.
 3. Mary, b. 6 March 1685; m. ——— Gates.
 4. Martha, b. 6 March 1685; m. John Forbush.
 5. Asa, b. 22 Nov. 1691; m. Martha Eager.
 6. Ezekiel, b. 5 Nov. 1693; m. Abigail Rice.
 7. A son, b. 19 Dec. 1695; stillborn.
 8. A child, b. and d. 25 March 1698.
 9. Hannah, b. 21 Sept. 1699; m. Gershom Howe.
 10. Rachel, b. 9 Sept. 1702; d. 12 April 1754, unm.
3. iii. JOSEPH, b. 9 April 1661.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov. 1663; m. in Nov. 1684, Eleazer Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1665; m. in 1683, Samuel Brigham, son of Thomas and Mercy (Hurd) Brigham, b. 12 Jan. 1652; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 July 1713; she d. 26 July 1739.
Children:
 1. Elizabeth, b. 24 March 1685; m. 16 Oct. 1711, Samuel Robinson.
 2. Hepsibeh, b. 25 Jan. 1686-7; m. 23 July 1719, John Maynard.

3. *Samuel*, b. 25 Jan. 1689; m. 23 Aug. 1716, Abigail Moore.
4. *Lydia*, b. 6 March 1691; m. 5 May 1711, Jonathan Howe.
5. *Jedediah*, b. 8 June 1693; m. 18 May 1720, Bethiah Howe.
6. *Jotham*, b. 23 Dec. 1695; m. in 1719, Abigail Howe.
7. *Timothy*, b. 10 Oct. 1698; m. Martha Johnson.
8. *Charles*, b. 30 Dec. 1700; m. Mary Peters of R. I.
9. *Persis*, b. 10 July 1703; m. 23 Nov. 1722, Edward Baker.
10. *Antipas*, b. 16 Oct. 1706; d. 23 April 1746, unm.
- vi. **DEBORAH**, b. 1 March 1667; m. in 1688, John Barrett, son of John and Mary (Pond) Barrett, b. in Marlborough, in 1663; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 5 Oct. 1715; she d. 4 Nov. 1743.
Children:
 1. *Hannah*, b. 20 Jan. 1690; d. 10 Jan. 1745, unm.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 28 Nov. 1692; m. 10 April 1710, Benjamin Whitney.
 3. *Lydia*, b. 23 Aug. 1694; d. 12 Sept. 1695.
 4. *Thankful*, b. 16 July 1697; m. 20 April 1715, Joseph Tainter.
 5. *Benoni*, b. 26 Feb. 1701; d. 23 March 1701.
- vii. **REBECCA**, b. 4 Feb. 1668-9; m. in 1688, Peter Rice, son of Thomas and Mary (King) Rice, b. in Sudbury, 24 Oct. 1658; they lived in Marlborough. He bore the title of Captain, and d. 28 Nov. 1753, aged 95 yrs. 1 m. 4 ds.; she d. 10 May 1749.
Children:
 1. *Elisha*, b. 2 Dec. 1690; m. 6 Oct. 1720, Martha Rice.
 2. *Cyprian*, b. 17 Dec. 1691; m. 25 Dec. 1721, Lydia Rice.
 3. *Peletiah*, b. 25 July 1694; m. 11 Jan. 1727-8, Sarah (How) Newton.
 4. *Elnathan*, b. 28 Jan. 1698; d. 28 Oct. 1716.
 5. *Peter*, b. 24 Sept. 1700; m. in 1730, Dinah Wolcott.
 6. *Abigail*, b. 5 Aug. 1702; m. 24 Jan. 1733, Ezekiel Bowker.
 7. *Deborah*, b. 22 May 1704; m. 26 Jan. 1724-5, James Brown.
 8. *Rebecca*, bapt. 27 Sept. 1706; m. 16 Dec. 1746, Uriah Eager.
 9. *Abraham*, b. 29 June 1709; m. 16 Dec. 1736, Persis Robinson.
4. viii. **ABRAHAM**, b. 6 Oct. 1670.
- ix. **SARAH**, b. 20 Dec. 1672; m. 14 Nov. 1695, Joseph Stratton, son of John and Elizabeth (Traine) Stratton, b. in Watertown, 13 Jan 1666; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 1 Oct. 1746; he d. 18 Sept. 1732.
Children:
 1. *Joseph*, b. 15 Oct. 1696; m. 15 Aug. 1756, Abigail Bartlett.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 30 Nov. 1700; m. 25 Jan. 1720, Thomas Brigham.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Sept. 1710; m. 12 April 1732, Abraham Temple.
 4. *Jonathan*, b. 28 Dec. 1714; m. 23 Feb. 1742, Betty Brigham.
- x. **ABIGAIL**, b. 4 March 1675; d. 17 April 1697.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. DANIEL² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), is supposed to have been born in Watertown, Mass., about 1658; he married 6 Oct. 1686, ELIZABETH KERLEY, daughter of Capt. Henry and Elizabeth (White) Kerley. They lived in Marlborough, where he became one of the leading citizens of the town. It is related of him, that on the 16th day of August 1707, while at work with Jonathan Wilder, in a meadow in the westerly part of the town, known as Milham, some two miles or more from his home, they were surprised by a party of Indians, (thirteen in number) who took them captive, and bound them with birch withes. Taking Wilder with them, they left Howe with one Indian to guard him, while they went farther on, intending to take Howe with them on their return. Howe managed to work his hands free, and watching his chance, he seized the Indian's gun, before the savage was aware of what he was doing, whereupon the Indian fled. Howe immediately returned to his home and gave the alarm. The townspeople speedily raised about twenty men, and went in pursuit of the savages. Following their trail, they caught up with them in that part of Lancaster, now Sterling, where a fight ensued, in which several of the Indians were killed. (Wilder the captive was killed by the savages as soon as the attack was made;) the remainder of the Indians fled leaving their packs on the ground. The party then returned to Marlborough. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, was a large landholder in the town, and died 26 April 1718. His widow administered to his estate, which was inventoried as 1264 pounds sterling. She died in 1735.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARTHA,³ b. 13 July 1687; m. in Boston, 6 May 1714, Nahum Ward, son of William and Hannah (Brigham) Ward, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1684. He is said to have been a sea faring man in his early life. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to the then new town of Shrewsbury, where he became a very prominent man, a Colonel in the militia, Justice of the Peace, and a Representative to the General Court, and held various town offices. He d. 7 May 1754; she d. 1 July 1755. Previous to her marriage with Col. Ward, she had one daughter by Benjamin Hutchins, who was killed by the Indians 31 July 1704.

Children:

1. *Damaris Hutchins*, b. 12 March 1705; m. 12 Aug. 1724, Thomas Hapgood of Shrewsbury.
2. *Nahum Ward*, b. 29 March 1713, in Marlborough.
3. *Benjamin Ward*, b. 19 April 1716; d. 23 April 1717.
4. *Persis Ward*, b. 11 April 1718; m. Bezaleel Eager.
5. *Ithamar Ward*, b. 28 Dec. 1721.
6. *Martha Ward*, b. 19 Dec. 1724.
7. *Artemas Ward*, b. 26 Nov. 1727; m. 31 July 1750, Sarah Trowbridge, daughter of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge of Newton. He graduated at Harvard College, 1748; he

was a Major in the French and Indian War. In 1775 he was appointed General and Commander in Chief of the Colonial forces around Boston, until he was superseded by Gen. Washington; later he was elected a Representative to the first Congress, but political life not being congenial, he resigned and retired to private life on his farm in Shrewsbury, where he d. 24 Oct. 1800.

8. *Elisha Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1733; m. Mary Baldwin.
5. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 19 June 1691.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 22 Nov. 1692; d. 6 Feb. 1740.
6. iv. JONATHAN, b. 23 April 1695.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1697; m. 18 Dec. 1718, Benjamin Bailey; they lived in that part of Bolton, now Berlin, where he d. 1726. She m. 2nd 15 May 1729, Robert Barnard (a grandson of James How of Ipswich) of Marlborough. He d. 13 May 1773; she d. 16 April 1776.
- Children:
 1. *Daniel Bailey*, bapt. 10 April 1720.
 2. *Elizabeth Bailey*, bapt. 26 Nov. 1721.
 3. *Silas Bailey*, bapt. 4 Aug. 1723; m. Lucy Brigham.
 4. *Timothy Bailey*, bapt. 5 Dec. 1725.
 5. *Elizabeth Barnard*, b. 3 June 1730.
 6. *Joel Barnard*, b. 3 July 1732; m. Lucy Stevens.
 7. *Abigail Barnard*, b. 28 April 1734; m. Samuel Nurse.
 8. *Solomon Barnard*, b. 27 Dec. 1736; m. Mary Priest.
 9. *Martha Barnard*, b. 26 April 1740; m. Noah How.
 10. *John Barnard*, b. 19 May 1743; m. Betsey Falles.
7. vi. DAVID, b. 27 April 1700.
- vii. ZERUIAH, b. 15 Dec. 1702; m. Joseph How (her cousin).
3. JOSEPH² How (*Abraham*¹), was born in Watertown, 9 April 1661; married in Charlestown, 29 Dec. 1687, DOROTHY MARTIN, daughter of Thomas and Joanna Martin. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a large landholder, and owned the grist mill at the "Mills" in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson. It was probably the first mill erected on the Assabet River, within the limits of the town. He died in the prime of life, 4 Sept. 1700. His widow married second, 15 May 1706, SAMUEL MORRIS; they lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved from town. In 1718 they were living near Woodstock, Ct.

Children born in Marlborough:

- I. SARAH,^a b. 27 July 1688; m. 6 Dec. 1711, Jeremiah Barstow, son of John Barstow of Scituate, b. 28 Aug. 1682. After the death of his wife's father, he bought the mill from the estate, and ran the same until 1723, when he sold out to Robert Barnard, and later moved from town.
- Children:
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1712.
 2. *Dorothy*, b. 28 March 1714.
 3. *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1716.
 4. *Abigail*, b. 22 Nov. 1717.
 5. *William*, b. 17 Aug. 1719.
 6. *Sarah*, b. 30 July 1721.
 7. *Susanna*, b. 28 July 1723.

8. *Lydia*, b. 30 July 1725.
9. *Jeremiah*, b. 3 July 1727.
10. *Lucy*, b. 4 Nov. 1730.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 15 Jan. 1692; m. 18 June 1712, Capt. Thomas Amsden, son of Isaac and Jane (Rutter) Amsden, b. in Marlborough, 9 Jan. 1685. He held the title of Capt. and was considered one of the substantial men of the town. He d. 27 April 1760; she d. 20 Oct. 1725.
Children:
 1. *Lucy*, b. 18 April 1713; m. 13 Feb. 1732, Benjamin How. (See John How Family.)
 2. *Joseph*, b. 15 April 1716; d. 30 March 1737.
 3. *Eunice*, b. 27 July 1720; m. 14 Oct. 1746, Jeremiah Robinson.
- iii. BETHIAH, b. 6 March 1695; m. 18 May 1720, Jedediah Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. 8 June 1693. He was a large landholder in Marlborough, and other nearby towns, and carried on a tannery in Marlborough, was one of the Selectmen for several years. He d. 27 May 1763; she d. 23 Jan. 1756.
Children:
 1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 March 1721; m. Thomas How. (See John How Family.)
 2. *Solomon*, b. 25 May 1723; m. Martha Boyd.
 3. *Francis*, b. 13 Aug. 1725; m. Phebe Wood.
 4. *Lucy*, b. 15 May 1727; m. Silas Bailey.
 5. *Bethiah*, b. 31 March 1729; d. 7 Oct. 1745.
 6. *Stephen*, b. 2 Nov. 1731; m. Betsey Weeks.
 7. *Winslow*, b. 29 July 1736; m. Elizabeth Harrington.
8. iv. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1697.
9. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 March 1699.
10. vi. JEDEDIAH, b. 3 April 1701.
4. ABRAHAM² HOW (*Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1670; married 14 Nov. 1695, MARY HOW, daughter of Isaac and Frances (Wood) How, born in Marlborough, 13 Feb. 1677. He was killed by the Indians near Lancaster, in July 1704. She married second, 26 March 1707, JONATHAN Wilder.
Children born in Marlborough:
 - i. ABIGAIL,^s b. 22 May 1702; m. in 1719, Jotham Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 23 Dec. 1695; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 23 Nov. 1759. She d. 24 March 1768.
Children:
 1. *Betty*, b. 15 Nov. 1719; m. 23 Feb. 1741-2, Jonathan Brigham.
 2. *Abraham*, b. 25 Feb. 1721; m. 26 Feb. 1752, Phebe Martin.
 3. *Edmund*, b. 15 Nov. 1724; m. Sarah ———.
 4. *Oliver*, b. 4 Sept. 1727; m. Ruth Ward.
 5. *Asa*, b. 9 Nov. 1729; m. Elizabeth Warren.
 6. *Persis*, b. 2 Jan. 1734.
 7. *Abigail*, b. 9 July 1737; d. 11 Sept. 1740.
 8. *Antipas*, b. 25 May 1740; m. Catherine Woods.
 9. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1745; m. Peter Bender.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. HEZEKIAH³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, 19 June 1690; married 25 July 1715, ELIZABETH TAINTER. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to Westborough, where they spent the remainder of their days. We do not find any record of their deaths, but learn from a private diary, that they were buried in the old cemetery in Northborough, not far from the town line, their house being just inside the Westborough town line.

Children born in Westboro:

- II. i. BENJAMIN,⁴ b. 18 April 1718.
- 12. ii. NOAH, b. 8 Sept. 1721.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1724; d. 30 May 1779.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1730; m. 31 Oct. 1763, John Fessenden of Barre, Mass.; they lived in Westborough, where he d. prior to April 1808.

Children:

- 1. *Catherine*, b. 20 Sept. 1764; m. Jacob Broaders.
- 2. *William*, b. 10 April 1766; d. 2 Nov. 1766.
- 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1767; m. John Sanborn.
- 4. *Abigail*, b. 27 June 1770.
- 5. *Hezekiah Howe*, b. 17 June 1772; d. prior to 12 July 1804.

6. JONATHAN³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, 23 April 1695; married in 1718, SARAH HAPGOOD, daughter of Thomas and Judith (Barker) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, 10 Feb. 1696. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 25 July 1738.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 13. i. SOLOMON,⁴ b. 27 Dec. 1718.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb. 1720; m. Paul Howe. (See John How Family.)
- iii. SARAH, b. 25 Oct. 1721; m. 10 April 1747, Adonijah Church, son of David and Mary (Wilder) Church, b. in Marlborough, 17 Oct. 1710; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 8 Sept. 1758; later he moved to Holden, where he d. 24 March 1787.

Children:

- 1. *Alexander*, b. 27 July 1748; [m. Rebecca Tucker].
- 2. *Zadock*, b. 8 Feb. 1751; d. 14 Aug. 1757.
- 3. *Sarah*, b. 5 Aug. 1755; d. 25 Sept. 1755.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Sept. 1723; d. 14 Dec. 1729.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 31 July 1725; m. 25 Jan. 1743, Stephen Gates, son of Simon and Sarah (Woods) Gates, b. in Marlborough, 9 Aug. 1718; they lived in Bolton, Marlborough and Rutland, Mass. He was a prominent man in the latter place, was a captain in the militia. He d. 5 Oct. 1773; she d. 3 Dec. 1809.

Children:

- 1. *Stephen*, b. 30 March 1744; d. 6 Aug. 1765, unm.
- 2. *Jonathan*, b. 8 June 1746; m. Hepsibeh Stone.

3. *Sylvanus*, b. 25 May 1748; m. Elizabeth Graham.
4. *David*, b. 23 Aug. 1750; d. 20 May 1759.
5. *Lucretia*, b. 8 May 1753; m. Lt. Timothy Munroe.
6. *Zelotes*, b. 24 Dec. 1755; m. Margaret Rawson.
7. *Lavinia*, b. 7 Sept. 1758; m. Benjamin Munroe.
8. *Zadock*, b. 5 Aug. 1760; m. Hannah Metcalf.
9. *Matilda*, b. 13 Jan. 1763; m. Silas Newton.
10. *Alfred*, b. 10 March 1765.
14. vi. SYLVANUS, b. 6 April 1727.
- vii. MILLICENT, b. 30 April 1729; m. 8 Sept. 1746, Alpheus Woods, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Morse) Woods, b. in Marlborough, 28 Feb. 1727. He was one of the leading men of the town, one of the Committee of Correspondence, 1775, and one of the Selectmen many years; she d. 17 April 1781, and he m. 2nd 13 April 1784, Sarah Bent. He d. 25 Oct. 1794.
Children:
 1. *Sarah*, b. 10 Feb. 1748; m. Benjamin Barnes.
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Jan. 1750; d. 9 March 1759.
 3. *John Waldo*, b. 1 May 1752.
 4. *Caroline*, b. 30 Sept. 1754; m. James Smith.
 5. *Matilda*, b. 19 Jan. 1757; m. Asa Barnes.
 6. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1759; m. Asa Witt.
 7. *William Henry*, b. 25 July 1761.
 8. *Benjamin*, b. 24 Nov. 1763.
 9. *Samuel Thomas*, b. 26 March 1766.
 10. *Daniel*, b. 15 Sept. 1768.
 11. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 April 1771.
 12. *James Gardner*, b. 28 May 1773.
15. viii. ICHABOD, b. 9 Jan. 1731.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 25 March 1733; m. John Fox of Littleton; no issue.
16. x. ISAAC, b. 27 Jan. 1735.
7. DAVID³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1700; married 29 May 1733, MARY REED, daughter of Ralph and Mary Reed of Woburn, Mass. (He moved to that part of Lancaster, afterwards set off as Bolton, and now included in the town of Berlin.) We find that he joined with his mother and brothers and sisters in deeding land in Lancaster 22 Dec. 1729, he being named as of Lancaster. . . . He and his wife "owned the covenant" at Lancaster 22 Sept. 1734, (Church Records). It is not known when either of them died, but her father in his will dated 25 Sept. 1765, speaks of his daughter Mary How as deceased. An inventory of David How's estate was taken 3 Feb. 1746, and John Reed was appointed administrator, (and it is said that his wife died previous to that date.) Their children were reared in Woburn.
Children born in Bolton:
 17. i. ARTEMAS,^a b. 24 March 1733-4.
 - ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1736; m. 3 May 1753, Josiah Walker of Woburn, b. 13 Nov. 1730; d. 29 July 1804; she d. 14 Dec. 1785. They lived at different times in Lancaster. Woburn and Burlington, Mass.
Children:

1. *Josiah*, b. 1754; d. 1756.
2. *Mary*, b. 1757; d. 1 Jan. 1788.
3. *Josiah*, b. 17 March 1759; d. 5 Feb. 1845.
4. *Esther*, b. 1761; d. 1775.
5. *Lois*, b. 1765; d. in Burlington, Mass.
6. *David*, b. 1769; d. in Lynn, Mass.
7. *Lucy*, b. 1773.
- iii. LEVI, b. 20 April 1738; d. in the French and Indian war about 1757. His brother Artemas was appointed administrator, 9 Jan. 1757, and the court ordered an appraisement and division of his real estate in Bolton, "late of Wilmington," 1757.
- iv. ELIZARETH, b. 19 April 1740; d. young.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Aug. 1742; m. 11 Sept. 1766, Hezekiah Richardson, son of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Walker) Richardson, b. in Woburn or Townsend, Mass., 20 July 1741; they lived in Townsend.
Children born in Townsend:
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Aug. 1767; d. 12 June 1845.
 2. *Mary*, b. 30 Dec. 1768; d. 24 Jan. 1769.
 3. *Mary*, b. 8 Dec. 1769; d. 21 March 1853.
 4. *Zacheus*, b. 21 Jan. 1771; m. Mary Ball.
 5. *Hezekiah*, b. 23 April 1773; m. Betsey (Lawrence).
 6. *Levi*, b. 28 April 1775.
 7. *Achsah*, b. in Oct. 1777; d. young.
 8. *Phebe*, b. 12 Feb. 1779.
 9. *David*, b. 26 April 1781.
 10. *Esther*, b. 25 June 1783.
 11. *Achsah*, b. 20 March 1785.

8. JOSEPH³ HOWE (*Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, 19 Feb. 1697; married 20 Feb. 1722, ZERVIAH HOWE, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Elizabeth (Kerley) Howe, born in Marlborough, 15 Dec. 1702; she died 10 Dec. 1723. He married second, 12 July 1727, RUTH BRIGHAM, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 30 April 1704, died 14 Oct. 1781. He died 18 Feb. 1775. He was a very prominent man in the town, serving as one of the Selectmen several years, was a captain of a company of horsemen in 1746, and was at No 4, (Charlestown, N. H.) in the fight with the Indians 3 Aug. 1746. His will dated 16 July 1770, and proved 14 March 1775, mentions wife Ruth, sons Joseph, Thaddeus, Phienas and Artemas, daughters Zerviah Smith, Dinah Willard, wife of Joseph Willard, Miriam Bigelow and Betty, then unmarried, and children of Dorothy, wife of Cyprian Howe.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ZERVIAH,⁴ b. 24 Nov. 1723; m. 17 Sept. 1740, Abraham Smith, son of John and Experience (Newton) Smith, b. in Marlborough, 13 April 1722; they moved to Leicester, Mass., where their children were born; later they moved to Paxton, Mass., where he d. 25 Sept. 1788.

Children:

1. *Jonas*, b. 1 Feb. 1741.
2. *Lydia*, b. 14 April 1743.

3. *Miriam*, b. 4 May 1745.
4. *Lucy*, b. 7 April 1747.
5. *Zerviah*, b. 21 March 1749.
6. *Katherine*, b. 14 Nov. 1751.
7. *Phebe*, b. 7 July 1753.
8. *Dinah*, b. 2 April 1756.
9. *Abraham*, b. 3 Oct. 1758; d. 8 July 1788, unm.
10. *Eunice*, b. 18 Oct. 1760; d. 13 Oct. 1761.
11. *Daniel*, b. 13 Oct. 1761.
12. *John*, b. 10 Aug. 1762.
18. ii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Feb. 1728.
- iii. DOROTHY, b. 4 May 1730; m. Cyprian Howe (see John Howe Family).
- iv. DINAH, b. 11 Oct. 1731; m. 4 Nov. 1755, Josiah Willard; they went to Rutland, Mass., and after a few years, they moved to Hardwick; they went from there to New Braintree, and later they moved to Norwich, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Josiah*, b. in Rutland, 17 July 1756.
 2. *Humphrey*, b. in Rutland, 29 Nov. 1757; m. and later lived in Alexander, N. Y.
 3. *Ephraim Brigham*, b. in Rutland, 21 Dec. 1759.
 4. *Martha*, b. in Hardwick, 22 May 1762.
 5. *Lucretia*, b. in New Braintree, 10 May 1764.
 6. *Joseph*, b. in New Braintree, 30 March 1767.
 7. *Aaron*, b. in New Braintree, 19 Oct. 1769.
 8. *Levi*, b. in New Braintree, 3 Oct. 1771.
19. v. THADDEUS, b. 30 May 1733.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Dec. 1734; m. 1 Jan. 1775, Dr. Ebenezer Rice, son of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 2 Jan. 1734. He graduated Harvard College, 1760. They lived in Barre, Mass., where he practiced medicine for many years; he d. 25 Nov. 1822; she d. 17 Feb. 1801.
Children:
 1. *Dorothy*, b. (no date); m. 30 Nov. 1788, Thomas Dennis.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. 23 May 1737; d. 29 May 1756, in the French and Indian war.
20. viii. PHINEAS, b. 25 Jan. 1739.
21. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1743.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 5 Dec. 1744; m. 17 April 1763, Timothy Bigelow, son of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 1 Nov. 1738; she d. 14 Nov. 1825; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 6 Nov. 1817.
Children:
 1. *David*, b. 16 Oct. 1763; m. Deborah Doane.
 2. *Lydia*, b. 13 Jan. 1766; m. Abraham Williams.
 3. *Ephraim*, b. 13 May 1768; m. Molly Arnold.
 4. *Betsy*, b. 12 Sept. 1771; m. Foster Morse.
 5. *Lovina*, b. 13 Jan. 1776; d. unm.
 6. *Miriam*, b. 21 April 1778; m. Levi Arnold.
9. ABRAHAM³ HOWE (*Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1698; married 24 May 1724, RACHEL RICE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Graves) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Nov. 1703, died in 1782. He was prominent in town affairs, serving as one of the Selectmen, and was highly

respected; he died in 1781. His son Asa was appointed administrator 10 Sept. 1783, a division made June 1786.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EUNICE,⁴ b. 16 May 1725; m. 30 Sept. 1740, David Warren, son of John and Lydia (Fiske) Warren, b. in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1717; they lived in Marlborough.
Children:
 1. *Damaris*, b. 26 June 1750; m. Jonah Harrington.
 2. *Levina*, b. 30 Dec. 1752; m. Phineas Farrar.
 3. *Lovewell*, b. 23 Oct. 1764.
- ii. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1727; m. 22 March 1750, Frederick Barnes, son of Daniel and Zerviah (Eager) Barnes, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Nov. 1727; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 June 1778; she d. 25 March 1813.
Children:
 1. *Benjamin*, b. 27 Feb. 1752; m. Sarah Woods.
 2. *Asa*, b. 28 June 1754; m. Matilda Woods.
 3. *Lucy*, b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. Obadiah Barce.
- iii. PERSIS, b. 14 Nov. 1728; m. 18 Dec. 1755, John Gleason, son of James and Mary (Barrett) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1724; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 13 Nov. 1816; she d. 18 July 1820, aged 91 yrs.
Children:
 1. *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1758; m. Experience Stow.
 2. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1763; m. Zacheus Gleason.
 3. *Anna*, b. 11 Oct. 1770; m. Matthias R. Brigham.
22. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 14 Dec. 1730.
23. v. ASA, b. 30 Nov. 1733.
24. vi. ABNER, b. 1 Nov. 1735.
25. vii. ADONIJAH, b. 7 Sept. 1737.
- viii. ANNA, b. 5 Feb. 1740; d. 1 Aug. 1752.

10. JEDEDIAH⁸ HOWE (*Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 April 1701; married in Westboro, 27 Nov. 1728, ABIGAIL WARREN, daughter of Joshua and Rebecca (Church) Warren, born in Watertown, Mass., 20 Dec. 1705. They lived in Westborough, until about 1750, when they moved to Brookfield, Mass. In the settlement of his estate, he is spoken of as "late of Brookfield." He probably died with some of his children in New Braintree, Mass. The appointment of the Executor was dated 22 Sept. 1761, and in the settlement of his estate, mention is made of sons Jedediah, Silas, Elijah, and Jonas, and daughters Abigail Gould, and Dorothy and son Solomon. His wife was not mentioned, as she probably died previous.

Children born in Westboro:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. 27 Aug. 1729; d. same day.
- ii. SOLOMON, b. 27 July 1730; d. 3 Sept. 1730.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 27 July 1730; d. 16 Sept. 1730.
26. iv. MARTIN, b. 31 Oct. 1731.
27. v. JEDEDIAH, b. 25 Jan. 1734.
- vi. CALEB, b. 21 Jan. 1736; not mentioned in settling the estate.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Nov. 1737; m. 7 Jan. 1762, Jonathan Gould of New Braintree, where they afterwards lived; he d. 29 Oct. 1809; she d. 16 Feb. 1837, aged 99 yrs. 2 mos. 27 ds.

- viii. ELIJAH, b. 8 Feb. 1741; m. 11 Oct. 1764, Martha Barnes of Brookfield, daughter of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. 30 June 1738. Went to Vermont.
- ix. SILAS, b. 6 Oct. 1742; was living in 1762.
- x. DOROTHY, b. 5 Aug. 1744; m. 13 Nov. 1763, Jonathan Barnes, son of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. in Brookfield, 21 April 1740. He commanded a company of Minute Men from Brookfield, 19 April 1775. He d. 21 March 1797; she d. 30 Jan. 1827.
 - Children:
 - 1. *Thomas*, b. 16 July 1764; m. Mahala Hill.
 - 2. *Lucy*, b. 18 Jan. 1766; m. John Eveleth.
 - 3. *Frederick*, b. 17 July 1768; m. Polly Townsend.
 - 4. *Molly*, b. 5 Jan. 1770; m. Perez Sampson.
 - 5. *Francis*, b. 15 Oct. 1771; m. Sarah Hubbard.
 - 6. *Joanna*, b. 16 May 1774; m. Phineas Tyler.
 - 7. *Jonah*, b. 30 Dec. 1776; m. Mrs. Sarah Barnes.
 - 8. *Jonathan*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Miriam Marcy.
 - 9. *Dorothy*, b. 3 Nov. 1784; m. William Cooley.
 - 10. *Noah*, b. 20 May 1786; m. Abigail Gilbert.
- xi. JONAH, b. 13 Feb. 1747; d. prior to 1784.
- xii. PATIENCE, b. 30 April 1749; d. same day.
- 28. xiii. SOLOMON, b. 3 Sept. 1750.

FOURTH GENERATION.

- II. BENJAMIN⁴ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 April 1716; married 10 March 1736, TABITHA GARFIELD, daughter of Benjamin and Bethiah (Howe) Garfield, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1715. They lived in Westborough for many years; we have no account of their death, or any other place of abode.

Children born in Westborough:

29. i. JONATHAN,⁵ b. 29 May 1738.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 6 March 1739-40; d. 14 March 1740.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 15 May 1741; d. 12 July 1753.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 31 May 1744; d. 24 Feb. 1749.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 30 April 1746; m. Jonathan Champney, son of Richard and Catherine Champney of Cambridge, b. 2 Dec. 1744; they lived in Southborough, where he became quite prominent. He held the commission of Major in the militia, and d. 12 Feb. 1806; she d. 14 Sept. 1797.
Children:
 1. *William*, b. 9 Nov. 1767; m. Anna Goodenow.
 2. *Betty*, b. 26 Jan. 1770.
 3. *Benjamin*, b. 29 Aug. 1772; m. Polly Sumner of Pomfret.
 4. *Lovicy*, b. 23 March 1775; m. John Este.
 5. *Samuel*, b. 21 May 1778; d. 11 Sept. 1784.
 6. *Sally*, b. 10 Dec. 1780; m. Nathan Banister.
 7. *Hannah*, b. 29 Jan. 1784; d. 26 Jan. 1792.
 8. *Anna*, b. 22 July 1789; d. 16 Feb. 1792.
 9. *Phebe*, b. 9 May 1792.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 25 March 1750; d. 19 Aug. 1750.
- vii. LUCRETIA, b. 30 June 1751; m. 23 April 1767, Benjamin Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 21 July 1745; they lived in Westborough.
Children:
 1. *Molly*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
 2. *William*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
 3. *Bernice*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
 4. *Hepsibeh*, bapt. 7 July 1776; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
 5. *Timothy*, b. 17 July 1776; m. Hannah Harrington.
 6. *Thankful*, b. 19 April 1779; m. George W. Beaton.
 7. *Lucretia*, bapt. 19 May 1782; m. Moses Hemenway.
 8. *Benjamin*, bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Anna Seagers.
 9. *Joseph*, bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Arathusa Severs.
 10. *Nahum*, bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Child.
 11. *Daniel*, bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Bullard.
 12. *Hannah*, bapt. 30 Nov. 1788.

12. NOAH⁴ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Sept. 1721; married 8 Dec. 1748, MARY WALKER; she died 8 Oct. 1756; he married second, 12 July 1757, MARTHA STEVENS of Holden, Mass. He died in Westborough. His will dated 30 June 1759, and proved 26 Feb. 1760, mentions wife Martha, daughters Thankful and Molly,

and an unborn child. His widow married second, 26 Oct. 1762, MERODACKBALADIN SMITH.

Children born in Westborough:

- i. MARY, b. 28 Aug. 1749; d. 3 Oct. 1749.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 8 Oct. 1750; m. Timothy Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 28 May 1740. He d. in 1776; she m. 2nd 7 Oct. 1778, Solomon Bathrick, son of David and Lydia (Maynard) Bathrick, b. in Westborough, 22 April 1746; he d. 27 Aug. 1824.
Children:
1. *Eli Warren*, bapt. 23 May 1776.
2. *Timothy Bathrick*, b. 26 Sept. 1783.
- iii. MARY, b. 5 Nov. 1752.
- iv. BETTY, b. 2 Feb. 1755; d. 19 Sept. 1756.
- v. SARAH, b. (posthumous child).

13. SOLOMON⁴ HOWE (*Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Dec. 1718; married MARY HOWE, daughter of John and Deliverance (Rice) Howe, born in Marlborough, 22 Nov. 1719, died 16 Nov. 1792. They lived in Marlborough until about 1750, when they moved to Mansfield, Conn., where he died 13 Oct. 1762. It appears from the probate records of Willimantic, Conn., that he died intestate, and his widow Mary was appointed administratrix; she filed an inventory 29 Feb. 1763. In the records he is mentioned as "late of Mansfield, Ct." where some of his children were born and married. In a deed dated 29 March 1753, a Solomon, possibly the same, is mentioned as of Pomfret, Ct.)

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,⁵ b. 7 April 1739; d. 27 Jan. 1740.
30. ii. DANIEL, b. 13 June 1740.
31. iii. ZADOCK, b. 3 June 1742.
- iv. LUKE, b. 21 Feb. 1745; m. 29 Nov. 1770, Catherine Howe, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Amsden) Howe, b. 14 May 1746; he was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, and in the first three years serve; no issue.
- v. EDMUND, b. 8 Jan. 1749; d. 18 Aug. 1768.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 8 May 1753; d. 1 Nov. 1754.
- vii. SOLOMON, b. 18 March 1755. The probate records of Willimantic, Conn., show that on 17 Oct. 1778, an inventory was filed of the estate of Dr. Solomon Howe (probably the same), late of the late Col Chamber's regiment. Mention is also made in Heitman's Hist., Reg. of a Solomon Howe of Conn., who was a surgeon's mate in 8th Conn., 1 Jan. 1777; d. 10 June 1778.
- viii. FORTUNATUS, b. 18 Sept. 1757; d. 17 June 1789.
- ix. MARY, b. 31 Oct. 1761; m. 27 Oct. 1779, Isaac Sargent, son of Isaac and Phebe (Baldwin) Sargent, b. 30 Jan. 1760; d. 27 1812; she d. in Dec. 1848.
Children:
1. *Florilla*, b. 18 Feb. 1782; m. Simeon Hovey, d. 9 Feb. 1809.
2. *Mary*, b. 12 Sept. 1782; m. in Dec. 1805, Flavel Gurley.

3. *Sarah*, b. 26 Oct. 1788; m. 12 Nov. 1806, Horatio Topliff; d. 14 Nov. 1871.
4. *Nathan*, b. 3 Dec. 1791; d. 1814.

14. SYLVANUS⁴ HOWE (*Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 April 1727; married 25 Dec. 1763, MARY RICE, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Earl) Rice, of Barre, Mass. They lived in Petersham, Mass., where he died 16 Feb. 1802; she died 20 May 1823, aged 89 y. 8 mo.
Children born in Petersham:

- i. SYLVANUS,⁵ b. 10 Jan. 1765; d. 23 Sept. 1771.
- ii. SARAH, b. 29 Sept. 1766; m. Joel Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 25 July 1768; d. 14 Nov. 1837, unm.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 6 Nov. 1770; d. 28 May 1795, unm.
32. v. SYLVANUS, b. 8 Oct. 1772.
- vi. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1777; m. 3 Nov. 1805, Oliver C. Gates; they lived in Petersham, where he d. 14 Aug. 1841; she d. 14 July 1841.
Children:
 1. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1806; m. Louisa Parmenter.
 2. *Caroline Howe*, b. 5 June 1811.
 3. *Parmelia*, b. 29 Jan. 1813.
 4. *Polly H.*, b. 15 Aug. 1816.
 5. *Mary Rice*, b. 3 Aug. 1817.
33. vii. WASHINGTON, b. 30 Aug. 1779.
- viii. DAVID HENRY, b. 7 Feb. 1782; d. at Oneida Lake, N. Y., 1811, unm., aged 29.

15. ICHABOD⁴ HOWE (*Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Jan. 1731; married SARAH ———, (ancestry unknown.) They lived a few years in New Ipswich, N. H., where their first two children were born. About 1765 they moved to what is now the town of Winthrop, Me. He was one of the earliest settlers of that town, and was one of the best educated and ablest of his early associates in that vicinity. He selected for his farm a tract of land bordering on the shores of Lake Annabescook, that was considered one of the best in the neighborhood. His dwelling was located on a slight elevation about seventy rods from the lake, a two story affair, and of the style common to those of the "well to do," and was standing a few years ago. When the town was incorporated in 1771, he was elected one of the Selectmen, which office he held for a number of years; he was Town Clerk four years, and was the first Delegate to the Provincial Congress held at Concord, Mass., and the same day he was elected captain of the town military company, then organized in anticipation of the war, and in 1777 he was elected Representative to the General Court. He was an ardent patriot, and was in the active service during the Revolution; he was frequently Moderator of the Town Meetings, and was Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence and Safety. In addition to his public life, and his farm work, he was known as an expert hunter, in

consequence of which, he was familiar with surrounding country, and was frequently called upon to give his knowledge in land cases. He died in Winthrop, 16 Jan. 1810, and was buried in the old cemetery at Winthrop.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,⁵ b. in New Ipswich, N. H., 31 July 1760; he was a very ambitious man; he built a saw mill on a stream about six miles west of his father, in what is now the town of Wayne; here he started to build a larger mill, and while rafting the logs across the lake, he was drowned; he was not married.
- ii. MILLICENT, b. in New Ipswich, 25 April 1762; m. 13 Feb. 1783, David Foster, son of Timothy Foster (the first settler of Winthrop); he d. 3 Jan. 1820; she d. in Berlin (now Phillips), Me., 24 Dec. 1836.

Children:

1. Anna, b. 11 Dec. 1783; m. Thomas Stevens.
 2. Ichabod, b. 9 June 1785; m. Deborah Fairbanks.
 3. Preston, b. 30 April 1788; d. young.
 4. Clarissa, b. 6 Aug. 1790; m. Levi Chandler.
 5. Lavinia, b. 8 July 1792; d. 5 Nov. 1792.
 6. Freeman, b. 30 Dec. 1793; m. Lydia White.
 7. David, b. 4 July 1795; m. Harmony Packard.
 8. Nathan, b. 2 March 1798; m. Hannah Fairbanks.
 9. John Winthrop, b. 12 Feb. 1800.
 - iii. SARAH, b. in Winthrop, Me., 15 March 1766; d. in Wayne.
 34. iv. STEPHEN, b. in Winthrop, 9 Dec. 1769.
 - v. DAVID, b. in Winthrop, 1 Sept. 1771; m. Frelove Maxim; lived in Leeds, Me., in the early part of the 19th century.
 - vi. SUSANNAH, b. in Winthrop, 13 April 1774; m. Joseph York.
- Children:
- i. Lydia, m. David Fairbanks of Winthrop.
 - vii. EUNICE, b. in Winthrop, 22 Feb. 1776; m. 1 Oct. 1800, Henry Wood Jr.; they moved to Anson, Me.

16. ISAAC⁴ HOWE (*Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1735; married 17 Dec. 1760, SYBIL PROCTOR, daughter of Joseph and Agnes Proctor, born in Westford, Mass., 26 April 1744. They went to New Ipswich, N. H.; here he became one of the leading men in the town, being Town Clerk many years, also one of the Selectmen. He was an ardent patriot, and took an active part in the Revolution, and was adjutant in Col. Reed's Regt., until it was disbanded. He died in New Ipswich, 16 Oct. 1800.

Children born in New Ipswich:

- i. SARAH,⁵ b. 17 March 1762; d. 29 March 1762.
 - ii. VASHTI, b. 2 April 1763; m. 14 May 1787, John Nurse, son of Benjamin and Martha Nurse, b. in Rutland, Mass., 18 May 1760; she d. 5 May 1814.
- Children:
1. Vashti, b. 13 Jan. 1786.
 2. John, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
 3. Timothy, b. 10 May 1790.
 4. Persis, b. 7 Feb. 1792.
 5. Lucy, b. 17 March 1795.

6. *Rachel*, b. 1 Aug. 1796.
7. *Oliver*, b. 17 June 1798.
8. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1800.
9. *Sally*, b. 2 March 1803.
10. *Arathusa*, b. 19 Nov. 1805.
11. *Lockhart*, b. 3 March 1808.
- iii. *SARAH*, b. 29 Dec. 1764; m. James Walker of New Ipswich; she d. 18 Aug. 1786.
Children:
 1. *Rebecca*, b. 29 Jan. 1785; m. George Murphy.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 11 Aug. 1786; m. Asa Emerson.
- iv. *ISAAC*, b. 22 Jan. 1767; d. in 1824, unm.
- v. *JOSEPH*, b. in June 1769; d. 17 Sept. 1772.
- vi. *TWIN SONS*, b. and d. 10 Jan. 1771.
- v. *SYBIL*, b. 5 Jan. 1772; m. (1) Ebenezer Stone; (2) Josiah Sawtell of Rindge; m. (3) 29 Jan. 1829, Moses Hale of Rindge, N. H.
- viii. *SUSANNAH*, b. 2 Feb. 1774; m. about 1800, Dr. Calvin Ainsworth, b. in Claremont, N. H., 3 June 1771; she d. in Littleton, N. H., 18 March 1853.
Children:
 1. *Americus*, b. 17 Sept. 1804.
 2. *Calvin*, b. 27 Aug. 1807.
 3. *Laban*, b. 29 March 1811.
 4. *Sybil P.*, b. 7 Feb. 1813; d. in Townsend, 30 April 1838.
 5. *Susannah*, b. 12 Oct. 1818; d. in Townsend, 26 April 1838.
35. ix. *JOSEPH*, b. 11 May 1776.
36. x. *SYLVANUS*, b. 4 June 1779.
37. xi. *JONATHAN*, b. 16 June 1781.
- xii. *ASA*, b. 24 March 1784.
17. *ARTEMUS*⁴ *HOWE* (*David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 March 1734; married *ABIGAIL* ———, (ancestry unknown.) He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, and commanded a company of Minute Men, from Bolton, 19 April 1775. They lived in the old homestead until about 1777, when he sold his place, and moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where they were living in 1790, but soon after they moved to Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he built the first grist mill in that town. We have not learned when nor where he died, but we presume that he died in Westford, N. Y.
Children born in Bolton, Mass.:
 38. i. *DAVID*,^a b. 7 Nov. 1757.
 - ii. *JOSEPH*, b. 27 July 1759; he is said to have m. and lived in Worcester, N. Y., in 1800, where he had a family.
 - iii. *ABIGAIL*, b. 9 Sept. 1761.
 39. iv. *MOSES*, b. 2 Oct. 1763.
 - v. *SILAS*, b. 27 April 1766; he was living in Westford, N. Y., in 1820, where he m. and had a family.
 40. vi. *LEVI*, b. 23 July 1768.
 - vii. *JONATHAN*, b. 5 May 1771; no further record.
 - viii. *MARY*, b. 9 June 1773; m. Alpheus Earl.
 41. ix. *ARTEMAS*, b. 22 Oct. 1775.

18. JOSEPH⁴ HOWE (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Feb. 1728; married 21 May 1751, GRACE RICE, daughter of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, born in Marlborough, 13 June 1730, died 23 Jan. 1816. He was a very active man in the town, was one of the Selectmen, for several years; he was in Capt. Abraham Williams company in 1757; he died 26 Sept. 1800.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LEVINA,⁵ b. 10 July 1751; m. 2 Jan. 1772, Peter Rice, son of Abraham and Persis (Robinson) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 29 March 1749; d. 9 Dec. 1825. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 23 Dec. 1812.
Children:
 1. *Matthias*, b. 20 April 1773; d. 9 May 1796, in Orange, Vt.
 2. *Lucy*, b. 21 Dec. 1774; m. Col. Ephraim Brigham.
 3. *Eli*, b. 8 Oct. 1777; m. Lucy Brigham.
42. ii. REUBEN, b. 12 Oct. 1752.
43. iii. SIMON, b. 14 Aug. 1754.
44. iv. SAMUEL, b. 2 Oct. 1756.
- v. LUCY, b. 18 Sept. 1758; m. in Boston, 2 Oct. 1783, Thomas Tileston of Boston; was admitted to the New South Church, 3 Dec. 1786, and d. before 1800.
Children:
 1. *Lucy*, bapt. 7 Jan. 1787.
 2. *Thomas*, b. 15 April 1789.
- vi. ELI, b. 20 July 1760; d. in the army, 16 July 1777.
- vii. HEPSIBAH, b. 15 Sept. 1762; d. 10 April 1773.
45. viii. DANIEL, b. 4 Aug. 1764.
- ix. JOSEPH, b. 20 Sept. 1768; d. 26 July 1773.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 16 Oct. 1770; m. 11 May 1794, John Coats of Boston; she d. in Cambridge, 1861.
- xi. HEPSIBAH, b. 5 April 1773; m. 15 Jan. 1793, Jacob Barnes, son of Silas and Betty (Bigelow) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 3 May 1769, d. 22 July 1845; she d. 14 May 1826.
Children:
 1. *William*, b. 6 Aug. 1793; m. Anna Potter.
 2. *Maria*, b. 19 Nov. 1794; m. Thomas H. Davis.
 3. *Tileston B.*, b. 15 Aug. 1805; m. Mary A. Procter.
46. xii. JOSEPH, b. 8 March 1775.

19. THADDEUS⁴ HOWE (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 May 1733; married 12 April 1757, LOVINA BRIGHAM, daughter of Joseph and Comfort (Bigelow) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 10 July 1733, died 21 Aug. 1784. He married second, 1 June 1786, MRS. PRUDENCE HOLMAN, widow of Abraham Holman of Bolton, Mass.; she died 5 Sept. 1831, aged 96 yrs. 6 mos. He was in Capt. Daniel Barns Co., 19 April 1775, served as one of the Selectmen 1787, and died 13 March 1799.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SUSANNAH, b. 22 June 1758; m. 23 Nov. 1778, Gershom Rice, son of Gershom and Lydia (Barrett) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 5 July 1755, d. 12 April 1837; she d. 19 April 1837.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 15 April 1778; m. Anna Morse.
 2. *Edward*, b. 16 March 1784; m. Susanna Felton.
 3. *Susannah*, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ivory Bigelow.
 4. *Mary*, b. 3 March 1791; m. 21 May 1817, Luke Fosgate.
 5. *Henry*, b. 23 June 1794; m. Mary W. Lee.
- ii. N^{ANNE}, b. 15 Feb. 1760; m. 11 July 1781, Jonas Morse, son of Jonas and Lucy (Eager) Morse, b. in Marlborough, 17 March 1736, d. 1 Dec. 1799. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 3 Nov. 1814.

Children:

1. *John Ward*, b. 1 Nov. 1781; went to parts unknown.
 2. *Nancy*, b. 4 June 1783; d. about 1833, unm.
 3. *Henry*, b. 25 July 1785; m. Lois Hayden.
 4. *Willard*, b. 25 Aug. 1789; m. Mary Eager.
47. iii. J^{ONAH}, b. 22 Feb. 1762.
48. iv. W^{ILLIAM}, b. 4 Dec. 1764.
- v. L^{OVINA}, b. 23 March 1767; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Moses Sherman, son of Samuel and Lydia Sherman, b. in Marlborough, 28 June 1761, d. 28 June 1833. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 17 July 1851.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 7 Jan. 1788; m. Hannah ———.
 2. *Polly*, b. 30 April 1793; m. John Temple 3d.
 3. *Samuel Maynard*, b. 13 Nov. 1797; m. Melissa Carr.
 4. *Micah*, b. 13 April 1799; d. 6 Sept. 1834.
- vi. A^{AARON}, b. 15 May 1770; m. 15 Feb. 1798, Sarah Dana, daughter of Dea. John and Hannah (Humphrey) Dana, b. in Oxford, Mass., 18 July 1762; they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he d. 6 Sept. 1857; she d. his widow; no issue.
- vii. M^{ARTHA}, b. 5 Feb. 1773; m. 9 May 1796, Francis Barnard, son of Joel and Lucy (Stevens) Barnard, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1768, d. 28 Dec. 1858. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 22 July 1848.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Oct. 1796; m. Israel L. Ames.
 2. *Loring*, b. 2 Feb. 1798; m. Sally Robinson.
 3. *George*, b. 21 March 1800; m. Grace Goddard.
 4. *Daniel Stevens*, b. 22 July 1802; d. 20 Aug. 1813.
 5. *Mary Ann*, b. 23 Aug. 1805; m. Ephraim Babcock.
 6. *William Francis*, b. 8 March 1809; m. Lydia W. Howe.
 7. *Daniel Sherman*, b. 25 Aug. 1810; m. Martha Ward.
 8. *Edward Denison*, b. 26 May 1818.
- viii. S^{TEPHEN}, b. 10 Aug. 1776; d. 9 April 1778.

20. P^{HINEAS}⁴ H^{OWE} (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1739; married 11 Dec. 1764, DOROTHY BURNETT, daughter of Jonathan and Dorothy (Kimball) Burnett, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 28 May 1737, died in Marlborough, 9 Dec. 1781. He married second, 5 June 1783, SARAH STEVENS, (ancestry unknown); she died 22 July 1784, aged 18 yrs. He married third, 4 Jan. 1798, LYDIA RUGGLES, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Cushman) Ruggles, born in Hardwick, Mass., 10 March 1753, died 2 April 1837. He was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, a sergeant in

Capt. William Morse's Co., Col. Jonathan Reed's Regt., 2 Oct. 1777 till 8 Nov. 1777. He died 14 March 1832.

Children born in Marlborough:

49. i. SYLVANUS,⁵ b. 27 Dec. 1765.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 April 1768; m. 25 June 1792, Silas Gleason, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, b. in Marlboro, 5 July 1768. They moved to Acworth, N. H., about 1798, where he d. 15 Nov. 1859; she d. 26 Feb. 1839.
Children:
 1. *Dorothy*, b. 5 Feb. 1793; d. 13 April 1852.
 2. *Elizabeth Burnett*, b. 20 Sept. 1794; m. Stephen Himes.
 3. *Jerry*, b. 3 June 1796; m. Mrs. Patty Shedd.
 4. *Susanna*, b. 29 Oct. 1797; m. David Gould.
 5. *Louisa*, b. 23 April 1800; d. 4 July 1803.
 6. *Joseph*, b. 22 March 1802; m. Persis Gay.
 7. *Gilbert Howe*, b. 26 April 1804; m. Jane Metcalf.
 8. *Mindwell*, b. 30 June 1806; d. 22 June 1839, unm.
 9. *Silas Allen*, b. 26 March 1808; d. 20 Nov. 1825.
 10. *Lydia*, b. 18 Feb. 1811; d. 23 June 1815.
 50. iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 28 June 1770.
 - iv. GILBERT, b. 1 May 1772; m. 25 Feb. 1800, Lydia Howe, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, b. in Marlborough, 7 July 1774, d. 10 Oct. 1820. He was a well known wheelwright and carpenter, a thorough workman, plain spoken, honorable in all his dealings, strictly honest, and highly respected by all; he d. 12 Oct. 1849; no issue.
 - v. LUCRETIA, b. 22 May 1773; d. 23 Aug. 1775.
 - vi. LOVICE, b. 29 Oct. 1775; m. in 1795, Daniel Barnes, son of Solomon and Judith (Hapgood) Barnes. They moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where she d. 6 Dec. 1833; he m. 2nd Mary Powers. He d. 5 Nov. 1844.
Children:
 1. *David*, b. 25 Dec. 1800.
 51. vii. PHINEAS BROOKS, b. 13 July 1784.
21. ARTEMUS⁴ HOWE (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1743; married 28 May 1767, MARY BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 10 Oct. 1746, died 15 Aug. 1810. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 17 Nov. 1813.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. ELISHA,⁵ b. 31 Jan. 1768; d. 3 Feb. 1794, unm.
 - ii. CATHERINE, b. 18 Oct. 1769; m. 15 June 1806, Jonah Howe.
 - iii. MARY, b. 26 Oct. 1771; m. 10 Dec. 1795, Jonas Lovering of Sudbury; she d. previous to 1801.
 52. iv. JONAS, b. 18 Aug. 1773.
 - v. LYDIA, b. 9 Sept. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1803, Isaac Maynard, son of Simon and Silence (Priest) Maynard, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1779, d. 12 Sept. 1820. She m. 2nd 9 April 1828, Abraham Stow, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Morse) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 10 Jan. 1756, d. 2 Jan. 1832. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 27 July 1863.
Children:
 1. *Amory*, b. 28 Feb. 1804; m. Nancy Pratt. He was the

founder of the Assabet Woolen Mills at Maynard, Mass.

2. *Lydia*, b. 16 Nov. 1805; m. Joel Wilkins.
- vi. *SALLY*, b. 5 Feb. 1777; m. 23 April 1801, Jonas Lovering.
53. vii. *STEPHEN*, b. 31 March 1780.
54. viii. *DAVID*, b. 18 May 1783.
55. ix. *SAMUEL*, b. 27 March 1785.
56. x. *LEVI*, b. 30 April 1787.
57. xi. *JABEZ*, b. 28 Oct. 1789.
58. xii. *MOSES*, b. 19 April 1792.

22. *ABRAHAM*⁴ *HOWE* (*Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Dec. 1730; married 17 Sept. 1755, *LYDIA STOW*, daughter of Elizabeth Morse, (who afterwards married Thomas Stow.) She was baptized 25 April 1742, (when she was a few years old.) They lived on a farm in the western part of Marlborough, and he was killed by being thrown from his horse, while returning from town meeting 13 March 1770. A while after his death, she went to keep house for Mr. Zerubbabel Rice whose wife had recently died, and stayed there until he died 27 Aug. 1775; after his death, she claimed to be his widow, her claim was contested in the court by other heirs, but the Court allowed her claim, although there was no record of the marriage produced in the court. Later in life she became a rheumatic cripple. We have no record of her death.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *LYDIA*,⁶ b. 6 Oct. 1756; m. 3 Aug. 1774, William Whitaker, a native of Concord, b. 28 July 1750. He was a drummer in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775. They lived in east part of Princeton, where he was a farmer, and d. 22 July 1830.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1775; m. Lucy Cobb.
2. *Lydia*, b. 4 Feb. 1777; m. Jacob W. Watson.
3. *Catherine*, b. 24 Sept. 1778; d. 21 June 1786.
4. *John*, b. 19 Aug. 1780.
5. *Luther*, b. 8 July 1782; m. Betsey Brigham.
6. *Aaron*, b. 6 Oct. 1784; d. 17 July 1786.
7. *Levi*, b. 3 Oct. 1786.
8. *Mary*, b. 24 Nov. 1788; m. Jonas Hartwell.
9. *Aaron*, b. 28 Feb. 1790.
10. *Catherine*, b. 23 Dec. 1792; m. Amos Merriam.
11. *Thomas*, b. 27 Dec. 1795.
12. *Charles*, b. 17 Dec. 1799.
59. ii. *AARON*, b. 17 Aug. 1758.
- iii. *BETSEY*, b. 12 Nov. 1760; m. 29 Oct. 1778, Oliver Russell, son of Eleazer and Tabitha Russell, b. in Bolton, Mass., 22 Nov. 1752, d. 28 Oct. 1820. He was in Capt. Daniel Barnes's Co., 19 April 1775, and was on the roll of eight months men of that year. He lived on a farm near that of his father-in-law, in Marlborough, where she d. 2 Sept. 1844.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Abraham*, b. 31 March 1779.
2. *Betsey*, b. 16 Oct. 1780; m. Willard Brigham.

3. *Catherine*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Ephraim Newton.
4. *Cynthia*, bapt. 17 April 1785; d. young.
5. *Jonas*, b. 3 Jan. 1787.
6. *Cynthia*, b. 8 April 1789.
7. *Otis*, b. 24 April 1793; m. Levina Rice.
8. *Lydia*, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. Ashbel Brigham.
9. *Relief*, b. 7 Oct. 1797; m. Lovett Fay.
10. *John*, b. 25 June 1799.
11. *Oliver*, b. 24 April 1801.
- iv. SARAH, b. 16 Oct. 1766; m. 8 March 1785, John Barnes, son of Daniel and Martha (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1763. Soon after marriage they went to Chelsea, Vt., where he d.
Children:
1. *Daniel*, bapt. in Marlborough, 9 April 1786.
- v. MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1769; m. 22 Jan. 1788, Gershom Bigelow, son of Lt. Ivory and Sophia (Banister) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 22 March 1768, d. 20 April 1820. They lived on a farm in the west part of Marlborough, where he d. 27 Oct. 1847.
Children:
1. *Lydia*, b. 19 Aug. 1788; m. Aaron Felton.
2. *Levi*, b. 26 Oct. 1790; m. Nancy Ames.
3. *Lucinda*, b. 28 Nov. 1792; m. Levi Rice.
4. *Lyman*, b. 25 April 1795; m. Jane Brigham.
5. *Patty*, b. 13 April 1797; m. Thomas Howe.
6. *Mary*, b. 6 Aug. 1799; d. 8 Feb. 1818.
7. *Lambert*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Emily F. Dickinson.
8. *Lewis*, b. 31 Jan. 1804; m. Susanna W. Rice.
9. *Louisa*, b. 9 Sept. 1806; m. Eber Howe.
10. *Lucas*, b. 14 Dec. 1808; m. Mahala Stow.
11. *Lucy*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; m. Ithamar Stow.
12. *A twin daughter*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; d. same day.

23. ASA⁴ HOWE (*Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Nov. 1733; married 18 March 1762, RACHEL GODDARD, daughter of William and Kezia (Cloyes) Goddard, born in Marlborough, 21 April 1732, died June 1814. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1793.

Children born in Marlborough:

60. i. JOHN,⁸ b. 25 Nov. 1762.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 14 May 1764; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. MIRIAM, b. 11 Sept. 1765; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Joseph Clisbee, son of Joseph and Sarah Clisbee, b. in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1765. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to N. H. From there they went to Gustavus, Ohio. Five of their children were born in Marlborough.
Children:
1. *Hannah*, bapt. 27 July 1788.
2. *Lewis*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1789.
3. *John*, bapt. 3 July 1791; m. Lydia Loring.
4. *Lydia*, bapt. 11 May 1794.
5. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 24 July 1796.
- iv. LUCY, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. Archelaus Howe. (See John Howe Family.)

61. v. ASA, b. 3 Dec. 1768.
62. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 22 Feb. 1770.
- vii. ESTHER, b. 25 Feb. 1772; m. Calvin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- viii. LYDIA, b. 7 July 1774; m. Gilbert Howe.
24. ABNER⁴ HOWE (*Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Nov. 1735; married 2 Oct. 1762, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Leonard) Harrington, born in Marlborough, 16 May 1739, died in Princeton, Mass., 27 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton soon after marriage, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman, also that of Town Treasurer, and he was one of the original members of the church which was organized in 1764. He died 10 April 1818.
- Children born in Princeton:
- i. SARAH,⁵ b. 16 Aug. 1763; d. 21 Aug. 1827, unm.
- ii. ANNA, b. 13 Jan. 1765; d. 8 Oct. 1778.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 5 May 1766; m. 1 May 1788, Isaac Bryant, son of John and Esther (Stone) Bryant, b. in Rutland, 8 Jan. 1762. They lived in Rutland, Mass., where he d. 4 June 1836; she d. 2 Jan. 1845.
- Children:
1. Anne, b. 25 Oct. 1788; d. 21 May 1812, unm.
2. Betsey, b. 27 March 1791; m. James Smith Jr.
3. Isaac, b. 30 Sept. 1793; m. Rebecca Bigelow.
4. John, b. 14 Feb. 1799; m. Betsey Parmenter.
- iv. PARMELIA, b. 27 March 1768; m. 17 Nov. 1791, William Everett, son of Lt. Joshua and Molly (Titus) Everett, b. 15 April 1765. They lived in Princeton, where he d. 7 Dec. 1857; she d. 12 April 1818.
- Children:
1. William, b. 25 Aug. 1793; d. 21 Feb. 1802.
2. William Stillman, b. 13 Oct. 1805; m. Mary Whitney.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1769; d. 15 Nov. 1808, unm.
63. vi. ABNER, b. 17 June 1772.
64. vii. JONAH, b. 15 July 1774.
- viii. LOIS, b. 8 Dec. 1776; m. 3 July 1806, Ebenezer Goodenow, son of Edward and Lois (Rice) Goodenow, b. 4 June 1778, d. in Dec. 1812. She d. 21 Sept. 1849; no issue.
65. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 19 March 1779.
25. ADONIJAH⁴ HOWE (*Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 Sept. 1737; married 31 May 1764, LYDIA CHURCH, daughter of Noah and Lydia (Barnard) Church, born in Marlborough, 20 June 1743, died in Princeton, Mass., 2 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton, in 1765, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman and that of Assessor for many years. He was a Lieut. in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775, and for many years he was Deacon of the Church. He died 10 Sept. 1800.
- Children born in Princeton:
- i. LYDIA,⁵ b. 1 June 1766; m. 24 Jan. 1788, John Brigham, son

- of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 8 Aug. 1758. They moved to Acworth, N. H.
- ii. LOVISA, b. 24 May 1768; m. 13 Feb. 1791, Stephen Brigham, son of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 9 Aug. 1762. They moved to Gilsum, N. H., where they had seven children. Later they moved to Alstead, where he d. 16 July 1839; she d. 9 July 1830.
 - iii. MARTIN, b. 2 Sept. 1770; m. Mrs. Eunice Russell, widow of John Russell, and daughter of Dr. Charles Whitman of Stow, Mass. They moved to Barre, where he commenced the practice of medicine. He d. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1805; she d. 11 March 1811; no children.
 - iv. LUCRETIA, b. 13 July 1772; d. 4 May 1773.
66. v. ADONIJAH, b. 24 April 1774.
- vi. LAVINA, b. 17 Sept. 1775; m. 23 Feb. 1804, Aaron Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 27 Jan. 1766. They moved to Essex Co., N. Y.
 - vii. PERSIS, b. 28 March 1778; m. 26 May 1799, Solomon Wilson, son of Benjamin and Sarah Wilson, b. 1 May 1768, d. 6 Aug. 1847. They lived in Princeton, where she d. 28 April 1871.
Children:
 1. *Persis*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Freeman Stow.
 2. *Martin Howe*, b. 12 Jan. 1803; m. Lucy S. Watson.
 3. *Hamilton*, b. 29 July 1804; m. Elmira Wheeler.
 4. *Louisa*, b. 5 Dec. 1806; m. Ivory Wilder.
 5. *William*, b. 8 Feb. 1809; m. Roxanna Partridge.
 6. *Abraham Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1811; m. Emily Warren.
 7. *David*, b. 7 Nov. 1813; m. Harriet Ross Carruth.
 8. *Jonas*, b. 18 Feb. 1816; d. 6 Feb. 1817.
 9. *Jonas*, b. 11 Jan. 1818; d. 8 Oct. 1858, unm.
 10. *Fanny Ripley*, b. 3 May 1820; m. Samuel C. Fiske.
 11. *Leonard*, b. 1 June 1822; m. Elizabeth Clark.
 - viii. LUCY, b. 24 Oct. 1779; m. 27 Jan. 1812, Ezra Newton, son of Charles and Tabitha (Bowker) Newton, b. in Shrewsbury, 22 Nov. 1774, d. 9 April 1863; she d. 28 July 1826.
Children:
 1. *Sally Hastings*, b. 25 March 1811; m. Benjamin F. Dean.
 2. *Ezekiel*, b. 16 Aug. 1812; m. Eliza Priest.
 3. *Charles*, b. 3 March 1814; m. Jane Boyden.
 4. *Lydia Church*, b. 28 July 1816; m. Elbridge Clark.
 5. *Ezra*, b. 30 Sept. 1818; m. Martha Patten.
 6. *Lucy Howe*, b. 17 Sept. 1820; m. Charles C. Greenwood.
 7. *Abraham Howe*, b. 24 March 1823; m. Sarah B. Kendrick.
 - ix. MATILDA, b. 28 Feb. 1782; m. 11 March 1804, Ichabod Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 9 March 1779. They lived a short time in Princeton, then moved to Essex Co., N. Y.
Children:
 1. *Charles*, b. 23 Dec. 1804.
 - x. ABRAHAM, b. 23 Aug. 1784; d. 26 June 1810.
26. MARTIN⁴ HOWE (*Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 31 Oct. 1731; married (Name not given); family tradition concerning her name is somewhat vague, but

we are inclined to believe that her family name was Brigham, and a relative of Ephraim Brigham of Marlborough. They are said to have lived in Marlborough for a short time, but he is supposed to have died in Brookfield, Mass., early in 1755, as application for the settlement of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at Worcester, 5 Feb. 1755, but we have no further record concerning him or his wife.

Children:

67. i. TIMOTHY, b. in Marlborough, in Dec. 1754.

27. JEDEDIAH⁴ HOWE (*Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1734; married in Brookfield, Mass., 30 Oct. 1760, LUCY GILBERT, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail Gilbert, born in Brookfield, 28 Oct. 1741. His Will dated 10 Feb. 1766, and proved 24 Feb. 1766, mentions wife Lucy, and daughters Abigail, Dorothy and Lucy, all under 10. His widow married second, 23 Dec. 1773, JOSEPH THURSTON of New Braintree.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁶ b. 15 April 1761; m. 11 Dec. 1783, Elijah Morse of Paxton, Mass.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. 22 March 1763; m. 4 July 1782, Andrew Hunter, son of Robert and Sarah Hunter, b. in Coleraine, Mass.; she d. 16 June 1815.
- iii. LUCY, b. 16 March 1765; m. 11 Dec. 1786, Moses Whipple of New Braintree, Mass. He d. 26 Oct. 1799, and she m. 2nd 5 Nov. 1802, Isaac Knight of Athol, Mass.

Children:

1. *Patty*, b. 20 July 1787; m. Samuel Knight.
2. *Thomas*, b. 14 Jan. 1790.
3. *Levi*, b. 3 June 1794.
4. *Melina*, b. 14 July 1796.
5. *Melinda*, b. 11 May 1798.

28. SOLOMON⁴ HOWE (*Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 3 Sept. 1750; married 19 Nov. 1778, MARY HOLMES, daughter of Lieut. Adam and Hannah (Thompson) Holmes of New Braintree, born 12 Aug. 1753, died 24 Feb. 1833. He married secondly, in New Salem, Mass., 30 Jan. 1834, CATHERINE GRANT. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College, and became a Baptist minister, and was located in several different towns in Mass. He died in New Salem, Mass.

Children:

- i. ABBY HAMILTON,⁵ b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1779; m. Jonas Richards, and lived at Motts Corner (now Brookton), Tompkins Co., N. Y., where she died.
Children:
 1. *Increase Sumner*.
 2. *Caroline*.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1781; m. Jedediah Thomas, and lived at Motts Corner, where he d. 4 Oct. 1860.
68. iii. JOHN, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1783.
iv. NANCY, b. in Swansea, Mass., 3 May 1785; m. 1st John Jack-

son; m. 2nd Capt. David Richards, d. in Blakely, Ala., 8 Nov. 1822.

Children:

i. *Almena*.

69. v. SOLOMON, b. in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787.
vi. JONAH, b. in Ware, 4 March 1789; m. 21 Sept. 1812, Betsey White; she d. in Northampton, 1826; he d. in Ware, 12 April 1834.
70. vii. JEDEDIAH, b. in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791.
viii. SILAS WARREN, b. in Enfield, 4 June 1794; d. 16 March 1827, in Philadelphia.
ix. JOHN MILTON, b. 22 March 1799; d. unm., at Mattox Bridge, Westmoreland Co., Va., 23 Sept. 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION.

29. JONATHAN⁵ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Hezekiah*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Westborough, Mass., 29 May 1739; married 20 Nov. 1759, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of James and Mary (Morse) Maynard, born in Westborough, 8 Dec. 1739. They lived in Westborough a few years, then moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where they had the birth of one child recorded. They are supposed to have moved to Vermont, but of this we have no proof, and we find no further account of the family.

Children:

- i. WALTER,⁶ b. in Westborough, 5 Sept. 1760. There was a Walter Howe from Westborough, in the service in the Revolution. This may be the same.
- ii. LYDIA, b. in Westborough, 13 March 1767; no further account.
- iii. FANIRA, b. in Hubbardston, 17 June 1771; no further account.

30. DANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1740; married 26 Aug. 1761, BRIDGET SMITH, daughter of William and Abiel (Triscott) Smith, born in Mansfield, Ct., 16 April 1745, died 20 March 1815. He settled in Mansfield, Ct., where he died 7 Dec. 1806. His will dated 14 Feb. 1799, mentions his wife Bridget, and sons Daniel and Edmund, and his granddaughter Sophia. He appointed his wife Bridget as executrix, and his son Daniel as executor of his Will.

Children born in Mansfield:

71. i. DANIEL,⁶ b. 26 March 1774.
72. ii. EDMUND, b. 25 April 1781.

31. ZADOCK⁵ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 June 1742; married ABIGAIL ———, she died in Bolton, Ct., 4 Jan. 1764, aged 24 years; he married second, 17 Nov. 1768, RACHEL KING, (ancestry not given), she died previous to 1794; he married third, MRS. MARY PETTEE, widow of Stephen Pettee of Foxboro, Mass. (int. 6 April 1794.) He lived in Vernon, Ct., where we find on the Church records, that Zadoc Howe and wife owned the covenant 21 Jan. 1770, and that his wife Rachel joined the church in Vernon, 9 June 1892, and we infer that she died soon after, and that he then moved to Mansfield, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. Heitman's Historical Register, Officers of the Continental Army, gives the following record of Lt. Zadock Howe: "Zadock Howe private in Lexington Alarm, Apr. 1775, and in 4th Conn., from May 24 to Dec. 28, 1775; 1st Lieut. Sherburne's Additional Continental Regiment, Apr. 14, 1777; resigned Apr. 5, 1780; died 7 Nov. 1819."

In the cemetery at Foxboro, Mass., there is a monument erected to the memory of Zadock Howe, bearing this inscription: "This monument was erected by Dr. H. Miller to the

memory of his friend Mr. Zadock Howe who died 1819, and who fought under the great Washington." He was a pensioner 1818.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁶ bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 6 Oct. 1771; m. ——— Smith, and d. previous to 1851.
- ii. MOLLY, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 June 1774; d. 11 April 1792.
- iii. ZADOCK, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 15 Feb. 1777. He graduated from the Medical Department of Dartmouth College in 1809, and began the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H., where he soon became distinguished. In 1814 he removed to Franklin, Mass., becoming partner with Dr. Nathaniel Miller in an infirmary, which was not successful. After a few months in Boston he moved to Billerica, Mass., in the autumn of 1816, and spent his life in the town, useful, eminent and beloved. A good account of this benefactor of Billerica, may be found in the Address delivered by Mr. Whitman at the dedication of the Academy in 1852, and published with the third catalogue of the Howe School in 1872. He was President of the Massachusetts Medical Society at one time. He died in Billerica, 8 March 1851, and by his will he endowed the Howe School in Billerica. In his will he mentions brother Solomon, living in Alexandria, N. Y., children of his deceased brother Willis Howe, and children of deceased sister Sally Smith, living in New York State, and children of brother Solomon. He was never married.
- iv. SOLOMON, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 March 1780; m. 2 Oct. 1800, Persis Baker. He moved to Alexandria, Jefferson Co., N. Y., where he was living in 1851, with his family.
- v. LYDIA, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 30 Sept. 1781; d. 20 April 1784.
- vi. BETSEY ANN, bapt. 26 Sept. 1784.
- vii. WILLIS, b. (no date given); m. and went to N. Y. State, where he d. previous to 1851, leaving several children.

32. SYLVANUS⁵ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Oct. 1772; married 25 Feb. 1798, MIRIAM BRAGG, daughter of Ebenezer and Sibilla (Bowler) Bragg, born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Dec. 1769, died in Templeton, Mass., 1 Sept. 1803. He married second, 8 Oct. 1813, PHEBE HOLLISTER. After the death of his first wife, he moved to Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 15 Dec. 1832; his widow died 15 Sept. 1848.

Children:

- i. NANCY,⁶ b. 4 Nov. 1798; d. 31 Aug. 1803.
- ii. MIRIAM, b. 10 July 1800; d. 18 Aug. 1803.
- iii. SALLY, b. in March 1802; d. 11 Aug. 1803.
- iv. AN INFANT SON, b. 5 Aug. 1803; d. 11 Aug. 1803.

By second wife:

- v. SARAH HAPGOOD, b. 17 May 1817; m. 31 Oct. 1833, James H. Richards.

Children:

1. Mary J., b. 2 Sept. 1834.
2. Caroline T., b. 10 Oct. 1836.

3. *James E.*, b. 14 Nov. 1838.
 4. *Nanette*, b. 12 Dec. 1841.
 5. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 3 March 1843.
 6. *Harriet E.*, b. 17 March 1845.
 7. *Frances*, b. 21 April 1851.
 - vi. MARY RICE, b. 13 June 1819; m. 26 March 1843, David Blair of Huntington, Pa.
Children:
 1. *John Sylvanus*, b. 31 Jan. 1848.
 2. *Nannie LaValley*, b. 14 Aug. 1849.
 3. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.
 4. *David Brainerd*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.
 - vii. PHEBE JANE, b. 11 March 1821; m. 30 June 1844, Dr. James V. Kendall, and lived in Baldwinsville, N. Y.
Children:
 1. *Nannie Howe*, b. 7 July 1858.
 2. *James Blair*, b. 8 Dec. 1862.
 - viii. NANNIE, b. 18 Jan. 1823; m. 28 July 1859, Dr. Hayes McKinley of Kenosha, Wis.; she d. 10 June 1863.
Children:
 1. *Mary Howe*, b. 4 May 1860.
 2. *Hayes*, b. 19 July 1862.
33. WASHINGTON⁵ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Petersham, Mass., 31 Aug. 1779; married 22 April 1806, SILENCE RICHARDSON, daughter of Capt. John and Rebecca (Moore) Richardson, born in Templeton, 28 Sept. 1780, died in Petersham, 23 June 1838. He died 6 June 1855, aged 84 years.
Children born in Petersham:
- i. SYLVANUS,⁶ b. 26 Feb. 1807; d. 26 Feb. 1849, unm.
 73. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 28 Sept. 1808.
 - iii. REBECCA MOORE, b. 4 Sept. 1810; m. 2 April 1845, Antrim White of Barre, Mass., son of Abel and Sally (Wood) White, b. in Phillipston, Mass., 13 May 1813. They lived in Medford, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Lucy*, b. 2 Nov. 1849; d. 30 Nov. 1849.
 74. iv. STEPHEN, b. 13 Sept. 1817.
 75. v. JOHN RICHARDSON, b. 27 Dec. 1821.
34. STEPHEN⁵ HOWE (*Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Winthrop, Me., 9 Dec. 1759; married in 1793, ELEANOR TURNER of Leeds, Me. They lived in Leeds, where he died.
Children:
76. i. LEWIS, was a stage driver for many years.
 - ii. CHRISTIANA, b. ———; m. in Leeds, 11 Nov. 1810, Philip Libby, son of Solomon and Sarah (Seavey) Libby, b. in Saco, Me., 11 Nov. 1785. They lived in Greene and Burnham, Me. He d. 23 Aug. 1868; she d. in Canaan, Me., 14 July 1874.
Children:
 1. *Sally*, b. 4 March 1811.
 2. *Olive*, b. 5 Aug. 1813.

3. *Philip*, b. 10 Feb. 1816.
 4. *Hartley B.*, b. 9 Jan. 1822.
- iii. *LOVINA*, b. ———; m. (int. March 1828) James Keenan of Monmouth, Me.
 iv. *JANE*, b. ———; m. (int. Sept. 1828) James Bishop.
 v. *STEPHEN*.
77. vi. *JONATHAN*, b. 14 Jan. 1807.
 78. vii. *CYPRIAN S.*
 viii. *GEORGE*.
35. *JOSEPH*⁵ *HOWE* (*Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 11 May 1776; married *SARAH* ———. They lived in New Ipswich.
 Children:
 i. *REBECCA*, b. 8 Jan. 1804.
 ii. *TRIPHENA*, b. 30 Dec. 1805.
 79. iii. *JONATHAN*, b. 6 Oct. 1807.
 iv. *ALONZO*, b. 29 Aug. 1809.
 v. *SYLVESTER*, b. 6 March 1812; d. 17 April 1813.
 vi. *ALVIN*, b. 15 Aug. 1814.
36. *SYLVANUS*⁵ *HOWE* (*Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 4 June 1779; married 27 May 1805, *SALLY STONE* of Townsend, Mass. He was in Charlestown, at the time of his marriage, a trader.
 Children:
 81. i. *ALBERT*,⁶ b. 20 Dec. 1814; m. *Caroline* ———.
 ii. *ELIZA*, b. about 1817; d. in West Townsend, about 1882.
 iii. *ANDREW*, b. 6 Dec. 1819; d. in Boston, in 1875.
 iv. *SARAH*, b. ———; m. C. P. Jordan of New Haven.
 81. v. *LEANDER*, b. about 20 Nov. 1822.
 vi. *NANCY*, b. 7 Dec. 1825; d. 19 Feb. 1901.
37. *JONATHAN*⁵ *HOWE* (*Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 16 June 1781; married 3 Sept. 1807, *FRANCES DUNBAR*, born in Brighton, Mass., 6 Dec. 1780. They lived in Charlestown, where he was a printer, and a deacon of the 1st Baptist Church. He died 19 July 1856.
 Children born in Charlestown:
 i. *ROZANNA*,⁶ b. 7 July 1808.
 ii. *JONATHAN*, b. 19 Jan. 1810; d. 1816.
 iii. *WALTER*, b. 23 Jan. 1812; a printer.
 iv. *A SON*, b. 6 Oct. 1813; d. young.
 v. *EDWIN*, b. 16 Oct. 1814.
 vi. *FRANCES*, b. 11 Aug. 1816.
 82. vii. *SERENO*, b. 9 Oct. 1818.
 viii. *A DAUGHTER*, b. 29 July 1820; d. young.
 ix. *ALMIRA*, b. 10 March 1822.
 x. *LAVINA*, b. 31 May 1824; d. 1824.
38. *DAVID*⁵ *HOWE* (*Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Nov. 1757; married (probably in Brattleboro, Vt.) *EUNICE EARL*. He moved with his father to Brattleboro, Vt., and about 1791-2, they moved to Otsego Co., N. Y., settled

in Westford, and was among the early settlers of that town, and made it his home, but later in life he went to Camillus, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 7 Sept. 1834, she died 2 Oct. 1834.

Children:

83. i. STEPHEN,⁶ b. 5 Feb. 1785.
 84. ii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug. 1789.
 - iii. JAMES, b. 23 Nov. 1793; d. in Oct. 1812.
 - iv. PHINEAS, b. 3 Aug. 1796; d. 1 Jan. 1817.
 - v. WAITE, b. 13 July 1798; m. Stephen Britten.
 - vi. ARDILLA, b. 3 Nov. 1801; d. 16 Jan. 1818.
39. MOSES⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 2 Oct. 1763; married in Brattleboro, Vt., ANNIE MILLS (ancestry unknown); she died in Westford, N. Y., 1802 or 3. He married second, CORDELIS INGLEA; she died, and he married third, MRS. POLLY BROWN. He moved with his father from Bolton, Mass., to Brattleboro, Vt., and soon after 1790 he moved to Westford, N. Y. About 1810, he moved to Camillus, Onondaga Co., now the town of Van Buren, and located in that part of the town known as Sorrell Hill, where he was a farmer, and died 25 March 1849.
- Children:
- i. HANNAH, b. 3 June 1789; m. Joel Foster; she d. 3 June 1816.
 - ii. ANNA, b. 1 Sept. 1790; m. Ezra Warner; she d. 16 Sept. 1858.
 85. iii. *SAMUEL, b. 10 Sept. 1792.
 - iv. BETSEY, b. 16 June 1794; m. Eber Hart; she d. 3 March 1867.
 - v. POLLY, b. 19 May 1796; m. Pardon Hart; she d. 7 March 1856.
 - vi. SUSAN, b. 24 Jan. 1798; m. William Weaver; she d. 3 Aug. 1875.
 - vii. PERSIS, b. 27 March 1801; m. Browning Nichols; she d. 5 Aug. 1876.
 - viii. SALLY, b. 13 Oct. 1802; m. Abraham Wiles; she d. 6 March 1827.
 86. ix. JONATHAN, b. 4 May 1806.
40. LEVI⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 23 July 1768; married RUTH EARL, daughter of Newhall and Rachel Earl, born 19 Sept. 1772; died in Van Buren, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1849. He lived in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., until about 1827 or 28, when he moved to Van Buren. He died in Van Buren 19 April 1859.
- Children:
- i. PHEBE,⁶ b. about 1791.
 - ii. MARY, b. about 1792.
 - iii. RACHEL, b. about 1796; m. Levi Perry.
 - iv. MARTHA, b. (no date given); m. Augustus Smith.
 87. v. WILLIAM, b. 5 Feb. 1809.
41. ARTEMAS⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1775; married 25 Nov. 1802, FANNY PARKER, born 12 March 1780, died in 1819. He married second, ANNA PARKER. He moved from Brattleboro, Vt., to

Westford, N. Y., with his elder brothers, and became one of the early settlers.

Children:

- i. PERMELIA,⁶ b. 13 May 1804; m. 1823, Peter Platner, b. in Westford, about 1804; they lived in Westford, where she d. 1873.

Children:

1. *Olive*, b. 25 Sep. 1824.
2. *Jacob*, b. 18 Nov. 1828.
3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 Nov. 1830.
4. *Fanny*, b. 3 Jan. 1833.
5. *William H.*, b. 22 April 1835.
6. *Permelia*, b. 5 May 1837.
7. *Lucia W.*, b. 19 July 1844.

88. ii. DAVID, b. 20 Jan. 1806.

- iii. MARY ANN, b. 27 Dec. 1814; m. 12 April 1838, George Sisson, b. in Unadilla, N. Y., 10 May 1803, d. in Brighton, Iowa, 19 Dec. 1866. She afterwards went to live with one of her daughters in California.

Children:

1. *Lucy Ann*, b. 24 Aug. 1839; res. California.
2. *Julia E.*, b. 12 Dec. 1840; d. 1 Feb. 1841.
3. *Elbert N.*, b. 2 Nov. 1841; m. Maggie Dix.
4. *Julia W.*, b. 27 Dec. 1842; m. David F. Funston.
5. *Melville C.*, b. 8 July 1844; d. 2 Nov. 1886.
6. *George W.*, b. 16 Oct. 1846; res. Wyoming.
7. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1848; res. California.
8. *Henry E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1850; m. Mary A. Stephens.
9. *Ellen T.*, b. 15 June 1852; m. Theodore W. Rowan.
10. *Fanny A.*, b. 29 Dec. 1853; m. Joseph S. Day.
11. *John E.*, b. 22 April 1857; res. Los Angeles, Calif.

- iv. FANNY E., b. — 1821; m. Leander Roberts. They lived in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Emory*, m. and had eight children.
2. *Anna*.

89. v. ORSEMUS, b. about 1826.

- vi. WAITY MARIA, b. —; d. young.

42. REUBEN⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Oct. 1752; settled in Guildhall, Vt., about 1779. The records of Lunenburg, Vt., show the filing there on 6 April 1782, of the intention of marriage with SARAH CROSS, and also the birth of Eli, son of Reuben and Sarah Howe, born 14 Dec. 1782. It is probable that both wife and son died soon after, for the records of Marlborough, Mass., show the marriage of Reuben Howe and Susanna Cushing of Boston, 5 Oct. 1791. He was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived for a time in Guildhall, Vt., but according to his mother's Will (1809) he was then living in Coos, N. H.

Children:

- i. ELI,⁶ b. 14 Dec. 1782.

Children by second wife:

- ii. LUCY, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Sept. 1792; m. in 1809, Ralph St. John of Guildhall, and later went to Conn.
 - iii. SUSANNA, b. in Marlborough, 28 Sept. 1794; m. ——— Peck, and lived in Maidstone, Vt.
 - iv. RALPH, b. ———; m. and had one daughter.
 - 90. v. CUSHING, b. about 1795.
 - 91. vi. JOEL COATS, b. about 1796.
 - vii. GEORGE, b. about 1802; m. Sally W. Adams, and lived in Lancaster, N. H.
 - viii. REUBEN, b. ———; d. unm.
43. SIMON⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Aug. 1754; married 24 Dec. 1780, PRUDENCE ——— (ancestry unknown.) He went to Northern Vermont about 1779, and settled in what was then supposed to Town of Lunenburg, and he was chosen one of the Selectmen of Lunenburg in 1781, but a later survey placed his farm within the limits of Guildhall, Vt., where he became one of the leading citizens, active both in the church and town affairs, and bore the title of Captain. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. of Marlborough, and marched to Cambridge the 19th of April 1775. We have no record of the death of either he or his wife.
- Children born in Guildhall:
- i. AMANDA,^a d. unm.
 - ii. RICE. It has been said that he had a son named Rice, but we have no record concerning him.
 - iii. ASAH, b. about 1795.
 - 92. iv. HARVEY, b. about 1798.
 - v. SIMON, b. about 1800; m. Maria Goodrich, 16 March 1826.
 - vi. PRUDENCE, b. about 1805; m. Anson Fiske, 28 Feb. 1829, and lived in Guildhall.
- Children born in Guildhall:
- 1. James.
 - 2. Wilbur A.
 - 3. Emily, m. March 27, 1851, J. B. S. Chandler.
 - 4. Sarah F., m. 13 Nov. 1852, Charles C. Willey.
 - 5. Adeline S., m. 31 May 1860, Dr. George O. Rogers, a dentist in Lancaster, N. H.
 - 6. Celia M.
44. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Oct. 1756. He with his brother Simon, went to northern Vermont about 1779, and settled near his brother in what was supposed to be the town of Lunenburg, and was chosen Town Clerk of that town, 17 March 1783, and Assessor in 1785; later the farm was found to be within the limits of Guildhall. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. from Marlborough, 19 April 1775. He married 26 May 1790 MERCY ROSEBROOK, daughter of Capt. Eleazer and Hannah (Hawes) Rosebrook, who was one of the first settlers in that town. She was born in Union, Conn., 7 Sept. 1771. They lived in Guildhall, where she died 12 Oct. 1840; he died 7 April 1842.

Children born in Guildhall:

- i. IRA,⁶ b. 20 Oct. 1791; d. 31 Dec. 1810.
- ii. LUCY, b. 5 Sept. 1793; m. 9 Nov. 1817, Ethan Allen Crawford, son of Abel Crawford of Crawford Notch, N. H. After the death of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, young Crawford became his heir, and in company with his father, they built the widely known Crawford House, at the head of Crawford Notch.

Ethan A. Crawford was nearly seven feet in height, with a powerful frame and an iron will, and was often called the "Giant of the Hills." He built the first bridle path up Mt. Washington in 1821. He d. 22 June 1846; she d. 17 Feb. 1870.

Children:

1. *Harvey Howe*, b. 16 July 1818; m. Adeline ———.
2. *Alden*, b. 5 April 1820; d. 12 April 1820.
3. *Lucy Lourella*, b. 12 July 1821; m. William Hayes.
4. *Ellen Wild*, b. 20 Oct. 1823; m. J. F. Howard.
5. *Elathera Porter*, b. 4 Feb. 1826; m. Orville Freeman.
6. *Ethan*, b. 3 Feb. 1828; m. Emily L. Pierce.
7. *Stephen*, b. 16 Jan. 1830; m. Elizabeth Mansfield.
8. *Persis Julia*, b. 6 May 1832; m. Charles Buck.
9. *Placencia Whidden*, b. 19 April 1834; m. Charles Durgin.
10. *William Haynes*, b. 20 May 1835; m. Martha Tuttle.
- iii. ALDEN, b. 31 Aug. 1795; d. 1 Oct. 1795.
- iv. MELINDA, b. 12 Oct. 1796; d. 9 Jan. 1798.
- v. HAYNES, b. 25 Nov. 1798; d. 24 Dec. 1810.
- vi. ALDEN, b. 30 Aug. 1799.
93. vii. HIRAM, b. 25 April 1801.
94. viii. HEMAN, b. 25 April 1801.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. 27 April 1803; d. 28 Feb. 1828.
95. x. WILLIAM, b. 14 Aug. 1805.
96. xi. SELDON, b. 4 Jan. 1808.
- xii. PERSIS, b. 11 Feb. 1810; m. David Dow of Lancaster, N. H.; m. 2nd Moses Emerson of East Liberty, Ohio. She d. 8 March 1889.
- xiii. IRA, b. 25 Dec. 1811.
97. xiv. JULIUS, b. 20 April 1814.
- xv. JULIA FRANCES, b. 20 April 1814; m. 18 June 1844, Benjamin F. Cutter or Cutler of Pelham, N. H. She d. 7 Sept. 1885, in Dracut, Mass.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 4 Dec. 1847.
 2. *Julia Frances*, b. 27 Jan. 1851; m. George A. H. Richardson.
 - xvi. ABIGAIL, b. 30 July 1816; m. 13 June 1838, Col. Edward H. Webb of Bellows Falls, Vt.
- Children:
1. *Henry S.*
 2. *Luceba G.*, b. ———; m. L. B. Porter.

45. DANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Aug. 1764. In 1780 when he was but a boy he went to Guildhall, Vt., where his two brothers were located, but previous to 1790, he went to Lancaster, N. H., where he married 7 Sept. 1788, EUNICE BUCKNAM, daughter

of Gen. Edward Bucknam of Lancaster. She was born 4 June 1767, and was the first white child born in that town. They lived in Lancaster, where he died 11 May 1818. She died 31 Aug. 1836.

Children born in Lancaster :

- i. EDWARD,⁶ b. 11 Jan. 1789; d. 13 Dec. 1810.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 9 July 1791.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 12 Aug. 1793.
98. iv. JOSEPH, b. 21 Jan. 1796.
99. v. RUFUS, b. 9 Nov. 1799.

46. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 March 1775, married 30 Oct. 1799, EUNICE HOWE, daughter of Josiah and Molly (Adams) Howe, born in Marlborough, 28 July 1780. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the well known men of the town. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen 1806 to 1820. He was an active member of the corporation that built the first cotton mill in Northborough, in 1812. He died 5 Sept. 1851. She died 28 Feb. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough :

- i. CHARLOTTE,⁶ b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Samuel Howe.
 - ii. MARY RICE, b. 23 June 1802; m. Abraham Howe.
 - iii. DEXTER, b. 11 April 1804; d. 19 Nov. 1804.
 100. iv. EMERSON, b. 12 Nov. 1805.
 - v. EUNICE, b. 20 Nov. 1807; m. 8 April 1830, Paul Newton, son of Martyn and Eunice (Johnson) Newton, b. in Northborough, 1 April 1801. They lived in Northborough, where he lost his wife and three children in a little over two years. She d. 23 March 1842. After the death of his family, he moved to Prophetstown, Ill., where he d. 5 Feb. 1869.
- Children :
1. *Austin Dexter*, b. 17 Sept. 1832; d. 3 Sept. 1835.
 2. *Joseph Martyn*, b. 9 Jan. 1839; d. 12 Sept. 1843.
 3. *Henry Dexter*, b. 21 Nov. 1841; d. 2 Oct. 1843.
 - vi. LUCY, b. 24 Nov. 1809; m. 13 April 1841, Benjamin F. Horn of Boston.
 - vii. MARIA DEXTER, b. 4 Feb. 1812; d. 11 Nov. 1838, unm.
 - viii. LAVINIA, b. 9 June 1814; m. 29 Dec. 1862, Alonzo Phelps, son of Israel and Sarah Phelps.
 - ix. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 15 July 1815; d. 5 Aug. 1841, unm.
 101. x. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1818.
 - xi. ELEANOR, b. 10 April 1820; d. 5 June 1842, unm.
 - xii. DULCINA LOUISA, b. 8 April 1822; m. 9 May 1850, Jonathan F. Horn, son of Robert Horn of Dover, N. H.
 - xiii. JOSIAH, b. 20 March 1824; d. 1848 in Cuba, unm.
 - xiv. SIDNEY, b. 20 June 1825; d. unm.

47. JONAH⁵ HOWE (*Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1762; married 8 May 1792, BETTY CRANSTON, daughter of Abner and Lydia (Wilkins) Cranston, born in Marlborough, bapt. 19 Feb. 1769, died 14 Feb. 1806. He married second, 15 June 1806, MRS. CATHERINE (HOWE) WHEELER, daughter of Artemas and Mary

(Bigelow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 18 Oct. 1769, died 4 Jan. 1851. He died 3 Dec. 1734.

Children born in Marlborough:

102. i. JONAH,^e b. — 1788.
 - ii. LAVINIA, b. 28 May 1793; m. 4 Feb. 1813, Jere Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 28 April 1791.
Children:
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 April 1813.
 2. *Emerson*, b. 14 Oct. 1815; m. Mary Ann Whitney.
 3. *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Nov. 1817; m. Susan A. Felton.
 4. *Phebe*, b. 29 Dec. 1819; m. Artemas L. Howe.
 - iii. BETSEY, b. 20 Nov. 1794; m. 12 April 1815, William Toombs of Cambridge. She d. in Sterling, Mass., 5 Nov. 1872.
 - iv. LYDIA, b. 12 June 1796; m. 13 May 1825, Jacob Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 4 Dec. 1791, d. 7 Nov. 1853.
Children:
 1. *Samuel Howe*, b. 4 July 1824.
 2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1827; d. 2 Sept. 1828.
 3. *Edward Augustus*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.
 4. *Mary Maria*, b. 24 March 1833; m. Charles Potter.
 5. *Henry Alfred*, b. 14 Oct. 1835.
 6. *Lyman Francis*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.
 7. *Eugene Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1842.
 - v. MARTHA, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 1 April 1824, Eleazer Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 26 Jan. 1794; m. 2nd Jeremiah Whitcomb.
103. vi. THADDEUS, b. 12 March 1799.
 - vii. LYMAN, b. 23 Nov. 1800; res. in Providence, R. I.
 104. viii. RUFUS, b. 15 April 1802.
 - ix. DIANA, b. 25 Oct. 1803; m. 18 May 1824, Aaron Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1793, d. 6 June 1836. They lived in Marlborough.
Children:
 1. *Lydia Cranston*, b. 31 July 1826; m. Josiah S. Welch.
 2. *Edmund Merrick*, b. 23 Sept. 1828.
 3. *Abraham Howe*, b. 30 Aug. 1831.
 105. x. CRANSTON, b. 5 Aug. 1805.
 - xi. DEXTER, b. 18 June 1807; d. 30 June 1837, unm.
 106. xii. FREEMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1809.

48. WILLIAM⁵ HOWE (*Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Dec. 1764; married 27 Sept. 1785, ELIZABETH STOW, daughter of John and Grace (Newton) Stow, born in Marlborough, 12 Sept. 1767, died 3 June 1835. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the Selectmen, 1812-3. He died 21 July 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

107. i. JOEL,^e b. 20 Dec. 1785.
108. ii. WILLIAM LORING, b. 25 April 1797.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Oct. 1800; m. Israel Howe of Sudbury. (See John Howe Family.)
- iv. SARAH, b. 11 Jan. 1806; m. 9 Dec. 1829, Israel Parmenter, son of Israel and Susanna (Stone) Parmenter, b. in Sud-

bury, 18 April 1796, d. in Marlborough, 13 July 1834. She m. 2nd 23 June 1836, Jabez Huntington. They lived in Marlborough.

Children by second husband:

1. *John Goodhue*, b. 19 April 1837.
2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1839.
3. *Azel*, b. 10 Aug. 1841; d. 11 Aug. 1841.
4. *George Day*, b. 23 April 1843.

49. SYLVANUS⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1765; married 12 May 1791, SARAH GLEASON, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 5 Oct. 1764, died 31 March 1825. They lived in the western part of the town, a farmer and wheelwright, well known for his integrity and upright character. He died in the prime of life, 15 Sept. 1815.

Children born in Marlborough:

109. i. JAMES,⁶ b. 22 Feb. 1792.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 May 1794; m. 17 April 1822, Solomon Barnes, son of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 16 April 1794, d. 30 May 1871.
Children:
 1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1823; m. Arathusa Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
 2. *David*, b. 1 July 1824; m. Isabel Lawrence.
 3. *Sarah*, b. 26 May 1826; d. unm.
 4. *Sylvanus*, b. 21 Dec. 1827; name changed to George Lane.
 5. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. 31 July 1829; m. Robert Barry.
 6. *Susan*, b. 14 Sept. 1831; d. 10 Oct. 1847.
 7. *Lydia Ann*, b. 20 Jan. 1834; m. John Howes.
 8. *Louisa Catherine*, b. 16 Jan. 1836; d. unm.
110. iii. EBER, b. 1 Dec. 1795.
- iv. DOROTHY, b. 22 July 1797; d. 29 Jan. 1799.
- v. EVERETT, b. 26 Oct. 1801; d. 19 July 1804.
- vi. SOLOMON, b. 10 Aug. 1805; d. 17 Jan. 1833, unm.
- vii. JOEL, b. 11 Jan. 1808; d. 20 Feb. 1809.
111. viii. JONATHAN, b. 16 Dec. 1809.

- 50: JEDEDIAH⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, 23 June 1770; married 28 Sept. 1795, LYDIA FELTON, daughter of David and Zeruah (Howe) Felton, born in Petersham, Mass., 10 Feb. 1770. They lived in Marlborough, until the Spring of 1800, when they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he bought a farm, and was engaged in farming, when he was killed by the falling of a tree in 1816. After his death the family returned to Marlborough. She died about 1831.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,⁶ b. 4 July 1795; d. 25 July 1814.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 2 Sept. 1800; m. 5 Sept. 1819, Eli Brigham, son of Ithamar and Catherine (Barnes) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 18 July 1794. She d. in Northborough, 14 March 1885. They lived in Marlborough, where he died.

Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 3 Oct. 1820; m. Alonzo Wood.
2. *Jonas Edward*, b. 17 Jan. 1823; lived in Marlborough.
3. *Silas Edwin*, b. 20 Feb. 1825; lived in Southborough.
4. *Caroline Sophia*, b. 19 Oct. 1831; d. in Northborough.
5. *George Webber*, b. 20 June 1833; d. in Northborough, 5 March 1901, unm.

- iii. LUCRETIA, b. in June 1806; m. 26 May 1830, Lee Amsden, son of William and Eunice (Fisher) Amsden, b. 15 Aug. 1807.

Children:

1. *Susan E.*, b. 1 June 1831.
2. *Martha L.*, b. 22 Dec. 1833.
3. *Maria V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
4. *Sophia V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
5. *Nelson*, b. 11 Aug. 1838.
6. *Walter F.*, b. 18 July 1849.

- ii. iv. RUEL, b. 15 Aug. 1808.

51. PHINEAS BROOKS⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 July 1784; married 14 Nov. 1811, NANCY WEBSTER, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough until about 1831, when they moved to that part of Lancaster, now Clinton, Mass., where he died 13 Nov. 1865.

Children:

- i. SARAH BROOKS,⁶ b. 1 June 1812; m. 29 May 1842, Frederick Wilder. Lived in Clinton.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 2 July 1813; m. 1 Dec. 1840, Joseph W. Smith-hurst of Lynn.
- iii. JAMES WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1815; m. 6 Dec. 1845, Harriet Morse of Waterford, Me. They lived in Bolton; no issue.
- iv. SUSANNA LOWELL, b. 8 June 1817; m. 16 Feb. 1836, Joseph B. Wheeler. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Leah Sarah*, b. 20 Feb. 1837.
2. *John Milton*, b. 6 Aug. 1838; a veteran of the Civil war, was killed on the railroad, unm.
3. *Lowell Smithurst*, b. 19 April 1842; a veteran of the Civil war, unm.

- ii. v. CYRUS, b. 27 May 1819.

- vi. PHINEAS, b. 13 April 1821.

- ii. vii. ELIJAH, b. 13 June 1823.

- viii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1827; d. 25 Feb. 1839.

- ix. NANCY, b. 12 Jan. 1831.

- x. A CHILD, b. 1833; d. 8 Oct. 1836.

- xi. HANNAH, b. 27 July 1837; m. 1 April 1856, Lyman Sargent of Clinton.

52. JONAS⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Aug. 1773; married 9 July 1805, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of John and Susanna (Walcutt) Maynard, born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Jan. 1782. They lived in Bolton, Mass. He died 4 Feb. 1857. She died 1 Oct. 1859.

Children:

- i. SUSAN,⁶ b. in April 1807; d. 28 Jan. 1831.

- ii. A CHILD, b. ———; d. in 1817.
- iii. TWINS, b. and d. in 1822.

53. STEPHEN⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1780; married 29 Jan. 1809, SUSANNA BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 12 April 1790, died 16 July 1864. He was a well known and successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 March 1865.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 115. i. NAHUM BRIGHAM,⁶ b. 5 June 1809.
- ii. MARY LEWIS, b. 7 May 1812; m. 5 May 1835, Abraham Holman, son of Abraham and Azubah (Whitcomb) Holman, b. in Bolton, 6 Feb. 1814. They lived in Bolton, until about 1853, when they moved to Marlborough, where he engaged in mercantile business.
Children:
1. *Mary Louisa*, b. 15 Nov. 1836; d. 8 Dec. 1836.
2. *Abraham L.*, b. 2 Sept. 1839; d. 16 Aug. 1840.
3. *Mary Louisa*, b. 1 March 1843; m. Edwin Rice.
- 116. iii. ELBRIDGE, b. 15 Nov. 1816.
- iv. EMILY, b. 14 July 1820; d. 27 April 1822.
- 117. v. BENJAMIN STEPHEN, b. 12 Dec. 1823.
- 118. vi. ALFRED GREENOUGH, b. 8 July 1825.

54. DAVID⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 March 1783; married 27 March 1811, BETSEY DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Framingham, Mass., 15 March 1784, died 18 May 1854. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1856.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SAMUEL STIMPSON,⁶ b. 12 Dec. 1811; d. 5 Nov. 1874. He was deaf and dumb.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 4 Aug. 1814.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1817.
- 119. iv. WILLARD, b. 6 Feb. 1820.
- v. EMILY NEWELL, b. 29 June 1824; m. 17 April 1845, Hiram Temple, son of John and Nancy (Wilkins) Temple, b. in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1828.
Children:
1. *Theodore*, b. 15 April 1846; m. Effie G. Sawyer.
2. *Josephine*, b. 27 Nov. 1847.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Aug. 1849.

55. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1785. As a young man he went to Guildhall, Vt., where he married in 1813, LOIS ROSEBROOK, daughter of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, born in Guildhall, 28 Dec. 1788, died in Jefferson, N. H., 5 Feb. 1870. He was a farmer and died in Guildhall 20 June 1854.

Children born in Guildhall:

- i. IRA HAYNES,⁶ b. 12 Oct. 1814.

- ii. CATHERINE, b. 25 March 1816; m. first, Aaron Marden; second, Amos Rosebrook. She d. in Guildhall, 10 July 1866.
 - iii. ADELINE, b. 25 July 1818; m. Moses F. Towne. She d. in Caroline Co., Md., 25 April 1892.
 - iv. EDWARD, b. 10 July 1820; d. 6 Aug. 1822.
 - 120. v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 24 Dec. 1825.
 - vi. ELIZA C., b. 7 July 1828; d. in Guildhall, 18 Feb. 1862.
56. LEVI⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 April 1787; married 31 Dec. 1808, ABIGAIL BIGELOW, daughter of William and Catherine (Brigham) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 11 April 1793. He died in Chester, N. H., in Oct. 1832.
- Children:
- i. CATHERINE,⁶ b. 18 April 1809; m. in Concord, Mass., 21 May 1829, Washington C. Allen of Brighton, Mass.
 - 121. ii. ELISHA B., b. 7 Dec. 1812.
 - iii. EMELINE, b. 11 Oct. 1815; m. in Holden, Mass., 14 Feb. 1836, John Boardman of Brighton.
 - 122. iv. WILLIAM B., b. 16 April 1817.
 - v. ADELINE, b. 21 Feb. 1820; m. 1844, Silas H. Stuart. They lived in Hudson, Mass., several years, then moved to Harvard, Mass.
57. JABEZ⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Oct. 1789; married 1 Nov. 1812, ROXANNA GLEASON, daughter of James and Anna (Phelps) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 11 March 1795, died 5 May 1851. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 21 April 1851.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- 123. i. DANA,⁶ b. 27 April 1814.
 - ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 Dec. 1815; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Lore Cox of Bolton.
 - iii. SIDNEY ALBERT, b. 9 April 1817; d. 15 Aug. 1838.
 - iv. SOPHRONIA, b. 10 Oct. 1818; m. 4 Jan. 1844, Warren Ball of Townsend, Mass.
 - v. LUCY, b. 12 June 1821; m. 9 April 1840, Albert Goodrich, of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Northborough, where he was engaged in the brick business, and made the brick for the Boston Water Works in 1846. She d. 12 Oct. 1843.
- Children:
- i. *Mariette Sophronia*, b. 9 June 1841; d. 19 Dec. 1841.
 - 124. vi. ELIJAH, b. 5 Aug. 1825.
58. MOSES⁵ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 April 1792; married 18 Dec. 1817, EUNICE DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Marlborough. They lived in Marlborough until about 1825, when they moved to Bolton, where he died 20 Nov. 1866.
- Children:
- 125. i. LORIMAN,⁶ b. 14 Feb. 1819.
 - 126. ii. HENRY, b. 5 Dec. 1820.

- iii. MARTHA, b. 24 July 1823; m. Horatio B. Howe. (See Abraham Howe Family of Roxbury.)
- 127. iv. SAMUEL, b. 31 Oct. 1826.
- v. CAROLINE WHITCOMB, b. 21 March 1829; m. Ezra T. Sawyer of Clinton.
- 128. vi. FRANCIS, b. 22 Oct. 1831.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 31 Oct. 1834; m. 16 Sept. 1857, Luke S. Stow.
- 129. viii. RUFUS, b. 19 Sept. 1837.
- 130. ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 4 March 1840.

59. AARON⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Aug. 1758; married 13 Dec. 1781, MARY FOSTER, (ancestry unknown) born 1760, died 8 Nov. 1782. He married second, 21 July 1793, ANNE TAINTER, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Woods) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 31 Aug. 1761. They lived on the paternal homestead in the west part of Marlborough. He was something of a musician, and being of an ingenious turn of mind, attempted to build an organ; while trying to tune the instrument, he became insane, and died 1 Nov. 1795. His widow married second, 25 April 1799, JOHN NOURSE of Framingham.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARY FOSTER,⁵ b. in Nov. 1782; m. in 1801, Sebes Jackson, son of Daniel and Fanny (Upham) Jackson of Newton, Mass.
Children:
 - 1. *Aaron Howe*, b. 17 April 1802; m. 20 June 1824, Dolly Fay of Southborough.
- ii. BETSEY, b. 27 Oct. 1794; m. 12 May 1818, William P. Temple, son of Josiah and Elizabeth (Pitts) Temple, b. in Framingham, 17 Oct. 1789, d. 5 May 1875. She d. 29 Aug. 1843.
Children:
 - 1. *Elizabeth A.*, b. 18 June 1821; m. Andrew Coolidge.
 - 2. *Sarah A.*, b. 28 July 1828.
 - 3. *George T.*, b. 29 Nov. 1830; d. 7 Aug. 1863.
 - 4. *William E.*, b. 27 Aug. 1832; m. Sarah Isabel Brown.
 - 5. *Susan Maria*, b. 11 Aug. 1836.

60. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Nov. 1762; married 28 Dec. 1785, MARY NEWTON, (perhaps daughter of Joshua and Mary (Belows) Newton, born in Southboro, Mass., 17 April 1756.) They lived in Marlborough until about 1800, when they moved to Rumford, Me., and settled in that part nearer to Andover. They connected themselves with the Church in Andover, and were most regular in their attendance. At their deaths they were buried in the cemetery at Andover. He was a very successful farmer, and was well off in worldly goods. His wife died, and he married, second, 15 March 1812, MRS. PERSIS MOORE of Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough, except the last:

- i. PARAZINA,⁵ bapt. 26 Nov. 1785; m. 1808, Dea. John Cushman of Bethel, Me., where they lived and had their farm.
Children:
 - 1. *Eli Howe*, b. 31 Jan. 1808; m. Lucy Fuller.

2. *Lois*, b. 7 Oct. 1809; m. John Jordan.
3. *John*, b. 3 Sept. 1811; m. Mary L. Courier.
4. *Persis*, b. 16 Nov. 1813; m. Stillman Berry.
5. *Amazina*, b. 31 March 1816; m. Charles Perkins.
6. *Julia*, b. 18 Dec. 1818; d. 9 Feb. 1848, unm.
7. *Ira*, b. 25 Jan. 1821; m. Virtue W. Foster.
8. *Caroline*, b. 25 Sept. 1823; d. same day.
9. *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1825; m. Jacob Adams.
131. ii. JOEL, b. 25 Oct. 1787.
132. iii. ELI, b. 18 March 1789.
- iv. LOIS, bapt. 7 Nov. 1790; m. Enoch Abbott, son of Jonathan and Ruth (Bragg) Abbott; res. Upton, Me.
133. v. JOHN, bapt. 7 July 1793.
134. vi. OTIS, b. 24 Sept. 1794.
- vii. MARY, bapt. 25 Aug. 1799; m. John Pratt of Cohasset, Mass. She d. in Rumford, in April 1863.
135. viii. CALVIN, b. in Rumford, 29 Aug. 1802.

61. ASA⁵ HOWE (*Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Dec. 1768; married 2 March 1791, LUCY HAYDEN, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail Hayden, born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1771, died in Acworth, N. H., 8 July 1854. They lived in Marlborough until about 1798, when they moved to Acworth, where he was a farmer, and died 6 Aug. 1834.

Children:

136. i. EPHRAIM,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 11 Oct. 1791.
137. ii. ASA, bapt. in Marlborough, 3 July 1796.
138. iii. MOSES, bapt. in Marlborough, 6 Jan. 1797.
- iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Marlborough, 19 Nov. 1797; m. Samuel Clark. They lived in Acworth and Unity, N. H.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 1818; m. Abner C. Sleeper of Unity.
2. *Moses*, b. ———; m. Julia Gay, lived in Wilton, N. H.
3. *Alvira*, b. ———; m. ——— Perkins of Unity.
4. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Frank Chase.
5. *Louisa*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Mary A.*, b. ———; d. unm.
7. *Charles E.*, b. ———; m. Mahala Hull.
8. *Emeline*, b. about 1837; d. unm.
9. *Elbridge Dean*, b. about 1839.
- v. LUCY, b. (no date); m. Joseph Smith of Unity.

Children:

1. *Luma*, b. ———; m. Charles W. Bingham of Gilsun, N. H.
 2. *Sidney*, b. ———; m. Lydia Abell.
 3. *Joseph*, b. ———; m. Hannah Agan.
 4. *Alonzo*.
 5. *Thomas*, b. ———; d. young.
 6. *Thomas J.*, b. ———; m. Sarah Falls.
 7. *David*.
 8. *Lucy*, b. ———; m. Edwin O. Smith.
 9. *George*, b. ———; m. Sarah Fields.
 139. vi. JOSHUA H., b. about 1802.
 - vii. BETSEY, b. (no date); m. Henry Lawton of Peterboro.
- Children:

1. *Henry*, b. ———; d. young.
2. *Charles*, b. ———; m. Azubah Smith.
3. *Henry C.*, b. about 1837.
140. viii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1806.
141. ix. HORACE, b. about 1808.
- x. ANNE, b. about 1811; m. Alvin Davidson of Acworth, b. about 1807.
- Children:
1. *Milan*, b. — 1835; m. Gratia L. Andrews.
2. *Betsey*, b. — 1839; d. 1869, unm.
3. *Eri*, b. — 1842; d. unm.
- xi. ALONZO, b. (no date); d. young.

62. ABRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1770; married 25 Nov. 1793, ELIZABETH WITHERBEE of Boxboro. He was a very successful farmer, and held the commission of captain in the militia. He died 2 Oct. 1848. She died 28 Aug. 1853.

Children born in Marlborough:

142. i. AMORY, b. 3 Sept. 1795.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 31 Oct. 1797; d. 28 July 1822, unm.
143. iii. SAMUEL, b. 2 March 1800.
144. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 11 March 1802.
- v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 27 Feb. 1804; m. Merrick Houghton, son of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, b. in Berlin, Mass., 28 Oct. 1799. They lived in Berlin until about 1833, when they moved to Lancaster.
- Children:
1. *Elihu R.*, b. 11 Dec. 1820.
2. *Ann Eliza*, b. 13 Nov. 1822; m. James Penniman.
3. *Silas B.*, b. 7 Oct. 1824.
4. *Edwin H.*, b. 13 Dec. 1826.
5. *Merrick F.*, b. 13 Aug. 1828.
6. *Ruth Jane*, b. 15 May 1830; m. Rev. ——— Simpson.
7. *Jonas A.*, b. 6 April 1832.
8. *Lewis*, b. ———; lived in Knoxville, Tenn.
9. *Matthew*, b. ———; lived in New York City.
10. *Charles M.*, b. ———; lived in New York City.
145. vi. ALBIN PAGE, b. 15 April 1806.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Sept. 1808; d. 2 April 1812.
146. viii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1810.
- ix. HARRIET, b. 15 April 1813; m. George Kendall, son of Edward and Polly (Gerrish) Kendall, b. in Westminster, 5 June 1811.
- Children:
1. *Francis*, b. 17 Aug. 1846; d. 1848.
- x. MARIA, b. 30 Aug. 1815; m. 25 July 1842, Rev. Charles Kendall of Bernardston, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Harriet E.*, b. — 1844.
2. *Charles H.*, b. — 1846.
- xi. MATTHEW HENRY, b. 12 Oct. 1817; went to New Jersey, and settled in Atlantic City.
- xii. LYDIA ELIZA, b. 1 Aug. 1823; m. Archibald Gilbert; lived in Baltimore.

64. JONAH⁵ HOWE (*Abner*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Princeton, Mass., 15 July 1774; married in Camden, Me., MRS. MARY PRITCHARD, a widow of Camden, where they afterwards lived. He died 3 July 1853.

Children born in Camden:

147. i. JONAS, b. about 1810.
 ii. SARAH, b. about 1813; was living in Camden in 1850, unm.
 iii. ABNER, b. about 1828.
 iv. ELMIRA.

65. ARTEMAS⁵ HOWE (*Abner*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 19 March 1779; married 5 Jan. 1808, LUCINDA BROOKS, daughter of David and Patience (White) Brooks, born in Princeton, 27 Nov. 1786, died 31 Aug. 1875. He was a farmer and lived in Princeton, where he died 5 March 1819.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. ANNA,⁶ b. 5 Dec. 1808; m. 31 Aug. 1842, Rev. Henry B. Whitaker, son of William and Lucy (Cobb) Whitaker. He was of Columbus, Ohio; later he was settled in Alton, Ill., where he d. 1844. She d. in Princeton, 25 Feb. 1900.
 ii. SARAH LUCINDA, b. 23 March 1810; m. 22 Oct. 1829, Harlow F. Skinner, son of William H. and Betsey (Chickering) Skinner, b. in Princeton, 6 March 1804, d. 10 May 1878. She d. July 1891.

Children:

1. *A child*, b. 1830; d. 25 Oct. 1830.
 2. *Sarah Ann*, b. 3 March 1832.
 3. *Henry Clay*, b. 28 Feb. 1834; d. 6 Aug. 1860, unm.
 4. *Artemas Howe*, b. 1 Aug. 1836; m. Julia C. Hubbard.
 5. *Emily Dupuy*, b. 10 July 1845; m. Josiah D. Gregory.
 6. *Louisa Boylston*, b. 1 Jan. 1848; m. Daniel Davis.
 7. *Thomas Harlow*, b. 13 April 1851; m. Willianna Whitaker.
 iii. EMILY, b. 28 Jan. 1812; m. in Virginia, 7 Jan. 1837, Col. Asa Dupuy of Prince Edwards Co., Va. She d. in Danville, Va., 26 Dec. 1883.

Children:

1. *Mary Purnell*, b. 23 June 1839.
 2. *Maria Lucinda*, b. 3 April 1841.
 3. *E. Lavalette*, b. 26 July 1843.
 4. *Nannie Lafevre*, b. 8 April 1845; d. in Nov. 1879.
 5. *Emily Howe*, b. 23 Nov. 1846; d. in Dec. 1856.

66. ADONIJAH⁵ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 24 April 1774; married 1 Jan. 1802, ELIZABETH MIRICK, daughter of Ephraim and Deborah (Gleason) Mirick, born in Princeton, 21 March 1778, died 29 May 1820. He was a farmer, a Lieut. in the militia, and chorister in the First Church for over forty years. He died 1 Oct. 1834.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. LUCRETIA,⁶ b. 23 Sept. 1802; d. 30 Sept. 1893, leaving one son, Oscar, b. 2 July 1830; m. Sarah A. Adams.
 ii. ELIZA, b. 13 March 1805; d. 11 May 1887, unm.
 148. iii. ADONIJAH CHURCH, b. 7 May 1807.

- iv. AUGUSTA, b. 4 Aug. 1809; d. 20 Oct. 1810.
- v. ABRAHAM, b. 4 July 1812; d. 1 Sept. 1814.
- 149. vi. EPHRAIM MIRICK, b. 5 June 1815.
- 150. vii. ALBERT CARLTON, b. 31 Jan. 1817.
- viii. SARAH AUGUSTA, b. 24 March 1820; m. 28 Nov. 1838, Edwin F. Eveleth of Princeton, son of Joshua and Catherine (Mirick) Eveleth, b. 4 May 1814, d. 6 May 1845. She d. in Westboro, 26 March 1898.
- Children :
- i. *Edwin Francis*, b. 1 Dec. 1845.

67. TIMOTHY⁵ HOWE (*Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., in Dec. 1754. Having the misfortune to lose both his father and mother when but an infant, he was brought up by his aunt Abigail Gould of New Braintree, Mass., and lived there until he was of age. He enlisted in the army in April 1775, in Capt. Granger's company, Col. Groaton's regiment, and served nine months. From Feb. 1776 he was four months in Capt. Barnabas Sears' company, in Col. Groaton's regiment. From June 1776 in Capt. Daniel Warner's company, until March 1777, and was at the battle of White Plains. From March 1777 he was in Capt. Abel Holden's company, Col. Thos. Nixon's regiment (6th Mass.;) was at the burning of Danbury; battle of Ridgefield; battle of Crompo Hill, where he was wounded in the leg; was in a battle with the Indians at Fort Edward; also in the battle of Saratoga; and was discharged Feb. 1, 1780. He was allowed a pension 29 July 1819. He married KEZIAH POWERS, daughter of Isaac Powers, born in Feb. 1757. They lived in Genoa, N. Y., until about 1805, when they moved to Lansing, Thompsons Co., N. Y., where he died 2 May 1829. She died 23 July 1825. The following is a copy of his will:

I Timothy Howe, considering the uncertainty of this mortal life and being of Sound mind and memory, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following: (that is to say) First, I give and bequeath to my daughter Polly, wife of Joseph Pierce and to her Heirs ten acres of land being the same described in a deed executed by me and bearing date in March or April last;—

To my daughter Phebe, wife of Garret Haring, I give and bequeath in token of my affection to her, one cow.

To my son Isaac Howe, I give and bequeath the sum of fifty Dollars. To my four sons, namely, Martin, Isaac, Timothy and William I give and bequeath all my property of every description which may remain after the payment of the above legacies; to each of my said sons an equal share, the whole remainder after paying the legacies aforesaid in four equal parts to be divided between my said sons.

And I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons Martin and Isaac Howe, Executors of this my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred and Twenty-Six

Timothy Howe.

Children born in Genoa:

- 151. i. ISAAC,⁶ b. 20 Dec. 1781.

- ii. **PHEBE**, b. 16 Oct. 1786; m. 14 Feb. 1804, Garrett Haring, son of Cornelius Haring, b. 9 Dec. 1781, d. 7 Feb. 1854. In 1816 he moved from Genoa to Reading, Schuyler Co., N. Y., where she d. 28 April 1871.

Children:

1. *Cornelius*, b. 7 Sept. 1805.
2. *Cornelia*, b. 18 Feb. 1807; d. 13 Jan. 1808.
3. *William*, b. 29 Oct. 1808; m. Eliza Cox, daughter of Jesse and Anna Cox. He d. in Watkins, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1875.
4. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1810; d. 15 July 1844.
5. *John*, b. 25 Sept. 1812; d. 22 Oct. 1812.
6. *Polly*, b. 13 Aug. 1813.
7. *Anna Bianca*, b. 28 Jan. 1816; d. 27 Oct. 1892; m. a Mr. Johnson.
8. *Keziah*, b. 25 May 1818.
9. *Deborah Pamela*, b. 17 Sept. 1820.
10. *Clarissa*, b. 1 Sept. 1822.
11. *Chancey*, b. 29 Aug. 1825; d. 8 Jan. 1863.
12. *Chester*, b. 15 Aug. 1828; d. 28 July 1830.
13. *Harriet Marshall*, b. 28 April 1831; m. Dr. Robert Bell, and d. in 1902.

152. iii. **MARTIN**, b. 6 May 1789.

- iv. **POLLY**, b. 22 May 1792; m. Joseph Pierce, son of Levi Pierce, b. in Renssalaerville, N. Y., 22 May 1789, d. 25 Nov. 1861. They lived in Cooperstown, N. Y., and about 1820 they moved to Tompkins Co., where she d. 23 June 1869. He was a member of the W. M. Church.

Children:

1. *John William*, b. 18 Nov. 1816; m. 4 July 1845, at Cooperstown, N. Y., Hattie Shear of Catskill, N. Y. He d. 6 July 1890.
2. *Timothy Howe*, b. 18 Aug. 1818. He was a school teacher and d. in Michigan, unm.
3. *Phebe Keziah*, b. 18 Oct. 1819; m. Alonzo Payne, d. in Wisconsin, 3 Jan. 1901.
4. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1821. She was burnt to death, when a baby, when the house was burned.
5. *Garrett Howe*, b. 28 May 1823; m. Emma ———. Lived in Ogle Co., Ill., where he d. 10 Dec. 1891.
6. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1825; d. 1826.
7. *Isaac*, b. 10 April 1827; d. 26 Sept. 1891, unm.
8. *Blanford*, b. 11 March 1829; m. Sarah ———. Lived in Ill., where he d. 28 March 1909.
9. *Frank*, b. 18 June 1831; d. in the West.
10. *Julia Ann*, b. 5 Jan. 1834; m. Richard King.
11. *Alson G.* b. 15 Jan. 1838; m. Sallie Frances Warren. Lived in Luray, Va., where he d. 2 April 1908.

153. v. **TIMOTHY**, b. 21 Dec. 1794.

154. vi. **P. WILLIAM**, b. 5 Dec. 1798.

- vii. **JEDEDIAH**, b. 6 Sept. 1805; d. young.

68. **JOHN**⁵ **HOWE** (*Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 20 Dec. 1783; married 11 June 1815, **RHODA BRIGGS BABBITT**, born in Brookfield, 20 Feb. 1791, died in Enfield, 13 Sept. 1837. He married second, **MRS. FRANCES GILBERT JOSLIN**. He died in Enfield, 16 Feb. 1845.

Children born in Enfield :

155. i. JOHN HOLMES,⁶ b. 24 Oct. 1816.
- ii. MYRA MONTGOMERY, b. 31 May 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1836.
- iii. FRANCES MINERVA, b. 26 Sept. 1820; d. 26 Jan. 1822.
156. iv. HENRY CLAY MILTON, b. 10 Jan. 1823.
- v. SOLOMON BOLIVAR JACKSON, b. 7 Jan. 1825. He had his name changed to Bolivar Jackson Howe by an Act of the Legislature in 1849. He married first, Francina W. Howe of Ware. She d. and he m. second, Mary Meyers of Philadelphia, where he d. 29 March 1869.
- vi. FENELON WARREN, b. 2 June 1829; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 25 April 1885.

69. SOLOMON⁵ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787; married HANNAH MARSH, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Ware and Enfield, Mass. He died 10 Jan. 1870.

Children :

- i. P—— W.,⁶ b. about 1828.
157. ii. CHARLES K., b. about 1836.
- iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. about 1839.

70. JEDEDIAH⁵ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791; married 16 May 1816, FRANCES ARMSTRONG, widow of John Armstrong, and daughter of Benjamin Dusenbury of Newburg, N. Y. She was born 20 Jan. 1784, died in Philadelphia, 18 Aug. 1861. He moved to Philadelphia in 1823, where he died 9 March 1834.

Children :

- i. AMANDA M.,⁶ b. in N. Y., 17 Feb. 1817; m. 31 May 1837, Charles Adams, son of William and Prudence (Owen) Adams, b. in Woodstown, N. J. They lived in Philadelphia.
- Children :
1. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 June 1838; m. 27 June 1861, Caroline Howland Chase.
 2. *Mary Frances*, b. 26 Nov. 1840; m. 1st George Howland Chase; 2nd George Chapman.
 3. *Maria B.*, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. James Chambers.
 4. *Jedediah Howe*, b. 6 April 1843; m. Mary Walker; no issue.
 5. *Samuel D.*, b. 16 Dec. 1844; m. Sophie Hampton.
 6. *Edwin W.*, b. 28 June 1846; m. Emma Street.
 7. *Isabel*, b. 29 Dec. 1847; m. 1st Charles Sidney; 2nd Clarence Harte.
 8. *Amanda Howe*, b. 26 Oct. 1849; m. Robert Howland Chase.
 9. *Florence*, b. 9 Dec. 1850; d. in infancy.
 10. *William R.*, b. 22 Jan. 1854; m. Margaret Thomas.
 11. *Florence*, b. 27 Oct. 1856; m. Henry Jayne.
 - ii. HARRIET, b. 24 Feb. 1820; m. 1838, William W. Knight. She d. 24 Feb. 1897. They had twelve children.
 - iii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. Edwin Watson. They had five children.
 - iv. FRANCES, b. ———; m. Ridgway Robbins.

SIXTH GENERATION.

71. DANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Mansfield, Conn., 26 March 1774; married 16 May 1793, OLIVE LEAVENS.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA,⁷ b. in Mansfield, 10 Dec. 1793.

72. EDMUND⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Mansfield, Conn., 25 April 1780; married 3 March 1807, EUNICE GRANT, daughter of Miner and Eunice (Swift) Grant, born 13 Sept. 1781, died 12 Oct. 1844. They lived in Mansfield, where he died 10 Sept. 1834.

Children born in Mansfield:

158. i. EDMUND GRANT,⁷ b. 8 Nov. 1807.
 ii. DANIEL MINER, b. 21 March 1814; d. 1 May 1814.
 iii. EUNICE MINERVA, b. 5 July 1815; m. Dyer M. C. Bettis. She d. 15 Dec. 1895. He d. 1894.
 iv. HARRIET SMITH, b. 4 Oct. 1817; m. Theodore Busch, b. in Dresden, Germany, lost at sea. She m. 2nd 25 May 1882, Ezra Kingsley, who was b. in Floyd, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1814. She d. 15 July 1892.

73. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ HOWE (*Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1808; married 3 Nov. 1836, SOPHIA RUGG of Lancaster, Mass. He went west in early life, and settled in Detroit, Mich., where he died 13 July 1870.

Children born in Detroit:

- i. CAROLINE LOUISA,⁷ b. 6 Oct. 1838; d. 5 Nov. 1857.
 ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 17 Dec. 1839; d. 19 Dec. 1851.
 iii. SARAH, b. 5 Oct. 1842.
 iv. SYLVANUS, b. 10 March 1845.
 v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 1 Nov. 1846.
 vi. MARTHA RUGG, b. 17 May 1849; d. 1850.
 vii. HENRY WYMAN, b. 30 Nov. 1850; d. 30 May 1868.
 viii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 16 April 1855; d. 24 June 1856.
 159. ix. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 11 Dec. 1856.
 160. x. FREDERICK NEWHALL, b. 10 June 1861.

74. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 13 Sept. 1817; married 10 June 1840, BETSEY TAFT WHITE, daughter of Capt. Alpheus and Lydia White, born in Petersham, 14 Sept. 1816, died 22 Nov. 1855. He married second, 12 July 1863, MRS. MIRANDA BARTON. They lived in Petersham and Templeton. He died in Templeton, 3 Nov. 1874.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN WHITE,⁷ b. in Petersham, 15 April 1842; d. 24 April 1862.
 ii. REBECCA MOORE, b. in Petersham, 15 June 1845; m. 8 Jan.

1871, Lewis L. Perley, son of Asa and Mary (Kendall) Perley, b. in Gardner, Mass., 17 June 1844.

Children:

- i. *Louis*, b. 22 Oct. 1871.
- iii. ELLA ELIZABETH, b. in Templeton, 15 April 1848; d. 22 Sept. 1848.
- iv. LIZZIE JANE, b. in Templeton, 15 Oct. 1850; d. 14 Jan. 1859.
- v. JOHN, b. in Petersham, 1 Feb. 1853; d. 1 July 1864.
- vi. FRANK WHITE, b. in Templeton, 19 Oct. 1864.

75. JOHN RICHARDSON⁶ HOWE (*Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 27 Dec. 1821; married 27 Jan. 1848, LUCY K. WETHERELL, daughter of Samson and Lucy (Kendall) Wetherell.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. LUCY EDITH,⁷ b. 17 Oct. 1849.
- ii. WALTER WETHERELL, b. 2 Feb. 1852; d. 12 Jan. 1859.

76. LEWIS S.⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leeds, Me., about 1799; married (name not given). He was a well known stage driver for many years, and very popular with the travelling public. He died in 1858.

Children:

- i. JOHN LEWIS,⁷ b. 13 Aug. 1834; m. in 1872, Mary Sparrow, no children.
- ii. ELIZA ANN, b. (no date given); m. 8 Nov. 1859, A. B. Parker.

77. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Winthrop, Me., 14 June 1807; married JANE HUBBARD of Canaan, Me. They lived in Canaan a short time, then moved to St. Albans, Me., where she died in July 1842.

Children:

- i. MARY J.,⁷ b. in Canaan, 10 Feb. 1831; m. in Nov. 1847, Daniel Keaton.
- 160a. ii. GEORGE W., b. in St. Albans, 24 April 1834.
- iii. ELIZA, b. in St. Albans, 11 May 1835; m. Henry Nason, and lived in Canaan.
- iv. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. in St. Albans, 22 Aug. 1836; m. 7 Aug. 1857, Charles Dean Kimball. They moved to Superior, Wis., but later moved to Oshkosh, Wis., where he d. 8 Aug. 1864. She d. 6 Oct. 1907.
Children born in Superior:
 1. *Charles William*, b. 28 April 1858.
 2. *Lillian Gertrude*, b. 4 Dec. 1860.
 3. *Mantheus Crosby*, b. 15 Sept. 1863.
- v. ROXANA, b. 18 June 1838; m. Henry Dockham, and lived in Stratford, Vt., where she d. 1 Feb. 1870.

78. CYPRIAN S.⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leeds, Me., (no date); married MARY B. GRAFFAM, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Bishop) Graffam. They lived in Leeds, where he died.

Children:

161. i. GEORGE T.,⁷ b. 26 June 1836.
 ii. JANE, b. 11 June 1839; m. Orin Beals.
 iii. CHARLES, b. 31 Aug. 1840; m. Harriet Grosse.
 iv. FRANCIS, b. 5 Feb. 1843; m. Eleanor C. Pettengill.
 v. LYDIA ANN, b. 21 June 1845; m. David Beals.
 vi. MARCELLUS, b. 12 June 1849; d. 1875.
 vii. CYRUS B., b. 21 April 1852; m. Rosilla Bishop.
 161a. viii. MOSES C., b. 20 Jan. 1860.

79. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 6 Oct. 1807; married 4 Dec. 1831, MARY P. GILLET of Westfield, Mass., born 24 Nov. 1809. He died in Leverett, Mass., 14 March 1871.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,⁷ b. in Greenfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1831; m. 24 Nov. 1855, Louisa E. Sabin, b. in Winchester, N. H., 24 Nov. 1833.
 ii. ALBERT, b. in Granby, Mass., 6 Aug. 1833.
 iii. SARAH E., b. in Amherst, Mass., 25 June 1836; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Lyman H. Westover, b. in Litchfield, Conn. They lived in Williamsburg, Mass.
 iv. ELLEN E., b. in Amherst, 20 June 1838; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Levi Moore, b. in Whately, Mass., 25 Oct. 1836. He d. in Hatfield, Mass., 21 April 1870.
 v. GEORGE E., b. in Shutesbury, Mass., 2 June 1846; m. 24 Nov. 1866, Helen P. Butler. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H.
 vi. MARY D., b. in Shutesbury, 1 May 1850; lived in Williamsburg.

80. ALBERT⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Townsend, Mass., 20 Dec. 1814; married CAROLINE ———, who was born about 1821. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where he was a merchant. He died 15 July 1881.

Children born in Townsend:

- i. MARTHA A.,⁷ b. about 1843.
 ii. EMMA C., b. about 1848.

81. LEANDER⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born 20 Nov. 1822; married HARRIET ———. He died 1 June 1901.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM B.,⁷ b. about 1855; m. Mildred J. Sylvester.
 ii. EDGAR R., b. 2 Aug. 1857; lives Niagara Falls, N. Y.
 iii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 14 April 1860; d. 7 Feb. 1873.

82. SERENO⁶ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Oct. 1818; married first, 24 March 1844, MELINDA MITCHELL, daughter of Japhet Mitchell of Marshfield, Mass. She died in Marshfield, 1862, aged 40 years. He married second, at Hingham, 23 May 1869, SARAH R. KING, daughter of Thomas and Elmira B. (Reed) King. He was a Baptist clergyman, and had been located at

Hingham, Dracut, Scituate and Rockland, Mass., and in New London, N. H.

Children:

- i. LAWRENCE LITTLEFIELD,⁷ b. in Hingham, 1845; d. 14 March 1845.
- ii. HENRY WESTON, b. in Hingham, 12 Oct. 1847; d. in Rockland, 1863.

83. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1786; married PRISCILLA ———, born in Vermont about 1807. They went to Ohio where they lived a few years, and then moved to Fayette Township, Hillsdale Co., Mich., where they were living in 1850.

Children:

- i. WAITY,⁷ b. in Ohio about 1837.
- ii. MARTHA A., b. in Ohio, about 1841.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. in Ohio, about 1843.
- iv. ADALINE, b. in Mich., about 1846.

84. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 11 Aug. 1789; married 25 Dec. 1808, MARIA SHELDON, born 25 July 1788, died in Montville, Ohio, 1870. They lived in Westford, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Van Buren, N. Y., and about 1834, they moved to Montville Township, Ohio, where he was a farmer and a gunsmith, and was widely known as an expert hunter. He died 11 Jan. 1856.

Children:

- i. NANCY,⁷ b. in Westford, 18 March 1809; m. David Howe.
- ii. MALANA, b. 11 Nov. 1811; d. 27 July 1839, unm.
- iii. WAITY, b. 23 Jan. 1813; d. 30 Oct. 1863, unm.
- iv. ALMIRA, b. 7 May 1815; m. 1st ——— Filley; 2nd James Crane, and lived in Dresden, Ohio.
- v. EUNICE, b. 12 July 1818; m. Franklin Hall, and lived in Delmar, Iowa.
- vi. CHARLES, b. 12 Nov. 1820; m. Pamela Treat, and lived in Montville, where he d. 10 July 1881.
- vii. HORACE, b. 13 March 1822; m. Clara Haufner, lived in Montville, where he d. 14 Feb. 1858.
- viii. MARIA, b. 10 Sept. 1825; d. 25 Aug. 1881, unm.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 July 1827; m. 3 June 1856, Ezra Spellman, son of John and Catherine Spellman of Montville. They live in Medina, Ohio.
- x. SOPHIA, b. 31 Aug. 1831; d. in Montville, 30 Oct. 1857, unm.

85. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., 10 Sept. 1792; married 5 June 1813, KATHERINE CUNNINGHAM, who was born in Orange Co., N. Y., 16 July 1794, died in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1864. They lived in Van Buren, at a place called Sorrell Hill, where he died 25 Sept. 1849.

Children born at Sorrell Hill:

- i. ADELINE,⁷ b. 7 March 1814; m. 12 Sept. 1830, William Howe.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 March 1816; m. 9 Oct. 1834, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 5 Oct. 1845, at Sorrell Hill.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 17 March 1818; m. 13 June 1838, Warner Fellows. She d. 20 Jan. 1881, at Manhattan, Ind.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 8 May 1819; d. 15 March 1849, unm.
- v. MARY ANN, b. 28 Aug. 1821; m. 25 March 1841, Alexander Crum. She d. 6 Jan. 1891, at Sorrell Hill.
- vi. MARIA, b. 22 Aug. 1823; m. 28 Aug. 1842, Truman Squires. She d. 20 July 1845, in Mich.
- vii. HARRIET, b. 14 Aug. 1825; m. 29 Jan. 1850, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 24 Feb. 1887, at Sorrell Hill.
- viii. ANN, b. 4 July 1828; m. 15 Oct. 1857, Jonas V. Adle, living at North Victory, N. Y.
- ix. CALISTA, b. 15 July 1830; m. 1 Jan. 1849, John Van Wie. Lived in LaPorte, Ind.
- x. SUSAN, b. 4 Nov. 1832; m. 3 Dec. 1851, Johnson Meigs. Lived in Reading, Mich.
- xi. CATHERINE, b. 12 March 1834; m. 17 Feb. 1858, Edwin Jones. Lived in Elkhart, Ind.

86. JONATHAN L.⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westford, N. Y., 4 May 1806; married EUNICE WARNER, who was born about 1811. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he died 18 June 1851.

Children:

- i. MOSES,⁷ b. about 1830.
- ii. EDWARD, b. about 1831.
- iii. HARRIET, b. about 1836.
- iv. DANIEL, b. about 1838.
- v. EMILY, b. about 1840.
- vi. EUNICE, b. about 1842.

87. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., 5 Feb. 1809; married 12 April 1830, ADELINE HOWE, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Cunningham) Howe, born in Van Buren, N. Y., 7 March 1814; died 1 Oct. 1884. They lived in Van Buren.

Children:

- i. DATUS,⁷ b. about 1832; d. unm.
- ii. ELECTA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Charles A. Pulner.
- iii. ROENA, b. 5 Nov. 1836.
- iv. LOVINA, b. 24 May 1840; m. Henry Dibble.
- v. CHARLOTTE, b. 20 March 1842; m. Lyman Maltby.
162. vi. ELI W., b. 9 Dec. 1844; m. Mitta ———.
- vii. HARVEY, b. 17 July 1846; d. in the Army.
163. viii. ALBERT, b. 25 Aug. 1849.
- ix. GEORGE, b. 17 May 1853.
164. x. FRANCIS W., b. 19 Jan. 1856.

88. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westford, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1806; married 30 Dec. 1829, NANCY HOWE, daughter of Jonathan and Maria

(Sheldon) Howe, born in Westford, 18 March 1809, died in Montville, O., 29 June 1891. He was a farmer, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., until about 1835, when they moved to Montville Township, O., where he died 18 Oct. 1864.

Children:

- i. HARVEY,⁷ b. in Van Buren.
- ii. MORRIS, b. in Van Buren, 17 Jan. 1832; m. in Jan. 1861, Susan Heaton; she d. in July 1862; no issue.
165. iii. PHINEAS D., b. in Van Buren, in March 1834; m. in May 1859, Amanda Fritz, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, Ohio.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. 9 June 1836; m. in June 1881, George Long. Lived in Nappanee, Ind.
- v. FANNY M., b. 7 Oct. 1839; res. in Montville, Ohio.
- vi. EUNICE E., b. 15 Jan. 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1862, James Shane, son of Abraham and Eliza Shane, b. in Montville, 27 June 1840, d. in Eddyville, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1874. They lived in Medina.
- vii. EMILY M., b. 8 July 1844; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Frank Hunter, son of Joseph and Kathren Hunter, b. in Knoxville, Ohio, 8 May 1829, and lived in Montville, Ohio.

89. ORSEMUS⁶ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Westford, N. Y., about 1826; married about 1845, POLLY M. COOK. They moved from Westford, N. Y., to Montville, O. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in the 103 Ohio Vols., three years as a musician. He died in Montville, in Feb. 1894.

Children:

- i. ITALY,⁷ b. about 1847; m. W. H. Ripley.
- ii. IRVING, b. about 1850.
- iii. HARVEY, b. about 1855; m. Sarah ———.
- iv. METTA, b. 30 Nov. 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1879, W. R. Tanner, son of James and Emily (Jacobs) Tanner, b. in Lafayette, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1855. They live in Sharon Centre, Ohio, where he is a farmer.

Children:

1. *Arthur Eugene*, b. at Medina, Ohio, 14 April 1881; m. Florence Whipple.
 2. *Fremont Emery*, b. at Chatham, Ohio, 14 Feb. 1885; m. Myrtle Kennedy.
 3. *Franklin Dwight*, b. at Spencer, Ohio, 5 Oct. 1887; m. Ruth Kennedy.
 4. *Raymond Orsemus*, b. at Chatham, 25 March 1889; m. Hazel Paul.
 5. *Bannie Alice*, b. at Chatham, 9 May 1891; m. Allan Shoup.
 6. *Clarence Wesley*, b. at Chatham, 2 Oct. 1893; d. at Camp Taylor, 12 Oct. 1918.
 7. *Bertha Irene*, b. at Wadsworth, Ohio, 10 May 1898; m. Frederick Nixon.
166. v. EMERY R., b. 30 Sept. 1860.

90. CUSHING⁶ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1795; married ALICE

BURNSIDE. They lived in Guildhall, Vt., where he was a farmer. The record of this family is very incomplete.

Children:

- i. JAMES.[†]
- ii. A DAUGHTER.
- iii. A SON.

There may have been other children.

91. JOEL COATS⁶ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1796; married LYDIA BETHEL. He was probably twice married, and lived in Northumberland, where he was a farmer. Like that of his brother Cushing, this family record is very incomplete.

Children:

- i. JAMES B.,[†] b. about 1824; he was a farmer, and was living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1860.
- 166a. ii. RALPH ST. JOHN, b. about 1831.
There were probably other children.

92. HARVEY⁶ HOWE (*Simon*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1798; married in 1824, SARAH BROWN of Guildhall, born about 1801. They lived a few years in Guildhall. In 1830 they moved to Columbia, N. H., but previous to 1850 they moved to Allegan Co., Mich., where he was a farmer, and died prior to 1870, and his widow went to live with her son Herbert. We have the names of four children, but there may have been more.

Children:

- i. EMILY,[†] b. about 1826.
- 167. ii. CHARLES, b. about 1830.
- 168. iii. HERBERT, b. about 1836.
- iv. SARAH, b. about 1841; m. William Cheney.

Children:

- i. Charles, b. about 1860.

93. HIRAM⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married 25 Dec. 1833, LYDIA LITTLE BAILEY, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia Bailey. They moved from Guildhall to East Liberty, O., in 1840, and in 1856 they moved to Iowa, where they lived two or three years, then they moved to Yucatan, Minn., where he died 5 May 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES BURTON,[†] b. in Guildhall, 28 Oct. 1834; m. in Oct. 1870, Louisa Low. He d. in Bevier, Mo., 4 March 1882.
- ii. NANCY MARIA, b. in Guildhall, 1 April 1836; m. 6 Sept. 1855, Spain N. James. They lived in East Liberty, where she d. 7 April 1894.
- iii. EMELINE, b. in Guildhall, 3 April 1838; m. Charles Chapman. She d. 24 April 1883.
- iv. MARYETTE, b. 10 Feb. 1840; m. Peter Low. She d. 1 July 1899.

- v. JOHN, b. 2 April 1843; m. 5 April 1866, Hester Lorr. He d. 3 July 1893.
 - vi. PLACENTIA, b. 16 Sept. 1846; m. 2 Aug. 1862, Abner Comstock of Windsor, N. J.
 - vii. EDWIN, b. 6 Sept. 1848; m. 8 Sept. 1870, Amelia Hoff.
94. HEMAN⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), was born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married in 1824, MARTHA WOODS, daughter of Oliver Woods, born in Waterford, Vt., 31 March 1800. They lived in Guildhall, where all their children were born, except the last. They then moved to the Crawford House, N. H., later moving to Lowell, Mass., and in 1871 they went to Haverhill, Mass.
- Children:
- HARRIET SOPHIA,⁷ b. 8 Nov. 1825; m. 28 Aug. 1851, John H. Booker, son of Daniel J. and Mary Booker, b. in Bowdoin, Me., 1821, d. in Carlisle, Mass., in Sept. 1869. His widow moved to Haverhill.
 - Children:
 - i. *Harriet Marilla*, b. 18 Oct. 1858.
 - ii. LUCY M., b. 19 Dec. 1827; m. David H. Rickard. He d. in Illinois in 1859, and later she went to Haverhill.
 - Children:
 - i. *Charles Henry*.
 - 2. *Helen Maria*.
 - 3. *Edith Ann*.
169. iii. JOHN HUBBARD, b. 1 May 1830.
- iv. MARTHA ANN, b. 29 Jan. 1832; m. Dr. Lucius Grosvenor of Pelham, N. H.
- Children:
- i. *Eliza H*.
 - 2. *A son*.
 - 3. *A son*.
 - 4. *Augusta Heman*, b. in April 1854.
 - 5. *Caroline Hastings*, b. in Oct. 1859.
 - 6. *Anna*.
- v. MARY EMMA, b. 21 March 1841.
95. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 14 Aug. 1806; married first, SOPHIA MARDEN of Jefferson, N. H.; she died, and he married secondly, 24 March 1847, MARY JANE WENTWORTH, daughter of Spencer and Eunice (Smith) Wentworth; she died 6 Aug. 1855, and he married third, 30 Aug. 1856, CHRISTINE B. WENTWORTH, sister of his second wife; she died 21 March 1864; he married fourth, 22 June 1865, ASENATH H. SMITH of Wakefield, N. H. He died 10 March 1886. His widow died 5 Nov. 1891.
- Children:
- i. EDGAR S.,⁷ b. in Lancaster, N. H., 20 Feb. 1848; m. in 1873, Josephine Roberts; he d. in Concord, N. H., 23 June 1886.
 - ii. SOPHIA M., b. in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Oct. 1849; m. in 1871, Henry Mayo. She survived her husband, and lived in Portland, Me., in 1899.

170. iii. SELDON C. B., b. in Jefferson, 22 Feb. 1851.
 iv. MARY W., b. in Jefferson, 10 April 1855; d. 13 Oct. 1855.
 171. v. ALBERT D., b. in Jefferson, 25 Jan. 1858.
96. SELDON⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 4 Jan. 1808; married first, in 1832, ELIZA L. AMY of Guildhall. He married second, 29 Sept. 1835, ELEANOR RICHARDSON. They moved to East Liberty, Logan Co., Ohio, where he died 17 Dec. 1840. His widow married his brother Julius.
- Children:
- i. ORVILLE,⁷ b. 29 Jan. 1833; d. in Philadelphia, 28 Dec. 1859.
 - ii. ROSALINE, b. 4 Sept. 1836; m. ——— Smith, and d. 20 Feb. 1882.
- Children:
1. *Carrie*.
 2. *Emerson H.*
 3. *Nellie J.*
- iii. SELDON W., b. 6 May 1841; d. 24 April 1863.
97. JULIUS⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 20 April 1814; married in Ohio, 27 Oct. 1842, ELEANOR (RICHARDSON) HOWE, widow of his brother Seldon. He died 26 March 1848.
- Children:
- i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. 14 Feb. 1844; d. 1846.
172. ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. in East Liberty, Ohio, 26 Sept. 1845.
98. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lancaster, N. H., 21 Jan. 1796; married 26 April 1823, MAHALA WOODBURY, daughter of Jonathan Woodbury. She was born in Concord, Vt., 3 Oct. 1800. They lived in Lancaster, N. H.
- Children born in Lancaster:
- i. HARRIET EUNICE,⁷ b. 1 Jan. 1824; m. 12 April 1849, Charles Taylor of Quincy, Mass. She d. 10 Dec. 1854.
- Children:
1. *Charles Howe*, b. 30 May 1850.
 2. *Thomas Adams*.
 3. *Harriet Woodbury*.
- ii. MAHALA JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1825; m. 31 Oct. 1850, William Wells Field, son of Abel Waite and Sally (Stebbens) Field, b. in Lancaster, N. H., 31 Oct. 1824. He early went to Wisconsin, where he became quite a prominent man, was the postmaster in his town, and was elected to the State Assembly for several terms, and was elected Speaker for the last two terms. Later he was Secretary of the State Board of Agriculture. In 1895 he moved to Odebolt, Iowa.
- Children:
1. *Mahala Jane*, b. in Fennimore, Wis., 1 March 1852; m. 24 Sept. 1878, James Whitford Bashford, President of the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.
 2. *Ella Josephine*, b. 7 Aug. 1854.
 3. *Cora Lyman*, b. 2 Sept. 1856; d. 4 July 1877.

- iii. EDWARD BUCKNAM, b. 4 March 1827; d. 16 March 1827.
 - iv. SOPHIA ANN, b. 27 May 1828; d. 20 July 1834.
 - v. EDWARD NEWELL, b. 4 Sept. 1831; d. 20 May 1833.
 - vi. ALTHEA PERKINS, b. 5 March 1834; d. 28 Dec. 1845.
 - vii. MARY WILSON, b. 12 March 1838; m. in Feb. 1859, Ransom J. Farnham of Lancaster, N. H., and was living in Malden, Mass., in 1896.
Children:
1. Mary W.
 - 173. viii. JOSEPH DREW, b. 17 Sept. 1841.
99. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lancaster, N. H., 9 Nov. 1799. There is a strong probability that this Rufus Howe is the same Rufus Howe that settled in Consecon, Prince Edwards Co., Ontario. From the information that was sent in by Rufus Howe of that town in 1871, he reports that he was born in New Hampshire in 1798, and we find that there was no other Rufus Howe that was born in that state about that time, and the names of his children would indicate a probable relationship, therefore we are accepting the record as being from Rufus Howe, son of Daniel and Eunice (Bucknam) Howe. He married in 1820, ELIZABETH ANDERSON, daughter of William and Elizabeth Anderson of Consecon, born in New York, about 1797. They lived in Consecon, Ontario.
Children born in Consecon:
- i. ROBERT,⁷ b. 1823; m. 1853, Mary Anderson.
 - ii. DANIEL, b. 1825; m. 1858, Mary Ann Wilson, daughter of John and Rebecca Wilson.
 - iii. SARAH, b. 1829; m. 1848, William Stapleton.
 - iv. CHARLES, b. 1832; m. 1858, Fanny Young, daughter of William and Ann Young.
 - v. JANE ANN, b. 1834; m. 1854, Alpheus Darling.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 1835; m. 1855, Christopher Wannamaker.
 - vii. ALMIRA, b. 1836; m. 1862, Willis Snider.
 - viii. JOHN HENRY, b. 1839; m. 1864, Margaret A. Becker.
100. EMERSON⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1805; married 1 May 1830, LYDIA BIGELOW, daughter of Levi and Nancy (Ames) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 22 Mar. 1810, died 6 April 1879. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen in Marlborough, and also one of the Assessors. He died in Marlborough, 8 May 1846.
Children born in Marlborough:
- i. EUNICE ANN,⁷ b. 16 Feb. 1831; m. 24 May 1848, Charles Dana Bigelow, son of Gershom and Eunice (Wilder) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 17 Feb. 1823, d. in Richmond, Va., 10 May 1883. He commenced the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough but later he went to New York, and soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the country, and was the head of the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York.

Children:

1. *A son*, b. and d. 22 June 1849.
 2. *Charles Emerson*, b. 29 July 1851; he succeeded his father in the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co.
 3. *Anna*, b. 25 March 1854; m. Frederick A. Neergaard.
 4. *Jessie Howe*, b. 16 Sept. 1857; m. William C. Beecher, son of Rev. Henry Ward Beecher.
 5. *Edmund Trask*, b. 15 Nov. 1859; d. 17 Dec. 1859.
 6. *Edwin Wilder*, b. 7 April 1861; res. New York City.
174. ii. LEVI BIGELOW, b. 4 July 1833.
- iii. MARY EUGENIA, b. 29 May 1835; m. 26 April 1856, Sheldon A. Hull. She d. in Arlington, Mass.
- iv. JULIAN EMERSON, b. 24 Oct. 1837; d. 17 June 1845.

101. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 June 1818; married 8 Dec. 1845. LUCY DRAKE HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Patty (Stow) Howe, born in Northborough, Mass., 15 Oct. 1823. He was a tailor and located in Northborough, where he died 6 June 1852. After his death she went to New York City, and later she went to Minn. She went from there to San Francisco, and later she went to Berkeley, where she had a small store; a fire breaking out at night, she tried to save some of her goods and was overcome by the smoke, and was burned to death, in 1892.

Children born in Northborough:

- i. HARRIET LAVINIA,⁷ b. 21 May 1847; m. ——— Wadsworth. She d. previous to 1892.
 - ii. JOSEPH JOSIAH. b. 13 Dec. 1850; d. in Calif., about 1889.
102. JONAH⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., ——— 1788; married 26 March 1811, MARY POWERS, born in Marlborough, 11 May 1786, died 11 Sept. 1848. He married second, 8 May 1851, LUCY BRIGHAM, daughter of Ephriam Brigham, she died 27 Aug. 1858; he married third, 12 June 1861, MRS. LYDIA MORSE, widow of Lyman Morse, and daughter of Jedediah and Lydia (Boyd) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 23 Oct. 1793. He was a well known farmer, and was one of the charter members of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M. He died 26 Oct. 1865.

Children born in Marlborough:

175. i. STEPHEN AMES,⁷ b. 12 Sept. 1815.
 - ii. HARTWELL, b. 11 May 1817; d. 17 Oct. 1896, unm.
 - iii. HENRY, b. 27 July 1819; d. 19 March 1859, unm.
 - iv. SALLY AMES, b. 5 Sept. 1821; d. 18 Oct. 1839.
103. THADDEUS⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 March 1799; married 10 May 1825, CHARLOTTE BRIGHAM, daughter of Daniel and Thankful (Brigham) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 1 June 1802, died 7 Sept. 1867. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to Northborough, Shrewsbury and West

Boylston, and returned to Marlborough, about 1850. He died in Marlborough, 6 Sept. 1872.

Children:

- i. HARRIET MARION,⁷ b. in Marlborough, 1 Feb. 1826; m. 22 Dec. 1847, Osburn Stearns of Shrewsbury.
 - ii. EMILY BRIGHAM, b. in Marlborough, 25 Feb. 1827; d. in West Boylston, 27 Sept. 1848.
 - iii. EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1828; d. 30 Jan. 1829.
 176. iv. TRUMAN EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 9 Feb. 1830.
 - v. ANN MARIA, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831; d. 27 Sept. 1848.
 177. vi. AMARIAH, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831.
 - vii. HERMAN S., b. in 1836; d. in Northborough, 9 Feb. 1841.
 - viii. CRANSTON, b. (no date); d. in Northborough, 20 March 1841.
 - ix. RUFUS, b. in 1841; m. 16 Sept. 1864, Kate E. (Howe) Rogers, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
 - x. CRANSTON, b. 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Ann Maria Howe, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
 - xi. CHARLOTTE E., b. in Shrewsbury, 15 Jan. 1844; m. 30 Nov. 1864, Charles M. A. Twichell.
 - xii. AMY SOPHIA, b. in Shrewsbury, 2 Feb. 1846; d. 21 March 1865.
104. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 April 1802; married in Dec. 1829, SOPHIA TAINTER, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Gould) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 13 April 1806. She died, and he married second, 20 April 1859, EMELINE AUGUSTA WALKER, daughter of George W. and Abigail H. (Arnold) Walker, born in Marlborough, 12 May 1838, died 29 June 1913. He died 3 Dec. 1894.
- Children:
- i. ALBERT RUFUS,⁷ b. in Cambridge, 14 May 1842.
 - ii. ANNIE, b. in Cambridge, 8 Jan. 1847; d. 17 April 1914.
 - iii. ALBERT RUFUS, b. 16 Feb. 1861; d. 15 April 1918, unnm.
 - iv. FLORENCE AUGUSTA, b. 5 Jan. 1865; d. 8 April 1919, unnm.
105. CRANSTON⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass. 5, Aug. 1805; married 14 April 1831, SARAH MOSELY WITHINGTON, daughter of Phineas and Mary Preston (Mosely) Withington, born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Oct. 1807. They lived in Boston until 1851. While in Boston, he was for several years a member of the Legislature. In 1842 he was appointed assistant appraiser, in the Custom House, which place he held for several years. In 1851 they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., and engaged in mercantile business, and was there in 1871.
- Children born in Boston:
- i. PERCIVAL,⁷ b. about 1836.
 - ii. HENRY, b. about 1844 (twin).
 - iii. ELISHA, b. about 1844 (twin).
 - iv. LUCY, b. about 1848.
 - v. MARY C., b. 8 June 1854.

106. FREEMAN⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Aug. 1809; married 29 March 1836, LUCY C. CROSBY, daughter of Frederick and Sally Crosby, born in Ashburnham, Mass., 8 Oct. 1812, died in Marlborough, 14 Aug. 1885. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 9 Dec. 1855.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. KATE ESTELLA,⁷ b. in 1839; m. 1st Frank P. Rogers; 2nd 16 Sept. 1864, Rufus Howe (her cousin).
 - ii. ANN MARIA, b. 16 July 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Cranston Howe (her cousin).
107. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Dec. 1785; married 6 Sept. 1815, JERUSHA GATES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Howe) Gates, born in Marlborough, 12 Dec. 1786, died 20 Jan. 1847. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 4 Oct. 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

178. i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁷ b. 22 Aug. 1816.
 - ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. — 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1858.
108. WILLIAM LORING⁶ HOWE (*William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 April 1797; married 11 April 1822, PERSIS SAWYER, daughter of Josiah and Persis (Baker) Sawyer, born in Berlin, Mass., 18 June 1798, died 10 March 1875. He was a very successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 Jan. 1866.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 22 May 1823; d. 17 March 1844.
179. ii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 30 Aug. 1824.
180. iii. CHARLES MARSHALL, b. 20 Sept. 1826.
- iv. ELEANOR STOW, b. 2 Nov. 1829; m. 16 Feb. 1858, Samuel Curtis Andrews, son of Thomas E. and Nancy (Chamberlain) Andrews, b. in Westborough, Mass., 29 Nov. 1815. He was a shoe manufacturer, and lived in Worcester, where she d. 16 June 1869.
181. v. JOSIAH SAWYER, b. 23 Oct. 1837.
- vi. EMILY GOODHUE, b. 23 May 1839; d. 22 Oct. 1840.

109. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1792; married 4 Nov. 1819, LUCY BARNES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, born in Marlborough, 15 July 1800, died 17 Oct. 1851; he married second, in Sept. 1856, EMILY BARNES, (sister of his first wife) born 26 Feb. 1810. He was a wheelwright, and went to Concord, Mass., where he lived for many years, then moved to Portland, Me., where he engaged in the same business, later going to Southborough, Mass. He died in Marlborough, 24 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Concord:

- i. JANE,⁷ b. 13 Oct. 1820; d. in June 1826.

- ii. EMILY, b. 21 Nov. 1821; m. 23 May 1854, Charles H. Palmer. They lived in Marlborough many years, where he was an active member of the Masonic fraternity. He d. 1 Dec. 1909. She d. 26 Aug. 1900.
- iii. WILLIAM BARNES, b. 30 Jan. 1824; he m. and lived in Lowell, Mass., where he d. We have no further record.
- iv. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1826; d. unm.
- v. HARRIET AMELIA, lived in Salem, Mass.; d. 28 Nov. 1915, aged 85 years.

110. EBER⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Dec. 1795; married 16 Sept. 1824, LOUISA BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1806, died 18 Jan. 1862. On the death of his father in 1815, it seemed to fall upon him to take the farm, and care for his mother and the minor children. This he did, by working the farm, and in addition he carried on a wheelwright business, in which he gained an excellent reputation. He was a very successful farmer, and accumulated a moderate amount of wealth. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen, 1846 to 1852, and was one of the Overseers of the Poor for many years, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 2 March 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LUCY BIGELOW,⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1825; m. 6 April 1854, Luke H. Wood, son of John and Elizabeth (Howgate) Wood, b. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 March 1830. He was well known as an inventor of shoe machinery, and was the manufacturer of shoe machinery in Marlborough, Mass., where he d. in the prime of his life, 21 Aug. 1877. She d. 17 Oct. 1916, aged 90 years and 11 months.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1. *Julien Percy*, b. 31 Dec. 1856; m. 22 Nov. 1904, Mrs. Susie Christie, b. 8 Sept. 1860, d. 29 March 1917; he m. 2nd 14 Dec. 1924, Mrs. Jeanette (Morse) Graves. He has been for many years Superintendent of the City Water Works, of Marlborough, Mass.
- 182. ii. SILAS, b. 17 Jan. 1828.
- iii. AUGUSTA, b. 31 Jan. 1830; m. Alanson S. Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iv. LYDIA, b. 28 April 1832; m. 14 Jan. 1851, Austin B. Lawrence, son of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, b. in Marlborough, 14 Jan. 1829. She d. 13 April 1852. No children.
- v. MARY, b. 17 Aug. 1834; m. 6 April 1854, Austin B. Lawrence (husband of her deceased sister). She d. 17 March 1875. He was a member of the band of the 13th Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. He d. 28 April 1876.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1. *Eugene Parker*, b. 26 Sept. 1857; m. M. Agnes Nourse, daughter of Jonathan Nourse of Hudson, Mass. He now lives in Marlborough, and is now a member of the City Council.

- vi. EVERETT, b. 11 Dec. 1836; d. 13 March 1837.
- vii. CORDELIA BIGELOW, b. 10 Sept. 1838; m. Alanson S. Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- viii. EDWARD, b. 22 June 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
- ix. ANNIE LOUISA, b. 7 April 1844; m. 6 June 1872, Lewis B. Wheeler, son of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler of Berlin. b. in Berlin, Mass., 26 Nov. 1837, d. 13 June 1900. They lived in Berlin, Mass., where he was a very successful farmer and grower of gladiolus. She d. in Berlin, 31 Jan. 1908.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *Waldo Lewis*, b. 3 June 1873; m. 15 Oct. 1913, Hazel I. Sawyer, daughter of Charles M. and Ida J. (Bassett) Sawyer, b. 30 June 1886. They had Barbara, b. 12 Feb. 1915, d. 4 March 1915; Florence Ann, b. 8 March 1916.

- III. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Dec. 1809; married 1 Feb. 1838, ISABELLA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Permela (Bartlett) Baker, born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Feb. 1813. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He was frozen to death in a heavy snow storm, 3 March 1848. She married second, 28 April 1853, SILAS B. DALRYMPLE of Marlborough, and died 17 March 1859. After her death, the children went to live with an uncle, in Pharsalia, N. Y.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZA A.,⁷ b. 8 Jan. 1839; d. in Pharsalia, N. Y., unm.
- ii. ELEANOR A., b. 19 Nov. 1841; m. Frank Steward. They lived in Pharsalia, N. Y., where she d. 1913.
- iii. GILBERT, b. 24 March 1843; d. in Pharsalia, 14 March 1861.

- II12. RUEL⁶ HOWE (*Jedidiah*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 15 Aug. 1808; married in Lunenburg, Vt., 25 March 1834, MARY STONE RICE, daughter of Ephraim B. and Elizabeth (Howe) Rice, born in Lunenburg, 29 Aug. 1813, died in Northboro, Mass., 26 Feb. 1885. He lived in Lunenburg until about 1845, when they moved to Southborough, Mass. He was a wheelwright, and later he moved to Northborough, where he died 9 Feb. 1893.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE E.,⁷ b. in Lunenburg, 28 May 1836; m. 21 Jan. 1856, John L. Darling, b. in Princeton, Mass., 1828. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where he d. 7 Oct. 1875.
- ii. EPHRAIM BRIGHAM, b. in Lunenburg, 10 April 1840; d. in Northborough, 20 Oct. 1921, unm.
- iii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Southborough, 10 July 1849; m. in May 1869, Henry A. Cooper. They lived in Bellows Falls, Vt., where he died.

- II13. CYRUS⁶ HOWE (*Phineas B.*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 May 1819; married CAROLINE COOLIDGE, (ancestry unknown). They lived a

short time in Marlborough, and later they moved to Sterling, Mass., but we have no further account of the family.

Children:

- i. CARRIE ELIZA,⁷ b. in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1857.
- ii. HERBERT E., b. in Sterling, 3 Feb. 1865; d. 2 Aug. 1865.

114. ELIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Phineas B.*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1823; married 1 April 1856, ELIZABETH E. HASTINGS, daughter of Abel and Emeline (Smith) Hastings. He enlisted in the 33rd Regt., Mass. Vols. in 1862, and was killed at Gettysburg, 3 July 1863. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,⁷ b. in Marlborough, 31 May 1857; drowned 21 Aug. 1867.
- ii. ALVIN WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1860; m. 11 Nov. 1891, Ella E. Larkin, daughter of Dana and Lucinda (Sargent) Larkin, b. in Berlin, Mass., 18 Nov. 1870.

115. NAHUM BRIGHAM⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 June 1809; married SARAH P. UNDERWOOD, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Bolton, Mass., a few years, then moved to Westminster, Mass.

Children:

- i. ADELIZA B.,⁷ b. in Bolton, 3 May 1838; d. 11 April 1844.
- ii. SUSAN E., b. in Jan. 1841; d. 25 April 1844.
- iii. WILMOT JAMES, b. 3 May 1847.

116. ELBRIDGE⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Nov. 1816. He was a carpenter and builder, and when a young man, he went to the republic of Texas, and lived with his uncle, Asa Brigham, who was the first Treasurer of the Republic. While there he built the first frame house in the city of Austin. He soon returned to Marlborough and became one of the best known builders in that vicinity. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, previous to the town being incorporated as a city, and was the first President of the Peoples National Bank in Marlborough. He married in Bolton, Mass., 25 June 1840, SABRA HOLMAN, daughter of Asa and Becca (Houghton) Holman, born in Jan. 1820, died in Marlborough, 19 March 1876. He died in Santa Barbara, Cal., 6 April 1886.

Children born in Marlborough:

183. i. STEPHEN A.,⁷ b. 10 April 1841.
- ii. EMILY B., b. 25 June 1844; d. 9 Dec. 1909, unm.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. 10 Feb. 1848; d. young.
184. iv. GEORGE ASA, b. 14 May 1849.
- v. SABRA, b. 5 Dec. 1850; m. 21 Nov. 1886, William C. Hazeltine, a jeweler and repairer, in Marlborough. She d. 17 May 1923.
- vi. EVELYN, b. 23 Aug. 1852; d. young.
- vii. LAURA, b. 10 Aug. 1859; d. 28 Aug. 1859.

117. BENJAMIN STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married ANN MARIA DAVIS of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Marlborough several years. When they separated, she married second, LEANDER BIGELOW and moved to Worcester. After a few years in the West, he returned to Marlborough, where he died 18 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MELVIN F.,⁷ b. 30 April 1851; res. in Worcester, Mass.
- ii. LEORA MARIA, b. 1 Oct. 1852; m. 18 April 1871, George F. Rogers, son of Abraham and Eliza Rogers.
- iii. FLORENCE EDNA, b. 18 Nov. 1856; m. 2 Nov. 1878, Leon A. Otis, son of Plympton and Eleanor Otis of Westborough, Mass.

118. ALFRED GREENOUGH⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 July 1825; married 29 Nov. 1859, HARRIET C. BILLINGS, daughter of Ira Billings of Deerfield, Mass. He enlisted as Orderly Sergeant in Co. I, 13th Regt. Mass Vols. in 1861, and was killed at second battle of Bull Run, Va. 29 Aug. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ANNIE,⁷ b. 21 Nov. 1860; d. 23 Nov. 1860.
- ii. ALFRED LAMBERT, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

119. WILLARD⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1820; married 1 April 1846, ALMIRA B. BRUCE, daughter of Ezekiel and Betsey (Smith) Bruce, born in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1823. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now included in the town of Hudson.

Children:

- i. SYLVANUS WARNER,⁷ b. 24 Aug. 1848.
185.
 - ii. ANSON BRUCE, b. 5 Feb. 1850.
 - iii. EDNA JULIA, b. 7 Dec. 1853.
120. WILLIAM EDWARD⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 24 Dec. 1823; married 4 Nov. 1852, JANE E. AMES, daughter of Charles Ames of Lunenburg, Vt., born in Lunenburg, 9 June 1826. They lived in Guildhall until about 1855, when they moved to Jefferson, N. H., where he died 10 Dec. 1887.
- Children:
186. i. CHARLES AMES,⁷ b. in Guildhall, 3 Aug. 1853.
 - ii. WILLIAM AARON, b. in Guildhall, 16 Aug. 1854; m. in May 1888, Carrie R. Remick. She d. in Jefferson, 20 March 1892. He d. 20 Nov. 1892.
 - iii. HERBERT ESDROS, b. 30 July 1856; m. 5 Jan. 1887, Georgia Forbush.
 - iv. LOIS ORPHA, b. 12 July 1859; m. 23 Oct. 1886, Amasa B. Carleton. She d. in Lunenburg, 8 Feb. 1894.
 - v. HELEN ELIZA, b. 15 May 1862; m. 15 May 1882, Albert E. Congdon.

- vi. ANNA MARIA, b. 14 May 1864; m. 2 May 1896, Amasa B. Carleton (husband of her deceased sister).
 - vii. EDITH KINGSLEY, b. 19 April 1866; m. 30 June 1896, James B. Paul.
 - viii. CARRIE JANE, b. 28 April 1869.
121. ELISHA B.⁶ HOWE (*Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 7 Dec. 1812; married CELESTIA LATHAM RUSSELL, daughter of Almon Russell, born 1821; died 2 April 1888. He died in Aug. 1894.
- Children:
- 187. i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁷ b. in Ravenna, Ohio, — 1846.
122. WILLIAM B.⁶ HOWE (*Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Concord, Mass., 10 April 1817; married 2 July 1840, ADELINE JOHONOT, born in Dedham, Mass. She died in Boston, 13 June 1846. He married second, 8 June 1847, REBECCA WOODBRIDGE, daughter of Thomas Woodbridge, born in Newcastle, Me., 24 Oct. 1826. They lived in Boston several years, then moved to Salem, N. Y., and later moved to Troy, N. Y.
- Children:
- i. ADELINE,⁷ b. in Boston, 10 April 1841; m. 25 April 1869, Archie McNeal, and lived in Greenwich, N. Y.
 - ii. CELESTIA L., b. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1843; m. 20 June 1861, Orange Kingsley, and lived in Covington, N. Y.
 - iii. SARAH E., b. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1844.
 - iv. LYDIA R., b. in Boston, 10 April 1849; m. 6 May 1865, James M. Sturtevant, b. in Woburn, 22 May 1835, and lived in Troy, N. Y.
 - v. THOMAS W., b. in Boston, 4 May 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
 - vi. KATIE A., b. in Salem, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1854.
 - vii. WILLIAM W., b. in Salem, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1857.
 - viii. FRANKLIN E., b. in Salem, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1860.
123. DANA⁶ HOWE (*Jabez*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1814; married 5 April 1838, LUCY MUZZY of Needham, Mass. She died 27 Aug. 1858, aged 47 yrs. He married second, 11 Aug. 1859, ELSIE WARNER, daughter of Calvin and Lydia (Wood) Warner of Harvard, Mass., born 14 Feb. 1812, died in Marlborough, 3 March 1890. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. SARAH IMOGENE,⁷ b. 26 April 1839; m. 18 June 1861, Zophar Warner of Harvard.
 - ii. JABEZ MORTIMER, b. 14 June 1851.
124. ELIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Jabez*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Aug. 1826; married in Wayland, EMELINE L. WARD. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. ALBERT S.,⁷ b. 29 Feb. 1852.
- ii. SUSAN EMILY, b. 4 June 1854.
- iii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 8 Nov. 1857; m. 22 Nov. 1884, Clemence Blanchette.
- iv. WALLIS, b. 10 Dec. 1859.
- v. ELSWORTH CARLTON, b. 8 March 1864.
- vi. ALFRED HERBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1869.
- vii. ANNIE F., m. 30 April 1887, William H. Chase.

125. LORIMAN⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Feb. 1819; married in Oct. 1842, MARY D. FAULKNER of Bolton, Mass. They lived in Andover, Mass.

Children:

- i. WALTER,⁷ b. 1847; d. 20 Dec. 1847, age 10 mos.
- ii. ALFRED A., b. 28 Nov. 1849; d. 29 Nov. 1849.

126. HENRY⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Dec. 1820; married in Sterling, Mass., 3 Jan. 1849, MARY STUART. They lived in Sterling, where he died 30 Nov. 1863.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁷ b. 7 June 1853; d. 9 June 1853.
- ii. FANNIE R., b. in 1857; m. 30 Sept. 1879, John H. Welch.

127. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1826; married 28 Nov. 1849, MARY G. WHEELER, daughter of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler, born in Berlin, Mass., 28 Nov. 1827, died in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1901. They lived in Berlin, until about 1866, when they moved to Marlborough. He was representative to the Legislature and held other official positions in that city. He died in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1908.

Children:

- i. ELLEN M.,⁷ b. 28 Oct. 1850; m. 5 April 1870, Edward Ervin Allen, son of Jubal E. and Paulina (Ingalls) Allen, b. in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 27 Aug. 1849, and lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- 1. *Ervin E.*, b. 17 March 1873; d. 17 April 1873.
- 2. *Murray Eldredge*, b. 7 May 1877.

- ii. BERTHA J., b. 22 June 1855; m. 13 Aug. 1876, Chares H. Shedd, son of Charles S. and Nancy Shedd. She d. 1 Sept. 1877. He went to Detroit, Mich.

188. iii. SUMNER L., b. 9 April 1859.

189. iv. HENRY ELLIOT, b. 6 Aug. 1866.

- v. CLARENCE WILLIS, b. 22 Dec. 1870; d. 12 Aug. 1871.

128. FRANCIS⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1831; married SOPHIA S. WHITCOMB, daughter of Abel and Sophia (Holman) Whitcomb, born in Bolton, 20 April 1830. They lived in

Bolton a few years, then were located in Waltham, but soon came to Hudson, where he died 10 Dec. 1896.

Children:

- i. LOVILLA,⁷ b. in Bolton, 12 Dec. 1855; d. 21 May 1879.
- ii. JENNIE, b. in Bolton, 18 July 1857.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. in Waltham, 28 May 1861; d. 28 Aug. 1861.

129. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1837; married 24 Jan. 1869, LUCY C. HUDSON, born in Pittsford, Vt. They lived in Hudson, Mass., where he died 14 Jan. 1922. She died 25 Nov. 1902.

Children:

- i. FRANK LESLIE,⁷ b. 12 March 1874; m. Hattie Brooks of Fitchburg. They now (1926) live in Seattle, Wash.
- ii. OSCAR RUFUS, b. 3 Aug. 1880; res. in Los Angeles, Cal.

130. CHARLES ALBERT⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 4 March 1840; married MARGARET A. POWERS of St. Stephens, N. B. They lived in Bolton, where he died 19 Nov. 1903.

Children:

190. i. FRED BARTLETT,⁷ b. in Bolton, 1 June 1868.
- ii. ELIZABETH A., b. in Bolton, 17 April 1870; m. 12 Dec. 1900, Charles F. Hall, son of Asa Hall of Hudson. He d. in Hudson, 6 Jan. 1924.

Children:

1. Clarissa, b. 1901; d. young.
2. Frederick, b. 1903; d. young.
3. Harry, b. 1904; d. young.
4. Ralph, b. 1905; is a clerk in the Hudson National Bank.

131. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Oct. 1787. He went with his father from Marlborough, to Rumford, Me., about 1800. He married first ESTHER HOWARD, daughter of Phineas and Lavinia (Powers) Howard of Howards Gore, Me. They moved to Hanover, where she died prior to 1828. He married second, (int. 5 Oct. 1828) DORCAS BARKER of Newry, Me. She was born 15 Dec. 1790, died in Hanover, 15 Aug. 1888. He was engaged for many years in the wool carding and cloth dressing business in Hanover, where he died 12 Oct. 1871.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. MARY NEWTON,⁷ b. 19 June 1814; m. (int. 5 June 1831) Joseph Hutchins, and lived in Hanover.
Children:
 1. Joel H., b. 24 March 1833.
 2. Nancy S., b. in Jan. 1835.
 3. Asa B., b. in Nov. 1840.
- ii. JOEL B., b. 12 Dec. 1816; d. 28 Jan. 1865, unm.
191. iii. PHINEAS HOWARD, b. 8 Dec. 1819.

By second wife:

192. iv. JESSE BARKER, b. 26 May 1830.
 v. DORCAS, b. 24 May 1832; m. 1 Jan. 1856, Reuben Foster, son of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, and lived in Waterville, Me.
 Children:
 1. *Blanche*, b. 12 Jan. 1857.
 2. *Wirt Howe*, b. 28 Aug. 1865.
 3. *Dana Pitt*, b. 29 Aug. 1869.
 vi. ESTHER, b. 24 May 1832; m. 5 Nov. 1849, Prentiss M. Putnam, and lived in Portland, Me.
 Children:
 1. *Sarah M.*, b. 14 Oct. 1851.
 2. *Ada I.*, b. 17 Oct. 1854.
 3. *Solon A.*, b. 10 Aug. 1860.
 vii. GALEN, b. 4 Aug. 1834; m. 1 Jan. 1861, Helen M. Foster, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 11 Nov. 1840, d. 29 May 1875. They lived in Arizona.
 193. viii. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. 23 Feb. 1839.
 ix. ABBIE D., b. 13 May 1843; m. 1 Jan. 1865, Clark Bradley Frost, son of William Frost of Rumford. She d. 16 Oct. 1877.
 Children:
 1. *Ellery C.*, b. 15 Sept. 1867.
132. ELI⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 March 1789; married 8 April 1811, SALOME ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 8 April 1792, died in Hanover, 25 Oct. 1877. He, like his brother Joel, settled in Hanover, Me., where he was one of the leading men of the town, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Town Treasurer, and Assessor for many years, and was active in the State militia, and held the commission of colonel. He died in Hanover, 16 June 1870.
 Children born in Hanover:
 i. BETSEY A.,⁷ b. 26 Jan. 1812; m. 9 May 1836, Joseph Staples, son of William and Joanna (Quint) Staples, b. 11 Aug. 1806, d. 4 Sept. 1884. She d. 30 July 1876.
 Children:
 1. *Melissa R.*, b. 9 Nov. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1884.
 2. *Howard A.*, b. 27 March 1840.
 3. *George E.*, b. 28 Nov. 1841; killed at Fredericksburg, Va., 13 Dec. 1862.
 4. *Camille*, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 2 April 1878, unm.
 5. *Helen M.*, b. 5 Oct. 1845.
 6. *Matilda*, b. 31 May 1847.
 7. *Charles*, b. 30 Aug. 1849.
 8. *Mary O.*, b. 22 Nov. 1851.
 9. *Fredrick*, b. 15 Aug. 1854.
 10. *Harry A.*, b. 12 March 1858.
 194. ii. ALONZO A., b. 3 June 1814.
 iii. GALEN, b. 24 May 1816; d. 12 April 1834.
 195. iv. GILBERT, b. 16 Feb. 1818.
 v. LYMAN, b. 23 Jan. 1821; d. 1821.

196. vi. ALBION KEITH PARRIS, b. 7 April 1822.
 vii. WILLIAM ANDREWS, b. 22 Jan. 1825; m. Joanna Demeritt.
 viii. MARY E., b. 12 Nov. 1827; m. 1st George W. Lamphier, 2nd Horatio F. Houghton. She d. at Bryant's Pond, Me., in Jan. 1883.
 ix. CHARLES LYMAN, b. 21 Dec. 1829; m. Elizabeth Crummer.
 197. x. HENRY NEWMAN, b. 7 April 1832.
133. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 7 July 1793; married (int. 12 Dec. 1818) BETSEY ABBOTT, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Batchelder) Abbott, born in Bethel, Me., 15 Jan. 1801, died 14 April 1821. He married second, 1825, MRS. NANCY BARKER, widow of Rufus Barker of Waterford, Me., and daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in Bethel, 20 April 1801, died in Rumford. He married third, MRS. CLARISSA ESTES, widow of Eli Estes of Bethel, and daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball. He settled in Rumford, where he died 1861.
- Children born in Rumford:
- i. A SON,⁷ b. 25 Sept. 1820; d. young.
 ii. ELIZABETH A., b. 7 Feb. 1826; m. (int. 30 Aug. 1845) Capt. Lufkin, and lived in Caribou, Me.
 iii. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1827; d. young.
 iv. ASA KIMBALL, b. 3 March 1828; m. Sarah B. Foster, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 21 May 1831, d. 31 Oct. 1862. He d. in Manchester, N. H. 9 March 1865.
198. v. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1829.
 vi. WILLIAM K., b. 2 March 1831; d. unm.
199. vii. JOHN L., b. 4 Aug. 1834.
 viii. CHARLOTTE KIMBALL, b. 7 Sept. 1835; m. (int. 28 Sept. 1849) William Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault) Elliott.
 ix. LUCINDA G., b. 7 May 1837; m. (int. 22 Jan. 1870) Josiah K. Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault) Elliott.
 x. NANCY E., b. 3 July 1845; m. (int. 29 April 1872) Rev. Francis Grosvenor.
134. OTIS⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Sept. 1794; married (int. 17 Aug. 1817) ELSIE ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 12 March 1796. She died, and he married second, (int. 2 Dec. 1843) MRS. BETSEY PRESCOTT of Chichester, N. H. They lived in Rumford, Me., where he died in 1863.
- Children born in Rumford:
200. i. OTIS,⁷ b. 1 Feb. 1818.
 ii. DORCAS, b. 10 Dec. 1819; m. (int. 6 May 1843) Alfred Lufkin and lived in Rumford.
- Children:
1. Charles A., b. 14 March 1844.
 2. Flora R., b. 3 Jan. 1846.
 3. George E., b. 12 Jan. 1848.

201. iii. AMOS A., b. 24 Sept. 1821.
 iv. SALOME A., b. 6 Jan. 1824; d. 1 Oct. 1851.
 v. NANCY K., b. 6 April 1826.
 vi. JULIA ANN, b. 11 May 1828; m. Stephen A. Perry, and lived in California.
202. vii. JOHN HIRAM, b. 10 Nov. 1830.
 viii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1833; m. (int. 27 Nov. 1854) Sullivan R. Hutchins of Rumford.
 Children:
 1. *Horace G.*, b. 4 Oct. 1855; d. 9 Nov. 1856.
 2. *Clarence M.*, b. 6 May 1857; m. Nellie S. Rawson.
 3. *Harry H.*, b. 20 Dec. 1858; m. Ada M. Colby.
 4. *Edward E.*, b. 28 Aug. 1861; d. 18 Oct. 1861.
 ix. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1835; was living in 1860.
 x. EDWARD KENT, b. 4 May 1838; lived in California.
 xi. MARY ELIZA, b. 14 Jan. 1841; d. young.

By second wife:

- xii. MARY ELIZA, b. in 1848; m. Cyrus P. Eaton.
 xiii. JAMES PRESCOTT, b. in 1851; d. 1887.

135. CALVIN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 29 Aug. 1802; married 16 Dec. 1828, THIRZA KIMBALL, daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in Bethel, Me., 20 July 1806. They lived in Rumford, where he died 2 July 1884.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. FRANCES ANN,⁷ b. 2 Sept. 1829; m. (int. 22 March 1854) Lambert P. Newton of Andover, Me.
 ii. MARK T., b. 23 Sept. 1831; d. in California, 10 Aug. 1853.
 iii. LUCRETIA T., b. 13 Feb. 1833.
 iv. JULIA K., b. 1 Oct. 1834; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1861) Christopher C. Stockbridge, and lived in Cambridge, where she d. 1887.
 v. CLARA E., b. 3 Aug. 1836; m. Lyman F. Abbott of Andover, Me. She d. 12 March 1863.
 vi. EMMA S., b. 1 May 1837; m. (int. 13 Nov. 1860) David G. Glines. She d. 1870.
 vii. MARY JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1839; d. in Rumford, 1882, unm.
 viii. ALDEN C., b. 13 April 1841.
 ix. NANCY M., b. 4 March 1843; d. in Rumford, 1888, unm.
 x. ALTHEA C., b. 11 June 1844; m. (int. 22 March 1866) Greenleaf G. Wagg of Lewiston, Me.
 xi. CATHERINE S., b. 18 June 1845.
 xii. SUSAN P., b. 13 May 1848; m. (int. 3 March 1880) Dr. Cyrus Kendrick of Litchfield, Me.
 xiii. ROSILLA H., b. 30 June 1840; m. Hiram H. Bean, son of Humphrey and Lydia (Holt) Bean of Bethel, Me., b. 27 Feb. 1838.

Children:

1. *Chester H.*, b. 12 July 1885.

136. EPHRAIM⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1791; married CHARLOTTE PIKE of Unity, N. H., (ancestry unknown). She was born about 1795. They lived in several different places in N. H., and Vt., but finally returned to Acworth, N. H., where

he died 4 Feb. 1865: In 1880 she was living with her son Asbury, in Washington, N. H.

Children:

203. i. AUSTIN P.,⁷ b. in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819.
- ii. LUCY H., b. in Acworth, N. H., 2 Nov. 1822; m. 4 July 1843, James William Bates, son of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, b. in Keene, N. H., 3 May 1825. He d. and she m. 2nd about 1870, Samuel Corey Hudson of Greengarden, Ill., son of Brooks and Sally (Clark) Hudson, as his 2nd wife.
- Children:
 1. *Alfoncie*, b. 18 July 1844; m. Henry C. Lawton, son of Henry and Betsey (Howe) Lawton. He d. and she m. 2nd Albert H. Waldron.
 2. *William Herbert*, b. 5 Dec. 1845; m. Phila E. Nash.
 3. *Charlotte D.*, b. 15 July 1854; m. Loren Derby.
 4. *Mary Georgiana*, b. 7 March 1856; m. Luther Davis.
 5. *Charles J.*, b. 3 Oct. 1858; res. in Washington, N. H.
204. iii. FRANCIS C., b. in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828.
205. iv. ASBURY P., b. in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831.
206. v. ASA ERASTUS, b. in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834.

137. ASA⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, bapt. 3 July 1796; married ADA KEYES, daughter of Jonas and Mehitable (Watkins) Keyes. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE,⁷ b. (no date); m. Henry Richardson, and lived in Corinth, Vt.
207. ii. ALONZO, b. in 1828.

138. MOSES⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 6 Jan. 1797; married 27 Dec. 1822, MARTHA CUNNINGHAM, born 22 Jan. 1799. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children born in Acworth:

- i. MARTHA J.,⁷ b. 23 March 1823; m. Alden Evans of Royalton, Vt.
- Children:
 1. *Harvey*.
 2. *Charles*.
 3. *Oscar*.
- ii. MARY R., b. 23 March 1823; m. 30 Sept. 1847, James H. Dyer of Athol, Mass.
- Children:
 1. *George*.
 2. *Emily A*.
 3. *Charles F*.
208. iii. EZRA GEORGE, b. 7 Oct. 1824.
- iv. CHARLES H., b. 8 Nov. 1825; d. 22 April 1826.
- v. LAURA, b. 29 Jan. 1827; d. young.
- vi. ALVAN D., b. 17 Sept. 1829; m. 17 Sept. 1867, Carrie Holden, and lived in Charlestown, N. H.
- vii. ADAMS, b. 24 Dec. 1831; d. 23 Dec. 1859, unm.
- viii. MILTON P., b. 15 March 1834; lived in Acworth, unm.

- ix. WILLIAM S., b. 24 June 1838; m. 27 Nov. 1867, in Worcester, Marion L. Alton of Putnam. Conn.
209. x. REUBEN G., b. 10 April 1840.
139. JOSHUA H.⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1802; married ELIZA MASON, and lived in Acworth.
Children:
i. HARRIET.⁷
ii. MARY.
iii. ORPHA.
iv. MARTHA.
140. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1805; married about 1837, LYDIA K. McCCLURE, daughter of Robert and Polly (Woodbury) McClure. They lived in Acworth, where he died in Aug. 1862. In 1880 she was living with her son Frederick, in Acworth.
Children:
210. i. RUFUS L.,⁷ b. about 1838.
ii. TERESA MARIA, b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 20 June 1866, George Champion Foster, son of Rev. Amos and Amelia (White) Foster, b. in Putney, Vt., 10 April 1836, d. in Medford, Mass., 5 May 1889.
Children:
1. *Herbert George*, b. in Acworth, 3 May 1867; d. 9 June 1890.
2. *Stella Amelia*, b. in Rochester, N. H., 17 April 1869; m. 30 Sept. 1896, Frank A. Ball.
3. *Luvia Teresa*, b. in Claremont, N. H., 16 June 1872.
4. *Angie Lydia*, b. in Medford, Mass., 7 June 1877.
iii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.
141. HORACE⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1808; married JUDITH WOODBURY, daughter of William and Hannah (Kelley) Woodbury, born in Acworth, about 1801. They lived in Acworth, where he died prior to 1870.
Children:
i. SAMUEL A.,⁷ b. ———; d. young.
211. ii. JOSEPH WILLIAM, b. 22 May 1838.
iii. HENRY W., d. young.
iv. ROBERT HENRY, b. about 1841; d. unm.
v. EDWIN A., b. about 1843; d. in the Army, from wounds received at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.
142. AMORY⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1795; married 30 Jan. 1817, MARY BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 16 Aug. 1794, died in Granby, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1852. He married secondly, KATE FITZSIMMONS. He lived in Marlborough until about 1823,

when he moved to Granby, N. Y.; later he moved to Lysander, N. Y. He was a merchant, and engaged in trade in both Granby and Lysander. He died in Lysander, 19 Feb. 1867.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,⁷ b. in Marlborough, 22 May 1818; m. 16 July 1845, Rev. Benjamin F. Bradford, born 20 Aug. 1819. She d. in Jackson, Mich., 11 March 1872.
Children:
 1. *Amory Howe*, b. 14 April 1846; a minister.
 2. *Cornelia F.*, b. 4 Dec. 1847.
 3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 April 1849.
 212. ii. ASA BRIGHAM, b. 4 July 1819.
 213. iii. AMORY LEWIS, b. in Marlborough, 4 March 1821.
 214. iv. ABRAHAM, b. in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1823.
 - v. ELIZA, b. in Granby, 25 Dec. 1824; m. 30 Sept. 1846, John M. Giddings, b. in June 1825; d. in Fulton, N. Y., 2 April 1856. She d. in Santa Barbara, Calif., 5 July 1894.
Children:
 1. *M. Elizabeth*, b. 8 July 1847.
 2. *Charlotte*, b. 29 July 1848.
 3. *Celia S.*, b. 21 Nov. 1849.
 215. vi. CHAUNCY BETTS, b. in Granby, 5 June 1826.
 - vii. SUSAN RICE, b. in Granby, 18 Aug. 1827; d. 27 Oct. 1839.
 - viii. SARAH MARIA, b. in Granby, 9 April 1830; m. 20 Aug. 1851, Charles E. Clark, b. 20 March 1827. They lived in Santa Barbara, Calif., where she d. 25 May 1886.
Children:
 1. *Mary*.
 2. *Helen*.
 216. ix. HENRY CLAY, b. in Granby, 23 Aug. 1832.
 217. x. BENJAMIN RICE, b. in Granby, 17 July 1834.
 - xi. HARRIET H., b. in Granby, 4 Oct. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1876, Nelson C. Pitcher, b. 30 March 1840; no issue.
 218. xii. CHARLES KENDALL, b. in Granby, 27 May 1839.
143. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 March 1800; married 8 Oct. 1822, CHARLOTTE HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1800. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 April 1864.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. JOSIAH,⁷ b. 13 Oct. 1823; d. 21 Oct. 1823.
 - ii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 21 March 1825; m. 1 Jan. 1845, Jonathan Rice, son of Otis and Lucretia Rice. She d. in Marlborough, — 1855.
 - iii. CLARISSA, b. 16 June 1827; m. 14 March 1847, Joseph Proctor, son of Joseph and Mary Proctor.
Children:
 1. *Joseph Edward*, b. 22 Dec. 1847; m. — Clough.
 2. *Samuel Herbert*, b. 25 Nov. 1849; m. — Holyoke.
 3. *Clara*, m. Alfred Brigham.
 4. *Charlotte*, m. Charles Ingalls.
 5. *Lizzie*, m. Henry Bowen.
 6. *John*.
 7. *Frank B.*, m. — Stone.

8. *Harriet.*

219. iv. LEWIS AMORY, b. 19 July 1833.
 220. v. SIMON HERBERT, b. 21 Dec. 1835.

144. ABRAHAM⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 March 1802; married 26 June 1825, MARY R. HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 23 June 1802, died 14 June 1851. He was a highly respected citizen and died 17 Sept. 1859.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ADELIZA,⁷ b. 11 June 1829; m. George Newton, a well known citizen of Marlborough.
 221. ii. JOSEPH MILLS, b. 22 April 1831.
 iii. SOPHIA BRIGHAM, b. 22 Dec. 1834; d. 10 Sept. 1835.
 222. iv. ALLEN DEXTER, b. 21 Jan. 1836.
 223. v. FRANKLIN ABRAHAM, b. 28 Jan. 1839.
 vi. MARY LOUISA, b. 4 Jan. 1845; m. 26 Dec. 1865, Samuel F. Draper, a manufacturer of shoe cutters and dies, in Marlborough for several years. They moved to Southborough.

145. ALBIN PAGE⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 April 1806; married SABRA HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, born in Berlin, Mass., 27 April 1805. He went to Amherst, Mass., about 1825, and became one of the prominent men of the town. He kept the hotel for over twenty years, and was active in the official life of the town many years, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Assessor and Town Treasurer. He was Trial Justice from 1859 till about 1870. About 1875 he returned to Marlborough, where he died 12 Feb. 1878.

Children:

- i. SABRA, b. (no date given); d. unm.
 ii. KITTIE, b. (no date given); m. Frank Wood, son of Alonzo Wood of Hudson, Mass.

146. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1810; married 15 April 1835, LUCY RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Brigham) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Aug. 1816. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a very successful farmer. They had the misfortune to lose three of their children by consumption. About 1866 he sold his farm, and moved to Vineland, N. J., where they spent the remainder of their days. She died in Vineland, in Oct. 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. THOMAS RICE,⁷ b. 29 March 1835; he lived in Vineland, unm.
 ii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept. 1837; m. William J. Arnold, son of Jackson and Fanny (Richards) Arnold, b. in Southborough, 1 Dec. 1834.
 iii. CAROLINE, b. 21 March 1839; she lived in Vineland, unm.

- iv. ABRAHAM WELLINGTON, b. 6 June 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1864, unm.
 - v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 2 April 1843; d. 26 Aug. 1865, unm.
 - vi. SARAH E., b. 6 April 1846; d. 11 Aug. 1865.
 - vii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 10 Sept. 1859.
147. JONAH⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Camden, Me., about 1810; married CLARISSA ———, born in Me., about 1811. They lived in Camden, where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Camden:
- i. GEORGE A.,⁷ b. about 1844.
 - ii. CHARLES T., b. about 1847.
 - iii. MARY A., b. about 1849.
148. ADONIJAH CHURCH⁶ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 May 1807; married 1 May 1833, MARY JANE CARR. They went to Cincinnati, O., where he died 23 July 1835.
- Children born in Cincinnati:
224. i. ALBERT CARR,⁷ b. 24 April 1834.
149. EPHRAIM MIRICK⁶ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 5 June 1815; married 14 June 1838, HANNAH YOUNG ORMOND of Boston, where he died 1 July 1849.
- Children born in Boston:
- i. SARAH JANE,⁷ b. 16 Aug. 1838; moved to Bath, Me.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. 25 Dec. 1839; m. Wesley Cutting of Framingham, Mass. They went to Milwaukee, Wis.
150. ALBERT CARLETON⁶ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Jan. 1817; married 20 Dec. 1837, MARY JANE C. HOWE, born 4 March 1817, died 5 Sept. 1872. He married second, 4 Jan. 1876, MRS. EMILY S. THOMPSON. He always lived in Princeton, where he has been prominently identified with town affairs, serving on the Board of Selectmen for many years, and repeatedly elected Moderator of the town meetings. He had a wonderful memory, and was much interested in the local history, and did much to preserve historical data concerning the town, and his recollections were often sought for by those interested in the history of the town. He died 17 July 1908, aged 91 yrs.
- Children born in Princeton:
- 225. i. CHURCH,⁷ b. 13 Dec. 1838.
 - 226. ii. CLEMENT GARRISON, b. 31 Oct. 1841.
151. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Genoa, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1781; married 16 Oct. 1814, BETSEY BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1794; d. at Bingham, Potter Co., Pa., about 1870.

They lived in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., until 1833, when they moved to Bingham, Pa., where he died about 1861.

Children born in Lansing, except the last.

- i. ASAHIEL B.,⁷ b. 31 May 1816; d. about 1899, unm.
227. ii. SIMEON P. B., b. 9 Jan. 1818.
- iii. FRANKLIN, b. 25 Aug. 1819; d. 13 May 1823.
- iv. LUCY, b. 1 Jan. 1821; m. William Spencer, son of Alvin and Lydia (Bennet) Spencer. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where they both d.
Children:
 1. *Nelson*, b. 25 Aug. 1843; m. Clarentine Briggs, daughter of James and Emily (Bacon) Briggs, b. in Bingham, 8 Dec. 1846; he d. in Alleghany Co., N. Y., 30 May 1909.
 2. *Mary Jane*, b. 21 April 1846; m. Abel Bishop; she d. 23 March 1921; no issue.
 3. *Louetta*, b. 3 Aug. 1851; m. 30 May 1873, Nelson Gleason; no issue.
 4. *Stutely Wyatt*, b. 10 April 1854; m. Betty Bethia Grover, daughter of Russell and Lucinda (Lewis) Grover, b. 21 May 1866; d. 6 July 1922.
 5. *Melinda*, b. (no date); m. Chester Grover; 2nd Willis Briggs.
228. v. RUFUS H., b. 7 Jan. 1823.
- vi. SUSAN, b. 16 Aug. 1824; m. Martin Dyer, d. 1902; no issue.
229. vii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 10 March 1826.
- viii. HARRISON, b. 1 March 1829; d. 11 Feb. 1832.
- ix. JANE ANN, b. 1 Feb. 1832; d. 1900, unm.
- x. SALLY ALMINA, b. 25 Jan. 1834; d. 1905, unm.

152. MARTIN⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Genoa, N. Y., 6 May 1789; married about 1806, ZILLAH BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1790; died in Lansing, N. Y., 30 April 1862. He served in the war of 1812, and received a soldier's deed for a farm in E. Lansing. He went to East Lansing about 1804, where he spent the remainder of his life, and died 9 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Lansing:

- i. PHEBE ANN,⁷ b. 14 June 1823; m. 10 Dec. 1846, David Wesley Chase, b. 6 April 1827, d. 4 July 1905. They lived in Lansing, where he was a farmer, and she d. 27 June 1901.
Children:
 1. *Lavinus*, b. 9 July 1847; d. 23 Aug. 1859.
 2. *Lavina Rose*, b. 9 July 1847; m. 13 June 1866, Jefferson J. Chase. She d. 27 July 1910.
 3. *Oscar*, b. 9 June 1850; m. Elsie Benton. He d. 14 Nov. 1876.
 4. *John Wesley*, b. 5 Aug. 1852; m. 30 June 1872, Alice Bishop.
 5. *Marietta*, b. 15 March 1860; m. 10 Nov. 1887, George H. Strong.
- ii. POLLY, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Milton T. Rogers, and went to Chattanooga, Tenn.
Children:
 1. *Chester Franklin*, m. Betsey Austin.

- iii. ELECTA, b. (no date); never married.
 - iv. CHESTER FRANKLIN, b. 25 Dec. 1826; d. 4 Feb. 1832.
 - 230. v. BENJAMIN B., b. in Lansing (no date).
 - vi. SALLY LAVINA, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Sandford Wood.
153. TIMOTHY⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Genoa, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1794; married 2 Jan. 1817, FLAVIA COLTON, daughter of Reuben and Rhoda Colton, born 28 July 1792; died 24 Dec. 1878. He served in the war of 1812, and lived in Lansing, N. Y., until 1839, when he moved to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 June 1876.
- Children born in Tompkins Co., N. Y.:
- 231. i. DANIEL COLTON,⁷ b. 17 March 1818.
 - ii. HIRAM LAW, b. 22 May 1820; m. 22 June 1868, Sarah D. Bennett at Cold Spring, Cattaragus Co., N. Y., d. at Bingham, Pa., 15 Feb. 1907.
 - 232. iii. ISAAC POWERS, b. 15 May 1822.
 - iv. LAURA H., b. 4 June 1824; d. 15 April 1910, unm.
 - v. BETSEY JANE, b. 11 Nov. 1830; m. 4 July 1855, Edwin Eggleston, b. about 1831, d. 14 Jan. 1892. They lived in Bingham, Pa. She d. 14 Nov. 1912.
- Children:
- 1. Louise, b. 23 April 1856; m. 15 Jan. 1876, Alonzo Shaff. They had twelve children.
 - 2. Mary, b. 31 Dec. 1860; m. Nathan French.
 - 3. Lucy, b. (no date); m. Charles F. Foster, d. 12 Aug. 1911.
 - 4. Burr, b. 29 June 1869; m. 29 Aug. 1895, Anna May Brooks, d. 22 May 1917. He m. 2nd 12 Nov. 1924, Lena M. Shepard. He was a minister in Salisbury, Vt.
154. P. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Genoa, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1798; married ABIGAIL KIBBY, daughter of William and Olive Kibby, born 6 Sept. 1805; died 20 June 1880. He moved from Lansing, N. Y., to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and was killed by being thrown from a horse 27 June 1841, near North Bingham. She afterwards married EBENEZER W. RYAN.
- Children:
- i. PHILEMAN,⁷ b. 9 July 1829; d. 29 July 1829.
 - ii. LUCINDA F., b. 28 April 1832; m. Charles Peet, b. 13 June 1829; d. 7 April 1897. They lived in Alleghany Co., N. Y., where she d. 5 Feb. 1907.
- Children:
- 1. Eva Ardella, b. 16 March 1856; m. Arthur Ellsworth. She d. 27 May 1925 at Scio, N. Y.
 - 2. Julia R., b. 2 Oct. 1858.
 - 3. Clarie Elida, b. 1 March 1861; d. 22 Nov. 1887.
 - 4. Florence, b. 14 Nov. 1862; d. 13 March 1878.
 - 5. Mary Angeline, b. 12 July 1866.
 - 6. Minnie A., b. 23 March 1869; m. 24 Dec. 1885, Ozro W. Robinson.

- 7. *Elmer W.*, b. 23 Oct. 1871; unm.
- 8. *Addie M.*, b. 28 May 1873; unm.
- 9. *Grace M.*, b. 5 June 1875; m. 20 Feb. 1895, Frank Kibbe.

233. iii. ISAAC WILLIAM, b. 8 March 1835.

155. JOHN HOLMES⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Enfield, Mass., 24 Oct. 1816; married in Ware, Mass., 5 Jan. 1841, MELISSA JANE LEMON, born in East Windsor, Conn., died in Enfield, 20 June 1863. He married second, 20 Sept. 1865, BERSHA A. WOOD, born in Barnard, Vt., 8 Dec. 1818. They always lived in Enfield, where he died 29 April 1880. She died in Ware, Mass., 10 April 1924, aged 105 years.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. FANNIE MINERVA,⁷ b. 27 Sept. 1841; m. 19 March 1867, L. O. Shepard. They lived in Alstead, N. H., where she d. 2 July 1868.
Children:
1. *Edwin Leonard*, b. 23 June 1868; d. 2 July 1868.
- ii. MARY JERUSHA, b. 11 Oct. 1842.
- iii. CAROLINE MARIA, b. 5 Oct. 1843; m. 9 Nov. 1886, John Merri-
rick; she d. in Springfield, Mass., 17 March 1928, aged 84
years.
- iv. MELISSA JANE, b. 19 Dec. 1844. She was living in Spring-
field, Mass., in 1928.
- v. EMILY ALMIRA, b. 18 May 1846. She was living in Spring-
field, Mass., in 1928.
- 234. vi. JOHN HENRY, b. 5 July 1847.
- vii. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. 3 Dec. 1848; m. 20 May 1871, Edward
D. Ripley of Alstead, N. H. They lived a few years in
Ware, then moved to Springfield.
Children:
1. *Winifred*, b. in Ware, 9 Feb. 1872.
2. *Florence E.*, b. in Springfield, 9 Aug. 1880.
- viii. HARRIET AMANDA, b. 31 Oct. 1850; was living in Chicago,
in 1897.
- ix. SAMUEL LEMON, b. 18 April 1852; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Bertha
Melora Spooner, and is living in Enfield, Mass.

156. HENRY CLAY MILTON⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Enfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1823; mar-
ried 20 July 1848, THEODOCIA A. JOHNSON of Dana, Mass.
They lived in Enfield.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. HENRY JOHNSON,⁷ b. 15 Aug. 1853; d. 30 May 1858.
- ii. WILLIAM FREMONT, b. 17 Nov. 1855.
- iii. EDWIN HENRY, b. 9 March 1859.
- iv. THEODOCIA LILLIAN, b. 21 Dec. 1860.

157. CHARLES K.⁶ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Enfield, Mass., about 1836; married
HELEN A. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Ware,
Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE W.,⁷ b. about 1863.
- ii. FENELON W., b. about 1865.
- iii. ABBIE L., b. about 1868.
- iv. JOSEPHINE D., b. about 1869.
- v. CORA B., b. about 1871.
- vi. LUCY A., b. about 1873.
- vii. BEULAH U., b. about 1875.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

158. EDMUND GRANT⁷ HOWE (*Edmund*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Mansfield, Conn., 8 Nov. 1807; married 10 June 1836, FRANCES KIES, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Parmela (Davis) Kies, (Keyes) born 28 March 1817, died 1 Jan. 1854. He married second, 6 Feb. 1856, MARIA BUCK, daughter of Winthrop and Eunice Buck, born in Wethersfield, Conn., 31 Jan. 1820, died in Hartford, 8 Dec. 1894. He lived a short time in Brooklyn, Conn., then he moved to Hartford, where he died 23 April 1872.

Children:

- i. EDWARD MINER,⁸ b. in Brooklyn, 18 Dec. 1837; d. in Hartford, 22 Oct. 1838.
- ii. CHARLES GRANT, b. in Hartford, 17 Nov. 1840; d. 27 April 1853.
- iii. FRANCES PARMELA, b. in Hartford, 28 Nov. 1843; m. 23 May 1866, William Jackson Ward (or Wood), b. in N. J., 28 May 1836. They lived in Hartford, where he d. in Oct. 1883.

Children:

1. *Maria*, b. in Wethersfield, 17 July 1867.
2. *Ethel*, b. in Hartford, 5 Jan. 1875.
- iv. GEORGE SUMNER, b. in Hartford, 21 Dec. 1846; d. in New York City, 30 Nov. 1890, unm.
235. v. DANIEL ROBINSON, b. in Hartford, 6 May 1851.

159. WILLIAM RICHARDSON⁷ HOWE (*George W.*,⁶ *Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Detroit, Mich., 11 Dec. 1856; married 9 Sept. 1879, MINA SALINE LAMORE, daughter of Joseph and Saline LaMore, born in Detroit, 27 Aug. 1861. He married second, 31 May 1892, AGNES HELEN HALL, daughter of Charles Nelson and Mary Elizabeth (Woodbury) Hall, born in Moretown, Ont., 21 April 1872. They live in Detroit.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WYMAN,⁸ b. 16 Dec. 1880; m. 24 Jan. 1906, Mrs. Lottie (Dondineau) Blakely, daughter of Peter and Lydia (Cartwright) Dondineau, b. in Port Gustin, Mich., 24 Feb. 1874.

By second wife:

- ii. LOUISE MARY, b. in Hamtramck, Mich., 27 July 1893; m. 21 June 1913, Lincoln Arnold Lewis, son of Lincoln G. and Mame Lewis, b. in Detroit, 5 Jan. 1893.

Children:

1. *Nadine Louise*, b. 3 Feb. 1915.
2. *Lincoln Grant*, b. 20 Dec. 1917.
3. *Hazen Robert*, b. 15 July 1919.
236. iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. in Hamtramck, 17 Aug. 1894.
237. iv. HAZEN HENRY, b. in Hamtramck, 25 Feb. 1896.
- v. NAOMI SARAH, b. in Hamtramck, 21 Oct. 1897; m. 23 July 1918, Jeremiah Andrew Janisse, son of Hector and Mary (Marintette) Janisse, b. in Tecumseh, Ont., 3 April 1897.

Children:

i. *Jerry Alvin*, b. 2 Feb. 1925.

vi. AGNES HELEN, b. in Hamtramck, 21 May 1901; m. 22 May 1920, Robert Edgar Kerr, son of Matthew M. and Carrie (Rose) Kerr.

160. FREDERICK NEWHALL⁷ HOWE (*George W.*,⁶ *Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Detroit, Mich., 10 June 1861; married 25 June 1894, MAUDE MARIE BAUM, daughter of Joseph W. and Julia Ann (Elston) Baum, born in Frankfort, Ind., 16 March 1875. They are now (1926) living in Detroit.

Children born in Detroit:

i. RUTH MARIE,⁸ b. 23 June 1895; m. 18 Jan. 1916, Frederick M. Sharp, b. in Kinsman, Ohio, res. in Detroit.

ii. HELEN SOPHIA, b. 8 July 1897; m. 31 Dec. 1920, Albert Edward Cain, b. in Eastbourn, Eng., 13 May 1891, res. in Detroit.

iii. FREDERICK, b. 19 June 1900; res. Detroit.

160a. GEORGE W.⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in St. Albans, Me., 24 April 1834; married 18 June 1860, VELIRIA S. TAYLOR, who was born 12 April 1844. She died, and he married second, 26 Jan. 1889, MAE CLEMENTS, daughter of George and Ellen M. (Bartlett) Clements, born in East Corinth, Me., and died in Milo, Me., 17 Sept. 1896. They lived in Hudson and Milo, Me., where he was a lawyer. He was a private in Co. B. 22nd Regt. Me., Vols. in the Civil war. He served as one of the Selectmen of Milo, and as a member of the State Legislature, and was Judge of the Probate Court in Piscataquis Co. He died in Milo 25 April 1913.

Children:

238. i. GEORGE W., b. in Milo, 11 Jan. 1890.

161. GEORGE T.⁷ HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leeds, Me., 26 June 1836; married 1 Jan. 1879, MRS. EDITH W. (HUTCHINS) CHURCH, daughter of James and Edith (Walton) Hutchins. He was an extensive manufacturer of brick, having yards in Lewiston, Brunswick and Leeds, Me., and was a large landowner in the vicinity of Leeds.

Children:

i. EDITH,⁸ b. in Leeds, 11 March 1880; m. in 1900, S. A. Richardson.

161a. MOSES C.⁷ HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Leeds, Me., 20 Jan. 1860; married EFFIE NORTON. They lived in Greene, Me., where he died.

Children born in Greene:

i. THEODORE N.,⁸ b. 4 July 1887; m. Ethel Poole.

- ii. ETHEL M., b. 8 Dec. 1889; m. Alfred Reed.
- iii. GERTRUDE, b. 21 June 1891; m. Walter Reed.
- iv. LOUIS W., b. 19 Dec. 1893; m. Mary Clark.
- v. ALVAH M., b. 15 July 1899.
- vi. CLEMENT, b. 15 Nov. 1904.

162. ELI W.⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1844; married MITTA ———. They lived in Van Buren.

Children:

- i. ANNA L.,⁸ b. about 1867.
- ii. NELLIE B., b. about 1870.

163. ALBERT⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1849; married MARGARET COSTELLO. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., in 1880.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁸ b. about 1872.
- ii. ARZA, b. about 1876.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1879.
- iv. LUCY.
- v. CLARENCE.

164. FRANCIS WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 19 Jan. 1856; married 29 Oct. 1884, MARY TERESA WALKER, daughter of Willis P. and Lucy Jane Walker, born in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1858. They lived in Baldwinsville where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Feb. 1913. His widow is now (1928) living in Baldwinsville.

Children:

- i. ADDIE GRACE,⁸ b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 5 April 1911, William D. Moyer, b. in Baldwinsville, 23 Sept. 1883.

Children:

- i. *William Dwight*, b. 16 Feb. 1912.

165. PHINEAS D.⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *Artemas*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Van Buren, N. Y., in March 1834; married in May 1859, AMANDA FRITZ, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, O.

Children born in Montville, O.

- i. CHARLES H.,⁸ b. 8 June 1860; res. Medina, Ohio.
- ii. MINNIE, b. in June 1862; m. Orville Stewart; res. in Creston, Iowa.
- iii. DORA, b. in May 1864; m. Jay McConnell; res. in Buffalo, N. Y.
- iv. ADDA, b. in Aug. 1871; res. Medina, Ohio.

166. EMORY R.⁷ HOWE (*Orsemus*,⁶ *Artemas*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *David*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Montville, Medina Co., Ohio, 30 Sept. 1860; married 20 Sept. 1881, MARY E. COOK, daughter of James and Jane E. Cook, born in South Wooster, N. Y.

They live in Spencer, Medina Co., O., where he is engaged in farming.

Children:

- i. FLOYDE,⁸ b. in Decatur, N. Y., 15 Aug. 1885; m. in March 1905, Clara Benton.
- ii. RUSSELL C., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 23 July 1890; m. in Feb. 1915, Lillian Sphuler. She d. in Sept. 1916, in Spencer. He m. 2nd in Oct. 1917, Dorothy Puffer.
- iii. ADA M., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 15 March 1893; m. in Feb. 1917, Leon White.
- iv. ORSON M., b. in Medina, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1897; m. in June 1919, Thelma Nicholas.
- v. WINNIE J., b. in Litchfield, 26 July 1898; m. in Feb. 1920, Leonard Bridges.

- 166a. RALPH ST. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Joel C.*,⁶ *Reuben*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1831; married MARY E. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1832. They were living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Northumberland:

- i. MARIA E.,⁸ b. about 1856.
- ii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.
- iii. EDWARD, b. about 1859.
- iv. EMMA A., b. about 1864.
- v. IDA P., b. about 1866.

167. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Harvey*,⁶ *Simon*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1830; married HELEN ———, (ancestry unknown). She was born in Canada, about 1835, and they lived several years at Martin Corner, Allegan Co., Mich., but in 1880 they were living in Gun Plain Township, in the same county.

Children:

- i. OSCAR,⁸ b. about 1855; m. Addie ———.
- ii. LOUELLA, b. about 1859.
- iii. ANNA, b. about 1871.
- iv. MAUD, b. about 1877.

168. HERBERT⁷ HOWE (*Harvey*,⁶ *Simon*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1836; married SOFAH ———, a native of Bavaria, Germany, born about 1847. They lived in Hamilton, Mich., where he was a farmer in 1880.

Children:

- i. IDA,⁸ b. about 1867 (twin).
- ii. INA, b. about 1867 (twin).
- iii. ZADA, b. about 1868.
- iv. PERCY, b. about 1879.

169. JOHN HIBBARD⁷ HOWE (*Heman*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 1 May 1830;

married MRS. ALVIRA NICHOLS, (a widow) (ancestry unknown). She died, and he married second, JANE HAGGET of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. SABRA EMMA,⁸ b. about 1852.
- ii. ITHAMAR, b. about 1854.
- iii. ALBION.
- iv. NINA.

By second wife:

- v. GRACE, b. in Jan. 1869.

172. SELDON C. B.⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jefferson, N. H., 22 Feb. 1851; married 23 Sept. 1879, BETSEY M. HOLMES. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

- i. ALICE MAE,⁸ b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).
- ii. ARTHUR A., b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).

171. ALBERT D.⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Jan. 1858; married 8 Sept. 1878, ANNIE E. DEXTER. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

- i. CHRISTINE L.,⁸ b. 8 June 1879.
- ii. GRACE MAY, b. 5 Sept. 1881.

172. JOHN ELBERT⁷ HOWE (*Julius*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in East Liberty, O., 26 Sept. 1845; married 3 July 1869, ELIZABETH H. GUM. They lived in Richwood, O.

Children born in Richwood:

239. i. GEORGE RODGERS,⁸ b. 23 April 1872.
- ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. 15 April 1885.

173. JOSEPH DREW⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lancaster, N. H., 17 Sept. 1841; married 13 Jan. 1863, MARY JANE TUCKER, daughter of Joseph Tucker, born in Keene, N. H., 11 Feb. 1843, died 8 April 1894. He lived in Lancaster, where he was one of the Board of Selectmen, and a member of the School Board for several years. He also served as a member of the N. H. State Board of Agriculture, and in 1891 he was a member of the State Legislature.

Children:

- i. HARLIE OSGOOD,⁸ b. 25 Sept. 1864; d. at Spokane Falls, Wash., 30 Oct. 1889.
- ii. CARL TUCKER, b. 22 Aug. 1867; m. 7 March 1894, Inez C. English of Guildhall, Vt. They lived in Lancaster, N. H., in 1896.
- iii. EDWARD NEWELL, b. 27 Oct. 1871; d. 5 April 1874.
- iv. BERT JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1875.

174. LEVI BIGELOW⁷ HOWE (*Emerson*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1833; married ELIZABETH A. MULL. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1893. His widow died in Flushing, L. I., 7 June 1920. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, as the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York City.

Children:

- i. FRANCES,⁸ b. in 1861; m. in Dec. 1895, Thomas Aldrich.
240. ii. EMERSON, b. 4 March 1863.

175. STEPHEN AMES⁷ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Sept. 1815; married 22 Oct. 1845, ROXANNA BEMIS, daughter of Elijah and Sally (Wilson) Bemis, born in Southborough, Mass., 9 April 1823, died in Marlborough, 17 June 1900. He was a well known farmer in Marlborough, where he died 19 Oct. 1893.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ALBERT O.,⁸ b. 2 April 1848; d. 17 April 1895.
- ii. A DAUGHTER, b. 4 Dec. 1850.

176. TRUMAN E.⁷ HOWE (*Thaddeus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Feb. 1830; married MARY McCracken, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough, where he died 19 Feb. 1910. She died 14 April 1902, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos. 2 days.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARY LILLIAN,⁸ b. 2 Jan. 1866; m. 25 Sept. 1890, Charles E. Dorr.
- ii. EDWIN LINCOLN, b. 9 Sept. 1868.
- iii. HERBERT H., b. 1 April 1873; d. 1 March 1874.
- iv. ALICE MABEL, b. 29 July 1876; m. 3 Oct. 1905, George W. Cunningham.

177. AMARIAH⁷ HOWE (*Thaddeus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1831; married 24 May 1859, ELLEN M. STOW, daughter of Jerre and Lavina (Howe) Stow, born in Marlborough, bapt. 15 May 1836, died 16 Jan. 1913. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 May 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

241. i. CLARENCE EMERSON,⁸ b. 16 Feb. 1861.
- ii. LIZZIE MARIA, b. 19 May 1866; m. 15 June 1898, Archibald H. Foster.

178. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Aug. 1816; married 13 April 1865, ABBY BRIGHAM, daughter of Barnabas and Persis (Maynard) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 5 May 1825, died 4 June 1883. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Feb. 1891.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EDGAR BRIGHAM,⁸ b. 25 April 1866; d. 13 Aug. 1869.
- ii. MARY EVA, b. 16 Dec. 1868; d. 24 March 1911.

179. WILLIAM NELSON⁷ HOWE (*William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Aug. 1824; married 1 Jan. 1850, ABBY D. WITT, daughter of Dwight and Abigail (Estabrook) Witt, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1828, died 18 Sept. 1853. He married second, 30 Nov. 1854, ELIZABETH WILKINS, daughter of Stephen and Relief (Whitcomb) Wilkins, born in Marlborough, 3 June 1827, died 14 Jan. 1905. He died 28 Dec. 1907.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 242. i. SUMNER LORING,⁸ b. 19 Nov. 1852.
- ii. A CHILD, b. 16 Sept. 1853; d. young.

By second wife:

- iii. ABBIE DELIA, b. 21 Nov. 1856.
- 243. iv. ELMER DWIGHT, b. 10 Sept. 1860.
- v. HELEN FRANCES, b. 7 April 1862; d. 23 May 1884.

180. CHARLES MARSHALL⁷ HOWE (*William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Sept. 1826; married 6 June 1849, SARAH C. WARREN, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Green) Warren, born in Leicester, Mass., 3 Aug. 1827, died in Marlborough, 2 June 1857. He married second, 25 July 1858, SARAH E. WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Maria Whitney, born in Wells, Me., 17 Feb. 1826, died in Worcester, Mass., 7 March 1889. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough and Northboro, for many years, and was active in politics, a Republican, and was a member of the State Senate in 1867. He died in Worcester, 12 Aug. 1897.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELLA ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 5 March 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
- ii. ALBERT JOSEPH, b. 24 May 1853; d. 27 Aug. 1853.
- iii. GRACE LILLA, b. 7 Sept. 1854; m. 19 Sept. 1877, Rev. James H. Roberts.
- 244. iv. WALTER WARREN, b. 13 April 1856.
- v. SARAH WARREN, b. 16 May 1857; d. in Worcester, 31 Dec. 1887.

By second wife:

- vi. FLORENCE INGALLS, b. 30 Aug. 1859; d. 15 April 1888, unm.
- 245. vii. HERBERT MARSHALL, b. 4 Oct. 1862.

181. JOSIAH SAWYER⁷ HOWE (*William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Oct. 1837; married 12 Oct. 1862, AMELIA ESTABROOK, daughter of John and Selecta (Gould) Estabrook, born in Westminster, Mass., 31 Oct. 1835, died in Marlboro, 22 Oct. 1904. They lived in Marlborough where he died 4 Aug. 1883.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. JENNIE GOULD,⁸ b. 20 April 1865; d. 23 June 1884.
- ii. ELEANOR ANDREWS, b. 10 Sept. 1871; d. 19 July 1872.
- iii. ARTHUR SAWYER, b. 27 Oct. 1875; d. 9 Aug. 1876.
- iv. JOSIAH FRANK, b. 11 Dec. 1876; d. 14 Dec. 1876.

182. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*Eber*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Jan. 1828; married 1 Aug. 1849, ANN GILMORE SNELL, daughter of Ephraim and Hepsibah (Blake) Snell, born in Wrentham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1828; died in Northborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1917. She was of old Plymouth Colony stock, and a descendant of Gov. Bradford, Myles Standish, John Alden, Francis Cooke and Richard Warren, of the Mayflower. He was a shoe manufacturer in his earlier life in Marlborough, but moved to Northborough in 1867, where he died 21 March 1907. He was one of the original members of the Marlboro Brass Band. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity for nearly thirty years.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. GILMAN BIGELOW,⁸ b. 29 April 1850; m. 4 June 1884, Lena E. Duplessis, daughter of Peter and Anna M. (Gutterson) Duplessis, b. in Northborough, 6 Jan. 1858, d. in Washington, D. C., 8 Nov. 1908. He m. 2nd 6 Sept. 1919, Alice Bland Weaver, daughter of Francis A. and Elizabeth (Scott) Weaver, b. in Brookville, Pa., 17 March 1872. He was for many years active in political life, was Town Clerk twelve years, a member of the Board of Assessors eight years. In 1900, he accepted an appointment in the Dept. of the Interior, at Washington, D. C., and in 1904 he was appointed a special agent for the Dept. of Commerce. In 1908 he was placed under the classified service, and was retired 1 July 1922. He has been a member of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M., over fifty years, and of Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, Mass., for fifty years, and a member of Trinity Commandery K. T. of Hudson, Mass. He has for many years been interested in genealogy, and was the compiler of the Bigelow Genealogy, published in 1890, and has contributed the major part of the Abraham How Family of Marlborough, and also much of the data contained in the John Howe Family. He is a life member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and a member of the National Genealogical Society of Washington, D. C., of which he was President in 1922. He is now (1928) a resident of East Bridgewater, Mass. No children.
- ii. EDWARD PORTER, b. 30 June 1851; m. 13 April 1873, Eliza J. Whitcomb, d. in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Oct. 1905. He m. 2nd 31 Dec. 1907, Mrs. Bessie (Windsor) Beloff, b. in New Brunswick, 23 March 1866. He is a machinist, and for many years has been in the employ of the United Shoe Machinery Co. He lived in Marlborough for many years, but in 1906 he moved to Northboro, Mass., and is now living on the old homestead. He is a member of the

Masonic³ fraternity, the United Brethren Lodge, and Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough.

iii. GEORGE ARTHUR, b. 5 March 1860; d. 14 Jan. 1868.

246. iv. LEWIS ALVIN, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

183. STEPHEN A.⁷ HOWE (*Elbridge,⁶ Stephen,⁵ Artemas,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 April 1841; married 11 Oct. 1866, ANNIE E. WILDER, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Wilder. He enlisted in the 13th Regt. Band, Mass. Vols., in 1861, and was discharged in Aug. 1862. He re-enlisted and served until the close of the war. After the war he engaged in the dry goods business in his native town for several years, and later he moved to New Haven, Conn., where he, in company with John G. Stetson, opened one of the largest dry goods houses in that city, and did a very successful business, until his death 29 Nov. 1898. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity in Marlborough, and was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children born in Marlborough:

247. i. JOSIAH WILDER,⁸ b. 31 July 1869.

248. ii. ELBRIDGE, b. 12 Oct. 1871.

184. GEORGE ASA⁷ HOWE (*Elbridge,⁶ Stephen,⁵ Artemas,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 May 1849; married 11 March 1899, EMMA WHITEMORE, daughter of Edward and Emily S. (Whitcomb) Whittemore. He enlisted in Co. I, 5th Regt. Vols., in 1864. On becoming of age, he was for a few years a carpenter and builder. Later he engaged in the manufacture of boxes, and dealing in lumber, and became the largest lumber dealer in the city. He was one of the Selectmen of Marlborough in 1890, and when the town was incorporated as a city in 1891, he was chosen as one of the Board of Aldermen, and in 1892 he was elected Mayor. He was a life long Republican, a member of the Board of Trade, and was an active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 7 Nov. 1909.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ALLEN W.,⁸ b. 27 Dec. 1899; d. 28 Dec. 1899.

ii. AWALITA E., b. 6 March 1901.

iii. FRANCIS BOYD, b. 7 Oct. 1902.

iv. HESTER, b. 25 April 1907.

185. ANSON BRUCE⁷ HOWE (*Willard,⁶ David,⁵ Artemas,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Feb. 1850; married 14 June 1876, MARY L. BROWN of Stow, Mass. They lived in Hudson, where he was a highly respected citizen. He was a member of Doric Lodge, F. A. M., Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, and Trinity Commandery, K. T. He died?

Children born in Hudson:

i. CARLTON W.,⁸ b. 6 June 1877.

ii. BERNARD C., b. 10 Oct. 1880.

186. CHARLES AMES⁷ HOWE (*William E.*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Guildhall, Vt., 3 Aug. 1853; married 8 Feb. 1878, CLARA ESTELLE BULLARD, born in Lancaster, N. H., 6 July 1859. He was a graduate of Lancaster Academy, and the Chandler Scientific Dept., of Dartmouth College, and they live in Lancaster, where he is engaged in mercantile business. He has represented the town in the State Legislature, where he was a member of the committee on education, and chairman of the committee on forestry. For 14 years he was a member and afterwards President of the Board of Education in Lancaster.

Children born in Lancaster:

- i. CARL HAYNES,⁸ b. 1 Feb. 1880.
- ii. BERTHA JANE, b. 22 June 1881.

187. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Elisha B.*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Ravenna, Ohio, in 1846; married 1876, JULIA MAY CLARK, of St. Louis, Mo. He is a well known artist; educated in Paris, under Otto de Thoren and Vuillefroy; he was especially noted as a painter of cattle, and received many medals for his work, and the Cross of Legion d'Honneur in 1898. He lives at Bronxville, N. Y.

188. SUMNER L.⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Berlin, Mass., 9 April 1859; married in Marlborough, 4 Nov. 1885, ELLA B. FORBES. He went with his father from Berlin to Marlborough when a small boy, and afterwards made that town his home, and died there 6 Jan. 1926.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ALLEN,⁸ b. 1 April 1889.
- ii. ETHEL L., b. 1 Aug. 1890.
- iii. FLORENCE M., b. (no date); m. 26 Jan. 1920, Walter L. Allen.
- iv. PERSIS ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1902.
- v. DORIS, b. 12 March 1906.

189. HENRY ELLIOT⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Aug. 1866; married 27 June 1891, LETTICE M. UNDERWOOD of Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. DOROTHY BELLE,⁸ b. 1 April 1892.
- ii. GLADYS M., b. 4 Oct. 1894.
- iii. MYRON A., b. 10 June 1896.

190. FREDERICK BARTLETT⁷ HOWE (*Charles A.*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 1 June 1868; married in 1895, MARY PROCTOR of Wilton, N. H. They now (1926) live in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. MARION,⁸ b. 1896; m. Elson Wilder.

- ii. EDNA, b. 1898; m. Thomas Masterson.
- iii. MARJORIE, b. 1904.
- iv. ELAINE, b. 1913.

191. PHINEAS HOWARD⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 8 Dec. 1819; married in 1841, NANCY G. STAPLES, born in Hanover, 1823. She died, and he married, second, ALBINA JEWETT. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the prominent men. He served the town as one of the Selectmen 1843-6, and Town Clerk 1848-51, 54-56. He died in Lewiston, Idaho, 1856.

Children born in Hanover:

- 249. i. PHINEAS OSBORNE,⁸ b. 21 Feb. 1842.
- ii. FREEMAN M., b. 30 March 1844.
- iii. JONATHAN MORRIS, b. 30 April 1847; res. in Idaho.
- iv. CHARLES A., b. 8 Feb. 1848.

192. JESSE BARKER⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 26 May 1830; married 8 March 1853, CAROLINE M. ABBOTT. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the selectmen in 1860. He died 30 Nov. 1886.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. IDA M.,⁸ b. 17 July 1854; m. 5 Sept. 1877, Charles F. Hutchins, son of Frye and Abigail (Huckins) Hutchins, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 21 May 1856. They live in Lowell, Mass.
- ii. MARY D., b. 6 Sept. 1856.
- iii. ELMER E., b. 15 Feb. 1862.

193. WINFIELD SCOTT⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 23 Feb. 1839; married 27 March 1864, CLARA MORSE KNAPP, daughter of Albion K. and Phebe M. (Graham) Knapp, born 25 Nov. 1842. He was a veteran of the Civil war, a Sergt. in Co. G, 3d Maine Vols., Sergt. in Co. B, 32nd Regt. Maine Vols., promoted to 2nd Lt. They lived in Hanover where he was one of the Selectmen 1877-9.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. ALBERT C.,⁸ b. 16 April 1866; d. 16 March 1868.
- ii. ALBION D., b. 11 April 1867; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
- iii. SIDNEY R., b. 7 April 1869.
- iv. MABEL F., b. 19 Feb. 1872.
- v. SCOTT H., b. 13 June 1881.
- vi. ABBIE I., b. 29 May 1883.
- vii. CLARENCE G., b. 29 May 1886.

194. ALONZO A.⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 3 June 1814; married in Dover, Mass., 19 May 1839, LUCY R. BROWN, she died in Dover, 27 March 1842, aged 24 yrs. He married second, 27 April 1843, NANCY A. ANDREWS, born 1 June 1818, died

20 April 1887. He lived several years in Dover, Mass., then they returned to Hanover, Me., where he died 21 April 1886.

Children:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,⁸ b. in Dover, in Feb. 1840; d. 7 May 1842.
- ii. EDWARD BROWN, b. in Dover, in April 1842; d. 15 Sept. 1842.

By second wife:

- iii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Dover, 9 May 1844.
- iv. CHARLES WARREN, b. in Dover, 30 Nov. 1846.
- v. WILLIAM CLARENCE, b. in Dover, 15 July 1848.
- vi. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Hanover, Me., 26 July 1853.
250. vii. FREDERICK BARDEN, b. in Hanover, 18 Dec. 1855.
- viii. FREEMAN, b. 20 Feb. 1857; d. in Nov. 1891.
- ix. MELLEN KIMBALL, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
- x. MARY ELLEN, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
- xi. HENRY DEAN, b. about 1863.

195. GILBERT⁷ HOWE (*Eli,⁶ John,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Hanover, Me., 16 Feb. 1818; married 24 Jan. 1849, SARAH D. PERRY, daughter of Enoch and Reliance Perry, born 21 Oct. 1826. They lived in Hanover.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. ERNEST L.,⁸ b. about 1864.
- ii. FORREST I., b. about 1865.

196. ALBION KEITH PARRIS⁷ HOWE (*Eli,⁶ John,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1822; married in New York City, 20 Jan. 1846, ELIZA M. BROWN. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died in Aug. 1882.

Children born in Dover:

- i. EMMA ELIZA,⁸ b. 7 Feb. 1847; m. 1 Nov. 1868, Chester Adams, b. in Sherburn, Mass., 3 Aug. 1844, res. in Wellesley, Mass.
- ii. MARION MARIE, b. 14 Feb. 1849; m. in Providence, R. I., 3 April 1868, Samuel Francis Bliss of Natick, Mass.

197. HENRY NEWMAN⁷ HOWE (*Eli,⁶ John,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1832; married 27 Oct. 1859, CAROLINE GRAHAM, daughter of Joshua and Hannah (Goddard) Graham, of Rumford, Me. They lived in Hanover:

Children born in Rumford:

- i. ARTHUR G.,⁸ b. 8 Sept. 1861.
- ii. ETTA MAUDE, b. 17 Sept. 1868.
- iii. EVA LIZZIE, b. 28 Oct. 1875.

198. RUFUS B.⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ John,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Rumford, Me., 28 June 1828; married DELIA C. SILVER, daughter of James and Sarah P. (Eliliott) Silver, born in Rumford, 11 Jan. 1833. He was a farmer, and at one time he kept the hotel at Bryant's Pond, Me. He died in Douglas, Mass.

Children:

- i. NELLIE M.,^s b. in Douglas, 16 June 1856.
- ii. FLORA D., b. in Woodstock, 4 Oct. 1857; d. 3 Dec. 1874.
- iii. JOHN FREMONT, b. in Rumford, 1 May 1859.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. about 1861.
- v. EDWARD B., b. 26 June 1863.
- vi. ERVING C., b. 23 April 1866.
- vii. ISABELLA F., b. 29 Jan. 1869.
- viii. LUCINDA G., b. 17 Jan. 1871.
- ix. WALTER R., b. 21 Feb. 1874.

199. JOHN L.⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 4 Aug. 1834; married 1 Jan. 1860, AUGUSTA MARIA GLINES, daughter of David B. and Catherine B. (Goddard) Glines, born in Rumford, 6 Jan. 1883. They lived in Rumford, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. JOHN R.,^s b. 8 Feb. 1864.
- ii. ERMINA A., b. 11 Aug. 1866; m. 18 Oct. 1888, Evan W. Hodgdon of Framingham, Mass.
- iii. WALLACE, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).
- iv. WINFRED, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).

200. OTIS⁷ HOWE (*Otis*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 1 Feb. 1818; married SARAH STEVENS ELLIOTT, daughter of David and Polly (Silver) Elliott, born in Rumford, 23 June 1826. She died, and he married second, MRS. JUDITH ROWE, widow of Jonathan Rowe, and daughter of Simeon Rowe of Woodstock, Me.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. MARTHA ANTOINETTE,^s b. 3 April 1847; m. (int. 18 July 1867) George T. Silver, son of Hazariah and Lucy (Virgin) Silver, b. in Rumford, 1 Dec. 1843. They lived in Rumford.

Children:

1. Cora A., b. 9 Oct. 1869.
2. Ina M., b. 26 Aug. 1873.
3. Albert H., b. 29 Nov. 1874.
4. Katie B., b. 15 Dec. 1876.
5. Hattie F., b. 3 Aug. 1880.
6. Lewis E., b. 26 May 1887; d. 11 Jan. 1888.
- ii. VIANNA M., b. 3 April 1849; m. Henry S. Philbrick of Andover, Me.
- iii. LEWIS A., b. 26 Dec. 1850; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
- iv. ALICE S., b. 11 April 1852; m. (int. 26 Feb. 1878) Benjamin H. Boynton.
- v. WALTER H., b. 4 Feb. 1855.
- vi. OLIVE M., b. 10 Sept. 1858; m. (int. 12 June 1882) Charles B. Wing of Wayne, Me.
- vii. SIDNEY PERHAM, b. 10 Aug. 1860; m. Jane E. Elliott.
- viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 28 March 1869.

201. AMOS A.⁶ HOWE (*Otis*,⁷ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 24 Sept. 1821; married 4 Aug. 1853, SARAH E. ALLEN of Leominster, Mass.

Children:

- i. EVA BEDELL,⁸ b. in Leominster, 30 July 1854.
- ii. SANFORD RUDOLPH, b. in Fitchburg, 4 May 1860.

202. JOHN HIRAM⁷ HOWE (*Otis,⁶ John,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Rumford, Me., 10 Nov. 1830; married 1858, HARRIET E. GLINES, born in Rumford, Me. They lived in Rumford.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. HATTIE B.,⁸ b. 15 Feb. 1861.
- ii. HIRAM W., b. 25 Feb. 1863.
- iii. CHARLES M., b. 1 Jan. 1865.
- iv. EDWARD T., b. in 1867.

203. AUSTIN P.⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim,⁶ Asa,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819; married ELECTA BINGHAM, daughter of Zenas and Electa (McIntire) Bingham. They separated, and he married, second, 1846, ELIZABETH HAMILTON of Canada, and they lived for a time in Canada, and later returned to the states.

Children:

- i. LUCY M.,⁸ b. in Canada, 30 May 1847; m. about 1866, John Taylor, and lived in Claremont, N. H.

Children:

1. *Edward Austin.*
2. *John William.*

204. FRANCIS C.⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim,⁶ Asa,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828; married 25 Jan. 1853, SARAH BATES, daughter of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, born in Swanzey, N. H., 18 April 1836. They lived in Sullivan, Marlow and Lempster, N. H. He died in Lempster, prior to 1880.

Children:

- i. LILLIAN E.,⁸ b. 25 Aug. 1859.
- ii. ELMER E., b. in Sullivan, 1 Sept. 1861.
- iii. MINNIE F., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. Frank H. Howe, 10 July 1883.
- iv. EFFIE, b. in Marlow, 12 Aug. 1868.
- v. JOSIE, b. in Lempster, 20 Oct. 1876.

205. ASBURY P.⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim,⁶ Asa,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831; married 10 Nov. 1853, DIADEMA HULL, daughter of Theron and Fanny M. (Way) Hull of Acworth, N. H. He served in the 4th Regt. N. H., Vols., in the Civil war. After the close of the war, he became a teacher, and was the Principal of the Tubbs Union Academy at Washington, N. H.

Children:

- i. FRANK HERMAN,⁸ b. 12 Aug. 1858; m. 10 July 1883, Minnie F. Howe (his cousin).

206. ASA ERASTUS⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834; married MRS. HARRIET (BECKWITH) BIGNALL. He was killed in the army, 29 Sept. 1864. She died in Acworth, N. H., 16 Nov. 1879.

Children:

- i. AUSTIN L.,⁸ b. in Acworth, N. H., 22 July 1858.
- ii. GEORGE E., b. in Acworth, 3 May 1860.
- iii. JOHN D., b. in July 1862; d. 10 Oct. 1863.

207. ALONZO⁷ HOWE (*Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born about 1828; married in Lowell, Mass., 10 Feb. 1851, CYNTHIA LOWELL, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Emerson) Lowell, born 31 July 1833. He was a carpenter, and lived in Methuen, Mass.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA ARABELLA,⁸ b. in Methuen, 1 Jan. 1852.
- ii. ALVARO CONVERSE, b. in Salem, N. H., and d. young.
251. iii. CHARLES MELVIN, b. in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854.

208. GEORGE EZRA⁷ HOWE (*Moses*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., 7 Oct. 1824; married 20 Sept. 1847, MOLLIE LOVEJOY. He married second, CAROLINE MORE.

Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE,⁸ b. about 1857.
- ii. MARY M., b. about 1859; res. in Claremont, N. H.

209. REUBEN G.⁷ HOWE (*Moses*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., 10 April 1840; married MARY E. WHITTEMORE. They lived in Lempster, N. H., where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. JENNIE M.,⁸ b. about 1864.
- ii. WILLIAM W., b. about 1878.

210. RUFUS L.⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1838; married 29 June 1862, ALMIRA SYMONDS, daughter of John S. and Mary C. (Dickey) Simonds, born in Acworth, 6 Oct. 1840. They lived in Claremont, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1917.

Children:

252. i. JOHN CLEON,⁸ b. in Dec. 1869.

211. JOSEPH WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Horace*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 May 1838; married 18 Oct. 1865, SUSIE CLARA BAILEY, born 11 Sept. 1846.

Children born in Acworth:

- i. EDWIN ADELBERT,⁸ b. 3 Dec. 1866.

- ii. ELVIRA ETHEL, b. 19 Dec. 1867.
 - 253. iii. HARRY WILLIAM, b. 22 Aug. 1869.
212. ASA BRIGHAM⁷ HOWE (*Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1819; married 2 May 1849, CELIA M. PORTER, born in Westmoreland, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1820. He went with his father to Granby, N. Y., when he was a small boy. After his marriage, they lived in Orwell, Mexico, and Jordan, N. Y., where he was a druggist. Later he became a farmer and located in the town of Elbridge, N. Y., and died 26 April 1887. His widow was living in 1897.
- Children:
- i. CELIA A.,⁸ b. in Orwell, 4 July 1850; d. 2 Oct. 1850.
 - 254. ii. LEWIS B., b. in Mexico, 29 July 1852.
 - iii. ANNA M., b. in Jordan, 17 May 1857.
213. AMORY LEWIS⁷ HOWE (*Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 March 1821; married 4 June 1849, CORNELIA L. MERRITT, born 14 Sept. 1821, died in Granby, N. Y., 5 March 1862. He was merchant and lived in Volney and Fulton, N. Y., where he died 23 March 1884.
- Children:
- i. FRANCES S.,⁸ b. in Granby, 14 June 1852; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Arvin Rice, who was b. in Hannibal, N. Y., 23 March 1845. He was a lawyer and lived in Granby and Fulton.
Children:
 - 1. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1875.
 - 2. *Anna Virena*, b. 11 Sept. 1880.
 - 3. *Arvin Lewis*, b. 14 July 1885.
 - 4. *George Benjamin*, b. 10 July 1893.
 - ii. CARRIE ELIZA, b. in Granby, 13 April 1854; m. 11 June 1879, Wilfred L. Forsyth, b. in Mexico, N. Y., 17 Nov. 1851. They lived in Granby a short time, then moved to Milwaukee, Wis.
Children born in Milwaukee:
 - 1. *Flora Louisa*, b. 24 May 1880.
 - 2. *Wilfred Lewis*, b. 3 May 1883.
 - 3. *Frances Viona*, b. 17 Nov. 1886.
 - iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Granby, 13 March 1857; m. 10 March 1884, Isabella Watson, b. 11 Nov. 1864. She d. and he m. 2nd 27 June 1894, Fannie Loisen.
 - iv. AMORY WAYLAND, b. in Granby, 29 June 1859; d. 23 Feb. 1860.
214. ABRAHAM⁷ HOWE (*Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Feb. 1823; married 11 Nov. 1856, EUNICE KENNEDY, born 5 Sept. 1833. He was engaged in manufacturing business several years in Volney, N. Y., and later he engaged in banking, in Fulton, N. Y.

Children:

- i. GRACE KENNEDY,⁸ b. in Fulton, 22 April 1865; m. 25 June 1890, John Graeme Drew.

Children:

- i. Grace, b. 15 March 1892.

215. CHAUNCEY BETTS⁷ HOWE (*Amory,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Granby, N. Y., 5 June 1826; married 22 April 1855, MARY A. METCALF. She died, and he married, second, LIZZIE J. METCALF. He studied medicine in Seneca, where he afterwards commenced the practice of medicine, and was located at Seneca Falls, N. Y., in 1897.

Children:

- i. LEROY A.,⁸ b. 11 May 1856.
255. ii. FRANK J., b. 21 Aug. 1859.

216. HENRY CLAY⁷ HOWE (*Amory,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Granby, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1832; married 13 Sept. 1860, LETITIA CAROLINE CROMBIE, born in Volney, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1839, died 1 Nov. 1879. He married second, 7 April 1881, MARION DOROTHEA NORTHRUP, born at Oswego Falls, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1849. He was a graduate of Hamilton College, and by profession a lawyer, and was a prominent member of the N. Y. General Assembly, in 1885-6-7. He lived in Fulton, and died 28 July 1889.

Children born in Fulton:

- i. LILLIAN CROMBIE,⁸ b. 30 June 1861; m. ——— Batterson, and res. in Boston, where she d.
255. ii. HERBERT CROMBIE, b. 1 Jan. 1872.
iii. HARRY NORTHRUP, b. 13 Jan. 1882.

217. BENJAMIN RICE⁷ HOWE (*Amory,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Granby, N. Y., 17 July 1834; married 30 April 1859, ZILPHA A. MERRITT, born 9 Oct. 1836, died in Lysander, N. Y., 9 June 1860. He married second, 23 April 1863, METTA M. HART, born 4 April 1840. They lived in Fulton, N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business, and died 16 July 1888. His widow was living in Santa Barbara, Calif., in 1897.

Children:

- i. AMORY B.,⁸ b. 16 July 1864; d. 15 Aug. 1864.
ii. ANNA ZILPHA, b. 19 Nov. 1866; m. in Oct. 1888, Herbert Hitchcock. They live in Santa Barbara, Calif.
Children:
1. Helen Elizabeth, b. 25 Jan. 1891.
2. Ruth Howe, b. 27 Dec. 1892.

By second wife:

- iii. EMMA A., b. 26 Jan. 1868.

218. CHARLES KENDALL⁷ HOWE (*Amory,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Asa,⁴ Abraham,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*) born in Granby, N. Y., 27 May

1839; married 7 March 1866, MATTIE HARRON, born 24 April 1844. He was a merchant in Fulton, N. Y. He died in Texas prior to 1880, as his widow was living in Fulton that year with her mother.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,⁸ b. 30 Jan. 1867; he lived in Denver, Colo., in 1897.
- ii. JOHN HARRON, b. 26 June 1871.

219. LEWIS AMORY⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 July 1833; married ABBIE M. DAVIS. She died 12 Feb. 1864. He married second, 1 Sept. 1864, JANE C. SMITH, daughter of John W. and Margaret Smith, of Warren, Me. She died 3 Nov. 1765. He married third, MRS. IRENE B. (SMITH) COBB, sister of his second wife. He engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough for several years, then moved to Warren, Me., where he engaged in the same business, and later returned to Marlborough.

Children:

- i. HERBERT A.,⁸ b. 28 Dec. 1861; d. 18 Aug. 1862.
- ii. EUNICE A., b. 18 Feb. 1863; d. 3 Sept. 1863.

By second wife:

- iii. JENNIE SMITH, b. 29 Oct. 1865; m. 19 July 1887, James Henry Gleason, a former mayor of Marlborough.
- iv. ALFRED LESLIE, b. 17 Sept. 1868; d. 16 Dec. 1882.
- v. HENRIETTA AUGUSTA, b. 27 Dec. 1869; m. 16 May 1891, William W. Pratt of Marlborough.
- vi. MARIA MYRTLE, b. ———; m. 28 May 1892, Ransom D. Pratt.

220. SIMON HERBERT⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Dec. 1835; married in Jan. 1857, HARRIET A. BRIGHAM, daughter of William P. and Lavinia (Baker) Brigham, born 26 Jan. 1836; died 11 Jan. 1914. As a boy he commenced to learn the trade of making shoes. In 1855 he with his brother Lewis A. Howe, commenced the manufacture of shoes, but later he bought out his brother's interest, and started business for himself in a small shop at the corner of Pleasant and Elm Streets in Marlborough, and kept increasing his business and building on to his factory until he had the immense factory on the site of the original shop. In 1878 he purchased the factory of James Tucker on the same street, which was later known as the "Diamond F." factory, and in 1899 he purchased the factory of C. L. & L. T. Frye, afterwards known as the "Diamond O." factory. He organized the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. and they soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the state. In 1866 under the old town government, he was chosen one of the selectmen of the town holding that position for many years, and was also a member of School Committee. When the town was incorporated as a city he

was chosen the first Mayor, but declined re-election. In 1877 he was elected representative to the Legislature; later he was elected to the Senate, and still later elected a member of the Governor's Council. For many years he was one of the Directors of the People's National Bank in Marlboro, and was also one of the Trustees of the Marlborough Savings Bank. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T., and was a very active member of the Unitarian Church, and died in Marlborough, 11 May 1911.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LOUIS PORTER,^s b. 29 May 1858; m. 1 Jan. 1887, India Howe Arnold, daughter of Loren Arnold of Marlborough. He, with his father, was engaged in the manufacture of shoes for many years, and was the vice-president of the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. of Marlborough, Mass. He was active in political circles, being identified with the Republicans, and was representative to the Legislature. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, being a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, Marlboro, Council of R. and S. Masters, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and also a member of the A. and A. Rite, having attained the 32nd degree, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He has now retired from active business life, and is now (1928) living in Marlborough, Mass. No children.
- ii. ALICE BAKER, b. 19 Dec. 1859; d. 24 Oct. 1860.
- iii. CHARLOTTE ADELAIDE, b. 9 May 1861; m. 6 May 1885, Oscar Herbert Stevens, son of Levi L. Stevens of Marlborough. As a young man he studied dentistry and for several years practiced his profession in Marlborough, but later he became interested in the manufacture of paper boxes, which business he continued until his death. He was a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He was a very popular and highly respected citizen of the city.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. Herbert Howe, b. 7 April 1888; m. Marjorie Allen. She d. and he m. 2nd Harriet Smith Poindexter, and is living in Chicago, Ill.
 2. Oscar Levi, b. 15 June 1891; d. 11 May 1893.
 3. Louis Waldo, b. 24 July 1894; m. Marie Brown, and is living in Hartford, Conn.
- iv. ANNIE BRIGHAM, b. 15 June 1871; d. 7 Sept. 1887.

221. JOSEPH MILLS⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 April 1831; married 29 Nov. 1849, HARRIET S. SHERMAN, daughter of Samuel and Melissa (Carr) Sherman, born in Marlborough, 10 June 1832. They separated, and he died in Marlborough, 11 Feb. 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. AUSTIN KENDALL,^s b. 18 Jan. 1851; d. 15 Feb. 1851.
- ii. JANETTE, b. 19 March 1852.

iii. ADDA ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec. 1856.

iv. A SON, b. 8 Sept. 1858.

222. ALLEN DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Jan. 1836; married 23 Sept. 1858, HELEN A. BRIGHAM, daughter of William P. and Lucinda (Baker) Brigham, born in Boxboro, Mass. He was a manufacturer of shoes in Marlborough, for several years, and later he moved to Southboro, where he engaged in the same business; later he went to Northboro, and engaged in the grocery business, for a year or so, then moved back to Southboro. Later he went to Vine-land, N. J., where he died.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. BERTHA MABEL,⁸ b. 20 June 1862.

ii. ALICE LAVINIA, b. 2 Dec. 1864; m. William R. Winchester of Southboro.

223. FRANKLIN ABRAHAM⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., married 28 Oct. 1861, HARRIET F. EAGER, daughter of William F. and Hannah E. (Howe) Eager, born in Northboro, 19 April 1842, died in Hartford, Ct. He married second, 30 April 1892, MARY E. GIBBON, daughter of William and Eunice Gibbon, born in Marlborough, 20 Oct. 1848, died 14 Nov. 1896. He married third, 15 Oct. 1897, MRS. JOSEPHINE HOLBROOK from whom he later secured a divorce. He was for many years engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough, and later he went to Rockland, Me., where he engaged in the same business. Later he returned to Marlborough, and engaged in the florist business, and was very successful. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a very active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 28 July 1905.

Children:

i. WALTER CLIFTON,⁸ b. 22 Sept. 1863; d. 31 March 1864.

ii. CHARLOTTE E., b. ———; m. 5 June 1901, Winthrop L. Lewis, son of Frank and Addie Lewis.

224. ALBERT CARR⁷ HOWE (*Adonijah C.*,⁶ *Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Cincinnati, O., 24 April 1834; married 18 Feb. 1873, JOSEPHINE E. (GRAY) HUGHES.

Children:

i. CHARLES,⁸ b. 6 Oct. 1873.

ii. FRANK, b. 6 Dec. 1876.

225. MAJ. CHURCH⁷ HOWE (*Albert C.*,⁶ *Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Dec. 1838; married 16 June 1863, AUGUSTA CAMILLE BOTTOMLY, daughter of Booth and Miranda (Deputerin) Bottomly, born in Leicester, Mass., 4 June 1842. He enlisted

in Co. G, 6th Mass. Regt., 15 April 1861, was appointed Quarter Master Sergeant of the regiment. He was discharged 23 July 1861, to accept an appointment of the 1st Lt. and Quarter Master of 15th Mass. Regt. Later he was commissioned as Captain, and brevet Major, U. S. Vols., and was assigned to duty as Ordnance Officer on the staff of Gen. Charles P. Stone. Later he was senior Aide de Camp to Gen. John Sedgwick. He was wounded at the Battle of Antietam, Va.; was made Provost Marshal of northern Maryland and West Va., with headquarters at Harper's Ferry, and later he served on the staff of Gen. Sedgwick. He was in the battles of Balls Bluff, Fair Oaks, Gaines Mill, Peach Orchard, Savages Sta., Charles City Cross Road, Glendale, Malvern Hill, second battle of Bull Run and Antietam. He was appointed the first U. S. Marshal of Wyoming Ter., in 1869. In 1871 he moved to Nebraska. He was a member of the House and Senate for twenty four years; twice president of the Senate; was a member of the State Board of Education ten years; delegate to the Republican National Convention in 1884, and a member of the Republican National Committee 1884-8. Commander of the Dept. of Nebraska. He was appointed U. S. Consul at Palermo, Italy, July 1897-1900, at Sheffield, Eng., 1900-3, Consul General at Antwerp, Belgium, 1903-6, at Montreal, 1906-13. He died 7 Oct. 1915. No children.

226. CLEMENT GARRISON⁷ HOWE (*Albert C.*,⁶ *Adonijah*,⁵ *Adonijah*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1841; married 26 March 1877, SARAH ELLA LAMBERT of Leona, Kans. Later he moved to Nebraska.

Children:

- i. CLINTON CLYDE,⁸ b. 6 Aug. 1877.

227. SIMEON POWERS BUCK⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1818; married 3 March 1842, AMANDA L. LEE, born 9 April 1824; died 20 May 1908. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 March 1873.

Children:

257. i. HERRICK L.,⁸ b. 18 Nov. 1843.
 ii. SIMEON ROSELLE, b. 15 Dec. 1844; d. 14 May 1852.
 258. iii. LAVERN BUCK, b. 6 Aug. 1852.
 iv. DELLA R., b. 13 Jan. 1856; m. 23 Jan. 1878, Steven G. Towsley, son of Charles and Rhoda (Williams) Towsley, b. 25 Jan. 1852; d. in Sept. 1917. She is now (1926) living in California.

Children:

- i. Clara G., b. 18 Sept. 1879; m. 13 March 1897, Roy H. McGuire. He was killed on the R. R., and she m. 2nd Frank A. Wilson; lives in Waterloo, Iowa.
 v. LUTHERA A., b. 29 July 1865; m. 12 Feb. 1891, Norman J. Leete, son of Timothy Jerome and Samantha (Lewis)

Lette, b. in Potter Co., Pa., 24 July 1862. They are now (1926) living near Coudersport, Pa.

Children:

1. *Ada A.*, b. 13 Jan. 1892; m. 7 May 1913, Theo. S. Dunn. They live near Coudersport, and have three children.
2. *Rosell H.*, b. 16 Jan. 1894; m. 18 Feb. 1920, Kathryn C. Palmatier. They live near Coudersport.
3. *Lewis Lavern*, b. 12 Aug. 1895; d. 15 Oct. 1898.
4. *Mary Blanche*, b. 22 March 1897; m. 29 July 1915, Harry B. Lent, and live near Coudersport.
5. *Ruth Amanda*, b. 10 Aug. 1899; d. 4 Oct. 1918.
6. *William Iron*, b. 24 June 1902.

228. RUFUS H.⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 7 Jan. 1823; married 1 Jan. 1845, CAROLINE L. ENSWORTH, daughter of Hiram and Betsey (Lewis) Ensworth, born in Independence, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1826; died 6 Feb. 1854. He married second, 16 Sept. 1855, LUTHERA BISHOP, daughter of George W. and Susanna (Southworth) Bishop, born 12 May 1828; died 29 July 1918. He went with his father to Bingham, Pa., when but a boy, and became a farmer, carpenter and a merchant, having a farm in Bingham Township, and built many buildings in that vicinity and elsewhere, and became a merchant in Bingham Centre. He served in the Civil war in Co. E, 99th regiment, Pa. Vols., was in the front at Petersburg, witnessed Gen. Lee's surrender, and was discharged 8 July 1865, and died in Bingham, 16 April 1905.

Children born in Bingham:

- i. CLINTON E.,⁸ b. 30 April 1851; d. 2 Dec. 1872.
- ii. ALICE CAROLINE, b. 31 July 1853; m. 9 May 1874, John H. Holbert, son of Lewis and Caroline (Cooper) Holbert, b. 29 Aug. 1847; d. 25 April 1925. He was a farmer and lived in Bingham Township. She is now (1926) living in Bingham.

Children:

1. *Rufus Lewis*, b. 1 Jan. 1877; m. Anna Mulford, daughter of James and Caroline (Henry) Mulford, b. 6 March 1901, a farmer in Bingham.
2. *Caroline Betsey*, b. 6 Nov. 1882; m. 25 Nov. 1903, Jonas B. Mulford, d. 25 Nov. 1908.
3. *Clinton Samuel*, b. 23 Aug. 1886; m. 10 May 1916, Mabel B. Bartoo, daughter of Henry S. and Clara (Grover) Bartoo, a farmer in Bingham Township.

229. WILLIAM NELSON⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 10 March 1826; married 3 Sept. 1849, LOUISA ELIZA DYER, daughter of Manser and Eliza (Hazelton) Dyer, born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 10 Feb. 1829; died 7 Sept. 1861. He was a farmer and lived in Tompkins Co., N. Y., Potter Co., Pa., and in Allegany Co., N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. E, 99th

Regt., Pa. Vols., and died in the Philadelphia Hospital, on his way home 5 July 1865, leaving four small children.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA JANE,⁸ b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. Fayette McCarn, who d. 14 March 1882; she m. 2nd 20 Jan. 1885, Harrison Mourhess, b. 21 Nov. 1841, d. 23 March 1911. She d. in Washington, D. C., 22 Jan. 1922. They lived in Andover, N. Y.
Children:
 1. *Volney N. McCarn*, b. 17 June 1876; d. 26 Dec. 1902. He grad. Cornell, 1898.
 2. *Colin DeForest*, b. 15 Dec. 1877; d. 23 Sept. 1919.

By second husband:

3. *Charles Albert Mourhess*, b. 1 Feb. 1889; m. 27 Sept. 1911, Lois Wightman. He served in the World war, and now lives in Washington, D. C.
259. ii. JAY VELORUS, b. 11 March 1853.
260. iii. ALBERT DURAND, b. 21 April 1855.
- iv. MABEL ELIZA, b. 23 April 1858; m. 20 Jan. 1885, John Charles Hazlett, son of William W. and Margaretta Louisa (Carver) Hazlett, b. 20 Nov. 1855. She grad. from Mansfield State Normal School. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.
Children:
 1. *Cloyd Albert*, b. 7 Aug. 1886; m. Glenna Augusta French. He was killed by auto accident, 3 Sept. 1919.
 2. *Jay William*, b. 10 April 1891; m. Margaret C. Bayer. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.
 3. *Sylvia Jane*, b. 15 Nov. 1892; m. 30 Sept. 1916, Charles G. Schuenk. They live in Lansdale, Pa.

230. BENJAMIN B.⁷ HOWE (*Martin*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., (date not given) married PERNELLA JOHNSON, (ancestry not given). They lived in Groton, N. Y.

Children:

261. i. MANLEY N.,⁸ b. 12 Jan. 1842.
262. ii. DAVID WESLEY, b. 1843.
- iii. LUCY ANN, b. (no date); unm.
- iv. EMMA, b. (no date); m. Frank Collins.
Children:
 1. *Jamesy*, b. 1873; lived in Auburn, N. Y.
- v. CHARLES LAUREN, b. (no date); m. Lib. Wilson; no issue.
- vi. ELIZA J., b. 16 Jan. 1858; d. 6 Sept. 1878, unm.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. (no date); unm.

231. DANIEL COLTON⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 17 March 1818; married 23 May 1840, MARY M. SMITH. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died at Mills, Pa., 15 Dec. 1900.

Children:

- i. ALONZO P.,⁸ b. 29 June 1843; d. 9 June 1862.

- ii. ELSIE LUCINA, b. (no date given; m. Amos Clinton King. They lived in Mills, Pa., where she d. about 1902.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. (no date given; d. when about 17 yrs.
2. *Jenny*, b. (no date given); has been twice married, and lives in Sacramento, Calif.
3. *Genett*, b. (no date given); m. Allen Trowbridge, went to State of Washington, and d. in 1915.
4. *George B.*, lives in the West.
5. *Rosell*, b. (no date given); m. and lives in Bishop, Wash.
6. *Reuben*, b. (no date given); lives in San Francisco, Calif.

232. ISAAC POWERS⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 15 May 1822; married 21 July 1857, LUCY F. EGGLESTON, who died 1862. He married second, in 1863, FRANCES MURDOCK. He moved with his father from Tompkins Co., N. Y., when but seventeen, to Potter Co., Pa. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he died 17 Dec. 1900. He and his brother Daniel C. Howe were buried the same day 18 Dec. 1900 in North Bingham, Pa.

Children:

- i. ELMINA,⁸ b. 16 Sept. 1858; m. 4 April 1884, Willis Briggs, son of James and Emily S. (Bacon) Briggs, b. 22 Oct. 1854; d. 14 March 1916. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer. She d. 21 June 1901.

Children:

1. *Leon*, b. 12 March 1885; m. 9 Oct. 1912, Ida Robinson. They now (1926) live in the State of Washington.
2. *Lottie*, b. 20 Nov. 1888; m. 4 Dec. 1907, Giles C. Hauber. They have four children, and live in Coudersport, Pa.

265. ii. REUBEN N., b. 23 May 1861.

By second wife:

266. iii. DANIEL M., b. 17 Sept. 1865.

233. DR. ISAAC WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*P. William*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Potter Co., Pa., 8 May 1835; died at Ashton, Mich., 23 April 1886; married 18 Jan. 1855, EMELINE HARVEY. She was born in Tioga Co., Pa., 16 Feb. 1834; died near Ashton, Mich., 5 March 1902.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE D.,⁸ b. 23 Aug. 1856; d. 24 March 1858.
- ii. IVA GRACE, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 29 June 1881, George Frank Ash of Ashton, Mich. She d. 20 Sept. 1925. They lived in Ashton.

Children:

1. *Kirtland*, b. 20 May 1882; m. Bessie Coates, lives at Flint, Mich.
2. *Clinton E.*, b. 10 Aug. 1885; m. and lives at Ashton.
3. *Adah M.*, b. 16 Jan. 1888; m. Glenn Roberts and lives at Flint, Mich.

4. *Orma K.*, b. 5 Nov. 1890; m. Fred Eichenberg, d. 1918.
5. *Lee W.*, b. 3 May 1893; lives at La Ansee, Mich.
6. *Earl W.*, b. 8 July 1895; m. Delsie Crisler.
7. *Zella M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1903; m. William Burgess, live at Flint, Mich.

267. iii. ELMER, b. 16 March 1864.

234. JOHN HENRY⁷ HOWE (*John H.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Enfield, Mass., 5 July 1847; married 21 March 1878, DORCAS A. STICKNEY of Eastport, Me. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she died 28 March 1891.

Children:

- i. HOLMES STICKNEY,⁸ b. in Boston, 3 Dec. 1880; d. 26 Dec. 1889.
- ii. ETHEL MAY, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 June 1885; d. in Aug. 1885.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

235. DANIEL ROBINSON⁸ HOWE (*Edmund G.*,⁷ *Edmund*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hartford, Ct., 6 May 1851; married 16 Feb. 1876, HENRIETTA ATWOOD COLLINS, daughter of Erastus and Mary (Atwood) Collins, born in Hartford, 11 April 1849. He graduated Yale in 1874, and commenced life as a clerk in the wholesale dry-goods business. Later he became a clerk in the Hartford National Bank, but later he was a partner in the firm of Howe & Collins, brokers; a director in the National Exchange Bank, and the Conn. Fire Insurance Co. He was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon, and the University Club.
Children born in Hartford:
268. i. EDMUND GRANT,⁹ b. 22 Nov. 1883.
ii. HENRIETTA COLLINS, b. 4 July 1885; m. in 1906, Clement Scott, son of Frank H. Scott of New York.
Children:
1. *Clement*, b. 4 July 1914.
2. *Henrietta A.*, b. 27 May 1917.
3. *Marjorie F.*, b. 25 June 1919.
iii. MARJORIE FRANCES, b. 15 June 1887; m. in 1913, Maynard T. Hazen, son of A. W. and Mary (Thompson) Hazen. No issue.
236. WILLIAM RICHARDSON⁸ HOWE (*William R.*,⁷ *George W.*,⁶ *Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 17 Aug. 1894; married 16 Sept. 1912, VERA MINNIE KELLY, daughter of George H. and Susie (Myers) Kelly, born in Detroit, Mich., 16 Feb. 1896.
Child (legally adopted):
i. WILLIAM RICHARDSON,⁹ b. 30 Sept. 1919.
237. HAZEN HENRY⁸ HOWE (*William R.*,⁷ *George W.*,⁶ *Washington*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 25 Feb. 1896; married 3 April 1920, LILLIAN SOPHIA JASTER, daughter of John H. and Minnie C. (Hardell) Jaster, born in Bay City, Mich., 23 Aug. 1896. They live in Detroit, Mich.
Child:
i. JUSTINE LOUISE,⁹ b. 9 Oct. 1922.
238. GEORGE W.⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Ichabod*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Milo, Me., 11 Jan. 1890; married 22 Oct. 1921, RUTH WALLACE SEARLES, daughter of Robert F. and Harriet D. (Rice) Searles, born in Salem, Mass., 29 Aug. 1898. He served in the World war, as Capt. of 350th F. A., Battery E, with A. E. F. in France. He is now (1928) living in Lynn, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of law.

Children born in Lynn:

- i. SARAH WELLINGTON,⁹ b. 16 May 1925.
- ii. LELAND BARTLETT, b. 12 July 1926.

239. GEORGE RODGERS⁸ HOWE (*J. Elbert,⁷ Julius,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Richwood, O., 23 April 1872; married 25 Jan. 1894, MARY LILLIAN DAVIS.

Children:

- i. NED E.,⁹ b. 9 Oct. 1896.
- ii. ELBERT D., b. 11 April 1899.

240. EMERSON⁸ HOWE (*Levi B.,⁷ Emerson,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 4 March 1863; married 30 May 1886, MINNIE LOUISE KIRSTEN. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. He was engaged in trade in N. Y. City. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1916.

Children born in Brooklyn:

269. i. JULIAN BIGELOW,⁹ b. 2 Feb. 1887.
- ii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 2 Oct. 1895; m. 16 Aug. 1922, SENOR A. Gonzales-Prada, an attache of the Peruvian Legation at Washington, D. C.

241. CLARENCE EMERSON⁸ HOWE (*Amariah,⁷ Thaddeus,⁶ Jonah,⁵ Thaddeus,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Feb. 1861; married 21 March 1889, MARION A. BENNETT of Marlborough. He died in Marlborough, 19 April 1920.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. A SON⁹ (stillborn), 12 Oct. 1890.
- ii. MAITLAND BENNETT, b. 10 Feb. 1908.

242. SUMNER LORING⁸ HOWE (*William N.,⁷ William L.,⁶ William,⁵ Thaddeus,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Nov. 1852; married 18 Sept. 1877, SARAH EMILY GRAVES, daughter of Robert N. Graves, born in 1862, died in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1903. He married second, 15 Dec. 1904, MRS. HELEN C. (SMITH) BARTON, born 21 July 1853, died 9 June 1913. He married third, 7 Oct. 1914, ALICE A. WILSON. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

270. i. ERNEST AUGUSTUS,⁹ b. 29 Aug. 1878.
271. ii. ELTON E., b. 4 Feb. 1882.

243. ELMER DWIGHT⁸ HOWE (*William N.,⁷ William L.,⁶ William,⁵ Thaddeus,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Sept. 1860; married 10 Sept. 1884, LEONORA M. BEMIS. He graduated from Mass. Agricultural College, in the Class of 1881, and soon became interested in the local Grange and later became master of the State Grange 1881-1887. He was Trustee of the Mass. Agricultural College 1893 till the time of his death, and for several years was Statistical

Agent for the Dept. of Agriculture for the State. He died in Marlborough, Mass., 1924.

Children born in Marlborough:

272. i. WILLIAM L.,⁹ b. 3 July 1885.
 - ii. LEROY MARTIN, b. 19 March 1891; m. 22 Sept. 1913, Josephine V. Cain. No children.
 - iii. ELIZABETH L., b. 9 March 1895; m. Perley S. Bemis, and now (1928) lives in Harrisville, N. H.
- Children:
1. Elmer Howe, b. 16 Aug. 1924.
 2. Helen Marion, b. 29 April 1926.

244. WALTER WARREN⁸ HOWE (*Charles M.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 April 1856; married 5 Jan. 1881, SUSAN W. FELTON, daughter of William H. Felton, born in Peabody, Mass., 15 Feb. 1854, died in Marlborough, 20 Nov. 1889. He married second, 29 Nov. 1893, ALICE A. JENKINS. They lived in Marlborough. He died 10 June 1925.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. RUTH L.,⁹ b. 14 May 1895.
- ii. ETHEL G., b. 2 March 1897; d. 27 Nov. 1901.
- iii. GEORGE F., b. 3 Feb. 1901.

245. HERBERT MARSHALL⁸ HOWE (*Charles M.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Oct. 1862; married HATTIE E. NICHOLS. They live in Worcester.

Children born in Worcester:

273. i. ARTHUR BOWKER,⁹ b. 16 Jan. 1885.
274. ii. RAYMOND MARSHALL, b. 3 June 1887.
275. iii. WALTER NICHOLS, b. 7 Jan. 1902.

246. LEWIS ALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Silas*,⁷ *Eber*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1861; married 11 Dec. 1895, CLARA BELLE BURGESS, daughter of Leander and Sarah (Langelier) Burgess, born in Marlborough, 22 Feb. 1872. He is a machinist, and has been for many years superintendent for C. G. Allen Co. in Barre, Mass., where he is now (1928) living.

Children born in Northboro:

- i. MILDRED ANN,⁹ b. 8 Feb. 1897; d. 12 Oct. 1897.

247. JOSIAH WILDER⁸ HOWE (*Stephen A.*,⁷ *Elbridge*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1869; married 8 Oct. 1902, AMY SPENCER AUSTIN, daughter of Lemuel A. and Ellen (Post) Austin, born in New Haven, Ct., 9 July 1876, a graduate of the Yale School of Music. He is a civil engineer, graduate of Mass. Institute of Technology. He lived in Boston until 1896, when he moved to New Haven. He was a 2nd Lieut. in the U. S. Vol. Engineers in the Spanish American war.

Children born in New Haven:

- i. MADELIENE AUSTIN,⁹ b. 3 Nov. 1904; graduate of the Hartford Hospital Training School, 1926.
- ii. WILDER, b. 16 Nov. 1914.
- iii. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. 7 March 1917.

248. ELBRIDGE⁸ HOWE (*Stephen A.*,⁷ *Elbridge*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Artemas*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1871; married MAY HANNUN.

Children:

- i. STEPHEN R.,⁹ b. (no date given); d. about 1920.
- ii. ANNA WILDER, b. (no date given).
- iii. ELBRIDGE LEWIS, b. 1911.

249. PHINEAS OSBORNE⁸ HOWE (*Phineas H.*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Feb. 1842; married in 1865, MARY PENNEL.

Child:

- i. JAMES E.,⁹ b. in June 1867.

250. FREDERICK BARDEN⁸ HOWE (*Alonzo A.*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Dec. 1855; married 22 Dec. 1883, AGNES LOUIS HASTINGS, daughter of John D. and Emma (Kimball) Hastings, born 13 July 1859. They lived in Bethel, Me.

Children:

- i. ALICE LOUISE,⁹ b. in Dec. 1887; d. in Jan. 1888.
- 276. ii. JOHN HASTINGS, b. 7 June 1891.

251. CHARLES MELVIN⁸ HOWE (*Alonzo*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854; married 17 Oct. 1877, LIZZIE M. RICHARDSON of Woburn, Mass.

Children:

- i. EDITH MARIAN,⁹ b. 5 Nov. 1883.
- ii. ADELBERT MELVIN, b. 12 July 1885; d. 26 Aug. 1885.

252. JOHN CLEON⁸ HOWE (*Rufus L.*,⁷ *Nathaniel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Claremont, N. H., in Dec. 1869; married in July 1891, SOPHIA CHADWICK. They lived in Newport and Claremont, N. H.

Children born in Newport:

- i. GEORGE R.,⁹ b. in 1891.
- ii. MILDRED E., b. in 1896.

253. HARRY WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Joseph W.*,⁷ *Horace*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 Aug. 1869; married 7 Nov. 1893, JOSEPHINE E. LAWTON, born in Cincinnati, O., 1 Feb. 1876. They lived in New York City.

Children:

- i. WARREN EMERSON,⁹ b. 22 Sept. 1894.
- ii. ADELAIDE ESTELLE, b. 6 March 1896.

254. LEWIS B.⁸ HOWE (*Asa B.*,⁷ *Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Mexico, N. Y., 29 July 1852; married 9 Oct. 1878, ELLA C. REED, born in Little Falls, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1855. They lived in Auburn, N. Y.
Children:
i. RAYMOND REED,⁹ b. in Little Falls, N. Y., 23 May 1882.
ii. ANNA M., b. in Jordan, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1883.
255. FRANK J.⁸ HOWE (*Chauncey B.*,⁷ *Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Seneca, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1859; married MARY BECKWORTH, born 16 Nov. 1860.
Children:
i. CHAUNCEY LEROY,⁹ b. 16 Feb. 1881.
ii. BERTHA MAY, b. 6 Dec. 1882.
iii. FLORENCE MARGUERITE, b. 12 Aug. 1896.
256. HERBERT CROMBIE⁸ HOWE (*Henry C.*,⁷ *Amory*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Fulton, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1872; married 14 Sept. 1892, GEORGIA VAN WAGENER EMERY, born in Fulton, 16 March 1871. He graduated Cornell University, B. L. 1892, A. B. 1896. In 1897 he was Secretary of the President of the University, and was a journalist, and a contributor to various periodicals.
Children:
i. HENRY VAN WAGENER,⁹ b. in Fulton, 15 June 1896.
257. HERRICK L.⁸ HOWE (*Simeon P. B.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bingham, Pa., 18 Nov. 1843; married 4 July 1864, EMMA SUSANNAH BISHOP, daughter of George W. Bishop, born 21 Aug. 1847. He died in Bingham, 23 Nov. 1869. She married second, WILLIAM HOWARD.
Children born in Bingham:
i. CORA N.,⁹ b. 21 July 1866; m. 25 Nov. 1908, Thomas Riley. They live in Potter Co., Pa.
ii. SIMEON R., b. 4 Jan. 1869.
258. LAVERN BUCK⁸ HOWE (*Simeon P. B.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Potter Co., Pa., 6 Aug. 1852; married 14 April 1880, ELLA ESTELLE DANIELS, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Bassett) Daniels, born 20 Nov. 1858. He is a farmer and lives in Bingham Township, Pa. She died 29 Sept. 1889. He married second, 17 Dec. 1890, MARY ISABEL DANIELS, sister of his first wife, born 3 April 1866.
Children, born in Bingham:
277. i. CLINTON LAVERN,⁹ b. 13 July 1887.
ii. NELLIE ESTELLE, b. 12 Sept. 1889; m. 29 Sept. 1915, Thomas Vernooy, son of William and Emma (Wood) Vernooy, b. 10 March 1890. They live at Middletown, N. Y., where he is engaged in the Life Insurance business.

Children:

1. *Robert*, b. 30 March 1918.
2. *Richard*, b. 14 Sept. 1920.
3. *Jean Marie*, b. 14 March 1923.
4. *Kenneth Hugh*, b. 6 Oct. 1925.

By second wife:

- iii. LOUISA HAZEL, b. 24 Oct. 1891; m. 25 July 1917, Lewis W. Morley, son of Jasper W. and Eliza L. (Rogers) Morley, b. 4 June 1891. He was formerly an instructor in the State College, Pa., and now is the Secretary of the American Jersey City Club of N. Y. City, and lives in South Orange, N. J.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Louise*, b. 13 Feb. 1920, at State College, Pa.
2. *Donald Howe*, b. 31 Jan. 1923, at State College.
- iv. MABEL JANE, b. 1 May 1893; m. 11 Sept. 1919, Lawrence Evered Howe, son of Theo. C. and May (Stevens) Howe. He is a chiropractor, and lives in Galetton, Pa.

Children:

1. *Hazel Joyce*, b. 23 Feb. 1922.
- v. JOSEPH SIMEON, b. 16 Dec. 1895; d. 27 Aug. 1896.
- vi. NINA RUTH, b. 6 March 1898; m. 12 Nov. 1924, Carl V. Clark, son of Elsworth and Maud (Fulman) Clark. They live in Independence, N. Y.
278. vii. LAVERN BURDETTE, b. 18 Jan. 1900.

259. JAY VELORUS⁸ HOWE (*William N.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 11 March 1853; married in 1872, MARY BISSELL, born 18 May 1851. She died, and he married second, MARTHA HOUSE. He was a farmer and carpenter, and has lived in Michigan, Illinois and Allegany Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. INDIA LOUISE,⁹ b. 2 Nov. 1874; d. 1893, in Albion, Mich.
279. ii. DALLAS NELSON, b. 24 Aug. 1877.
- iii. MABEL ELIZA, b. 14 Nov. 18—; d. in Reed City, Mich.

260. ALBERT DURAND⁸ HOWE (*William N.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born near Andover, N. Y., 21 April 1855; married 15 May, 1881, CARRIE ELMANETTE CASE, daughter of Joel and Clarissa (Tinkham) Case, born 31 Oct. 1852. She graduated from the State Normal School and taught school for several years. He was a graduate from the same school, and taught in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and has served as supervisor of Independence township, and is at the present time (1926) President of the Whitesville National Bank.

Children:

280. i. LOUIS FAYETTE,⁹ b. 2 Feb. 1882.
281. ii. ALBERT DYER, b. 24 Nov. 1890.

261. MANLEY N.⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,⁷ *Martin*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Groton, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1842; married MARY DAVEY. She died and he mar-

ried second, ANGELINE M. JEWELL. He enlisted 15 April 1862, in Co. K, 137th Regt. N. Y. Vols. and was discharged 29 June 1865. He died in Groton, N. Y., 7 April 1891.

Children:

- i. MANLEY F.,⁹ b. 1867; d. 1870.
- ii. PERNELLY, b. 1869; d. 1870.

262. DAVID WESLEY⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,⁷ *Martin*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Groton, N. Y., about 1843; married ELIZABETH COOK. He died 1918.

Children:

282. i. ADELBERT WESLEY,⁹ b. (no date).
- ii. IDA, b. (no date); m. a Mr. Krause; m. 2nd a Mr. Fish.
Child by first husband:
1. *Adelbert Wesley*.

263. GEORGE RILEY⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bingham, Pa., 15 Sept. 1849; married AMY MARIA SMITH. They moved from Bingham, Pa., to Long Beach, Calif.

Children:

- i. FRANK CLINTON,⁹ b. in Bingham, 30 May 1876; m. and lives in Lowney, Calif.
- ii. HARVEY EARL, b. 17 Sept. 1884, in Genesee Township, Pa. He lives in Long Beach, Calif.
- iii. GEORGE ELBERT, b. in Bingham, 17 March 1886; m. a girl by the name of Millen, and they live in Washington State.

264. WILLIAM L.⁸ HOWE (*Daniel C.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bingham, Pa., (no date given); married PSADORE ROGERS, daughter of John and ——— (Whithey) ROGERS. They live at Downey, Calif.

Children:

- i. NORA B.,⁹ b. 27 May 1890; d. 14 May 1907.
- ii. LEON A., b. 13 Oct. 1896; m. and lives in Olean, N. Y.
- iv. DELIOU B., b. 11 May 1903; m. George Brizzie, and lives in Canisteo, N. Y.

265. REUBEN N.⁸ HOWE (*Isaac P.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 23 May 1861; married 8 April 1896, HULDAH A. TARBOX, daughter of Willis and Roseltha (Shutts) Tarbox, born in 1872; died 13 Dec. 1911. He died in Bingham, 27 July 1925. They lived in Bingham.

Children:

- i. ROSA L.,⁹ b. 27 Jan. 1898; m. 23 May 1918, Arling M. Barker, son of Charles and Betty (Monroe) Barker. They lived for a time in Bingham, but they are now (1926) living in Ulysses, Pa.
Children:
1. *Vivian J.*, b. 23 May 1919.
2. *R. Maria*, b. 14 July 1921.
3. *Charles R.*, b. 23 Aug. 1923.
4. *Aurelia L.*, b. 14 July 1925.

266. DANIEL M.⁸ HOWE (*Isaac P.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 17 Sept. 1865; married 30 April 1896, ETHEL GARDNER. They are now (1926) living at Genesee, Pa.

Children:

- i. LILLIAN,⁹ b. 7 Dec. 1896.
- ii. HAROLD, b. 18 Feb. 1898.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 2 May —.
- iv. VIOLET.

267. ELMER⁸ HOWE (*Isaac W.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 16 March 1864; married 18 Sept. 1892 SUSAN ——. She married second, ALFRED G. GRIGGS of Abington, Ct., 1921.

Children:

- i. THERA ETHELIN,⁹ b. 20 April 1894; m. 10 Oct. 1914, Howard Stimpson Ellsworth.
- ii. RHENA FRANCES, b. 7 July 1896; m. 22 June 1917, Raymond Earl Angell.
- 283. iii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 9 March 1899.
- iv. VICTOR JEWETT, b. 25 July 1901; m. 13 Feb. 1922, Isabel Frances Benham in Brooklyn, Conn.
- v. KERMIT BENNETT, b. 25 Nov. 1907.
- vi. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. 27 March 1912.

NINTH GENERATION.

268. EDMUND GRANT⁹ HOWE (*Daniel R.*,⁸ *Edmund G.*,⁷ *Edmund*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Hartford, Ct., 22 Nov. 1883; married 28 July 1914, ELEANOR LOUISE WHITE, daughter of William Emerson and Jessie (Thompson) White. He graduated Yale 1906, and is professor of political science in the University at Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he now (1926) lives.

Children:

- i. DANIEL ROBINSON,¹⁰ b. 18 Sept. 1915.
- ii. WILLIAM EMERSON WHITE, b. 5 June 1920.

269. JULIAN BIGELOW⁹ HOWE (*Emerson*,⁸ *Levi B.*,⁷ *Emerson*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1887; married in June 1907, MARION CLAPP. She secured a divorce, and he married again (no name given).

Children:

- i. KATHERINE ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. 1910.
- ii. GEORGIANNA, b. 1913.

270. ERNEST AUGUSTUS⁹ HOWE (*Sumner L.*,⁸ *William N.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Aug. 1878; married 30 June 1904, EMMA H. TEMPLE.

Children:

- i. KENNETH C.,¹⁰ b. 7 Dec. 1905.

271. ELTON E.⁹ HOWE (*Sumner L.*,⁸ *William N.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Feb. 1882; married 11 Oct. 1900, ROSANNA E. LOVELY, born in Feb. 1883, died 30 Jan. 1908. He married second, 26 Oct. 1910, IDA CHAPUT. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELTON L.,¹⁰ b. 3 Oct. 1911.
- ii. GEORGE F. X., b. 3 May 1920.

272. WILLIAM L.⁹ HOWE (*Elmer D.*,⁸ *William N.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 July 1885; married 31 Aug. 1909, E. MILDRED WALKER. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ESTHER LEONORA,¹⁰ b. 30 Sept. 1910.
- ii. DWIGHT WALKER, b. 30 June 1912.

273. ARTHUR BOWKER⁹ HOWE (*Herbert M.*,⁸ *Charles M.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹),

born in Worcester, Mass., 16 Jan. 1885; married 24 June 1908, BESSIE SUTHERLAND STEELE.

Children:

- i. DONALD ARTHUR.¹⁰
- ii. THELMA STEELE.
- iii. RICHARD NESBIT.
- iv. ARTHUR BOWKER.

274. RAYMOND MARSHALL⁹ HOWE (*Herbert M.*,⁸ *Charles M.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 3 June 1887; married 18 June 1913, FLORENCE MYRA DAVIS. She died 20 Oct. 1918. He married second, 11 May 1923, MYRTA HOWARD WEDGE. They live in Worcester.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY DAVIS.¹⁰

275. WALTER NICHOLS⁹ HOWE (*Herbert M.*,⁸ *Charles M.*,⁷ *William L.*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Thaddeus*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 7 Jan. 1902; married 23 July 1924, ELIZABERH JANE EATON.

Children:

- i. WALTER NICHOLS.¹⁰

276. JOHN HASTINGS⁹ HOWE (*Frederick B.*,⁸ *Alonzo A.*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Asa*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Bethel, Me., 7 June 1891; married 25 June 1914, EDITH BERRY KIMBALL, daughter of B. W. and Anna (Berry) Kimball of Bethel, born 23 July 1893. They now (1928) live in Bethel, Me.

Children:

- i. AGNES MARION,¹⁰ b. 20 March 1915.
- ii. RODNEY KIMBALL, b. 13 Dec. 1917.

277. CLINTON LAVERN⁹ HOWE (*Lavern B.*,⁸ *Simeon P. B.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Potter Co., Pa., 13 July 1887; married in Aug. 1904, LUCY ALLEN, daughter of Francis M. and Katherine Jane (Swarts) Allen, born 21 June 1885. They live in Lawrenceville, Pa., where he runs a lumber business.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND,¹⁰ b. 6 Oct. 1906; m. Anna ——— of Lawrenceville.
- ii. CLINTON LAWRENCE, b. 8 Feb. 1908.
- iii. HAZEL IRENE, b. 26 July 1910.
- iv. VIVIAN FAY, b. 16 May 1911.
- v. WILLARD ARTHUR, b. 6 Oct. 1915.
- vi. KENDRICK WALTER, b. 19 March 1920.
- vii. CAROL ELOISE, b. 17 Aug. 1924.

278. LAVERN BURDETTE⁹ HOWE (*Lavern B.*,⁸ *Simeon P. B.*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Potter Co., Pa., 18 Jan. 1900; married 19 Apr 1922, VIOLA

TEATER, daughter of Benjamin and Minnie (Spencer) Teater, born 22 Oct. 1902.

Child:

- i. PHYLLIS LORAIN¹⁰ b. 26 July 1924.

279. DALLAS NELSON⁹ HOWE (*Jay V.*,⁸ *Wm. Nelson*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 24 Aug. 1877; married 26 Nov. 1902, ANGELINE DEXTER, daughter of Clinton Dexter, born 14 July 1881. They live at Whitesville, N. Y., where he is farmer.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA MARIA,¹⁰ b. 14 Sept. 1903; m. 19 Sept. 1923, Charles Leo Still.
- ii. CLINTON DEXTER, b. 1 April 1913.

280. LOUIS FAYETTE⁹ HOWE (*Albert D.*,⁸ *Wm. Nelson*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Andover, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1882; married 22 Feb. 1907, HARRIET AZUBA BASSETT, daughter of William Allison and Oriel (Seeley) Bassett, born 29 Dec. 1887. They lived in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and for many years he was rural mail carrier from Whitesville.

Children born in Whitesville:

- i. RUTH ELMANETTE,¹⁰ b. 3 Aug. 1908.
- ii. RALPH BASSETT, b. 30 April 1910.
- iii. RICHARD ALLISON, b. 7 Jan. 1923.

281. ALBERT DYER⁹ HOWE (*Albert D.*,⁸ *Wm. Nelson*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Whitesville, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1890; married 21 April 1915, MARTHA ANNA ELSTON, daughter of Jacob Tice and Anna (Strode) Elston, born in Montana, 6 Nov. 1892, educated in the Elmira Public Schools, and graduated from Elmira College, in 1814. He graduated from the Whitesville High School and the Elmira Business College. After working in Elmira, he went to Libertyville, Ill., where he had charge of the Mail-order Dept. of the Sheldon School of Scientific Salesmanship. He lived in Libertyville, Ill., and now (1926) lives in Wellsville, N. Y., where he is engaged in the real estate business.

Children born in Wellsville:

- i. ESSTON JAMES,¹⁰ b. 9 Feb. 1917.
- ii. FORDYCE LEE, b. 1 March 1920.

282. ADELBERT WESLEY⁹ HOWE (*David W.*,⁸ *Benjamin B.*,⁷ *Martin*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born (date not given); married MARY DAVENPORT. They lived at Groton, N. Y.

Children born at Groton:

- i. CLARENCE,¹⁰ b. (no date); m. and lives at Ithaca, N. Y.
284. ii. LAWRENCE, b. (no date); m. Blanche Miller.

283. HARVEY QUINTON⁹ HOWE (*Elmer*,⁸ *Isaac W.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born 9 March 1899; married 18 Aug. 1921, ELSIE ANN BOWEN of Newport, Vt. They lived in Windsor, Ct.

Children:

- i. BARBARA FRANCIS,¹⁰ b. 29 Oct. 1922; d. 23 Nov. 1922.
- ii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 14 July 1924.
- iii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 30 Oct. 1925.

TENTH GENERATION.

284. LAWRENCE¹⁰ HOWE (*Adelbert W.*,⁹ *David W.*,⁸ *Benjamin B.*,⁷ *Martin*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Martin*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Groton, N. Y., (date not given); married BLANCHE MILLER. They live in Ithaca, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LAWRENCE.¹¹

EDWARD HOWE

OF LYNN, MASS.

From Hotten's List of the Early Emigrants, we learn that Edward How with his wife and five children, embarked on the "True-love" for New England on the 19th of Sept. 1635. The names and ages as they appear on the above list, are as follows, viz:—Edward How, husbandman, aged 60, Elizabeth, aged 50, Jeremie, aged 21, Sara, aged 12, Ephraim, aged 9, Isaac, aged 7, Wm., aged 6. On reaching this country, they settled at what is now known as Lynn, Mass. He was admitted freeman 8 Dec. 1636. Evidently he was a man of much ability, of good report, and a highly respected citizen. He was chosen deputy to the General Court in 1638, and in the same year, his name appeared on the list of land-owners in Lynn, as having 210 acres.

He died very suddenly in April 1639, and his widow was appointed by the General Court to administer his estate on 22 May 1639.

His death is mentioned in Winthrop's History of New England, p. 355, as follows: "One Mr. Howe of Lynn, a godly man, and a deputy of the last general court, after the court was ended, and he had dined, being in health as he used to be, went to pass over to Charlestown, and being alone, he was presently after found upon the strand, being there (as it seemed) waiting for the boat, which came soon after."

Concerning his ancestry, we have but little information. There has long been a tradition in the family that he came from London, Eng., and there seems to be a probability that the tradition may have some foundation.

It is certain that there were Howes in Lynn previous to 1635, but of whom we have very little information. Capt. Daniel Howe (who has been supposed by some, to have been a brother) was in Lynn, as early as 1630, only two years after the settlement of Boston and Salem, and there was an Ephraim and an Edward Howe in Lynn about the same time. From the Court records we learn there was an Edward Howe who was fined for the illegal sale of intoxicating liquors in Lynn, in 1633.

Lewis and Newhall (History of Lynn) supposed him to be identical with the Edward who came in the "Truelove," but we find nothing to confirm the supposition, nor do we find any record as to what became of him.

Much of the information that we have concerning the Howe families of Lynn, seems to be vague traditions and supposition, and

it is largely owing to the fact that the records of Lynn, for the first sixty years are missing.

We have the names of six children, but there were probably others.

Children :

2. i. JEREMIAH,² b. in England, about 1614.
3. ii. JOSEPH, b. in England.
 - iii. SARAH, b. in England, about 1623 ; no further record.
4. iv. EPHRAIM, b. in England, about 1626.
5. v. ISAAC, b. in England, about 1628.
6. vi. WILLIAM, b. in England, about 1629.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JEREMIAH² HOWE (*Edward*¹), was born in England about 1614; came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, being at that time 21 years of age. It is quite certain that he lived in Lynn a few years. He probably moved from Lynn to New Haven, Ct., as early as 1644. He married ELIZABETH ———, (ancestry unknown). The records of New Haven show that he was a lot owner there in 1643, and also that he took the oath of fidelity 2 May 1647. He was dismissed from the church in Lynn in 1645, and in the same year his name appears as one of the members of Centre Church in New Haven. He probably kept a public inn, for he was licensed "to sell strong water by pints or quarts." (New Haven Col. Records 1638-1640, p. 94, 140, 368). He and his brother Ephraim afterwards settled in Wallingford, Ct. His name and the names of his sons Zachariah and Nathaniel, are found among those of the first settlers, proprietors and taxpayers of Wallingford. (Davis' History of Wallingford, Ct., p. 78, 85-6). His will dated 11-15-1677, is recorded in New Haven probate Records, Vol. 2, p. 77. In this will it is recited that he is a mariner and is about to sail for the Barbadoes, and he leaves everything to his wife Eliza. (Elizabeth). Appended to the will is the following: "We whose names are underwritten do hereby signify and declare that we are fully satisfied." (Signed)

Zachary How.
Nathaniel How.
Jeremiah How.
Joseph How.

The will of Elizabeth How bearing date of 11-19-1690, is also of record in the New Haven Probate Records, in which she mentioned her sons Zachariah, Nathaniel, Jeremy, Joseph, and John, and her grand-child "Lidia," probably Lydia, daughter of her son Nathaniel, born 6 Nov. 1675. In the will her son John is named as Executor. The same records show that "widow Eliz'h died 1-23-1695-6. It would seem, therefore, to be quite reasonable to say Jeremiah had two children, Zachariah and Nathaniel, born (probably in Lynn) before he went to New Haven. He died in New Haven 11-16-1690-1 (16 Jan. 1690-1).

Children:

7. i. ZACHARIAH,^a b. probably in Lynn.
8. ii. NATHANIEL, b. probably in Lynn.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in New Haven, Conn., 30 March 1645; m. in May 1669, James Redfield, son of William and Rebecca Redfield, b. 1644, and d. 1723. She d. previous to 1690.
Children:
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. in New Haven, 31 May 1670.
 2. *Sarah*, b. about 1673; m. Daniel Frost.
 3. *Theophilus*, b. about 1682; m. 24 Dec. 1706. Priscilla Grinnell.

- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. in New Haven, 15 May 1648; m. 23 Oct. 1677, John Dixwell the regicide, under the name of James Davids, as his third wife; he d. in New Haven, 18 March 1688-9. She d. 27 Dec. 1729, aged 81 years.
Children born in New Haven:
 - 1. *Mary*, b. 9 June 1679.
 - 2. *John*, b. 6 March 1680.
 - 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1682.
- 9. v. JEREMIAH, b. in New Haven, 8 July 1650.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. in New Haven, 22 Oct. 1653; d. about 1703. An inventory of his estate was taken in Aug. 1703, which amounted to 153 pounds sterling.
- 10. vii. JOHN, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656.
- viii. EBENEZER, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656; not mentioned in his mother's will.

3. JOSEPH² How (*Edward*¹), probably born in England. While we have no absolute proof, it would seem to be quite probable that this Joseph How was the son of Edward How of Lynn, and that he came to this country at a later date. He was in Lynn as early as 1640, and married ELIZABETH NEEDHAM, daughter of Edmund Needham of Lynn. This was proven by his will, and the will of Edmund Needham. We learn from the records of the Salem Quarterly Court, 25-11-1641, that Joseph How agreed to go to sea. "We were the first boat that went out, and had the first of fishing. Then other boats went, but the fourth had little or no employment." John Stone, Wm. Harper, Jeremiah Howe (probably his brother), Francis Perry and Joseph Pope also deposed. His widow married second, Samuel Hart.

The mother mentioned below was probably the widow of Edward How of Lynn.

An Inventory of his estate was taken 8-1-1650-1, and amounted to £107-10-8.

WILL OF JOSEPH HOW OF LYNN.

This my will & desier * * * * to take me out of this world * * * * shall have all the movable in & * * * * as also the 2 Coues which I * * * * allso the pide haifer & 3 haifers * * * * bolocke I leve with my wif to make of to pay all my deats ever on that do mands anything let them be payd & what is left my wife to hav it, the house & Land I leve to my wife untell the Child Elizabeth how of my ow body be 18 yeres of age & then that shee shall have if God despose of hur in marag: but in case the child should die then my wife to have it forever: if god should so order it that my wife should remain my widdow & mary no other man then I leve the land to my wife & hir desposing: the tow cows which we cal monse & spek to be att my mother hows desposing: I mene shee shall have them to hir self, & all so as much of the w marre as shall find them hay if it be required untell my mother be desesed, for hir use, Allso that those which huses the land shall yerly let my mothe(r) have land bring forth Indian & som english & this during her life or else that she shall have so much of the land att hir desposing during hir life as may produse it * * * * in quantity if six akers of * * * * eaite Aker of March * * * *. wne

March & six akers of March * * * * by march now Acor being in ding as I have * * * * t is my full mill & desr & hereto hath set my hand this tenth of febewary 1650

And for the oursight of what is wrighten I leve to my father needom & Goodman bread.

This that my mother If god take me a way shall haue 2 Acers of Land at the ferder End of ye Lot next Goodman breads: Lot that: he bout of Goodman poole: I also Liue to my mother 2 coues: namly noncy and speck and them to be her for Euer. and att her desposing: also yt she shall haue as much hay as will sufisantly kepe 2 coues: of ye hether pece of marsh: Liing next Goodman bred one ye side and mr foth one ye Eather sid: but when god shall Take my mother a way It shall then Return to ye house again I mene ye marsh olnely: this if my Last will and desier: toching: my mother. in presents of Ephraim Howe (probably his brother).

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH³ (she was under 18 in 1651); m. 1st Benjamin Chadwell; m. 2nd John Jewett of Rowley, Mass.; she m. 3d 23 Oct. 1716, Dea. Ezekiel Jewett as his 2nd wife. In a deed from her to her son Samuel Chadwell, made in 1714, and recorded in the Register of Deeds of Essex Co. She is described as "ye only child of Joseph How of Lynn."
4. EPHRAIM² HOW (*Edward*¹), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1625 or 1626; he married ANNE HAUGH, who was born in Bristol, Eng., in 1630. He came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, his age being given as 9 years. He was located in New Haven, Ct., as early as 1653, and was a mariner engaged in trade between Boston and Salem. On one of his trips in 1676, he was taken with a severe sickness. Then his vessel (a small ketch containing himself, two of his sons, and three others) was driven out to sea by adverse winds. His two sons and another of his companions died. Then the vessel was wrecked; he and his two surviving companions were cast upon a desolate island near Cape Sable. There his two companions died. Finally after having been seven months upon the island, he was rescued and restored to his family, who had given him up for lost. His unprecedented misfortunes and sufferings were thought worthy of mention by Hubbard in his History of New England, and by Cotton Mather in his Magnalia (Vol. 2, pp. 343-345. A very elaborate and doleful account of them (said to have been written by the poet Percival) is contained in the "Mariner's Chronicle" published at New Haven in 1834. See also Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 2.

He died 8 Sept. 1680; and an inventory of his estate was recorded 30 Dec. 1680 in the New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 1, p. 185, and amounted to 218 pounds. "Jere How" (probably his brother) was one of the appraisers. His widow died about 1711, her estate being given in, as insolvent, 28 Jan. 1711-2.

Children born in New Haven:

- II. i. EPHRAIM,³ b. 3 April 1653.
- ii. SARAH, b. 25 Jan. 1654; m. 10 Aug. 1682, Nathaniel Tuttle

4th descent
child of 278
4890

who was baptized in New Haven 29 Feb. 1652. They moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He died in Woodbury, 20 Aug. 1721; she d. in Nov. 1743. They had seven children.

- iii. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1656-7; d. young.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 1 Sept. 1658; d. on the voyage, 1676.
- 12. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Jan. 1663.
- vi. ISAAC, b. 22 Aug. 1666; he was a mariner and d. in Boston, Mass.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 April 1668; m. Daniel Brown.
- viii. ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1671; m. 29 Sept. 1692, James Trowbridge.
- ix. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1674; m. 1694, Daniel Brown (husband of her deceased sister), who was b. 15 Jan. 1664, and d. 4 Oct. 1722. She d. in Stratford, Conn., 6 April 1761.

Children:

- 1. *Daniel*, b. 26 April 1698.
- 2. *Joseph*, b. 1 Dec. 1701; he was the one who wrote the record of his grandfather, Ephraim How.
- 3. *Mary*, b. about 1705; d. young.
- 4. *Isaac*, b. 20 March 1709.
- 5. *Mary*, b. 16 Dec. 1716.

5. ISAAC² HOWE (*Edward*¹), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1628. He probably lived with his mother several years. We find him in Lynn as late as 1649. He probably married in Lynn, but the name of his wife is unknown, and so far, we have no data concerning his early life, but it is quite probable that he was the Isaac Howe who settled at Greenwich, Ct., about 1686. According to the Greenwich Town Records, we find that a three acre lot was laid out to Isaac Howe, 26 Feb. 1686. It is quite probable that he had a family prior to that date, of which we find no record, and thus far we have the name of one child, but it is quite probable that there were others.

Child:

13. i. NATHANIEL.³

6. WILLIAM² HOWE (*Edward*¹), born in England, about 1629, came to this country with his father, in the "Truelove" in 1635; as he was only 10 years of age when his father died, he probably lived with his mother in Lynn until he was married. According to Farmer, he was in Dorchester in 1641, but we find but little record or proof of that statement, and Savage doubts if he ever was in Dorchester, but supposed him to be of Concord, Mass., where we find him with his wife Mary. We have no information where he came from to Concord, nor have we any information regarding the ancestry of his wife Mary. They appeared in Concord as early as 1657, and perhaps earlier. It has been supposed that he came with wife Mary from Chelmsford to Concord. His oldest son was born in 1654, but we fail to find a record of his birth on the Concord Records, and he may have been born previous to coming to Concord. William How appears to have been a farmer, and died in Concord, al-

though the records do not give the date of his death. An inventory of his estate was taken 26 April 1676, amounting to £35-01-10, and his widow was granted letters of administration 20 June 1676. She probably married second, 10 April 1677, Christopher Woolie of Concord, as his second wife. She died 26 Dec. 1695.

Children:

14. i. SAMUEL,³ b. 14 Oct. 1654.
- ii. DANIEL, b. ———; d. 4 June 1657.
- iii. SARAH, b. 17 July 1658; d. 21 Jan. 1659.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 3 Dec. 1660; d. 24 Nov. 1683.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1663; d. 1 Feb. 1663.
- vi. MARY, b. 19 July 1665; d. 16 Oct. 1666.

THIRD GENERATION.

7. ZACHARIAH³ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., but no date of birth is given. As a child he went to New Haven, with his father, and he took the oath of fidelity in New Haven, 1 May 1660. (New Haven Col. Records, 1638-1649, p. 141). He married 22 March 1667, SARAH GILBERT, (ancestry unknown). They lived a few years in New Haven, but about 1672 they moved to Wallingford, Ct., where he died in June 1703. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at New Haven, 12 Aug. 1703, which amounted to 183 pounds. His widow died in Wallingford, 22 Sept. 1740.

Children:

15. i. JOHN,⁴ b. 21 Dec. 1667.
16. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 31 March 1670.
17. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
18. iv. MATTHEW, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
- v. SARAH, b. 30 Oct. 1675; m. 9 July 1702, Nathaniel Curtis who was baptized in New Haven, 29 Feb. 1652, "of Branford Church." He probably lived awhile in Wallingford, then moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He d. there 20 Aug. 1721. She d. in Nov. 1743.
- vi. MARY, b. 14 Dec. 1677.

8. NATHANIEL³ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., prior to 1645; married ELIZABETH CURTIS, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Curtis of Dorchester, Mass., who had moved from Dorchester to Wallingford, Ct. She was born in Dorchester, 17 July 1643, and died in Wallingford, Ct., 29 Dec. 1713, aged 70 years. He married second, 9 Aug. 1714, MRS. SARAH CURTIS, widow of Isaac Curtis, (son of Richard and Sarah Curtis) and daughter of Lt. Robert and Sarah (Potter) Foot of Branford, Ct. He was one of the Proprietors of Wallingford, Ct., in 1670, and settled there in 1672. He died in Wallingford, 12 Feb. 1722.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. in New Haven, 27 July 1666; m. 15 March 1684, John Martin.
- ii. A SON, b. in New Haven, 20 Sept. 1669.
- iii. A SON, b. in New Haven, in July 1671.
19. iv. ELIJAH, b. in Wallingford, 9 Sept. 1673.
- v. LYDIA, b. in Wallingford, 6 Nov. 1675.
20. vi. DANIEL, b. in Wallingford, 18 March 1677.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. in Wallingford, 7 Aug. 1680; m. 2 Dec. 1702, Thomas Twiss.

Children:

- i. Berrill, b. 10 Jan. 1703.

9. JEREMIAH³ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 8 July 1650; married 29 Oct. 1674, ELIZABETH PECK, daughter of Paul and Martha Peck of Hartford, Ct.; she died,

and he married second, 17 Dec. 1701, ELIZABETH CULVER, who died 17 June 1703. He married third, 9 April 1705, WIDOW MARY COOK. They lived in Wallingford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 22 Sept. 1740.

Children born in Wallingford:

21. i. JEREMIAH,⁴ b. 15 Sept. 1675.
- ii. BATHSHEBA, b. 13 Sept. 1677; m. in Aug. 1698, John Stow; m. 2nd Daniel Hubbard.
- iii. EPHRAIM, b. 20 Feb. 1681.
- iv. MATHEW, b. 2 Aug. 1684.
- v. MARI, b. 22 Sept. 1687; probably the Mary who m. John Allyn of Middletown, Conn.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. 3 March 1690.

By second wife:

22. vii. JOSHUA, b. 2 Dec. 1702.

By third wife:

- viii. SARAH, b. 16 April 1709 (?).

10. JOHN³ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 26 June 1656; married rather late in life, 5 April 1714, LYDIA SEWARD, daughter of Caleb and Lydia Seward, born 22 May 1689: In 1695 he with others, was given permission to take up a field of forty acres at Daton's Hill, and improve the same for corn. He lived in New Haven at the time of his marriage, but soon after he appears to have lived in Durham, Ct. In 1720 he sold land at Daton's Hill (see New Haven Town Records, Vol. 6, p. 416). According to some of his descendants, he was born in London, Eng., but the records of New Haven disprove the tradition. (They seem to have got mixed in the generation, as without doubt, his father was born in England.) He is said to have died in his 95th year, which if true, would make the year of his death about 1750. His wife died at the age of 46.

Children probably born in Durham:

- i. JOHN,⁴ b. in Durham, Conn., 24 Dec. 1714; died at the age of 27 years, unm.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 23 March 1717; probably m. Daniel Moulthrop.
- iii. NAOMI, b. 20 April 1720; m. Giles Porter of Haddam, Conn.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 20 April 1720; m. Jeremiah Griswold.
- v. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Nathan Brister of Guilford, Conn.

23. vi. EPHRAIM, b. in April 1730.

11. EPHRAIM³ HOWE (*Ephraim*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct. 3 April 1653; married (name not given). He was a mariner, and sailed with his father. He was lost at sea in 1676.
Child:

- i. RUTH,⁴ b. (no date given); m. 18 Oct. 1711, David Tuttle, son of Simon Tuttle of Wallingford, b. 11 Nov. 1680.

12. DANIEL³ HOWE (*Ephraim*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 4 Jan. 1663; married MARGARET ———. He was a sea faring man, and is said to have died at Surinam, S. A., in June 1705. His widow died prior to 28 Nov. 1723, as on that date, the Wallingford Probate Records (Vol. 5, p. 158) show that there were four children of Margaret How, deceased, then living.

Children:

- i. DANIEL.⁴
 - ii. ELIZABETH, wife of Thomas Gilbert.
 - iii. LOIS, wife of Caleb Clark (m. 19 Aug. 1722).
 - iv. DELIVERANCE, wife of Gershom Beach (m. 26 Dec. 1721), son of Thomas and Phebe (Wilkinson) Beach, b. 23 May 1697; d. in Nov. 1729.
- Children:
1. Ruth, b. 11 Aug. 1722.
 2. Joanna, b. 24 Sept. 1724.
 3. Aaron, b. 23 March 1727.
 4. Gershom, b. 24 Sept. 1729.

13. NATHANIEL³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), was probably born in Lynn as early as 1650; the name of his wife is not definitely known, but she is supposed to have been a sister of John Bowers, who was a resident of Greenwich at that time. Prior to the time that he came to Greenwich he had probably lived in New Haven, Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr of Middletown, Ct., in a letter written 9 Dec. 1907, says "The town records of Greenwich, Ct., show that a Nathaniel Howe was a resident of that town in 1686." The records of the Fairfield probate district, which at that date included the town of Greenwich, show that he died 29 June 1692, and that an inventory of his estate was taken on the 25th of the next month. His children were probably born in New Haven; we have the names of only two, but there were probably others.

Children:

24. i. ISAAC,⁴ probably born about 1669-72.
25. ii. JOHN, probably born between 1675 and 1685.

14. SAMUEL³ HOWE (*William*,² *Edward*¹), born 14 Oct. 1654; married 27 March 1673, MARY WOOLIE of Concord, Mass., probably daughter of Christopher Woolie. She died 19 Dec. 1677; he married second, 26 March 1678, MARY NUTTING, daughter of John and Sarah (Eggleston) Nutting, born in Chelmsford, Mass., 16 Jan. 1656. After the death of his first wife, he placed his daughter Mary with a family by the name of Goble, where she afterwards lived until she was married. As will be seen, he had another daughter Mary by his second wife. He lived in Concord until soon after 1700, when he moved to Plainfield, Ct., a new town incorporated in 1699, and his name appears as one of the signers to an agreement of that date, relating to the town organization. Later he was allotted lands there. In 1704 he was a sergeant of the train band there, and in the same year he was named as one of the church committee.

On 17 Dec. 1706, the General Court of Connecticut in answer to a petition; confirmed the title of several of the original, and some of the new settlers, including among the latter Samuel Howe. Mass. Historical Collections, 6 Series, Vol. 3, pp.313-316. In the records of Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 15, p. 564, is a record of a deed dated 1 Nov. 1709, in which "Samuel How Senr sometime of Concord, now of Plainfield, Ct.," conveys land in Concord to Nathaniel Jones of same place. He died in Plainfield in the latter part of 1724. The probate records of Willimantic, Ct., show the probate there on 11 Jan. 1724-5 of the will of Samuel How of Plainfield, carpenter, dated 30 Oct. 1724, and that John How was named as executor. The will mentions his wife Mary, and his sons Samuel and John; it also mentions six daughters, including Mary Farrar, Mary Russell, Sarah White, and the children of Isaac Coyes (Corey) and a deceased daughter Sarah. The same records also show receipts signed by Mary How, widow, Isaac Wheeler for his wife, David Munro for his wife, John Stevens for his wife, John Parkhurst for his wife and Mary Russell and Mary Farrar.

The same records also show the distribution 16 April 1728, of the estate of Mary How, and the mention of her son Samuel, Phebe How guardian of children of her son John, deceased, her daughters Sarah White, Abigail Parkhurst, Deborah Munro, Elizabeth Stevens and Isaac Corey, guardian of children of Sarah Cory, deceased.

Children born in Concord:

- i. MARY,^a b. 17 Jan. 1674; m. 9 Sept. 1692, George Farrar; he was brought up and lived in the same family with his wife and they lived in Concord.

Children born in Concord:

1. *Joseph*, b. 28 Feb. 1692-3.
 2. *Daniel*, b. 30 Nov. 1696.
 3. *George*, b. 16 Feb. 1704-5.
 4. *Mary*, b. 12 Oct. 1706; m. Abishai Brown of Concord.
 5. *Samuel*, b. 28 Sept. 1708; m. Lydia Barrett of Concord.
- ii. SARAH, b. 23 July 1677; d. 4 March 1678-9.

By second wife:

26. iii. SAMUEL, b. 28 May 1679.
- iv. SARAH, b. 1 Aug. 1680; m. 19 Jan. 1699-1700, Isaac Wheeler of Concord; they lived in Concord until about 1704 when they moved to Plainfield, Conn.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 11 Sept. 1700.
 2. *Deborah*, b. 13 Jan. 1701-2.
 3. *Mary*, b. 4 March 1703.
 4. *Isaac*, b. in Plainfield, 18 Nov. 1704.
 5. *Joseph*, b. in Plainfield, 18 April 1709.
 6. *Timothy*, b. in Plainfield, 15 March 1717.
- v. MARY, b. 2 Oct. 1682; m. 10 Jan. 1705-6; James Russell of Lexington, Mass., she then being of Cambridge; he was son of Philip and Joanna (Cutler) Russell, b. about 1681. They lived in Cambridge and Lexington. He d. about 1748.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 24 July 1706; m. Benjamin Bailey of Stow, Mass.
2. *Joanna*, b. 3 Dec. 1707.
3. *James*, b. 14 Aug. 1709; lived in Cambridge.
4. *Josiah*, b. 28 March 1711; lived in Lexington.
5. *Samuel*, b. 27 Oct. 1712; m. Sarah Briant, and lived in Sudbury, Mass.
6. *Jemima*, b. 8 Sept. 1714; m. John Carruth of Northboro, Mass.
7. *Sarah*, b. 8 Feb. 1716; m. a Creasey, and lived in Groton.
8. *Mariha*, b. 8 Feb. 1716.
9. *Abigail*, b. 29 April 1718; m. Dr. Ebenezer Perry of Groton. Mass.
10. *Lucy*, b. 15 April 1720.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 18 Jan. 1683-4.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 19 Oct. 1685; m. David Munroe.
27. viii. JOHN, b. about 1687.
- ix. JOSIAH, b. 13 July 1689.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Feb. 1692-3; m. John Parkhurst.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Sept. 1694; m. John Stevens.
- xii. SARAH (perhaps a grand daughter); m. Isaac Corey and d. prior to 1724.

FOURTH GENERATION.

15. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 21 Dec. 1667; married HANNAH HEMINGWAY, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Cooper) Heminway of East Haven, Ct. They lived in New Haven, where he died about 1752. The New Haven Probate Records under date of 14 Nov. 1752, contain the record of an Inventory of the estate of John How of New Haven, and that Jacob Hemingway was appointed Executor of the will of John How, late of New Haven. The following were mentioned in the settlement of the estate: Hannah How, widow, sons John and Isaac, and daughters Hannah Robertson (Robinson) Mary Pardee, Elizabeth Penfield, Abigail, Lydia and Bathsheba. The same records under date of March 1753, show that the Executor petitioned for Commissioners to divide the land of the estate, and the commissioners reported the division among the heirs, lands being given to six of the daughters named in the will.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,* b. 9 Feb. 1693; m. Thomas Robinson; she d. in 1756, leaving a son Thomas.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 20 Nov. 1695; not named in the will.
 - iii. MARY, b. 3 March 1697-8; d. young.
 28. iv. JOHN, b. 13 Sept. 1700.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Dec. 1702; m. Isaac Penfield.
 29. vi. ISAAC, b. 18 Feb. 1706.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 June 1709— m. ——— Bishop.
 - viii. LYDIA, b. in Dec. 1711.
 - ix. MARY, b. in 1713; m. Stephen Pardee.
 - x. BATHSHEBA.
16. ZACHARIAH⁴ HOWE (*Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 30 March 1670; married 17 Feb. 1702, ELIZABETH HEMINGWAY. He died in Wallingford, Ct., 12 May 1712. His will is recorded in the Probate Court at New Haven, and mentions son Zachariah, daughters Thankful and Elizabeth.
- Children born in Wallingford:
- i. THANKFUL,* b. 25 Sept. 1705; m. 24 Jan. 1722-3, John Palmer of Branford, Conn.
 30. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 22 Feb. 1708.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 5 April 1711; m. 21 Dec. 1726, Moses Hall, son of Nathaniel Hall, b. 6 June 1706. He d. 15 Feb. 1765.
17. NATHANIEL⁴ HOWE (*Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 15 Oct. 1711, MARY TRACEY (OR FREY). Another account says Mary Pray. The Probate Records at New Haven, Vol. 8, p. 244 and 273, show a division of lands of Nathaniel, on 7 May 1753, among the children (except Sarah).

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 1 July 1712; m. 6 Oct. 1741, William Davidson.
 - 31. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Oct. 1714.
 - iii. SUSANNAH, b. 15 March 1720; d. 24 Dec. 1773.
 - iv. SARAH, b. 28 July 1722.
 - v. PHILIP, b. 30 July 1725.
18. MATTHEW⁴ HOWE (*Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 31 Dec. 1717, ELIZABETH WINSTON. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 24 Dec. 1727. His will dated 21 Dec. 1727, mentions Wife Elizabeth, and two daughters, Elizabeth and Mary. And appointed his wife Elizabeth as Executor of the will. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court 1 April 1728, amounting to £401.

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ELIZABETH.⁵
 - ii. MARY.
19. ELIJAH⁴ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Sept. 1673; married 25 Jan. 1703, MARY BELLAMY, daughter of Mathew and Bethia (Ford) Bellamy, born in Saybrook, Ct., in 1676. They lived in Wallingford, where he died 1 March or April 1749.

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. 28 Oct. 1704; she was probably the "Annah How" of Wallingford who m. 12 Nov. 1729, Stephen Perkins.
 - 32. ii. ELIJAH, b. 6 May 1706.
 - iii. AARON, b. 4 June 1715; d. 18 Dec. 1738.
20. DANIEL⁴ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 18 March 1677; married MARGERY ———; he married second, SARAH ———. They lived in Wallingford.
- Children born in Wallingford:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 28 Jan. 1700.
 - ii. WAITSTILL, b. 5 July 1701.
 - 33. iii. DANIEL, b. about 1709; there is said to have been a son named Daniel who afterwards lived in Waterbury, Conn.

21. JEREMIAH⁴ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 15 Sept. 1675; married 20 June 1704, JUDITH COOK, daughter of Samuel and Hope (Parker) Cook, born 28 Feb. 1679, died 20 March 1708; he married second, 7 Sept. 1708, MARY COOK, born in Salem, Mass., 15 July 1678; they went to Brookfield, Mass., before 4 March 1722-3. In 1713 he received a grant of eighty acres of land in Brookfield. The only child recorded on the Brookfield records was Bathsheba, born in 1720. His sojourn in Brookfield was only a few years, when he returned to Wallingford, Ct., where he was living in

1745. There were two children recorded in Wallingford; the names of the other children were obtained from other sources.
Children:

34. i. JEREMIAH,^{*} b. in Wallingford, 17 Feb. 1705.

By second wife:

- ii. JUDITH, b. 22 Oct. 1709; m. 19 Jan. 1732, as his second wife, Elihu Yale; son of Theophilus and Sarah (Street) Yale of Wallingford, b. 25 May 1703; he d. 31 Dec. 1745, and she m. 2nd Daniel Dutton, and moved to Waterbury.

Children:

1. Stephen, b. 17 Oct. 1732.
2. Mary, b. 24 March 1736.
3. Sarah, b. 22 April 1738.
4. Elisha, b. 29 Aug. 1742.

- iii. DINAH, b. in Wallingford, 28 April 1716.

35. iv. ICHABOD, b. 11 Sept. 1717.

- v. BATHSHEBA, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 April 1720.

22. JOSHUA⁴ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Dec. 1702; married 7 July 1730, ELIZABETH JUDD. They lived in Wallingford, Ct.

Children:

36. i. JOSHUA,^{*} b. (no date given).

There may have been other children.

23. EPHRAIM⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Durham, Ct., in April 1730; married 2 Dec. 1756, DAMARIS SEWARD. They moved to Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 24 March 1806. He was prominent in the church, and held the office of deacon, and was a highly respected citizen. His widow died there in 1836, aged 96 years.

Children born in Granville:

- i. JOHN,^{*} b. 2 April 1759; m. Naomi Porter, and moved to Rutland, Vt. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
- ii. ENOS, b. 14 June 1761; d. in the army, 20 Aug. 1779.
- iii. ADA, b. 24 June 1763; m. Justus Rose, and had a large family.
37. iv. AMASA,^{*} b. 28 July 1765.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 24 Aug. 1767; d. 11 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.
- vi. EPHRAIM, b. 23 June 1770; d. 6 Sept. 1777.
38. vii. CURTIS, b. 10 May 1772.
- viii. TRYPHENA, b. 12 June 1775; d. 8 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.
39. ix. EPHRAIM, b. 12 Aug. 1778; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1803) Abigail Gains.
- x. TIMOTHY, b. 17 Oct. 1780; d. about 1790.

24. ISAAC HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), probably born in Lynn or New Haven, Ct., 20 Sept. 1669; married 1 June 1702, ELIZABETH WATERBURY, daughter of David Waterbury of Stamford, Ct., and moved to that place in 1714. At the General Assembly of Connecticut in 1722, he was appointed and

commissioned Ensign of the first company or trainband of Stamford, Ct. He died in New York 7 May 1733.

Children:

- 40. i. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. 12 June 1703.
- ii. SARAH, b. 8 Oct. 1704; d. 24 Dec. 1704.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 16 March 1708; m. James Slason, d. 21 Oct. 1758.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Oct. 1731.
- 2. *Isaac*, b. 17 Oct. 1733.
- 3. *James*, b. 6 Jan. 1736.
- 4. *Sarah*, b. 15 May 1738.
- 5. *Peter*, b. 21 April 1740.
- 6. *Bowers*, b. 23 June 1742.
- 41. iv. ISAAC, b. 6 Jan. 1711.
- 42. v. EPHENETUS, b. in Stamford, about 1717.
- vi. BOWERS, b. in Stamford, 6 Oct. 1718.
- 43. vii. DAVID, b. in Stamford, 14 Jan. 1720-1.
- 44. viii. EBENEZER, b. in Stamford, 4 Aug. 1723.
- 45. ix. JAMES, b. in Stamford, 18 Dec. 1725.

25. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in New Haven, Ct., between 1675 and 1685; married 27 July 1710, COMFORT FINCH of Stamford, Ct. They settled in Greenwich, Ct.

Children:

- 46. i. EBENEZER,⁵ b. about 1711.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 27 June 1713; d. 1759.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 3 April 1716; m. 4 Feb. 1737, Daniel Briggs of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

- i. *Comfort*, b. 14 March 1738.
- 2. *Hannah*, b. 7 Oct. 1739.
- 3. *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1741.
- 4. *Esther*, b. 12 May 1743.
- 5. *Daniel*, b. 16 Oct. 1744.
- 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Feb. 1746.
- 47. iv. JOHN, b. 4 June 1719.
- 48. v. SYLVANUS.

26. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Concord, Mass., 28 May 1679; married SARAH ———. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died 31 Aug. 1755.

Children born in Plainfield:

- 49. i. THOMAS,⁵ b. probably about 1708.
- ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1714-5; m. in Plainfield, Jedediah Spalding, and d. 17 March 1794.
- iii. SAMUEL.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1718.
- 50. v. JOSEPH, b. 18 April 1720.

27. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Concord, Mass., about 1687; married 13 April 1709, PHEBE BUTTERFIELD, daughter of Samuel Butterfield of Chelmsford, Mass.

They lived in Plainfield, where he died in 1727; the records of Plainfield show that an inventory was taken in Sept. 1727, and a distribution of the estate was made on 1 March 1732-3, mentioning his widow Phebe, Josiah his eldest son, John second son, Samuel third son, James fourth son, and his daughter Lucy. The widow died in Plainfield, 3 Dec. 1758.

Children born in Plainfield:

51. i. JOSIAH,* b. 22 March 1710-11.
52. ii. JOHN, b. 6 Aug. 1712.
53. iii. SAMUEL, b. 24 June 1716.
- iv. LOUISE or LUCY, b. 8 May 1714; m. Thomas Wheeler.
- v. JAMES, b. 8 Oct. 1718; m. in Plainfield, Conn., 3 Feb. 1742, Joanna Spalding. He was probably the James How that lived in Windham, Conn.; no further record.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 3 April 1724; d. 13 April 1724.
54. vii. JONAS, b. 13 June 1726.

FIFTH GENERATION.

28. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 13 Sept. 1700; married ABIGAIL SUTLIFF, daughter of John Sutliff; she died 22 Jan. 1749, and he married second, 17 July 1754, HANNAH ELWELL, widow of Ebenezer Elwell. He lived in Wallingford, Ct., until about 1734, when he moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁶ b. in Wallingford, Conn., 21 April 1729; m. David Blakeslee.
 55. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Wallingford, 24 July 1730.
 - iii. SARAH, b. in Wallingford, 1 March 1732; m. Cephas Ford; she m. 2nd Abraham Luddington.
 - iv. MARTHA, b. in Wallingford, 15 Feb. 1734; m. E. Ford.
 - v. HANNAH, b. in Waterbury, Conn., 6 March 1736; m. O. Scott.
 - vi. JOHN, b. in Waterbury, 6 April 1738; d. 6 Dec. 1758.
 - vii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1740.
 - viii. MARY, b. 1 May 1742; m. (name not given).
- Children:
1. *Timothy Humaston*, b. 6 Nov. 1761.
 2. *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1767.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 10 April 1744; m. S. Potter.
 56. x. ZACCHEUS, b. 14 Aug. 1746.
 - xi. EPHRAIM; there is said to have been a son Ephraim, but we find no record of his birth.

29. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Haven, Ct., 18 Feb. 1706; married THANKFUL ROGERS. They lived in East Haven, Ct., where he died in 1759; his will dated 27 March 1759 was presented to the court in Aug. 1759. He mentions wife Thankful, sons John, Isaac and Andrew, Samuel, William and Joshua, daughters Hannah, Elizabeth and Sarah. The inventory rendered in Jan. 1760, shows an estate of 715 pounds, less debts of 51 pounds. The same record shows the appointment of son Andrew as guardian of the minor children, Samuel, William, Joshua and Sarah under date of March 1761. He appointed his sons John, Isaac and Andrew as executors of the will.

Children:

- i. THANKFUL,⁶ b. 31 Dec. 1731.
- ii. JOHN, b. 22 May 1734.
- iii. HANNAH, b. (no date); d. 7 Nov. 1775, aged 28.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 22 July 1773, Noah Tucker and lived in New Haven.
- v. ISAAC, b. (no date given); was living in 1760.
- vi. ANDREW, b. (no date given); was executor of his father's will, and died about 1763; an inventory of his estate was filed in the court in Aug. 1763, and in June 1767, the estate was divided among his brothers and sisters, viz;—Samuel, Joshua, John, Hannah, Thankful, Elizabeth and Sarah.
57. vii. SAMUEL, b. about 1744.

- viii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given); not mentioned in his brother's will.
- ix. SARAH, b. (no date given); was living in 1767.
- x. JOSHUA, b. (no date given); he was killed at Ft. Hale.

30. ZACHARIAH⁵ HOWE (*Zachariah*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 22 Feb. 1708; married 25 Nov. 1729, MARY FRISBIE. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 29 Sept. 1740. His widow married second, Caleb Jones. The New Haven Probate Court Records under date of 16 Nov. 1740, show the will of Zachariah Howe, late of Wallingford, and mentions wife Mary, and children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of 7 May 1752, show the distribution of the estate of Zachariah, late of Wallingford, between the widow Mary, and the children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of July 1752, show the appointment of Benjamin Atwater as guardian of Abigail, and under date of Sept. 1753, the court appointed Joseph Wilford of Branford Ct., guardian of Mercy.

Children:

- i. EBENEZER,⁶ b. 2 Nov. 1730; d. 4 Jan. 1731.
- ii. MARY, b. 15 Nov. 1731; m. 8 May 1753, Stephen Royce of Cornwall, Conn.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Feb. 1734.
- iv. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. 31 Aug. 1758, John Pierce of Cornwall, Conn.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 27 April 1739; m. 31 Aug. 1758, Thomas Carter or Porter.
- vi. MERCY, b. (no date given); m. 31 May 1759, William Johnson.

31. NATHANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 20 Oct. 1714; married MARY SUTLIFF, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Savage) Sutliff, born in Durham, Ct., 16 July 1708. He probably died prior to March 1753, as the Probate Court Records show the appointment of John Sutliff of Durham, Ct., as guardian of the minor children of Nathaniel How.

Children:

- i. AARON,⁶
- ii. ZACHARIAH.
- iii. NOAH, b. about 1746.

32. ELIJAH⁵ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 6 May 1706; married 9 Oct. 1744, HANNAH SHARP. He died in Wallingford, 10 Nov. 1771.

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ESTHER,⁶ b. 25 Dec. 1747; she may be the Esther Howe who m. 10 Aug. 1772, Senance Edeson.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 14 May 1749.
- iii. MARY, b. 14 May 1749.
- iv. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1750.

- v. AARON, b. 24 May 1752; probably m. 27 May 1778, Martha Rogers.
 - vi. LYDIA, b. 1 April 1754; d. young.
 - vii. LYDIA, b. 14 Nov. 1757.
33. DANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), probably born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1709; married SARAH ———, who died in 1733; he married second, 3 July 1734, ANN BRONSON, daughter of Isaac Bronson of Waterbury, Ct. They lived in Waterbury where he died 22 April 1745.
- Children born in Waterbury:
- i. ELNATHAN,⁶ b. in July 1733; he was mentioned in his father's will as not being capable of taking care of himself.
- By second wife:
- ii. AARON, b. 23 July 1735; d. 2 April 1737.
 - iii. ANN, b. 2 Sept. 1737; m. Isaac Tuttle of Woodbury, Conn.
 - iv. HULDAH, b. 24 Aug. 1739.
58. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1741.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Oct. 1743; d. 7 May 1745.
34. JEREMIAH⁵ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Feb. 1705; married 11 March 1730, ELIZABETH GAYLORD, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hickox) Gaylord. They lived in Wallingford many years, but in 1747 they moved to Goshen, Ct., where he died 20 Nov. 1783; she died 2 Dec. 1789.
- Children born in Wallingford:
- i. JUDITH,⁶ b. 19 Dec. 1730; m. 8 Aug. 1754, Jonathan Wadhams.
59. ii. JOHN, b. 1 Oct. 1732.
- iii. JEREMIAH, b. 24 Dec. 1734; d. in 1736.
60. iv. JEREMIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1736.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Sept. 1738; d. 1 Nov. 1738.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1739; d. 1 Jan. 1741-2.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Sept. 1741.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Sept. 1742; m. 27 May 1762, Daniel Norton.
- ix. ESTHER, b. 5 March 1744; m. 26 Nov. 1761, David Merrill.
- x. JOEL, b. 17 March 1745; d. 28 June 1745.
61. xi. JOSEPH, b. 9 Nov. 1746.
- xii. RUTH, b. 4 Oct. 1748; m. 27 Feb. 1766, Roger Orvis.
35. ICHABOD⁵ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Sept. 1717; married 27 June 1745, ELIZABETH TUCKER, of Brookfield, Mass; she died in Brookfield, 13 May 1747; he married second, 4 May 1748, PHEBE TENNEY, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Tenney) Tenney of Mendon, Mass., born in Rowley, Mass., 6 Jan. 1716, and died 19 Sept. 1756; he married third, (int. in Dec. 1757) MARGARET LESCHUER. He died in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Jan. 1766. His will dated 15 Jan. 1766, and proved 10 Nov. 1766, mentions wife Margaret, daughter Elizabeth, and sons Ichabod, Amariah and Oliver.
- Children born in Brookfield:
- i. ICHABOD,⁶ b. 5 April 1749—*See Cemetery, Brookfield, from West Springfield*

- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 April 1751.
- iii. AMARIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1753.
- iv. THOMAS TENNEY, b. 18 Sept. 1756; d. same day.

By third wife:

- v. OLIVER, b. 5 Oct. 1759.

36. JOSHUA⁵ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1731; married 19 Oct. 1756, MIRIAM BLACKLEE of Wallingford, Ct. They lived in Meriden Parish, Wallingford, for several years, then moved to Norfolk, Ct., where they lived until about 1783, when they moved to Wells, Vt., where he built the first grist mill in that town. He died there about 1800. His widow married second, MATTHIAS BUTTON.

Children:

- 62. i. DAVID,⁶ b. 11 Aug. 1757.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1759; d. 15 April 1759.
- iii. ASA, b. 30 March 1760; he may have been the Asa Howe who m. in Jan. 1787, Eunice Buck of Hebron, Conn.
- 63. iv. SAMUEL, b. 26 April 1762.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1764; d. 2 June 1764.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 20 June 1767; d. in May 1768.
- vii. EUNICE, bapt. in Norfolk, 25 June 1769; m. Michael Clemons. They lived in Wells, Vt.

Children:

- 1. Wesley, m. Lucretia Smith, and d. 1849, aged 46 years.
- 2. David, b. Lorilla Hill, and lived in Canton, N. Y.
- 3. John, m. Polly Downie, and lived in Illinois.
- 4. William A., m. Eunice McCreep, and moved to Luzerne, N. Y.
- 5. Polly, m. Hiram Law, and moved to LeRoy, N. Y.
- 6. Sarah, m. Titus Rowe, and d. in 1822, aged 34 years.
- 7. Rhoda, m. Adolphus Paul of Royalton, Vt.
- 8. Eunice, m. Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt.
- 9. Cynthia, m. Johnson Stevens of Enosburg, Vt.
- 10. Cordelia, m. John Lewis of Poultney, Vt.
- viii. JOSHUA, bapt. 20 Oct. 1771; m. Hannah ———.
- ix. RUTH, bapt. 10 July 1774; m. Samuel Stevens, who d. in the War of 1812.

Child:

- 1. Ada, b. about 1805; d. in 1823, aged 18 years.

- 64. x. JOSEPH, bapt. 23 Feb. 1777.

37. AMASA⁵ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Granville, Mass., 28 July 1765; married 20 March 1788, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel Harrington of Lanesborough, Mass., born 18 May 1768. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in the army from 1780 to the close of the war. He lived successively in Rutland, Vt., New Haven, Vt., Swanton, Vt., Highgate, Vt. In 1813 he settled in Granville, O., and in 1832 he moved to Gallia Co., O. She died 10 April 1840. He died 16 Jan 1853.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,⁶ b. in Rutland, Vt., 9 June 1789; m. 6 May 1819,

- Adelia Clark, who was b. in Granville, Mass., 18 Jan. 1799. He d. in Granville, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1870.
- ii. ORPHA, b. in Rutland, Vt., 30 June 1791; m. in 1811, Stephen White, and d. in Danville, Ill., 16 April 1864.
 - iii. ADA, b. in New Haven, Vt., 5 April 1793; m. in 1815, Lemuel Rose, b. in Granville, Mass. She d. in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio., 7 April 1864.
 - iv. NORVAL DOUGLAS, b. in Swanton, Vt., 4 Jan. 1796; m. in 1828, Susan Stevens, b. in Halifax Co., Va. He was a Presbyterian minister.
 65. v. HIRAM ROSE, b. in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798.
 - vi. EPHRAIM, b. in Swanton, Vt., 15 July 1800; m. Mary A. Bright, b. in Green Brier Co., Va. He d. in Jefferson City, Mo., 20 March 1840. She d. 1842.
 - vii. SAMANTHA, b. in Highgate, Vt., 11 May 1802; m. William Farmer, and d. 1830.
 66. viii. TIMOTHY WINTER, b. in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804.
 - ix. AMASA SIMMONS, b. in Highgate, Vt., 9 Aug. 1806; m. 28 Oct. 1828, Melissa Bancroft, daughter of Ethan Bancroft, and lived in Danville, Ill., where she d. 9 Oct. 1862.
 - x. ANNIS GLEASON, b. 9 Aug. 1806; d. 1807, twin sister of Amasa.
38. CURTIS⁵ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Granville, Mass., 10 May 1772; married 10 May 1798, SYBIL PHELPS of Swanton, Vt. They lived in Swanton until 1818, when they moved to Granville, O., arriving there after a seven weeks journey, on 2 Nov. 1818. In 1863 he went to live in San Francisco, Calif., where three of his children were living, each over 60 years of age. He died there 16 Jan. 1871, in his 99th year.
- Children born in Swanton:
- i. LUCY DAMARIS,⁶ b. 22 Feb. 1799; m. 21 Feb. 1821, Ashley Azariah Bancroft.
Children:
 1. *Curtis*.
 2. *Celia Marianne*.
 3. *Emily*, b. 20 May 1828.
 4. *Hubert*.
 5. *Albert*, b. in March 1835.
 6. *Melissa*, b. 7 March 1838.
 7. *Albert Little*, b. in 1841.
 - ii. BATHSHEBA PHELPS, b. 31 May 1801; m. in Nov. 1825, Justin Hillyer.
Children:
 1. *Munson Curtis*.
 2. *Curtis Justin*.
 3. *Edgar*, b. 3 Dec. 1830.
 4. *Marianne*, b. 9 Nov. 1832.
 5. *Edwin Dwight*, b. 17 Nov. 1834.
 6. *Isabel*, b. 17 July 1837.
 7. *Mark P.*, b. 28 Aug. 1838.
 8. *Marianne Celia*, b. 25 Nov. 1841.
 9. *Sybil A.*, b. 30 April 1844.
 10. *George Brayton*.
67. iii. JOHN MARK, b. 29 Dec. 1802.

- iv. MARIANNE CASSANDRA, b. 16 Aug. 1804 or 5; m. 1 Aug. 1833, Rev. Thomas P. Johnston. He was nearly twenty years a missionary at Smyrna in Asia Minor; afterwards returned and lived in New Haven, Conn., where she d. 24 June 1898.

Children:

1. *Frontis Howe.*
2. *Mariha Hall.*
3. *William Curtis.*
4. *Mary Sybil.*
5. *Henry Phelps.*
6. *Virginia Kent.*

68. v. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 5 Aug. 1808.

39. EPHRAIM⁵ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Granville, Mass., 12 Aug. 1778; married (int. 23 Jan. 1803) ABIGAIL GAINS. They lived in Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Jan. 1849, aged 70 years.

Children born in Granville:

- i. CURTIS,⁶ b. about 1805; d. 12 Dec. 1817, aged 12 years. (He was blind several years.)
69. ii. AMASA PROSEER, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1829, Juliann Crocker.
- iii. JULIA, b. (no date given); m. 23 Jan. 1836, William P. Hills of Oneida Co., N. Y.
- iv. NANCY, b. (no date given); m. 2 May 1839, Orvin M. Perkins.
- v. AN INFANT, d. 1811.
- vi. A CHILD, d. 21 Dec. 1812, of chicken pox.

40. NATHANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 12 June 1703; married 5 Nov. or Dec. 1729, SARAH BATES of Stamford, Ct. They moved to Canaan, Litchfield Co., Ct., about 1739. He died in 1795.

Children:

70. i. NATHANIEL,⁶ b. in Stamford, Conn., 7 March 1729-30.
71. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Stamford, Conn., 20 March 1732.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Stamford, Conn., 19 April 1734; m. 26 Dec. 1764, Samuel Turner.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. in March 1756.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Dec. 1757.
3. *Hannah*, b. 23 June 1759.
4. *Bates*, b. 30 Oct. 1760.
5. *Uriah*, b. 4 Dec. 1762.
6. *Samuel*, b. 8 Feb. 1766.
7. *Solomon*, b. 20 Oct. 1767.
8. *Isaac*, b. 16 Oct. 1769.
9. *Nathaniel*, b. 11 March 1772.
10. *Josiah*, b. 18 Oct. 1775.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1736.
- v. URIAH, b. 8 Oct. 1738; served in the French and Indian war and d. 1 Sept. 1758, of wounds received at Ticonderoga, 6 July 1758.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 23 Feb. 1740-1, in Canaan, Conn.
72. vii. ISAAC, b. 16 Dec. 1743, in Canaan, Conn.

41. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 9 Jan. 1711; married in Feb. 1736, KEZIA MEAD, daughter of Benjamin Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He lived in Stamford several years where he was a well known citizen, and held public office; later he moved to Greenwich, Ct., where he also became a public official. He died in Greenwich, 8 Oct. 1779. (He may have been married twice; there was an Isaac Howe who married 15 Aug. 1734, ABIGAIL WEBB, who died 30 July 1735).

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁶ b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 11 Jan. 1759, Deliverance Mead of Greenwich, Conn., d. in May 1807.
Children:
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 April 1760.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 7 Nov. 1761.
 3. *Rachel*, b. 25 Aug. 1763.
 4. *Hannah*, b. 10 Aug. 1765.
 5. *Jabez*, b. 15 Feb. 1767; d. young.
 6. *Robert*, b. 22 Nov. 1768.
 7. *Mary*, b. 25 March 1771.
 8. *Huldah*, b. 26 Feb. 1773.
 9. *Ephraim*, b. 15 March 1775.
 10. *Jabez*, b. 22 Aug. 1777.
 11. *Zenas*, b. 10 Dec. 1779.
- ii. SARAH, b. 16 June 1739; d. 16 Feb. 1740.
- iii. SARAH, b. 9 June 1741; m. 8 Dec. 1779, Jonas Mead of Greenwich, Conn. They lived in Greenwich, where he was deacon of the church many years. She d. in 1785.
Children:
 1. *Noah*.
 2. *Mark*.
 3. *Jonas*.
- iv. KEZIA, b. 23 Feb. 1743; m. 3 Jan. 1765, Abraham Mead of Greenwich, Conn., where she d. 12 April 1826.
Children:
 1. *Deborah*, b. 14 Jan. 1766; d. 22 Sept. 1766.
 2. *Deborah*, b. 6 May 1767.
 3. *Zophar*, b. 22 Nov. 1768.
 4. *Isaac*, b. 8 Dec. 1770.
 5. *Esther*, b. 20 Dec. 1773.
 6. *Oliver*, b. 13 May 1776; d. 21 Dec. 1777.
 7. *Lucy*, b. 14 May 1779; d. 8 Oct. 1780.
 8. *Lucy*, b. 12 Sept. 1781; d. 20 Aug. 1783.
 9. *Lucy*, b. 19 May 1786.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Jan. 1745; d. 20 Sept. 1810.
- vi. RACHEL, b. in 1747; d. young.
73. vii. ISAAC, b. 11 Feb. 1749.

42. EPHENETUS⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1717; married 7 Feb. 1739-40, MARY MEAD. They lived for a short time in Stamford, then moved to South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y. They were admitted to the church in South Salem, 12 July 1752. Six of their children were baptized in South Salem, 12 July 1752. He died there 16 Jan. 1772.

Children:

74. i. EPNETUS,⁶ b. 7 Jan. 1740-1.
 75. ii. ISAAC, b. 17 Oct. 1742.
 - iii. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1744.
 - iv. ESTHER, b. 16 Sept. 1746.
 - v. EBENEZER, b. about 1748; there is said to have been a son Ebenezer, but we find no record of his birth, and his name does not appear among the children that were baptized 12 July 1752. He probably d. young.
 - vi. RACHEL, bapt. 12 July 1752.
 - vii. MARTHA, bapt. 12 July 1752.
 - viii. GIDEON, bapt. 14 July 1754.
 76. ix. JESSE, bapt. in Norfolk, Conn., 6 April 1757.
 - x. SARAH, bapt. in South Salem, N. Y., 24 June 1759.
 77. xi. DAVID, bapt. 15 Nov. 1761.
 78. xii. IRENEUS, bapt. 22 July 1764.
43. DAVID⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 14 Jan. 1720-1; married 21 March 1745-6, REBECCA WHITING, daughter of Joseph Whiting of Stamford, Ct. He died in April 1795.
- Children:
79. i. JACOB,⁶ b. 16 Oct. 1746.
 - ii. SARAH, b. about 1748; m. 30 June 1784, Jeremiah Andrus.
- Children:
1. *Betsey*.
 2. *John*.
 3. *Dorcas*.
 4. *Rebecca*.
 5. *Samuel*.
 6. *Jeremiah*.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Sept. 1750; m. William Curry. She d. 16 Jan. 1814.
- Children:
1. *William*.
 2. *Nathaniel*.
 3. *Jared*.
80. iv. BOWERS, b. 8 Aug. 1752.
 - v. REBECKAH, b. 7 April 1755; m. 10 March 1773, Benjamin Schofield of Stamford.
- Children:
1. *Frederick*.
 2. *Selleck*.
 3. *Benjamin*.
 4. *Isaac*.
 5. *Rebecca*.
 6. *James*.
 7. *Worthington*.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Sept. 1760; m. 4 May 1780, Thaddeus Bell. She d. 31 Dec. 1824.
- Children:
1. *Hannah*.
 2. *James*.
 3. *Sally*.
 4. *Charlotte*.
 5. *Andrew*.

6. *Holly.*
7. *Betsey.*

44. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 4 Aug. 1723; married 4 Sept. 1753, MARY BROWN of Stamford, Ct.

Children:

81. i. NATHAN,⁶ b. 20 April 1754.
82. ii. EBENEZER, b. 29 Jan. 1757.

There may have been others.

45. JAMES⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 18 Dec. 1725; married 20 Aug. 1752, SARAH WARING of Norwalk, Ct. He died in Nov. 1779. She died 31 Oct. 1807. They probably lived in or near Darien, Ct.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁶ b. 26 May 1753; m. 28 April 1773, Nathaniel Clock.
Children:
 1. *Albert*, b. 20 Dec. 1773.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 17 Oct. 1776.
 3. *Cate*, b. 8 Aug. 1778.
 4. *James*, b. 13 Nov. 1780.
 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 25 May 1783.
 6. *Henry*, b. 13 Sept. 1785; d. 15 Sept. 1787.
 7. *Mary*, b. 8 Aug. 1788.
 8. *Deborah*, b. 30 April 1791.
 9. *Henry*, b. 29 April 1794.
- ii. JAMES, b. 29 April 1759; m. Hannah ———; she d. in 1819.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 April 1763; m. 26 Jan. 1786, Jesse Selleck.
Children:
 1. *James*, b. 22 April 1787.
 2. *Catherine*, b. 11 Dec. 1789.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Aug. 1792.
 4. *Sands*, b. 13 Jan. 1796.
 5. *Henry*, b. 21 May 1798.

46. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford or Greenwich, Ct., about 1711; married MARY BRINSMADE. They lived in Stratford, Ct.

Children:

83. i. ISAAC,⁶ b. in March 1733.
- ii. SARAH, b. in June 1735; m. Josiah Burton.
- iii. MARY, b. 22 Aug. 1737; m. in Stratford, 8 Feb. 1756, George Benjamin.
84. iv. EBENEZER, b. in Oct. 1742.
- v. SAMUEL, b. in April 1747.
- vi. ZACHARIAH, b. in Sept. 1750.
- vii. JOHN, b. in Nov. 1755.

47. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 4 June 1718; married MARTHA ———, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., where he died 10 March 1778. She died 19 June 1797.

Children:

- 85. i. RUFUS,⁶ b. in Florida, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741.
- ii. COMFORT, b. 1 Oct. 1743; d. 9 Feb. 1746.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 3 Nov. 1745; d. 6 July 1750.
- iv. SARAH, b. 4 April 1748.
- 86. v. JOHN, b. 11 March 1750.
- 87. vi. JONAH, b. 8 Feb. 1752.
- 87a. vii. JESSE, b. 30 July 1754.
- viii. LEBBEUS, b. 2 July 1756.
- ix. ZERAH, b. 22 March 1760.
- x. PHEBE, b. 21 Feb. 1763.

48. SYLVANUS⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married (name of wife unknown). They lived in Greenwich, Ct., and moved from Greenwich to West Farms, in the town of Westchester, Westchester Co., N. Y., and afterwards moved to Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., and probably settled near Stanfordville, in the same County.

Children:

- 88. i. SILAS,⁶ b. 13 Jan. 1777.
- ii. JONATHAN. He was probably the Jonathan Howe who m. Amy ———, and d. in Greenwich, Conn., in Oct. 1799. No children.
- 89. iii. JOHN.
- iv. NATHANIEL.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Hitchcock.
- vi. SYLVANUS.
- vii. HANNAH, m. ——— Miller.
- viii. ALVAH.
- ix. AMY or ANN, m. William Adsitt.

49. THOMAS⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., about 1708; married in Plainfield, 28 May 1729, ABIGAIL WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he was admonished for neglect of Gospel Ordinances, 23 April 1761. He died there 6 April 1780.

Children born in Plainfield:

- i. JOHN,⁶ b. 17 Dec. 1729; d. 31 Dec. 1729.
- ii. MARY, b. 13 Aug. 1732.
- iii. SAMSON, b. 28 July 1734; m. in Plainfield, 1 March 1756, Johanna Kee.

50. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 18 April 1720; married in Plainfield, 2 April 1740, MIRIBAH KEE. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died about 1751, as the Probate records show the appointment of Miribah How as administratrix of his estate in 1751. And the same records show the appointment of guardian of the children in 1752.

Children born in Plainfield:

- i. JOHANNAH,⁶ b. 2 April 1741.
- ii. MIRIBAH, b. 20 April 1743.

- iii. LEMUEL, b. 19 Feb. 1745.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 24 April 1747.
- v. SARAH, b. 5 May 1749.

51. JOSIAH⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 22 March 1710-11; married 19 Nov. 1741, PATIENCE DAY of Killingly, Ct. He lived in Plainfield, where his children were born. He was probably the Josiah How who died at Crown Point in Nov. 1759.

Children:

- i. NATHAN,⁶ b. in Nov. 1742.
- 90. ii. JONATHAN, b. 20 Oct. 1743.
- 91. iii. SIMEON, b. 6 March 1744-5.
- iv. ROBERT, b. 17 Feb. 1745-6; m. 31 Jan. 1771, Abigail Cushman.
- v. DRESSER, b. 21 June 1748; d. 20 Oct. 1754.
- vi. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 11 Oct. 1754.

52. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 Aug. 1712; married 25 Dec. 1755, MARY WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he probably died. She died there 28 July 1807.

Children born in Plainfield:

- i. DAMARIS,⁶ b. 7 July 1758.
- ii. NOAH, b. 30 April 1760.
- iii. SALAH, b. 27 April 1762; m. 21 Nov. 1792, Benjamin Griggs, who was born in Pomfret, Conn., 5 April 1767, and d. 5 Oct. 1831. She d. 28 Jan. 1805. They had four children.

53. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 24 June 1716; married in Plainfield, 30 Oct. 1740, MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Warren) Spaulding of Plainfield, Ct. She died about 1757, and he married second, MARY ———. He lived in Plainfield, Ct., until about 1747, when he moved to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. PHEBE,⁶ b. 12 Aug. 1741; m. 3 Jan. 1759, Capt. John Stephens, son of Andrew and Esther (Safford) Stephens, b. in Plainfield, Conn., 19 Oct. 1737, d. in Washington, Mass., 20 Nov. 1801. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. After the death of her husband, she went to live with her daughter Mary, in Skaneateles, N. Y., and d. in 1811.

Children:

- 1. Martha, b. 12 May 1761.
- 2. Esther, b. 12 March 1763.
- 3. Phebe, b. 21 Feb. 1766.
- 4. Dorothy, b. 19 Oct. 1769.
- 5. Mary, b. about 1771; m. Jared Patchen, and lived in Skaneateles, N. Y.
- 6. Lucy.
- 7. John, b. 10 Sept. 1775.
- 92. ii. JOHN, b. 27 Oct. 1744.
- 93. iii. SILAS, b. 15 April 1747.
- 94. iv. STEPHEN, b. 23 Nov. 1748.

- v. JACOB, b. 12 Aug. 1750; he moved to Poultney, Vt.
- 95. vi. JAMES, b. 2 June 1752.
- vii. KEZIAH, b. 18 March 1755; d. 27 April 1779, unm.
- viii. MARTHA, b. 17 Aug. 1757.

By second wife:

- ix. PHILIP, b. 20 Feb. 1759; known as "Deacon."
 - x. MARY, b. 6 June 1762.
 - xi. JOSIAH, b. 7 Aug. 1763.
 - 96. xii. SAMUEL, b. in Nov. 1766.
 - xiii. BILLA, b. (no date).
54. JONAS⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 13 June 1726; married in Plainfield, 24 Jan. 1750-1, SARAH WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he died 9 May 1776.

Children born in Plainfield:

- 97. i. SQUIRE,⁶ b. 2 Nov. 1752.
- ii. JAMES, b. 18 Oct. 1754.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 26 March 1756; m. Josiah Wheeler. He d. 11 April 1827. She d. 6 Sept. 1846.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 19 Jan. 1760; m. William Waterman, and settled in Royalton, Vt.

SIXTH GENERATION.

55. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 24 July 1730; married 16 April 1750, MARY COBEN ALLYN, daughter of Gideon Allyn. They moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children born in Waterbury:

98. i. EPHRAIM,⁷ b. 19 Dec. 1750.
 ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Jan. 1753; d. young.
 iii. MARY, b. 7 Nov. 1754.
 iv. EUNICE, b. 24 Nov. 1756.
 v. TWINS, b. and d. soon after birth.
 vi. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1762.
 vii. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Sept. 1764.

56. ZACHEUS⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 14 Aug. 1746; married at East Haven, Ct., 7 Dec. 1772, ESTHER THOMPSON, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Kimberly) Thompson. They lived in Waterbury.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁷ b. in Waterbury, 8 Nov. 1773.

57. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Haven, Ct., about 1744; married SARAH ROSE, who was born in Branford, Conn., about 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and was in the Albany Co. Militia, Eighth Regt. He was allotted Lot 263, (Augusta), N. Y. He lived a short time in Branford, Conn. He then moved to Hudson, N. Y., and later he moved to Halfmoon, Saratoga Co. In 1795 he appears to have lived in Herkimer, N. Y. In 1796 he appears in Remsen, Oneida Co., N. Y., and it was at his house that the first town meeting was held in Remsen Township, 15 March 1798. He was the first Justice of the Peace, and one of the leading citizens of the town. He died there 24 Jan. 1822. His wife died 18 March 1822.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁷ b. in Branford, Conn.; m. Gideon Scott, and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
 98a. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Branford, Conn. (no date given); m. Mehitable Cooley.
 iii. ELIZABETH or BETSEY, b. in Hudson, N. Y., in 1772; m. William Marvin; he d. and she m. 2nd in 1797, John Hoyt of Stamford, Conn.; she d. 17 May 1810. He d. 15 Dec. 1812.
 Children:
 1. *William Henry Marvin*, b. 7 Feb. 1795.
 2. *Harvey Hoyt*, b. 21 Feb. 1798; d. 16 Feb. 1799.
 3. *Genett Hoyt*, b. 16 Jan. 1800; d. 2 March 1800.
 4. *Joseph Warren Hoyt*, b. 7 Feb. 1801; d. 22 March 1846.
 5. *Betsey Hoyt*, b. 9 May 1803; d. 30 Sept. 1803.
 6. *Polly Hoyt*, b. 5 Sept. 1805; m. and d. 31 Oct. 1864.

- iv. HANNAH, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Luther Conkling and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
- v. LYDIA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Simeon Conkling and lived at Stark, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.
- vi. TRIPHOSA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. in Nov. 1796, James J. Bull. He d. in 1810; she m. 2nd James Jackson. They lived in Onondaga, N. Y.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Mooney, and lived in Buffalo, N. Y.
- viii. A CHILD, d. in infancy.
- ix. JOHN, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Mary Crandle. He served in the War of 1812, and was stationed at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was a Major in the State Militia, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1824. He lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
- x. ISAAC, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Henderson.
- xi. LUVINA, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given).
- 99. xii. DANIEL ROSE, b. in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795.

58. DANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 4 Oct. 1741; married 23 June 1763, DAMARIS DUTTON, daughter of David Dutton. They lived a few years in Waterbury, Ct., later they moved to Tyringham, Mass. It is said that they moved from Waterbury to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. in Waterbury, 31 May 1765.
- 100. ii. AARON, b. in Waterbury, 12 Feb. 1766.
- iii. DAVID DUTTON, b. in Tyringham, Mass., bapt. 5 Jan. 1776.
- iv. ELIJAH, b. in Tyringham, bapt. in June 1780.
- 101. v. GEORGE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1782.

Probably there were other children.

59. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 1 Oct. 1732; married 1 April 1756, MARY WADHAMS; she died 30 Sept. 1765. He married second, 15 April 1766, LYDIA N. NORTON. They moved in 1766 to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. 10 Sept. 1757; m. Wait Hinman.
- ii. EXPERIENCE, b. 27 Dec. 1759; m. Nathan Norton.
- iii. ANNA, b. 10 April 1762; m. 30 March 1783, Israel Everett, and moved to Vermont.

Children:

- 1. *Abigail*.
- 2. *Sallie*.
- 3. *Lydia*.
- 4. *Hannah*.
- 5. *Anna*.
- 6. *Rhoda*.
- 7. *David*.
- iv. DELIVERANCE, b. 25 June 1764; m. Lois Scoval of Cornwall.

By second wife:

102. v. JOHN, b. 22 April 1767.
 vi. ICHABOD, b. 5 June 1769; m. Irene Scoval. She d. 2 Feb. 1813.
 He m. 2nd Lucy ———.
 vii. ISAAC, b. in 1771; d. aged 8 years.
 viii. LUMAN, b. 6 Aug. 1774; m. Esther Wickwire (or Meacham).
 ix. DANIEL, b. ———; d. young.
 103. x. SETH, b. 27 Feb. 1777.
 xi. LYDIA, b. ———; d. aged about 14 years.

60. JEREMIAH⁶ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Nov. 1736; married 6 Aug. 1761, MARTHA NORTH, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Smith) North, born about 1740. They lived in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. JUDITH,⁷ b. (no date given); m. Eli Dean.

Children:

1. *Heman*, b. 4 April 1794; m. 10 Nov. 1811, Mary Ann Phillips. She d. 7 March 1851, and he d. 24 June 1888.
 2. *Hiram*, b. 22 Jan. 1798; m. 24 Sept. 1823, Hannah Blakesle. She d. 16 Jan. 1861, and he d. 11 April 1876.
 3. *Henry*, b. 10 June 1800; m. 23 March 1834, Almira Munson. She d. 30 Oct. 1888. He d. 2 Nov. 1889.
 4. *Chloe Hanchell*, b. 15 April 1802; m. (name not given). and d. 29 May 1873.
 5. *Nelson*, b. 2 April 1805; m. 13 Oct. 1836, Mary Ann Andrews. He d. 1 Feb. 1853, and she d. 7 July 1893.
 6. *Julia*, b. 18 March 1807; m. (name not given). He d. 23 March 1873, and she d. 16 March 1893.
 104. ii. ELISHA, b. 8 Aug. 1762.
 105. iii. SOLOMON, b. about 1763.
 106. iv. JOEL, b. about 1765.
 v. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1769.

61. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Nov. 1746; married 24 Oct. 1768, PRUDENCE NORTON, daughter of Joseph Norton formerly of Durham. They lived in Goshen, Ct., where he died 17 April 1807. She died 15 Jan. 1825.

Children:

- i. PRUDENCE NORTON,⁷ b. 15 Oct. 1769; m. Amasa Robinson of Litchfield, Conn.
 107. ii. MELZAR, b. 19 Oct. 1772.
 108. iii. PHILO, b. about 1776.
 iv. CLARA, b. (no date given); m. Allen Dean.

62. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Aug. 1757; married 8 Oct. 1777, PHEBE COLE in Norfolk, Ct. They moved to Wells, Vt., where she died at the age of 95 years.

Children:

109. i. JESSE,⁷ b. (no date given).

- ii. OBED, b. (no date given); was living in Jay, N. Y., in 1800, unm.
110. iii. DAVID, b. about 1794; m. Laura Fenton.
And several daughters.
63. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wallingford, Ct., 26 April 1762; married MRS. AVIS HERRICK (a widow). They lived in Wells, Vt. where he settled on a part of the homestead of his father, where she died in 1857, aged 97 years, 3 months, 24 days.
Children born in Wells:
- i. SAMUEL,⁷ b. (no date given). He served in the army in the War of 1812, and never returned.
111. ii. JOSHUA, b. about 1789.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1792.
112. iv. CHARLES, b. about 1799 (twin).
113. v. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1799 (twin).
- vi. AVIS, b. (no date given); m. Orrin Spaulding.
64. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Norfolk, Ct., and bapt. 23 Feb. 1777; married ANNIS PAUL, daughter of Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt. He lived in Wells, Vt., on the homestead of his father. He died, and his widow moved to Michigan. She married second, a Mr. Throop of Washtenaw Co., and died in Michigan, about 1865.
Children:
114. i. JOSEPH,⁷ b. about 1806; m. Theodocia Stevens.
115. ii. JEREMIAH, b. about 1810; m. in 1830, Alevander Reynolds.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1812; m. Caroline Herrick, b. about 1820, and lived in Salem, N. Y.
116. iv. TOLMAN, b. about 1818.
- There were probably other children.
65. HIRAM ROSE⁶ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798; married 11 Oct. 1832, CATHERINE WHITON. He was a Presbyterian minister, and was living in Pine Grove, Gallia Co., O., in 1871.
Children:
- i. HIRAM HARRINGTON,⁷ b. (no date given).
- ii. AGNES E., b. (no date given); m. David B. Wiles, and lived in Wilkesville, Vinton Co., Ohio.
- iii. SARAH ISABELLA, b. (no date given); m. C. F. Howe, and lived in Lafayette, Ind.
- iv. CATHERINE F., b. (no date given); m. Andrew J. Summers, and lived in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio.
- v. MARY S., b. (no date given).
- vi. EVA E., b. (no date given).
- vii. MARGARET AUGUSTA, b. (no date given).
66. REV. TIMOTHY WINTER⁶ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 5 Nov. 1833, CHLOE LUCRETIA HARRIS, daughter of Rev Timothy and Bethiah (Linnell) Harris, born in Granville, O.,

29 May 1810. They celebrated their golden wedding 5 Nov. 1883.

Children:

117. i. BRAINERD HARRIS,⁷ b. in Homer, Ohio, 22 June 1839.
- ii. ARCHER PERKINS, b. in Homer, Ohio, 23 July 1842.
- iii. SARAH MELISSA, b. in Etna, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1847; m. 5 Nov. 1867, Ralph Burnett Pierson, b. in Licking Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1841.
- iv. TIMOTHY BUTLER, b. in Pataskala, Ohio, 30 May 1853.

67. JOHN MARK⁶ HOWE (*Curtis*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Swanton, Vt., 29 Dec. 1802; married MARY WEST; she died, and he afterwards moved to Sacramento, Calif. He was a graduate of Ohio University.

Children:

- i. CONVERSE.⁷
- ii. FANNY.
- iii. MARY.

68. SAMUEL LUKE⁶ HOWE (*Curtis*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Swanton, Vt., 5 Aug. 1808; married at Lowell, Ohio, 2 April 1829, CHARLOTTE PERRIN, daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Davis) Perrin, born 1 Sept. 1811. He went to Ohio, and established an academy at Lancaster, over which he presided for many years, and of which Gen. William T. Sherman, and his brother, Senator John Sherman were pupils. In 1841 he moved from Ohio and settled at Mt. Pleasant in Iowa, where he established an academy, which has been in existence ever since. He was one of the early abolitionists. and was once, prior to the Civil war, mobbed on account of his anti-slavery views, and narrowly escaped with his life. Two of his sons fought under John Brown in the Kansas border war, and three of his sons and two of his sons-in-laws, served in the Union army in the Civil war. He died at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 15 Feb. 1877. His widow died there 17 July 1896.

Children:

- i. OSCAR POMEROY,⁷ b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 Jan. 1830. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war in 1856. During the Civil war he served in the 7th Regt. N. Y. Infantry, and afterwards as a member of Gen. Fremont's staff, later he commanded a battalion in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He was a teacher in New York City for twenty-five years.
- ii. ELIZABETH MALVINA WITHROW, b. 17 June 1832; m. in June 1854, Dr. John H. Panabaker; he served in the Civil war in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He d. in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 2 Dec. 1867. She d. 26 Jan. 1871.
118. iii. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON, b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 May 1835.
- iv. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 25 Sept. 1838; m. in 1864 (name not given); m. 2nd in 1870, Ella Sunderland of Burlington, Iowa. He went to Sacramento, Calif., and was Principal of a private school, and was living there in 1896.
- v. HAYWARD HOWARD, b. 3 Dec. 1840; m. at Sacramento, Calif., in 1869, Ida Morrill, and was living in Carson City, Nev., in 1896.

- vi. MARY FRANCES, b. 16 Feb. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1863, Aaron Newby. He served in the Civil war, as adjutant of a Mo. cavalry regiment. They lived in Chicago, Ill. in 1896.
- vii. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 2 Nov. 1847; m. in 1870, Louisa Osborne of Des Moines Co., Iowa. He d. in N. Y. City in 1890. His widow was living in Burlington, Iowa, in 1896.
- viii. SEWARD CURTIS, b. 27 May 1850; m. 5 Aug. 1874, Mary E. Glenny. He succeeded his father as principal of the seminary at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, and was living in 1896.
- ix. CORA BELL, b. 25 July 1855; d. in 1861.

69. AMASA PROSPER⁶ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Granville, Mass., about 1808; married 26 May 1829, JULIANN CROCKER. They went to New York and settled in Manlius, Onondaga Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. DOUGLAS,⁷ b. in Granville, Mass., about 1831.
- ii. JEROME, b. about 1833.
- iii. JULIA, b. about 1835.
- iv. CHAUNCY, b. about 1837.

70. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 March 1729-30; married 30 Nov. 1768, ELEANOR WARREN of Suffield, Ct.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. (no date given).
Probably there were other children.

71. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 26 March 1732; married 29 Sept. 1763, MARY TURNER.

Children:

- 119. i. BOWERS,⁷ b. 26 March 1769.
- ii. LOIS, b. 2 June 1771.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 2 June 1771; d. young (twin of Lois).
- iv. JAMES, b. 15 Oct. 1776; unm.
- v. BATES, b. (no date given); d. unm.

72. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 16 Dec. 1743; married 22 Nov. 1764, in Middletown, Ct., MARY CONDA, born in Canaan, Ct., 10 June 1744. They lived in Canaan several years, then moved to West Haven, Vt. He helped collect military stores at Concord, and was in the fight there. He was a "well-to-do" man in West Haven, but lost his property by becoming surety for another. In 1808 he and his son Uriah left West Haven and settled in the vicinity of Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa. The farm which he then purchased, has always remained in the possession of some of his descendants, and in 1897 it was owned by his great grandson Henry Howe. Isaac's wife died in Orwell 14 Oct. 1812. He died there 21 Aug. 1825. The children were probably born in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- 120. i. URIAH,⁷ b. 10 Oct. 1766.
- 121. ii. PHILAR, b. 6 Aug. 1769.
- iii. MARY, b. 26 March 1771; she did not remove with her father to Orwell, Pa., but remained in West Haven, Vt.

73. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 11 Feb. 1749; married 28 May 1778, LUCY MEAD, daughter of Nehemiah Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He served in the Revolutionary war as Captain. He was shot, and severely wounded by a Tory neighbor. He served several terms in the Legislature, and died 29 Dec. 1823.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. 18 Aug. 1779; m. 21 Nov. 1807, Gilbert Chase of Greenwich. She d. 17 April 1846.
Children:
 - 1. *Charlotte*, b. (no date given); m. Rev. Daniel Dale.
 - 2. *Sarah E.*
 - 3. *Isaac C.*
 - 4. *Gideon*.
- ii. LAURA, b. 10 Oct. 1780; d. 22 July 1789.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 24 Sept. 1782; m. 8 June 1817, Rufus Knapp of Stamford, Conn., and d. 9 June 1864.
Children:
 - 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1818.
 - 2. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 1 April 1820.
 - 3. *Samuel*, b. 17 Jan. 1825.
- iv. KEZIA, b. 28 March 1784; d. 27 Oct. 1784.
- v. RACHEL, b. 28 March 1784; d. 10 Nov. 1865, unm.
- vi. ESTHER, b. 3 April 1786; d. 18 Dec. 1849, unm.
- 122. vii. JONAS, b. 24 April 1787.
- viii. LAURA, b. 12 April 1789; d. 7 March 1872, unm.
- ix. LUCY, b. 5 March 1791; d. 23 May 1872, unm.
- x. ISAAC, b. 29 Jan. 1793; d. 28 Feb. 1823, unm.
- 123. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 8 Jan. 1795.
- xii. CORNELIA, b. 15 March 1797.
- xiii. SAMUEL, b. 20 March 1799; d. 17 Dec. 1801.
- 124. xiv. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1803.

74. Epenetus⁶ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 Jan. 1741; married in Stamford, Ct., 27 June 1763, ELIZABETH CREAMER, born 10 June 1739. They lived near Ridgefield, Ct., where she died 3 Sept. 1814. He died 9 Sept. 1815.

Children:

- i. MIRIAM,⁷ b. 2 Jan. 1764; m. Abijah Olmstead of Ridgefield. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y.
- ii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1765; d. young.
- 125. iii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1768.
- 126. iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Dec. 1769.
- v. BETSEY, b. 28 Sept. 1771; m. Clark Gregory of Wilton, Conn., and d. in 1860.
Children:
 - 1. *George*.
 - 2. *Sally*.

127. vi. Epenetus, b. 26 July 1773.
 vii. ISAAC, b. 25 Jan. 1774; d. young.
 viii. NANCY, b. 25 July 1776; m. William Sturges of Ridgefield, and lived in North Salem, N. Y. She d. in 1869.
 ix. EUNICE, b. 25 July 1776; m. Dr. Hackaliah Burt. They moved to Auburn, N. Y., in 1797.
 x. SALLY, b. 25 Nov. 1778; m. Isaac Warren of Ridgefield, and lived in New York City, where she d. in 1847.
 xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 June 1781; d. young.
75. ISAAC HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 17 Oct. 1742; married (name not given) and lived in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
 Children:
 i. WILLIAM.⁷
 ii. SETH.
76. JESSE⁶ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. in Norfolk, Ct., 6 April 1757; married 24 Oct. 1782, MARY WOOD of Poundridge, Westchester Co., N. Y. The records in the Pension Bureau at Washington, D. C., show that Jesse Howe being then a resident of Ballston, N. Y., Saratoga Co., served in the Revolutionary Army as a private and Corporal under Captains Stephen White and Drake, Colonels Jacobus Van Schoonhoven and Harper; that he was at Fort Stanwix, Fort Edward, Fort George, and Canada Creek; also that he served nine months in 1781 as Corporal under Captain Stephen White, Colonel Willett. He died at Gainesville, N. Y., 30 June 1827. His widow was allowed a pension on an application dated 19 Dec. 1844. At that time she was 84 years old, and was then living in Erie Co., N. Y. In 1848 she was living in Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.
 Children:
 128. i. HEZEKIAH,⁷ b. 16 Jan. 1784.
 ii. MARY, b. 6 Aug. 1785; m. 17 March 1812, Robert Wood, d. 1870.
 iii. DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1788; m. Thomas Ide.
 iv. SARAH, b. 8 June 1790; m. Jason Wait.
129. v. ISAAC, b. 26 Aug. 1793.
77. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. 15 Nov. 1761; married (name not given); settled in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
 Children:
 i. Epenetus.⁷
 ii. ISAAC.
78. IRENEUS⁶ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., and bapt. 22 July 1764; married 11 Dec. 1788, SARAH SMITH of Stamford or Greenwich, Ct. They moved to Ballston, N. Y.
 Children:
 130. i. EZRA S.⁷

- 131. ii. ANDREW.
- iii. GEORGE W.
- iv. JEMIMA.
- v. MARY ANN.

79. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 16 Oct. 1746; married SALLY BATES; he married second, in Darien, 24 Oct. 1796, ELIZABETH SLASON, and died 20 March 1804.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. (no date given); m. Simon Seely, and lived in New Canaan, Conn.
- 132. ii. JACOB, b. 8 May 1773.
- 133. iii. DAVID, b. in 1777.
- 134. iv. HENRY, b. (no date given).
- 135. v. SELLECK, b. (no date given).
- vi. CATHERINE, b. (no date given); m. Justus Orderdonk.
- vii. MARY, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1788, David Fansher, and lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.
- viii. BETSEY, b. (no date given); m. ——— Sanford of Reading, Conn., and lived in Warwick, N. Y.
- ix. RAYMOND, lived in Darien, Conn.
- x. SALLY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lockwood, and lived in Stamford.

80. BOWERS⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 8 Aug. 1752; married 15 July 1776, THANKFUL BISHOP. He married second, RUTH WALLACE, and lived in Norwalk, Ct., where he died 19 April 1829. She died 26 Dec. 1836.

Children:

- 136. i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. in Stamford, Conn., about 1785.
- 137. ii. ISAAC, b. 20 Dec. 1790.
- iii. RUHANNAH, b. (no date given); m. 23 June 1795, Sylvanus Weed, and lived in Lenox, N. Y. She d. 25 March 1827.
- iv. POLLY, b. (no date given); m. Azariah Waterbury, and lived in Darien, Conn. She d. 3 June 1816.
- v. SARAH, b. (no date given); d. 1 Sept. 1815.

81. NATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 April 1754; married 25 Feb. 1787, MILLICENT BELL, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia Bell, born 24 Nov. 1752. They lived in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., where she died 7 Jan. 1818. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war, and died 21 July 1836.

Children:

- 138. i. EBENEZER,⁷ b. 17 March 1788.
- 139. ii. JEREMIAH, b. 4 Oct. 1790.
- iii. HARVEY, b. about 1795; d. 26 Dec. 1815, aged 20 years.
- iv. CATHERINE, bapt. 22 Nov. 1810; d. young.

82. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 Jan. 1757; married 3 Jan. 1785, SARAH BELL, daughter of James and Sarah Bell. They

lived in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1828.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. (date not given); m. in 1808, James Eggleston, and d. 17 Jan. 1817.
- ii. SARAH, b. (date not given); m. Tibel Canfield, and lived in Dutchess Co., N. Y.; had three children.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 13 June 1788; m. 13 Oct. 1813, Harvey Rockwell, and lived in Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. 25 Oct. 1869.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Feb. 1791; m. 25 Dec. 1834, Benjamin Mead, and lived in Bedford, N. Y.
140. v. JAMES, b. 5 Oct. 1793.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 26 March 1795; m. 18 Jan. 1816, Stephen Clark of Bedford, N. Y. They had five sons and one daughter.
141. vii. ALVA, b. 25 April 1798.

83. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Stratford, Ct., in March 1733; married in Stratford, Ct., in April 1755, MARTHA PIERCE or PRICE.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁷ bapt. in Jan. 1756.
- ii. BENJAMIN, bapt. in Oct. 1759.
- iii. GLORIANA, bapt. in Feb. 1760.
- iv. CHARITY, bapt. in July 1764.

84. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Stratford, Ct., in Oct. 1742; married MARY WELLS, daughter of Benjamin Wells. He married second, ANNA HUBBELL, daughter of Ebenezer Hubbell, who died about 1803.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ bapt. in May 1771. d. young.

By second wife:

- ii. SALLY, b. in 1779; d. in 1861.
- iii. MARY, b. in 1783.

85. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741; married 11 March 1762, ELIZABETH REYNOLDS.

Children:

- i. TAMAZON,⁷ b. 25 May 1763; d. 29 July 1790.
- ii. CHLOE, b. 27 Feb. 1765.
- iii. JONAH, b. 22 June 1769; d. 30 June 1796.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 April 1771.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 March 1773; d. 20 Aug. 1799.
- vi. JOHN, b. 10 Oct. 1775; d. 22 July 1797.
142. vii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1777.
143. viii. LEBBEUS, b. 5 Oct. 1781.
144. ix. REUBEN, b. 30 March 1786.

86. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Florida, N. Y., 11 March 1750; married HANNAH HAMMOND, who was born 31 Oct. 1763. He was a soldier in the

Revolutionary war. He probably settled in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y. Peru was formerly a part of Plattsburg, hence his name appears in Plattsburg in the Census of 1790. He was one of the first settlers in that part of Plattsburg, and his son Ira was the first child born in that town.

Children:

- i. IRA,⁷ b. 5 June 1789; m. Polly Stedman, and lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.
145. ii. ALMAN, b. 7 Feb. 1792.
- iii. HARRY, b. 19 Aug. 1794; d. 2 Dec. 1842.
- iv. EDORIA, b. 26 March 1796; d. 22 Jan. 1798.
- v. HIRAM, b. 15 July 1798; m. Diana Fields, and moved to Michigan.
146. vi. JOHN, b. 16 May 1801.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 23 April 1804; m. Thomas Shirley, and lived in N. Y. State.
- viii. EMRA, b. 26 Feb. 1807; m. Fanny Goodenough, and lived in Michigan.

87. JONAH⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 Feb. 1752; married (name not given). He is said to have lived in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y. We have very little concerning this family.

Children:

147. i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. in Richford, N. Y., 26 April 1799.
Probably there were other children.

87a. JESSE⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 30 July 1754; married ELIZABETH SPURBECK, a native of Germany. In 1790 they lived in Frederickstown, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and in Broome Co., N. Y., in the town of Windsor. He was a Revolutionary soldier from Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 147a. i. CYRENIUS,⁷ b. in Windsor, N. Y., 17 March 1776.
There were several other children.

88. SILAS⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 13 Jan. 1777; married in 1779, ABIGAIL FISK, daughter of William Fisk, born 22 March 1771. They moved from Dutchess Co. to Auburn, N. Y., and thence went west, and located first, in 1812, in Cincinnati, O., where he remained several years, then moved to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., where he died 6 Nov. 1859. His wife died in 1836. His children were born before he went to Cincinnati.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. 4 Aug. 1797; m. 21 Aug. 1817, Peter I. Vanhouten, and lived in Patriot, Ind. She d. 4 July 1824.
- Children:
1. James, b. 27 May 1818.
 2. John, b. 3 Nov. 1820.
 3. Silas, b. 3 Nov. 1822.

- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 4 May 1799; m. John Dibble of Stamford, Conn. They moved to Patriot, Ind. They lived near Patriot, where he d. in Aug. 1840. She d. 16 Jan. 1875.

Children:

1. *Silas*, b. 5 May 1816.
 2. *Henry*, b. 7 Sept. 1818.
 3. *Charles*, b. 16 Aug. 1820.
 4. *George*, b. 12 Sept. 1822.
 5. *Harvey*, b. 12 Nov. 1824.
 6. *Alonzo*, b. 12 Dec. 1826.
 7. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 4 Feb. 1829.
 8. *John W.*, b. 20 Aug. 1831.
 9. *Jonathan*, b. 15 Dec. 1833.
 10. *Sylvanus*, b. 26 July 1840.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. 19 Feb. 1801; m. 20 July 1817, Thomas Kinley of Cincinnati, Ohio. They moved to New Richmond, Ohio, where they both died.
- iv. AMY, b. 16 Dec. 1802; m. 25 Dec. 1817, Andrew Mitchell Emerson, b. in Barre, Vt., in April 1794. They lived in Patriot, Ind.

Children born in Patriot:

1. *Samuel*, b. 10 April 1818.
 2. *Rhoda*, b. 3 June 1822.
 3. *Charlotte*, b. 8 June 1828.
 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 March 1831.
 5. *Cynthia*, b. 15 Aug. 1833.
 6. *Mary Emma*, b. 12 May 1839.
 7. *Harriet*, b. 27 Jan. 1842.
 8. *Rebecca*, b. 29 July 1845.
 9. *William*.
148. v. SYLVANUS, b. 10 Oct. 1804.
149. vi. WILLIAM, b. 21 Nov. 1806.
- vii. ANNA, b. 5 July 1808; m. Aleck McNutt, and lived in Wirt, Jefferson Co., Ind. He d. 28 July 1875. She was living in 1896.

Children:

1. *Polly*.
 2. *George*.
 3. *Thomas*.
 4. *Orrin*.
 5. *Sarah Ann*.
 6. *Alonzo*.
 7. *Alice*.
150. viii. JONATHAN, b. 28 Dec. 1810.
- ix. JULIA, b. 16 Sept. 1812; m. Munson Scranton, and moved to Iowa, where she d. aged about 65.
- Children:
1. *Malvina*.
 2. *Hiram*.
 3. *Munson*.
 4. *Levi*.
- x. LEMUEL, b. 30 Aug. 1815; d. at New Orleans in 1836.

89. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married MARY HER-
RICK, who was born in Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y. The dif-
ferent accounts concerning this family are somewhat conflict-

ing, but it seems to be quite probable that he lived several years in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and later moved to Ohio, and settled in Brooklyn, near Cleveland, where they both died.

Children:

- i. ADALINE,⁷ b. (no date given); m. Solomon Ferris.
151. ii. WILLIAM, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814.
- iii. JOSIAH.
- iv. ALABAMA, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1823.
- v. SUSAN.
- vi. AMY.
- vii. STEPHEN (supposed to have lived in Shalersville, Portage Co. or Akron, Summit Co., Ohio).
- viii. JANE.
- ix. SILAS.
- x. JOHN, b. in Brooklyn, Ohio (no date given); supposed to have lived in Akron, Ohio.

90. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 20 Oct. 1743; married in Killingly, Ct., 4 June 1766, GRACE CAMPBELL. They moved to Vermont, and settled in Sharon.

Children:

152. i. JAMES,⁷ b. about 1770.
153. ii. SIMEON, b. (no date given).
154. iii. SAMUEL, b. 8 June 1788.

91. SIMEON⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 March 1744-5; married 8 Jan. 1778. HANNAH FOSTER, who was born 28 Jan. 1753, and died 1 Nov. 1826. He went to Vermont, and took up a tract of land 3 Dec. 1764, in the town of Sharon. He died there 28 May 1819.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. PATTY,⁷ b. 11 May 1779; m. 28 Aug. 1803, Wheeler Freeman, and d. 1837.
 - ii. REBECCA, b. 13 April 1781; m. 5 Dec. 1799, Daniel Child. They moved to Iowa, where she d. in April 1857.
- Children:
1. Dillana, b. 5 March 1801.
 2. Avery, b. 26 June 1803.
 3. Hannah, b. 25 Feb. 1806.
 4. Lavina, b. 23 Nov. 1809.
 5. Clarinda, b. 19 Dec. 1812.
 6. Patty, b. 5 July 1815.
 7. Simeon, b. 15 June 1818.
155. iii. ISAAC SHEPARD, b. 7 July 1783.
 - iv. PHEBE, b. 5 Sept. 1785; m. 9 Dec. 1803, Ashbel Ladd, and moved to Milton, Vt.
- Children:
1. Serepta, b. 5 Sept. 1805; d. 15 Aug. 1820.
 2. Lurena, b. 5 Oct. 1806; d. in Sept. 1820.
 3. Philinda, b. 31 Oct. 1809.
 4. Lucinda, b. 3 Nov. 1810.
 - v. SPENCER, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 11 June 1790; m. 25 Feb. 1818, Silas Whitney.

Children:

1. *Paul*, b. 20 Jan. 1819.
 2. *Spencer Howe*, b. 8 June 1821; d. in Feb. 1825.
 3. *Jerusha*, b. 5 Nov. 1826.
- vii. *LUCY*, b. 9 Dec. 1792; m. 5 Feb. 1811, James Wade.

Children:

1. *Caroline*, b. 20 Nov. 1811.
2. *James A.*, b. 7 Dec. 1813.
3. *Susan Ann*, b. 10 Oct. 1816.
4. *Lucy Maria*, b. 5 Jan. 1819.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 June 1821.
6. *Harry*.

92. *SQUIRE*⁶ *HOWE* (*Jonas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 2 Feb. 1752; married 8 April 1779, *PHEBE PIERCE*, born 13 Jan. 1760. They settled in Sharon, Vt., where his children were born; when his youngest child was four years old, he moved to Barnstown, in the Province of Quebec, where he died in 1834. She died about 1849.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. *AN INFANT*,⁷ d. in March 1781.
 - ii. *ANSON*, b. 28 March 1782; m. Anna Buckland.
 - iii. *CLARISSA*, b. 28 July 1784; m. Beniah Barney.
 - iv. *SARAH*, b. 12 July 1787; m. Elias Wheeler (her cousin).
 - v. *MARTHA*, b. 15 Nov. 1789; m. ——— Taggard.
 - vi. *EUNICE*, b. 1 April 1791; m. Joseph Clifford.
 - vii. *PHEBE*, b. 14 April 1794; m. Lewis Smith.
156. viii. *JONAS*, b. 22 Feb. 1797.
- ix. *SQUIRE*, b. 13 July 1800.

93. *JOHN*⁶ *HOWE* (*Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 27 Oct. 1744; married *CHLOE* ———. She was born 10 May 1752, and died 10 Nov. 1808. He moved from Canaan, Ct., to Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1790; he served on the Board of Assessors in 1792, and was deacon in the Presbyterian Church in 1803. He lived and died on Thorpe's Patent in the Peasleville locality.

Children:

156. i. *IRA*,⁷ b. 20 April 1768; m. Betsey ———. He d. 9 May 1852. They lived in Beekmantown, N. Y., in 1850.
 - ii. *CHLOE*, b. in Canaan, Conn.; m. 15 July 1776; d. 24 April 1856.
157. iii. *JOHN*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781.
- iv. *MARTHA*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781; m. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1799, Charles Marsh, from Litchfield Co., Conn. He moved from Salisbury, Conn., to Plattsburg in 1791. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, and he held the commission of Lieut. in the troop of horse, in 1800. He was a Justice of the Peace several years. She d. 4 Jan. 1829. He m. 2nd Hannah Evarts, and d. 5 March 1837.

Children:

1. *Chloe*.
2. *Harry*.
3. *Charles*.

4. *Orson.*
5. *Silas H.*
6. *Martha*, d. young.
7. *Martha.*
8. *Margaret.*
9. *Darius W.* He was quite a prominent man in Plattsburg.
10. *Esther.*

v. SAMUEL, b. (no date given); was in Plattsburg in 1810.

93. SILAS⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., 15 April 1747; married SUSANNAH ———, (perhaps the daughter of John and Keziah (Pierce) Franklin). She was born in Feb. 1751, and died 28 Sept. 1821, aged 70 years. He and his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., in 1771. He kept the village tavern in East Poultney, and was deacon of the Congregational Church. His wife was one of the thirteen women of Poultney, who fled with children from their homes, at the approach of the British troops, after the battle of Hubbardton, Vt. He died 13 Dec. 1810.

Children:

158. i. RICHARD,⁷ b. 29 Sept. 1769.
- ii. LUCY, b. in Canaan, Conn., 14 Oct. 1771; m. 27 March 1788, Capt. Edmund Lamson, b. in Townsend, Mass., 1765; d. in Poultney, Vt., 27 May 1853. They lived in Poultney.
- Children:
1. *Jonas L.*, b. 27 March 1792; no further record.
 2. *Silas H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1794.
 3. *Jacob*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 22 Nov. 1880.
 4. *Susan*, b. 18 July 1798.
 5. *Lucy L.*, b. 10 May 1800; m. 1 Feb. 1827, Elias Comstock, and d. in Owosso, Mich., 2 April 1890.
 6. *Edmund L.*, b. 18 Nov. 1803; m. 3 June 1827, Amy Hedges; she d. 7 March 1862; he m. 2nd 22 Dec. 1863, Diantha Hubbard.
 7. *Jonas L.*, b. 6 June 1806; d. in Mobile, Ala., in 1866.
 8. *Henrietta*, b. 5 Sept. 1809; m. 31 Jan. 1833, Gilbert Bradley Prindle, and d. 4 Aug. 1856.
 9. *Lura L.*, b. 12 April 1812.
 10. *Miriam F.*, b. 29 Dec. 1816; d. 25 Jan. 1838.
- iii. SILAS, b. (no date); d. about 1844, left a widow.
- iv. MARTHA, b. about 1773; d. 26 Feb. 1778, aged 5.
- v. KEZIAH, b. about 1775; d. 11 April 1818, aged 43 years.
- vi. SUSAN or POLLY, b. (no date); m. about 1790, William Tallmadge.

94. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 23 Nov. 1748; married in Norfolk, Ct., 10 Dec. 1774, LOIS BARDEN, born 1756. About 1794, he with his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 9 Feb. 1839, aged 80 years, and was buried in East Poultney. After his death, his widow continued to live in Poultney for a time; but later she

went to live with her son Chester, in Plattsburg, N. Y., where she died 12 May 1842, aged 86 years.

Children:

- 159. i. JOHN S.,⁷ b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1776.
- 160. ii. ABIRAM, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1778.
- 161. iii. STEPHEN, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1783.
- iv. PHEBE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1786; m. Artemas Worthington of Plattsburg, N. Y. He d. 19 Jan. 1808. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1820, Ichabod Babcock, a hatter, b. in Stonington, Conn., and came to Poultney, Vt., about 1788. He was a Justice of the Peace for many years, and d. in 1846. She d. 10 July 1883.

Children:

- i. *Loisa C. Worthington*, b. in 1808; d. 10 March 1836. By second marriage, there were two sons, and three daughters.
- v. CELIA, b. in Canaan, Conn., 7 Jan. 1787; m. Gamaliel McCreedy, b. in Fishkill, N. Y., 28 June 1781. (He probably was the son of Charles McCreedy, one of the early settlers of Plattsburg, N. Y.) He d. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 6 April 1859.

Children:

- i. *Lois Elizabeth*, b. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 16 June 1825; m. Chauncy Howe (her cousin).
- vi. LOIS, b. about 1796; d. in Poultney, 11 Oct. 1827, aged 31.
- 162. vii. CHESTER, b. in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803.

95. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 2 June 1752; married ABIGAIL ———. They lived in Pomfret, Ct.

Children born in Pomfret:

- i. MARTHA,⁷ b. 2 May 1775.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 29 Dec. 1776; m. Zephaniah Williams.
- 163. iii. ASA, b. 11 Feb. 1780.
- 164. iv. SILAS, b. 14 Feb. 1782.
- 165. v. JOHN, b. 30 April 1784.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. 16 Feb. 1790.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Aug. 1795.
- 166. viii. JAMES, b. 16 May 1797.

96. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., in Nov. 1766; married 22 Dec. 1792, RUTH CLARK. He married second, 3 April 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, daughter of Gershom Hewett. He died 22 Aug. 1826.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. 21 Oct. 1792; m. William Jeffers, and lived in Canaan, Conn.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 March 1819.
- 2. *William*, b. 12 June 1821.
- 3. *Samuel*, b. 10 Feb. 1823.
- 4. *Horatio*, b. 25 May 1825.
- ii. JONAS, b. 19 Sept. 1793; m. Chloe Mowry. No children.
- iii. JACOB, b. 31 Aug. 1796; d. young.

- iv. FRANCIS, b. 9 Dec. 1801; d. 10 Dec. 1801.
- v. FIDELIA, b. 13 May 1803; m. ——— Cobb. They moved to Michigan.
 - Children:
 - 1. *Delia*.
 - 2. *Alvin*.
 - 3. *Charles*.
 - 4. *Homer*.
- 167. vi. ALMERON, b. 12 May 1805.
- 168. vii. SILAS, b. 24 May 1810.
- 169. viii. JAMES, b. 24 July 1813.
- ix. LOVINA, b. 19 Jan. 1816; d. 18 April 1838.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

98. EPHRAIM⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 19 Dec. 1750; married (name not given). He was living in Waterbury in 1790, and where most of his children were born. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and is said by some of his descendants to have served seven years, and that he kept his musket as long as he lived. He moved to New York State, soon after 1790 and settled in the town of Paris, Oneida Co., where he was living in 1820.

Children:

- i. HUBBARD.^{*}
- ii. HAMLIN.
- iii. JOHN.
- iv. ADNEY. He was living in Paris, N. Y., in 1820.
- v. SAMUEL.
170. vi. ABEL, b. 7 July 1789.
- vii. LYDIA.

- 98a. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Branford, Conn., about 1769; married MEHITABLE COOLEY; he is said to have been married twice, his second wife being ANN LOUISA HOWARD. They probably lived in or near Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

- 170a. i. SAMUEL,^{*} b. about 1799.
- ii. JARED.

There were probably others.

99. DANIEL ROSE⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795; married 25 Jan. 1828, EMMA EVERTS, born in Sennett, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1808. They lived a few years in Russia, N. Y., and then moved to Westernville, N. Y., where he engaged in trade, and was postmaster for several years.

Children:

- i. SARAH LUVINA,^{*} b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1832; m. 25 Dec. 1856, Charles R. Forby, and lived in Indianapolis, Ind.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1833; m. 29 Oct. 1859, Eutemia C. Gee, daughter of John Gee, and lived in Alma, Gratiot Co., Mich.
- 170b. iii. JOHN S., b. in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. in Westernville, N. Y., 4 May 1838; d. 12 April 1843.

100. AARON⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 12 Feb. 1766; married (name not given). He was living in Burlington, Vt., in 1790, but moved to Westford, Vt., prior to 1800, where he

was a farmer, and where he spent the remainder of his days. He probably died previous to 1850.

Children:

- 171. i. HEZEKIAH,⁸ b. about 1792.
 - 172. ii. HARMON, b. about 1798.
- Two DAUGHTERS, names not given.

101. DR. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married MARY POTTER, (ancestry not known). She was born about 1794, and died in Jericho, Vt., in 1873. He was a well known physician in Jericho, where he died in 1857.

Children born in Jericho:

- 173. i. GEORGE P.,⁸ b. about 1822.
- ii. ROSAMOND, b. about 1826; m. Dr. Denison Bliss, who d. in 1888. She d. in 1903.
- 174. iii. HENRY J., b. about 1828; m. June E. Blodgett. She d. in 1856. He d. in 1860.
- iv. ANN, b. (no date given); m. Dr. ——— Kidder.
- v. EDWARD P., b. about 1836; m. Libbie Adams. He was a graduate of the Albany Medical School, and d. in 1904; no children.

102. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 April 1767; married 21 Dec. 1787, ESTHER WALLER of Cornwall, Ct., born 21 March 1768; and died 27 Feb. 1822. He married second, 13 Oct. 1822, MARTHA BARR. He died 16 March 1852. According to some of his descendants, he with his brother Seth, and another brother, moved from Connecticut, prior to 1794, to Penn., and acquired a large tract of land on the site of the present city of Scranton, and erected a saw mill, grist mill, etc. In June 1810, John and his family removed from Scranton to the State of New York, traveling by means of two ox teams, his wife riding the entire distance on horseback. The trip occupied thirteen days and ended at Byron, Genesee Co. On July 12 he settled in Batavia (now East Elba) where he built the first log house in that vicinity, and began farming on a farm that cost \$3.50 per acre. His first crop of wheat, covering one acre, yielded 30 bushels. Of this he took the first grist on horseback to LeRoy, fifteen mile distant, to have it ground.

John was accompanied, or shortly followed, to East Elba by his brother Seth. They were typical early Methodists. Their homes were the stopping places for the traveling preachers of that faith, and the first quarterly meetings were held there. The first class here was organized under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, with Joseph Waller, Seth and John Howe and their families as members.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁸ b. 18 Aug. 1789.
- 175. ii. IRA, b. 3 April 1793.
- 176. iii. PHINEAS, b. 28 Oct. 1794.

- iv. LYDIA, b. 4 March 1798; m. ——— Parish; m. 2nd Melvin ———. She d. in Bennington, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
- v. ADELINE, b. 20 Sept. 1800.
- vi. JOHN W., b. 18 Feb. 1803.
- vii. ACHSAH, b. 15 April 1808.

103. REV. SETH⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 Feb. 1777; married ACHSA WASHBURN. She died in East Elba, N. Y., 15 April 1823. He married second, VESTIA MARIAH DUNNING, born 10 Sept. 1789, and died 20 Dec. 1859. He with his brother John, moved from Canaan, Ct., to what is now the city of Scranton, Pa., prior to 1794. About 1810, or soon after, he moved to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled near his brother John, in East Elba. He became a Methodist preacher, and was very active in the church work, and was one of the organizers of the first class in that vicinity under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, and his house was always open to the traveling preachers of that faith. Later he moved to Pembroke, in the same county, where he died 14 June 1852.

Children:

- 177. i. ISAAC N.,⁸ b. 2 Oct. 1800.
- ii. ROXANA, b. 6 Sept. 1802; m. in 1817, Orrin Waller. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where she d. 24 Dec. 1858. He d. about 1870.

Children born in East Elba:

- 1. *Eliza Ann*, b. in 1822; m. Fuller Atchison. She d. 1885.
- 2. *Cyrenus Canfield*, b. (no date); m. Anne ———.
- 3. *Martha Cordelia*, b. (no date); m. Daniel Taylor.
- 4. *Genette*, b. (no date).
- 5. *Mary Frances*, b. (no date); m. Watson Seager.
- 6. *Helen*, b. (no date); m. George Seager.
- 7. *Alvan Howe*, b. (no date).

178. iii. MORRIS, b. 18 Dec. 1804.

179. iv. LUMAN, b. 3 May 1807.

180. v. EBENEZER WASHBURN, b. 3 April 1809.

vi. POLLY or MARY A., b. 15 April 1811; m. Earl Webster, son of ——— and Abiah (Clark) Webster), b. 29 April 1809.

Children:

- 1. *Mary*, m. ——— Simpson.
- 2. *Frances*.
- 3. *Edward*.
- 4. *Norman*.
- 5. *Sylvia*.

vii. ELIZA ANN, b. 24 April 1813; no further record.

viii. LORETTA, b. 13 Oct. 1815; m. 2 Feb. 1838, William Jones, b. in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and d. near Leslie, Mich., 14 Feb. 1899. She d. there 20 Dec. 1889.

Children:

- 1. *Seth Howe*, b. in Genesee Co., N. Y., 22 Oct. 1838; m. 14 Nov. 1863, Francelia L. Ranney.
- 2. *Henry*, b. (no date given).
- 3. *Charles*, b. in Elba, N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. L. 10th Mich. Vols.; m. Lora Ella Bond.

4. *Silas*.
5. *George*, b. (no date given); m. Rosetta Howe.
6. *Albert*, d. young.
7. *John S.*, b. 23 Dec. 1856; m. 10 Feb. 1884, Esther J. Kellogg, b. 29 Oct. 1866, d. 24 June 1919.
181. ix. SEYMOUR ENSIGN, b. 19 Sept. 1817.
182. x. ARA W., b. 4 Nov. 1819.

By second wife:

- xi. ACHSA C., b. 14 Dec. 1827; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Simon Dolph. He d. and she m. 2nd in 1866, George Jackson.

Children:

1. *Cyrus J.*, b. 12 Jan. 1861; m. 18 Feb. 1891, Martha Lewis, b. 21 June 1874. He was Sergt. Major, U. S. A., retired.
2. *Carrie*, b. 19 March 1863; d. young.

104. ELISHA⁷ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 8 Aug. 1762; married OLIVE JOHNSON. They lived in Canaan, Ct. He died 26 Oct. 1849.

Children:

- i. LUCINDA,⁸ b. in Canaan, Conn., 23 Sept. 1787; m. 14 Oct. 1803, Ruloff Dutcher, son of Capt. Ruloff and Jane (Ashley) Dutcher of Canaan, Conn., b. there 6 July 1780, d. there 23 Aug. 1851. She d. in Amboy, Ill., 27 Aug. 1874.

Children:

1. *William*.
2. *Frederick*.
3. *Willis*.
4. *Edward*.
5. *Samuel*.
6. *Caroline*.
7. *Emeline*.
8. *Catherine*.
9. *Elizabeth Sheldon*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 10 May 1825; m. 7 July 1843, Gen. Francis Bacon; he d. 16 Sept. 1849. She m. 2nd Hon. Lewis Carr of N. Y. City.
- ii. MARY, b. (no date given); she lived in Ill.
183. iii. DARIUS, b. 7 May 1792.
184. iv. LYMAN, b. about 1794.
185. v. EBEN, b. about 1796.
186. vi. ELISHA NASH, b. about 1798.
- vii. OLIVE, b. 10 July 1800; m. 30 Jan. 1827, Alexander Norton. She d. 31 Aug. 1889.

Children:

1. *George*, lived in California.
2. *Jane*.

105. SOLOMON⁷ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1763; married 16 Nov. 1800, MARTHA HACKETT. They lived in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

187. i. HEMAN,⁸ b. in Canaan, Conn., 24 Oct. 1801.

- ii. LUCIUS, b. (no date given); d. in Ohio.
 - iii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. ——— Talmage, and d. in Penn Yan, N. Y., 9 March 1884.
188. iv. SOLOMON MINOR, b. about 1818.
106. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1765; married EUNICE ———. He married second, KEZIAH SHUMWAY. He died 15 Oct. 1853, aged 91.
- Children:
- 189. i. JABEZ, b. about 1786.
 - 190. ii. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1788.
 - 191. iii. ALMON, b. about 1790.
 - iv. SALLY.
 - v. BETSEY.
 - vi. SYLVIA.
 - 192. vii. JOEL, b. about 1802.
- By second wife:
- viii. ANGELINE.
 - ix. CHARLOTTE.
 - x. LENA ANN.
 - xi. MARY.
 - xii. MARTHA.
 - xiii. FRANCES A., b. about 1829; lived in Worcester, Mass., in 1897.
107. MELZAR⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Goshen, Ct., 19 Oct. 1772; married HULDAH WILLOUGHBY, daughter of John and Olive (Smith) Willoughby, born 20 March 1773. They lived in Goshen, Ct.
- Children born in Goshen:
- i. HELEN,⁸ b. 27 May 1793; m. 23 Sept. 1812, Chauncey Kellogg, b. in Goshen, Conn., 23 April 1790.
 - ii. ARTEMESIA, b. 22 June 1795; m. 7 Dec. 1817, Austin Kellogg, b. 20 Feb. 1792. She perished with her infant child, in a burning house, 28 Jan. 1820.
- Child:
- I. *Norman Harvey*, b. 31 Dec. 1819; d. 28 Jan. 1820.
- iii. ARMENIA, b. 29 Aug. 1799; m. 29 July 1821, Austin Kellogg. She d. 23 Sept. 1841.
 - iv. ANGELINE, b. 30 Oct. 1801; m. at New Haven, Conn., 19 Sept. 1824, Leverett Steele Kellogg, son of Belmont and Susannah (Moore) Kellogg (and brother of Chauncey and Austin), b. in Goshen, 27 Oct. 1796. She d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 27 March 1885.
193. v. JOSEPH CALVIN, b. 5 Feb. 1808.
- There were probably other children.
108. PHILO⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Goshen, Ct., about 1776; married ROXA TUTTLE, daughter of Noah and Ruth (Beach) Tuttle of Goshen.
- Children born in Goshen:
- i. MYRA,⁸ b. in 1799; d. 1834.

- ii. CLARINDA, b. 29 Aug. 1803; m. in 1826, Elijah T. Commings.
 - iii. SALOME, b. in Feb. 1806; m. 26 Aug. 1833, Samuel H. Dudley of Litchfield, Conn.
 - 194. iv. PHILO, b. 17 Oct. 1808.
 - 195. v. BIRDSEYE T., b. 2 May 1812.
109. JESSE⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., (no date given); married POLLY HOLT.
- Children:
- i. JESSE,⁸ b. about 1816; m. Abigail ———, and lived in Poultney, Vt.
 - ii. ROXANA, b. (no date given); m. James Whedon of Pawlet, Vt.
- There may have been other children.
110. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1794; married LAURA FENTON, daughter of Walter Fenton. She died aged 95 years.
- Children:
- i. THANKFUL,⁸ b. (no date given); m. George Hadaway.
 - ii. PHEBE, b. (no date given); m. Jackson Amidon.
196. iii. THERON, b. about 1840.
111. JOSHUA⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1789; married BETSEY REYNOLDS, daughter of John and Polly Reynolds. They lived in Wells, Vt., where he was a farmer.
- Children:
- 197. i. PHEORORUS,⁸ b. about 1840.
 - 198. ii. JOSHUA S., b. about 1848.
 - iii. A DAUGHTER.
 - iv. ABIGAIL.
 - v. AVIS. (?)
112. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ORPHA GOODSPEED, daughter of Stephen Goodspeed, born about 1807. They lived in Wells several years, then moved to N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Wells:
- i. STEPHEN,⁸ b. about 1833; m. Mary ———.
 - 199. ii. MELVIN, b. about 1841.
 - iii. MARY L., b. about 1845.
 - 200. iv. JAMES K., b. about 1847.
 - v. JOHN J., b. about 1850.
113. CHAUNCEY⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ACHSAH STEVENS, daughter of Samuel Stevens, born about 1807. They lived in Wells, Vt., several years, then moved to

N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

- 201. i. NEWTON,⁸ b. about 1829.
- 202. ii. EUGENE L., b. about 1842.

Probably there were other children.

114. JOSEPH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1806; married THEODOCIA STEVENS, daughter of Joshua Stevens. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- 203. i. SIMEON,⁸ b. 25 Feb. 1832.

115. JEREMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1810; married in 1830, ALEVANDER REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds, born in Wells, Vt., 5 Feb. 1812, died in London, Mich., 9 June 1888. They lived in London, Mich. He died in 1854.

Children:

- i. MALVINA,⁸ b. in 1832; d. the same year.
- ii. JOHN PAUL, b. in 1833; d. in 1863.
- iii. HENRY CLAY, b. in 1837; d. in 1857.
- iv. DORNS HOPKINS, b. in 1839.
- v. OLIVER PERRY, b. in 1841; d. 1864.
- vi. JOHANA, b. in 1843; d. 1860.
- vii. DAVID, b. in 1846; m. in 1873, Minnie Everett.
- viii. DELIA ANN, b. in 1848; d. 1889.
- ix. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1851; m. Hiram Castle Blackburn, and is now (1927) living in Banning, Calif.

116. TOLMAN⁷ HOWE (*Joseph,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1818; married EUNICE CLEMONS, daughter of Wesley and Lucretia (Smith) Clemons, born about 1824. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer and carpenter, and was living there in 1880.

Children born in Wells:

- i. EMMA,⁸ b. about 1847; m. her cousin, Theron Howe.
- ii. EMMET, b. about 1849; m. Almeda ———.
- iii. JERRY, b. about 1854.

117. BRAINERD HARRIS⁷ HOWE (*Timothy W.,⁶ Amasa,⁵ Ephraim,⁴ John,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Homer, O., 22 June 1865, SARAH AUGUSTA BEECHER, daughter of Lyman Beecher. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

Children:

- i. MARY BEECHER,⁸ b. 26 July 1866.
- ii. JENNIE AUGUSTA, b. 25 Nov. 1868.

118. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON⁷ HOWE (*Samuel L.,⁶ Curtis,⁵ Ephraim,⁴ John,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Granville, Licking Co., O., 22 May 1835; married at Athens, Mo., 26 Aug. 1862,

MARTHA J. MONTAUGA, formerly a resident of Granville, O. He married second, at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 10 Sept. 1868, MARY LANE WALKER, born in Henry Co., Iowa. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war. He served in the Civil war, as a member of the 1st Regt. Iowa Vols. and later in the 25th Regt. Iowa Vols. He lived at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Children born in Mt. Pleasant:

204. i. HERBERT CURTIS,⁸ b. 27 June 1870.
 - ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 April 1874; living in Georgetown, Colo., 1896.
 - iii. RUTH, b. 9 Oct. 1885.
119. BOWERS⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 26 March 1769; married MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Uriah Spaulding, born 26 June 1770. They moved to New Marlborough, Mass., where they lived until after their children were born. Then they moved to Sennett, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where she died 14 June 1846. He died there 9 Jan. 1849.

Children born in New Marlborough:

205. i. CHAUNCEY,⁸ b. 10 June 1793.
 - ii. LAURA, b. 1 July 1797; m. Ezra Leonard, and d. 16 June 1846, leaving two sons and one daughter.
 - iii. HARRIET, b. 9 Sept. 1799; m. 18 Feb. 1834, John Watson. They lived in Mottville, Onondaga Co., N. Y.
 - iv. CLARISSA, b. 24 May 1803; m. Jonathan Brown.
120. URIAH⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*,¹ born in Canaan, Ct., 10 Oct. 1766; married 6 Dec. 1799, SALLY NASH, born near Plymouth, Luzerne Co., Penn. She died at West Haven, Vt., 14 Oct. 1800. He married second, SALLY BARKER about 1801. He moved from Canaan, with his father to West Haven, Vt., and from there to Orwell, Penn., in Feb. 1808, where his wife died 4 Dec. 1830. He died there 15 July 1844.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁸ b. 13 Oct. 1800; m. John S. Beers, who d. 30 July 1863. She d. at Orwell, Pa., 24 July 1895.
- Children:
1. Lucy A., b. 25 May 1823; m. C. W. Brown.
 2. John U., b. 8 April 1829; m. Marcia Wood.
 3. Sally J., b. 14 July 1831; m. J. C. Geye.
 4. Charles, b. 18 Nov. 1835; m. Elizabeth M. Cowles.
 5. Lyman E., b. 2 Oct. 1840.
 6. Emma M., b. 27 Nov. 1844; m. Robert Breed.
206. ii. PERLEY, b. in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804.
 207. iii. EARL, b. in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806.
 - iv. LUCY, b. in Orwell, Pa., 11 July 1808; m. Daniel Robinson; she d. at South Hill, near Orwell, Pa., in 1883.

121. PHILAR⁷ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*,¹ born in Canaan, Ct., 6 April 1769; married SALLY

GRANT. He is said to have moved with his father and brother to Orwell, Pa. But left there in 1821, and is supposed to have settled in Ohio or Illinois.

Children:

- i. JAMES.⁸
- ii. ISAAC.
- iii. HANNAH.
- iv. HORATIO.
- v. JOHN.

122. JONAS⁷ HOWE (*Isaac,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward,¹* born in Greenwich, Ct., 24 April 1787; married 11 Sept. 1816, ANNA MEAD, daughter of Peter Mead of Greenwich, Ct. She died 23 Feb. 1867.

Children:

- i. DEBORAH,⁸ b. 5 Sept. 1817; m. 2 Nov. 1845, Mark Mead. They lived in Greenwich, where she d. 23 Nov. 1903.
208. ii. ALLEN, b. 10 June 1819.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 27 July 1822.
209. iv. LEWIS, b. 6 Aug. 1827.

123. NEHEMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Isaac,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Greenwich, Ct., 8 Jan. 1795; married 16 May 1832, SAMANTHA R. HOLLY, daughter of Isaac Holly of Greenwich, Ct. He died 1 Sept. 1867.

Children:

210. i. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. 16 Dec. 1833.

124. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Isaac,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 March 1803; married 20 Aug. 1835, ELOUISE L. BUFFET, daughter of Rev. Platt Buffet of Greenwich, Ct. He was a graduate of Yale College in the Class of 1827. He was the pastor of several Congregational and Presbyterian churches in various places in Ct., N. Y., and Mass., and later lived in Bricksburg, now Lakewood, N. Y., where he died 28 Sept. 1874.

Children:

- i. CHARLLTTE ELOUISA,⁸ b. in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y., 12 Dec. 1836; m. 23 Oct. 1862, Rev. Horace G. Hinsdale, and lived in Bridgeport, Conn., Princeton, N. J., and in 1898 in Lakewood, N. Y. She d. 28 July 1900.
- ii. THEODORE LEWIS BUFFETT, b. in Ridgeville, Madison Co., N. Y., 15 June 1839. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1860, and d. 7 Nov. 1863.

125. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Epenetus,⁶ Epenetus,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 2 March 1768; married 15 July 1792, POLLY ROCKWELL. He married second, 18 Oct. 1795, ELSIE ROBINSON of Naragansett, R. I. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y., and later in Sennett, N. Y. She died 18 Aug. 1820. He died 30 April 1845.

Children:

211. i. ROSWELL,⁸ b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 13 Dec. 1792.

By second wife:

- ii. POLLY R., b. 24 Sept. 1796; m. 24 Sept. 1817, Julius Olds, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio, where she d. 26 Aug. 1881.
- 212. iii. Epenetus, b. 5 March 1798.
- 213. iv. JESSE, b. 6 April 1800.
- 214. v. JAMES ROBINSON, b. 2 April 1802.
- vi. JOHN, b. 15 April 1804; d. 6 March 1806.
- vii. MIRIAM DELIA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 18 Dec. 1834, Charles Cable of North Salem, N. Y.
Child:
1. *Charles William*, b. 23 Oct. 1835.
- viii. ELSIE MAHALA, b. 16 March 1808; m. in 1825, Alexander H. Galt of Sennett, N. Y. She m. 2nd in 1832, Peter Laberteaux of Owasco, N. Y., and lived in Cato, N. Y.
Children:
1. *Mary Esther*.
By second marriage:
2. *Alexander*.
3. *Mary Elsie*.
4. *Henrietta*.
5. *David*.
- 215. ix. JOHN, b. 4 Jan. 1811.
- x. BETSEY, b. 8 Sept. 1814; d. 8 April 1833.
- 216. xi. JULIUS FIRMAN, b. 31 July 1816.
- 217. xii. DAVID, b. 8 Oct. 1818.

126. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 27 Dec. 1769; married 25 Jan. 1791, POLLY IRELAND, daughter of John and Hannah (Norton) Ireland, born 14 Nov. 1772, died 28 Jan. 1857. They lived in Ridgefield, Ct., where he died 4 Nov. 1852.

Children born in Ridgefield:

- 218. i. JOHN IRELAND,⁸ b. 20 July 1793.
- ii. Epenetus, b. 22 Sept. 1795; d. in infancy.
- 219. iii. Epenetus, b. 24 Oct. 1797.
- iv. MARIA, b. 18 Nov. 1799; m. Alfred Quick of North Salem, N. Y. She d. 19 Nov. 1824.
Children:
1. *Cornelia*, d. in infancy.
2. *Ann Eliza*, b. in 1821.
3. *Louisa Maria*, b. 6 Nov. 1823.
- v. ELIZA, b. 30 Aug. 1802; m. 15 Oct. 1826, Joel K. Baxter of North Salem, N. Y. She d. 26 Dec. 1890.
Children:
1. *Elbert*, b. 9 Oct. 1829.
2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 27 July 1835.
- vi. EMELINE, b. 27 June 1805; m. Reuben French. She d. 27 Dec. 1860.
- 220. vii. WILLIAM, b. 21 Sept. 1807.
- viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Dec. 1809; d. 12 Feb. 1810.
- ix. NANCY, b. 17 Jan. 1811; m. 1 Dec. 1828, William Vail of North Salem, N. Y.
Children:
1. *Edward Brundage*, b. 21 June 1832.
2. *Thomas Clinch*, b. 4 May 1837.

3. *Joseph William*, b. 13 March 1840.

x. *GEORGE WASHINGTON*, b. 13 Nov. 1813; d. 28 Nov. 1813.

127. *EPENETUS*⁷ *HOWE* (*Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*, *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 26 July 1773; married 24 Jan. 1808, *SARAH DAUCHY*. They lived in Niagara, N. Y., where he died 20 Oct. 1857.

Children:

- i. *CHARLES*,⁸ b. 26 Jan. 1810; m. 7 Jan. 1836, *Nancy Ford*. He lived in Pekin, Niagara Co., N. Y.
- ii. *HARRIET*, b. 19 Oct. 1811; m. 11 Sept. 1831, *Joseph Sutherland*, and lived in Niagara, N. Y. They had four children.
221. iii. *CLARK*, b. 20 Sept. 1813.
222. iv. *WILLIAM STURGES*, b. 17 Sept. 1815.
223. v. *SMITH WARD*, b. 15 Dec. 1817.
- vi. *ANN ELIZA*, b. 15 June 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1840, *Samuel C. Ingalls*, and lived at Suspension Bridge, N. Y.
- vii. *ABIGAIL*, b. 4 Jan. 1824; m. 10 Sept. 1852, *John T. Goss*. They lived in Romeo, McComb Co., Mich. They had four children.

128. *HEZEKIAH*⁷ *HOWE* (*Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 16 Jan. 1784; married *EUNICE ROOT* of Fort Ann, N. Y., born 6 April 1789. He died 30 Sept. 1856. She died in 1873.

Children:

224. i. *LEWIS J.*,⁸ b. 16 April 1813.
- ii. *LEVI*, b. 6 Nov. 1814; he lived in Corinth, N. Y.
225. iii. *LYMAN W.*, b. 1 Feb. 1818.
- iv. *AMY*, b. 14 July 1819; m. *Robert Carver*, and lived in Corinth.
- v. *LUCY*, b. 5 Feb. 1821; m. *Andrew Lord*. They lived at Glens Falls, N. Y.
- vi. *JOHN*, b. 10 May 1824.
- vii. *LYDIA*, b. 13 Feb. 1826; m. *Christopher Chambers*.

Children:

1. *Christopher G.*
 2. *Frederick.*
 3. *John P.*
 4. *Warren.*
 5. *Augusta.*
 226. viii. *HIRAM*, b. 7 Nov. 1827.
 - ix. *HANNAH*, b. 30 Jan. 1830; m. *Thomas Chambers*.
- Children:
1. *Laura H.*, b. in Glens Falls, N. Y., in 1859.
 2. *Gordon.* b. in Chester, Pa., in 1864; m. in 1898, ———. He was a civil engineer, and lived in Norwood, Pa.

129. *ISAAC*⁷ *HOWE* (*Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ballston, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1793; married *ELIZABETH TREAT*. They lived in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 18 July 1868.

Children:

227. i. *THOMAS PALMER*,⁸ b. 11 Aug. 1822.

- ii. MARY JEMIMA, b. 23 Nov. 1827; m. Charles Stancliff, and lived in Collins, Erie Co., N. Y.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 25 Oct. 18—; d. 1838.

130. EZRA S.⁷ HOWE (*Ireneus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., (no date given); married (name not given).

Children:

- i. WILLIAM C.,⁸ b. in 1816.
- ii. RICHARD M., b. in 1821.
- iii. SARAH ANN.
- iv. PHEBE JANE.

131. ANDREW⁷ HOWE (*Ireneus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., (no date given); married (no name given). We have the names of his children only.

Children:

- i. ANDREW.⁸
- ii. WILLIAM.
- iii. CHARLES.
- iv. HIRAM.
- v. SARAH.
- vi. SUSAN.
- vii. MARY.

132. JACOB⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Stamford, Ct., 8 May 1773; married 29 Nov. 1798, ELIZABETH SEELY. He married second, 31 March 1818, POLLY HOYT. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., where he died 17 Nov. 1860.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁸ b. 20 Sept. 1799; m. 9 May 1820, James Stevens. They lived in Darien, Conn.

Children:

- 1. *Caroline*.
- 2. *Matilda*.
- 3. *James Edwin*.
- 4. *Mary Ellen*.

- ii. JOHN, b. 25 July 1801; d. 5 Nov. 1839.

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 13 July 1803; m. Joseph Wood, and lived in Keene, Cohocton Co., Ohio.

Children:

- 1. *Mary*.
- 2. *Harrison*.
- 3. *John*.
- 4. *Sarah*.
- 5. *Edward*.
- 6. *Angeline*.
- 7. *Emma*.

- iv. LYDIA, b. 3 Oct. 1805; m. Henry Botolph of Florida. Orange Co., N. Y.

228. v. EDWARD, b. 9 Jan. 1809.

229. vi. HENRY, b. 9 Oct. 1811.

- vii. HARRIET, b. 9 May 1814; m. John T. Mitchell; m. 2nd ——— Runyon. They lived in Wapokeneta, Auglaize Co., Ohio.

Children:

1. *Sarah.*

2. *John.*

Three other children.

- viii. MARY, b. 10 May 1816.

- ix. JULIA ANN, b. 18 Jan. 1819; m. 11 Oct. 1838, Smith Bradnor. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. *Jacob.*

2. *James Edward.*

133. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1777; married SALLY WATERBURY. He died 14 Dec. 1824.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,⁸ b. 14 Jan. 1805; m. Austin D. Clark of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

1. *David Howe.*

2. *Frederick.*

3. *Christopher.*

4. *Edwin Allen.*

5. *Mary Elizabeth.*

6. *Emily Roxana.*

- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1807; m. Edwin S. Holly of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

1. *Edwin Selleck.*

2. *Henry Hobart.*

3. *John Isaac.*

134. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married ABIGAIL LEWIS. They lived in New York City.

Children:

- i. JAMES,⁸ b. (no date given); m. and lived in N. Y. City.

230. ii. JOHN HENRY, b. (no date given).

- iii. ELIZABETH.

135. SELLECK⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married POLLY WEED, daughter of Benjamin Weed. They lived in Southport, Fairfield Co., Ct.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. (no date given); m. Henry Foster.

136. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Bowers*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1785; married ABIGAIL WEBB. They lived in Darien, Ct., where he died 13 Nov. 1845, aged 60 years.

Children:

231. i. JAMES WALLACE,⁸ b. 28 Oct. 1818.

137. ISAAC⁷ HOWE (*Bowers*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Norwalk, Ct., 29 Dec. 1790; married SUSAN YOUNG. He married second, 2 July 1820, MARIA WHITE, daughter of Jacob and Esther (Hoyt) White, born 3 Sept. 1793; died in July 1833. He married third, 26 Nov. 1835, EVELINA DRUMMOND.

Children:

- i. BETSEY,⁸ b. 20 April 1814; m. 28 March 1839, George Richards, son of Ambe and Sally (Dibble) Richards, b. 27 Oct. 1815. They lived in Darien, Conn.
Children:
 1. *Sarah Embree*, b. 26 Jan. 1842.
 2. *Georgiana*, b. 4 May 1843.
 3. *Fanny E.*, b. 2 Feb. 1845.
 4. *George A.*, b. 11 July 1849.
 5. *Maria Louisa*, b. 8 July 1851.
 6. *Isabella*, b. 3 Aug. 1856.
- ii. SARAH, b. in Oct. 1815; d. 12 June 1869.
- iii. SMITH, b. in July 1817.
232. iv. WILLIAM H., b. 14 May 1821.
233. v. JACOB WHITE, b. 7 Oct. 1823.
- vi. CATHERINE E., b. 14 March 1828; m. Moore Scott of Hoboken, N. J.
Children:
 1. *Charles*.
 2. *Annie*.
 3. *Ella*, d. young.
 4. *Ella*.
 5. *Huldah*.
 6. *Augusta*.
- vii. MARIA WHITE, b. 26 April 1832; m. William H. June of Stamford, Conn.
Child:
 1. *Albert*.
 Others.
- viii. ISAAC, b. 1 Oct. 1836.
- ix. SUSAN, b. 4 March 1838; m. James Palmer of Stamford, Conn.
Child:
 1. *James*.
- x. CHARLES E., b. 11 Oct. 1839; d. 22 May 1845.
- xi. ALONZO BOWERS, b. 13 Jan. 1840.
- xii. MARTHA J., b. 16 Oct. 1843; d. young.
- xiii. ANN, b. 28 May 1827; m. Charles Hoyt.

138. EBENEZER⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 17 March 1788; married 13 Feb. 1817, HANNAH GILBERT, daughter of Stephen Gilbert. They lived in South Salem, N. Y., where he died 29 Dec. 1846.

Children:

234. i. HARVEY,⁸ b. 19 Jan. 1818.
- ii. SARAH, b. 5 June 1820; m. 15 Oct. 1842, Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. in June 1865.
Children:

1. *Laura J.*, b. 1 Nov. 1843.

2. *George A.*, b. 3 July 1851.

235. iii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 31 July 1828.

139. JEREMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1790; married 13 Dec. 1820, LUCY MEAD, born 8 Aug. 1794. They lived in South Salem, (now Lewisboro) N. Y., where he was a prominent citizen, and took a leading part in public affairs. He died 16 Feb. 1870.

Children:

236. i. JOHN A.,^a b. 1 Sept. 1821.

ii. JANE A., b. 12 Dec. 1822; m. 1 Jan. 1850, Daniel Hunt of Lewisboro, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 25 Oct. 1851.

2. *Frank*, b. 31 Jan. 1853.

3. *Carrie E.*, b. 3 July 1854.

iii. ELIZABETH M., b. 21 Dec. 1824; m. 3 June 1851, Dr. Joseph C. Howe of Bedford, N. Y. (son of James). They lived in North Stamford, Conn.

iv. GEORGE, b. 27 Oct. 1826; m. 4 Dec. 1861, Hannah Maria Howe, daughter of Epenetus Howe of North Salem, N. Y. He d. 31 Aug. 1868.

v. CHARLES, b. 17 Jan. 1829. d. 24 May 1829.

vi. RALPH, b. 7 Dec. 1830; m. 10 June 1856, Anna M. Baker, daughter of Ephraim Baker, b. 3 Sept. 1830, d. 24 July 1863. He m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1866, Josephine L. Chase, daughter of Luther A. Chase of Albany, N. Y., b. 8 April 1843.

vii. FREDERICK, b. 28 Oct. 1832.

viii. HANNAH M., b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. Seth S. Hoyt. They lived in Bedford, N. Y.

Child:

1. *George*, b. in April 1870.

140. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., 5 Oct. 1793; married 1 Sept. 1814, ANNA CLARK. They lived in Bedford, N. Y., where he died 30 Nov. 1834.

Children born in Bedford:

i. JAMES HARVEY,^a b. 20 Oct. 1815. He graduated from Yale College in the class of 1835, and became a Presbyterian minister. He d. 25 March 1849.

237. ii. JOSEPH CLARK, b. 22 Oct. 1817.

iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept. 1819; m. 24 May 1843, ———.

iv. EBENEZER GRANT, b. 20 Sept. 1822; d. 24 July 1827.

v. JOHN CLARK, b. 19 Aug. 1825; d. 26 March 1829.

vi. HANNAH HOBBY, b. 24 Dec. 1827; d. 23 May 1848.

vii. PHEBE ANNA, b. 19 Jan. 1830; d. 28 Dec. 1845.

141. ALVA⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Bedford, N. Y., 25 April 1798; married 6 June 1827, SOPHIA FOWLER. He died 3 Oct. 1874.

Children:

- i. SARAH E.,⁸ b. 13 July 1828; d. 26 April 1851.
- ii. WILLIAM F., b. 22 Dec. 1830; d. 9 Jan. 1884.
- iii. JULIA A., b. 13 Nov. 1836; d. 13 July 1851.

142. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1777; married in March 1797, SARAH OVERBAUGH. He was a Baptist minister. He died 28 April 1849. She died 27 Jan. 1855.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁸ b. 28 Dec. 1797; m. and d. 1852, in Knowlesville, N. Y.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1799; d. 8 July 1800.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 11 Dec. 1801.
- iv. WEALTHY, b. 18 April 1804; d. 9 Oct. 1848.
- 238. v. CHARLES, b. 8 March 1806.
- vi. SARAH, b. 25 Aug. 1808; m. ——— Ford.
- vii. JONAH, b. 25 Feb. 1811; lived in Trumansburg, N. Y.
- 239. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 April 1813.
- ix. JANE ANN, b. 14 Aug. 1815.
- x. LOUISA, b. 8 Jan. 1818; m. ——— Miller.
- xi. CAROLINE, b. 2 July 1820; d. 25 May 1852.

143. LEBBEUS⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1781; married OLIVE

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,⁸ b. (no date given); d. in 1843.
- 240. ii. JAMES, b. in Aug. 1819.
- iii. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

144. REUBEN⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 30 March 1786; married 13 Dec. 1805, URANA SKEEL, born 14 April 1786. She died 1 Aug. 1858. He represented Montgomery County in the New York Legislature in 1841. He died 21 May 1859.

Children born in Florida:

- 241. i. GEORGE,⁸ b. 26 Feb. 1807.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 11 Oct. 1809; d. 27 May 1835, unm.
- iii. MARIA, b. 7 April 1811; m. Orren Hatch. She d. 8 April 1840.

Children:

- i. *Reuben*, b. in 1830; d. 10 Feb. 1849.
- 242. iv. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. 19 Nov. 1812.
- v. LEWIS, b. 10 July 1815; m. 2 Jan. 1839, Julia Ann Serviss; she d. 22 May 1869. He d. 12 Oct. 1879, no children.
- 243. vi. ALLEN H., b. 22 Sept. 1822.
- vii. NEWTON, b. 10 Dec. 1827; d. 1 July 1835.
- viii. REUBEN, b. in 1831; d. 10 Feb. 1849, in his 18th year.

145. ALMAN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., 7 Feb. 1792; married ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, who was born 27 April 1784.

He died 3 June 1861. They lived in Fort Covington, and Bombay, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 244. i. SILAS,⁸ b. in Fort Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820.
 - ii. HULDAH, b. in Bombay, N. Y., 12 June 1822; m. Samuel E. Webb, and lived in Bombay.
 - iii. HENRY, b. in Bombay, 22 May 1824; d. 1 May 1857.
 - iv. IRA, b. in Bombay, 22 July 1826; m. Mary Hoag, and lived in Santa Cruz, Calif.
 - v. MELINDA, b. in Bombay, 24 March 1828; d. 4 March 1832.
 - vi. EMRA, b. in Bombay, 4 March 1830; m. Susan Jackson, and lived in Bombay, N. Y.
 - vii. SUSANNA ELIZABETH, b. in Bombay, 12 Oct. 1836; d. 3 Jan. 1866.
146. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 16 May 1801; married EMELINE FAIRBANKS. He was a carpenter, and was living in Prescott, Mass., in 1850; later he moved to Ware, Mass., where he was living in 1860.
- Children:
- 245. i. ROBERT F.,⁸ b. about 1829.
 - ii. CYNTHIA E., b. about 1830.
 - iii. WILKINS, b. about 1833.
 - iv. LORINDA, b. about 1838.

147. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y., 26 April 1799; married MARY RENIFF. They lived in Ulysses, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died in July 1876. He was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children:

- 246. i. JOSIAH,⁸ b. in N. Y. State.
 - 247. ii. EPHRAIM E., b. in N. Y. State, 27 April 1835.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. (no date given).
 - iv. EUNICE.
 - v. MARTHA.
 - vi. ELMIRA.
 - vii. ASA.
 - viii. LOUISA.
 - ix. CARRIE.
 - x. A SON, b. and d. in infancy.
- 147a. CYRENIUS HOWE (*Jesse*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y., 17 March 1776; married 24 July 1794, SARAH TYRELL, who was born 17 March 1774, and died 8 Feb. 1832. He married second, prior to 1836, LUCINDA (WILMONT?). They probably lived in Windsor, N. Y., where he died 21 Nov. 1857.
- Children:
- i. MARY,⁸ b. 6 Feb. 1795; m. 1 Dec. 1811.
 - ii. CHARITY, b. 24 Aug. 1796; m. 4 July 1812.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 18 March 1798; m. 31 Oct. 1814, Abijah Hughes; m. 2nd 16 Jan. 1815, David Baldwin.

- iv. JESSE, b. 3 Feb. 1800.
 - v. MINDWELL, b. 27 Jan. 1802; m. 14 Dec. 1817, Stephen Russell.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 19 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Nov. 1886.
 - vii. PETER, b. 2 Aug. 1806; m. 1 Jan. 1829, Melissa Mahew.
 - viii. JULIANN, b. 11 July 1808; m. 26 Oct. 1827, Cyrenius Mahew.
 - ix. FANNA, b. 16 April 1810; d. 10 March 1812.
 - x. CLARISSA, b. 31 Jan. 1812; m. 22 June 1831, Armour M. Brown.
 - xi. ANNA, b. 30 Oct. 1813; m. Charles Brown.
 - xii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Nov. 1814; m. in 1833, Salmon Seymore; d. 21 May 1834.
148. SYLVANUS⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York State, 10 Oct. 1804; married 5 Oct. 1828, SARAH A. SCRANTON, who died 9 Dec. 1832; he married second, in June 1834, LAURA SCRANTON; she died 11 Sept. 1840; he married third, 19 May 1844, MARY D. CLANCY; he married fourth, 22 Feb. 1859, MARY PRESSER. He went west with his father, locating first in Cincinnati, O. About 1833 he moved to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., where he was for many years a successful business man, and a prominent citizen.
- Children:
- 248. i. SILAS QUINLAN,⁸ b. 8 March 1830.
 - 249. ii. GEORGE OSCAR, b. 30 Dec. 1831.
- By third wife:
- iii. CLARENCE.
 - iv. ABBIE.
 - v. FRANK.
- By fourth wife:
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 25 April 1860.
 - vii. HALLECK, b. 24 Aug. 1862.

149. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Auburn, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1806; married 24 April 1826, JANE RUDDER. They lived in Patriot, Ind., and later in Flora, Carroll Co., Ind. She died 16 Dec. 1863. He married a second time, (name not given) and died in Flora, Ind.

Children:

- i. EMILY,⁸ b. (no date given; m. William Mead, and lived in Wirt, Ind.
 - ii. EDWIN, b. 21 Sept. 1828; m. Eliza King of Jacksonville, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo.
 - iii. MARGARET, b. (no date given); m. Martin Hicks, and lived in Beardstown, Ill.
- Children:
- i. *Eugene*.
 - iv. PAULINE, b. 28 Dec. 1831; m. William H. Harrison, and d. in 1867.
 - v. JANE, b. in Aug. 1833; m. H. E. Hamilton, and d. in Nov. 1860.

- vi. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1835; m. 26 Oct. 1854, Harvey Condit. They lived in Atchison, Kans.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. in April 1837; d. in Palestine, Ill.
- viii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1860.
- ix. REBECCA, b. (no date given); d. in Flora, Ill., in March 1860.
- x. THOMAS, b. 4 April 1844; he served in the Civil war, in the 31st Regt. Ill. Vols. (Gen. Grant's Regiment). He lived in Flora, Ill., several years, then moved to Grand Island, Neb.

150. JONATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Auburn, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1810; married CLARISSA CRUGER; she died 22 Feb. 1877. He died in Sugar Creek, Ky., 9 Feb. 1885.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,⁸ b. 25 May 1832; m. Gary Longfellow, and was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1903.
- ii. MARY, b. 2 Jan. 1834; m. J. C. Willey. She survived him, and lived in Florence, Ind., in 1903.
- 250. iii. SILAS, b. 5 June 1837.
- iv. JOHN, b. 6 March 1839; d. 17 June 1848.
- v. JOSEPHINE, b. 3 June 1843; d. 11 May 1844.
- vi. JASPER, b. 11 March 1848; d. in Oct. 1848.
- vii. CHARLES, b. 3 Aug. 1850; d. in Aug. 1852.
- 251. viii. FRANCIS MARION, b. 14 Dec. 1851.
- ix. CLARA, b. 4 Aug. 1855; m. John Langsdale of Florence, Ind. She d. 26 July 1897.

151. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814; married 6 Dec. 1827, SARAH M. McMULLEN of Albany, N. Y., born 27 Aug. 1818. They lived in New York City.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- i. WILLIAM JAMES,⁸ b. 10 Sept. 1838; d. 1840.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. 14 Sept. 1840.
- iii. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 24 Aug. 1842.
- iv. AMELIA ANTOINETTE, b. 3 Jan. 1845.
- v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 9 May 1847.
- vi. EMMA LOUISA, b. 16 Aug. 1849.
- 252. vii. GEORGE CONOVER, b. 2 June 1852.
- 253. viii. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER, b. 7 Feb. 1855.

152. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., about 1770; married (name not given). She died, and he married second, 6 May 1831, MRS. MARTHA HUNTRESS, probably of Burlington, Vt. He lived in Sharon, Vt. He died prior to 1860.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. BETSEY,⁸ b. (no date given); m. ——— Petigrew.
Children:
1. *Alzina*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Tilden, and lived in Hanover, N. H.
- 2. *Emily*.

- ii. JOANNA, b. about 1803; d. unm.
 - iii. JONATHAN, b. about 1805; d. prior to 1880, unm.
 - iv. RICHARD, b. about 1807; d. prior to 1870, unm.
 - v. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Charles Pettis.
- Children:
- 1. J. D., b. about 1840.
 - 2. Phineas.

153. SIMEON⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., (no date given); married EUNICE THOMAS of Royalton, Vt. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. LEROY,⁸ b. (no date given); m. ——— Boyd.

154. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plainfield, Ct., or Sharon Vt., 8 June 1788; married (name not given). Probably went to Wisconsin.

Children:

- i. MIRANDA,⁸ b. (no date given); m. ——— Doty, and lived in Madison, Wis.
- ii. MARIA, b. (no date given).
- iii. GRANDISON, b. (no date given); d. in Madison, Wis.

155. ISAAC SHEPARD⁷ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 7 July 1783; married 20 April 1810, REBECCA BALL, born 13 Feb. 1783; died in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1858. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Aug. 1880.

Children born in Sharon:

- 253a. i. CHAUNCEY,⁸ b. 17 Oct. 1811.
- 254. ii. SPENCER FOSTER, b. 16 Feb. 1815.
- 255. iii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 21 Aug. 1817.
- 256. iv. JOSEPH BALL, b. 15 Aug. 1821.
- 257. v. AVERY SHEPARD, b. 28 July 1824.

156. JONAS⁷ HOWE (*Squire*,⁶ *Jonas*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 22 Feb. 1797; married in April 1829, PRUDENCE HOLLISTER, daughter of Nathaniel and Prudence (Strickland) Hollister, born in Dec. 1807. They settled in Barnstow, P. Q., where he died 4 April 1855.

Children:

- i. HIRAM,⁸ b. in 1827; m. in 1866, Mary Bacon.
- ii. WARREN, b. 25 Dec. 1829; m. Harriet Dresser.
- iii. JUSTIS, b. 9 Sept. 1831.
- iv. JULIA ANN, b. 7 May 1833; m. in 1859, George C. Hanson.
- v. SARAH JENNETTE, b. 22 Feb. 1835; d. 14 May 1856.
- vi. CORDELIA JANE, b. 6 May 1837.
- vii. LAURA, b. 29 April 1839; d. 31 July 1857.
- viii. EDWIN, b. 31 Aug. 1841; m. in 1866, Onise Terry.
- ix. LUCY MARIA, b. 28 March 1843; m. Levi Parker.
- x. EBEN, b. 31 Jan. 1845.

156. IRA⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., 20 April 1768; married ABIGAIL ———. She died, and he married second, LUCY ———. She died 19 April 1826, aged 40 years. He probably married third, BETSEY ———. He lived in Plattsburg, and Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was prominent in local affairs. He served as Supervisor in 1825, held the position of Postmaster several years, and was overseer of the highways. He died 9 May 1852, in Beekmantown.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁸ b. about 1804; d. 26 June 1829, aged 25 years.

157. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., 27 April 1781; married at Plattsburg, N. Y., 5 May 1803, RACHEL MERRIMAN. He came from Canaan, Ct., with his father about 1790. He settled in Beekmantown, N. Y. About 1856 he moved from Beekmantown, with his son George, and settled in Lancaster, Wis., where he died 29 Oct. 1859.

Children:

- i. LAURA,⁸ b. 2 June 1806; d. 11 June 1810.
 ii. GEORGE, b. 24 May 1809.
 iii. IRA DAVIES, b. 20 Jan. 1812.
 iv. JOHN M., b. 19 May 1817.
 v. RACHEL A., b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Edward Phelps. They moved to California, where she d.

Children:

- i. Martha, b. (no date given); m. ——— Benjamin. She is now living in San Diego, Calif, a widow.

158. RICHARD⁷ HOWE (*Silas,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., 29 Sept. 1769; married ARATHUSA RUGGLES, daughter of Thomas Ruggles of Oakham, Mass. She died 2 Jan. 1824, aged 36. He married second, HARRIET RUGGLES, (sister of his first wife) born 24 Jan. 1803, died in Florida, in Oct. 1861, aged 58 years. He died 31 Jan. 1837.

Children:

- i. SILAS R.,⁸ b. 3 Aug. 1827; d. 19 July 1845.
 ii. EDWIN P., b. 27 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Feb. 1836.

159. JOHN S.⁷ HOWE (*Stephen,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1776; married MARY ———. She died in Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1866, aged 88 years. He bought land in Plattsburg, in 1801, where he lived and died 10 Sept. 1864, aged 88.

Children:

- i. STEPHEN,⁸ b. about 1802.
 ii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1807; d. 6 July 1810.
 iii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1810.

There were probably other children

160. ABIRAM⁷ HOWE (*Stephen,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1778; married POLLY ———. He lived a few years in Poultney, Vt. Previous to 1810 he moved to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he lived until 1842, when he moved to Dansville, Livingston Co., N. Y. She died in Plattsburg, 10 Sept. 1838, aged 37.

Children:

- i. ABIRAM,⁸ b. about 1807; d. 21 Aug. 1834, aged 27 yrs. 7 mos.
 - ii. LESTER B., b. in July 1811; d. 17 Aug. 1836, aged 25 years.
- There were probably other children

161. STEPHEN⁷ HOWE (*Stephen,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married about 1809, CHLOE NORTON, who came from Ohio to Poultney, Vt., in 1808, making the trip on horse back. She was born in Vermont about 1788, and died 6 Dec. 1851, aged 63 years.

Children born in Poultney:

- i. JAMES,⁸ b. in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810.
- ii. JACOB, b. about 1813; d. 21 Sept. 1821.
- iii. MARY D., b. about 1819; d. 1 Oct. 1821.
- iv. SARAH, b. about 1825; d. 5 March 1828.
- v. MARION, b. 4 April 1830; d. 12 Dec. 1847.

162. CHESTER⁷ HOWE (*Stephen,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803; married LYDIA TEMPLE, daughter of Roswell Temple of Washington and Orleans Counties, N. Y. She was born 10 May 1803. They moved from Poultney, Vt., to Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was a farmer. In 1866 they moved to Charlevoix, Mich.

Children:

261. i. CHAUNCY,⁸ b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1822.
- ii. MARTHA, b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1829; m. Noah Fenton as his 2nd wife.

Children:

1. Minnie, b. (no date given); m. ——— Horton.
 2. Edwin.
 3. Walter.
 4. Charles, m. and lived in Poultney.
 5. George, m. Emily ———, and lives near Middletown Springs, Vt.
 - iii. LYDIA MINERVA, b. 9 June 1831; m. in 1852, George Douglas of Beekmantown, N. Y., and moved to Canon City, Minn., where she d. 12 Aug. 1892.
- Children:
1. Anna M., b. (no date); d. at the age of 14.
 2. Florence A., m. Henry Swartwood, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
 3. John Ellsworth, d. aged 7 years.
 4. Minnie M., m. Bretze, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
 5. Caddie M., d. aged 24 years.
 - iv. SARAH, b. in 1837; m. Henry Hodges of West Chazy, N. Y.
- Children:

1. *Chester*, m. Kate Robinson; he m. 2nd Minnie (Taylor) Hines, and lives in Plattsburg, N. Y.
2. *Willis*, lives at Messina, N. Y.
3. *Myers*.
4. *Roland*.

163. ASA⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pomfret, Ct., 11 Feb. 1780; married 4 Sept. 1804, MERCY BROWN.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL MERCY,⁸ b. 15 Sept. 1805.

164. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pomfret, Ct., 14 Feb. 1782; married 6 Dec. 1807, ZILPAH BRUCE. He probably married second, MERCY ———. He lived in Canterbury, Ct., in 1850.

Children:

- i. CHARITY,⁸ b. 19 July 1808.
- ii. CLEMENTINE, b. 2 May 1810.

165. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ashford, Ct., 30 April 1784; married MALLINDA ———. They lived in Canterbury, Ct., where he died previous to 1860.

Children:

262. i. DANIEL,⁸ b. about 1819.

166. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pomfret, Ct., 16 May 1797; married 26 Oct. 1817, RUBY M. JOHNSON. They lived in Pomfret, and Killingly, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,⁸ b. in Pomfret, Conn., 3 March 1820.
- ii. PHEBE, b. in Plainfield, Conn., about 1831.

167. ALMERON⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 12 May 1805; married 26 Nov. 1854, MARY HAWLEY, daughter of Salmon and Mary (Green) Hawley; died in Sheffield, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

- i. ALMERON HAWLEY,⁸ b. in June 1855; d. aged seven weeks.

168. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, 24 May 1810; married 4 March 1835, SARAH WILCOX, daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Lewis) Wilcox of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in Norfolk, Ct. He died 9 Oct. 1877.

Children:

- i. DELIA MARSH,⁸ b. 19 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1855, William Norman Granger of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in New Marlborough until 1896, when they moved to Winsted, Conn.

Children born in New Marlborough :

1. *Roscoe Howe*, b. 31 July 1856.
 2. *Homer Clifford*, b. 31 Oct. 1861.
 3. *Maud Louise*, b. 9 Feb. 1874.
 4. *Lewis*, b. 7 Nov. 1875.
 5. *Amber Margaret*, b. 23 Nov. 1877.
- ii. HOMER WARREN, b. 13 Aug. 1837; m. 22 May 1872, Carrie Durell of Keene, N. H. He m. 2nd 30 Sept. 1879, Mary C. Rich, daughter of Frederick Rich of Wallingford, Conn. They were living in New Haven, Conn., in 1896; no children.

169. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ctt., 24 July 1813; married 24 Dec. 1833, MARY DOOLITTLE of Norfolk, Ct. He died in Canaan, Ct., 20 March 1844.

Children born in Canaan :

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁸ b. 30 Nov. 1834; d. in infancy.
- ii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 22 Sept. 1836; m. William Sardane, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
Children :
 1. *An infant*, d. young.
 2. *James*, b. in Sept. 1875; d. in infancy.

* EIGHTH GENERATION.

170. ABEL^s HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 7 July 1789; married 24 Dec. 1811, BETSEY DAVIS, who was born in Connecticut, 17 Feb. 1797. They lived in Paris, N. Y., several years, but he died in Cayuga Co., N. Y., 30 Sept. 1826. She was living in 1871.

Children:

262. i. ABEL D.,⁹ b. 26 Nov. 1812.
 ii. EDGAR B., b. 29 March 1814; m. (name not given). They lived in South Jackson, Mich., in 1871. They had two sons and two daughters.
 262a. iii. OZIAL ADNEY, b. 17 Oct. 1816.
 iv. MARIETTE, b. 31 July 1818; d. 22 Feb. 1831.
 v. ANDREW M., b. 22 Oct. 1820; d. in Oct. 1831.
 vi. FAYETTE, b. 4 Aug. 1822; d. 7 Dec. 1858.
 vii. STEPHEN D., b. in Perryville, N. Y., 12 May 1827. He was living in Jersey City, N. J., in 1871. He had two daughters.

- 170a. SAMUEL^s HOWE (*Samuel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born about 1799; married about 1830, CAROLINE FITCH, who was born about 1811. She died at Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1893. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 2 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Syracuse:

- 262b. i. JAMES W.,⁹ b. 18 July 1831.
 262c. ii. JOHN F., b. about 1833.
 iii. HENRY, b. about 1839; m. and went west. He is said to have had one son.

- 170b. JOHN S.^s HOWE (*Daniel R.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835; married DESIRE HUSTED. He was a soldier in the Civil war, and served in the 50th Regt. N. Y. Vols. They lived in Westernville, N. Y., where he was engaged in trade, and where he was postmaster, having succeeded his father. He died in 1902.

Children:

- i. JULIA A.,⁹ b. in 1861; d. 1864.

171. HEZEKIAH^s HOWE (*Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Vermont about 1792; married about 1812, NANCY MARTIN, who was born about 1793. They lived in Westford, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Westford:

- i. HARRIET,⁹ b. about 1813; m. Eber Hatch, no children.
 263. ii. MARTIN, b. about 1815.
 iii. ESTHER.
 iv. NANCY, b. about 1825; she was living in Westford, in 1850.
 v. D. BRAINERD, b. about 1830; was living in Westford in 1850.

172. DR. HARMON⁸ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Vermont about 1795; married 9 Nov. 1820, FANNY BLISS, daughter of Timothy and Anne (Campbell) Bliss, born 6 May 1796. He was a well known physician in Jericho, Vt.

Children born in Jericho:

- i. MARY,⁹ b. 23 Nov. 1823; m. 24 March 1843, Jeremiah H. Woodman.

Children:

1. *George Bliss*, b. 30 Sept. 1845.
2. *Thaddeus Fletcher*, b. 3 Sept. 1847; lived in Youngstown, Ohio.
3. *Charlotte Peasley*, b. in Nov. 1850; lived in Ashtabula.
4. *Charles William*, b. 24 May 1860; lived in Ashtabula, Ohio.

264. ii. LUCIEN BLISS, b. 29 July 1826.

173. GEORGE P.⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1822; married ELLEN M. GALUSHA, daughter of Hon. Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Galusha, born in Jericho, in 1824, and died in Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children born in Jericho:

- i. MARY,⁹ b. about 1844; m. Fred Chase; is the owner of the hotel at Loon Lake, N. Y.
- ii. ELLEN, b. about 1848; m. George Place.

174. HENRY J.⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1828; married JUNE E. BLODGETT, who was born about 1831, and died about 1856. He died in 1860.

Children:

- i. FRED W.,⁹ b. (no date given); m. in 1877, Clara K. Collins. They are both deceased, leaving a son George.
- ii. FRANK K., b. (no date given); m. in 1903, Phebe G. Smith, b. in 1871. He is a machinist and a farmer, and lives in Jericho, Vt.

175. IRA⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 April 1793; married ELIZABETH SACKETT, who was born 25 Nov. 1792; died 9 Nov. 1833. He married second, RHODA UPHAM. He died in 1868. She died 3 June 1876.

Children:

- i. ROZILLA,⁹ b. 15 Jan. 1811; m. ——— Barr.
- ii. AURELIA, b. 11 Feb. 1813; m. ——— Turner. She d. 21 March 1845.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. 19 April 1815; m. ——— Dingman.
- iv. CAROLINE, b. 15 April 1818; m. ——— Upham.
- v. ASENATH, b. 16 Oct. 1819; m. Joel Barber.
- vi. OLIVE, b. 10 April 1821; m. ——— Upham.
- vii. MARY A., b. 22 Feb. 1823; d. 18 June 1841.
- viii. SOLOMON, b. 31 Jan. 1825.

- 265. ix. DAVID, b. 22 Dec. 1827.
- 266. x. ALFRON W., b. 3 July 1829.
- xi. EDWARD, b. 13 July 1831.

By second wife:

- xii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. 27 Nov. 1856, Erastus Taylor.

Children:

- 1. Manley H., b. 25 Feb. 1859.
- 2. Winfield S., b. 16 Jan. 1862.
- 3. William E., b. 18 March 1870.

176. PHINEAS^s HOWE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Scranton, Pa., 28 Oct. 1794; married in Jan. 1817, MRS. RUTH WHITE, (a widow). She died in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 24 Jan. 1866. He moved with his father in 1810, from Scranton, Pa., to East Elba, N. Y., and participated with his father in all the hardships of early frontier life. He served in the militia in the war of 1812, and was present at the burning of Buffalo by the British. Shortly after the death of his wife, in company with his son Francis A., he settled in Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., but in 1885 he returned to Batavia, where he died 16 April 1891.

Children:

- 267. i. PHILANDER W.,⁹ b. 6 Nov. 1817.
- ii. LEANDER C., b. 7 Nov. 1819; m. Rhoanna Needham, 14 Dec. 1852, at Brockport, N. Y. He d. at Sandwich, Ill., 6 Nov. 1877; no children.
- 268. iii. PHILO I., b. 14 Sept. 1821.
- 269. iv. MILO M., b. 21 Dec. 1823.
- 270. v. ROBERT E., b. 25 Aug. 1825.
- vi. ESTHER CORNELIA, b. 6 June 1827; m. Dr. Alonzo Edson.
- 271. vii. GEORGE W., b. 26 April 1829.
- viii. ROXY CORNELIA, b. 11 May 1831; m. Henry Snell.

Children:

- 1. Ella.
- 2. Eva.
- 3. Nina, d. young.

There were other children, all of whom d. young.

- 272. ix. FRANCIS A., b. 27 Aug. 1834.

177. ISAAC N.^s HOWE (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born near Scranton, Pa., 2 Oct. 1800; married 8 Jan. 1826, NANCY GOULD. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where he died 19 March 1851.

Children born in East Elba:

- 273. i. ALVA WASHBURN,⁹ b. 16 May 1827.
- ii. HARRIET M., b. 4 May 1834.
- iii. ORRIN W., b. 16 March 1842.

178. MORRIS^s HOWE (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Scranton, Pa., 18 Dec. 1804; married SUSAN C. ———. She died in Coldwater, Mich.,

12 Oct. 1868, aged 55 years. He probably lived in Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., where he died 31 Aug. 1886.

Children:

- i. JULIETTE ELIZABETH,⁹ b. 24 Oct. 1830; m. 20 March 1851, R. E. Luce. She d. in Coldwater, Mich., 26 Feb. 1896.

Children:

1. *Florence A.*, b. 24 Feb. 1852; m. ——— Dickinson.
2. *Robert Morris*, b. 9 April 1857.
3. *Harry E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 29 Aug. 1859.
4. *Hattie E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 1 Sept. 1859.
5. *William Walter*, b. 12 July 1861; m. 13 Jan. 1886, Mary Lineban.

- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1838; m. and had one daughter.

- iii. HOLBROOK, b. about 1840.

179. LUMAN⁸ HOWE (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 May 1807; married ANN E. ———. He went to Michigan, and settled in Coldwater, Branch Co., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. GEORGE S.,⁹ b. about 1837.
- ii. HENRY L., b. about 1842.
- iii. EMMA L., b. about 1845.
- iv. FLORA, b. about 1849.

180. EBENEZER WASHBURN⁸ HOWE (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pennsylvania, 3 April 1809; married 4 April 1840, ABIGAIL ELMINA SLATE, daughter of Jesse and Grace (Rogers) Slate, born in Mass., 25 Nov. 1822, and died in Lansing, Mich., 19 March 1890. He with his brother Seymour, built and operated a saw mill in Genesee Co., N. Y., and also run a grocery store. He went to Waterloo, N. Y., in 1840, and to Michigan in 1844. He was in Elba, N. Y., between 1850 and 1855. Then he went to Coldwater, Mich. In 1860 he was living in Bronson, Mich., where he was a farmer. Later he lived in Gilead, Stockbridge, Lansing and Potoskey, Mich. He died in Potoskey, 15 Sept. 1898.

Children:

- i. GRACE HENRIETTE,⁹ b. in Waterloo, Ill., 31 July 1842; d. young.

- ii. MARIETTE, b. 20 Aug. 1843; d. young.

- iii. JOHN EDWIN, b. 11 April 1845; d. young.

- iv. DELIA, b. in Waterloo, Ill., 23 March 1848; m. 22 March 1868, William S. Holmes, b. 22 Feb. 1840; d. at Daytona Beach, Fla., 20 Dec. 1924. They lived in Lansing, Mich., and Daytona Beach, Fla., where she d. 26 March 1927.

Children:

1. *Robert Shaylor*, b. 8 Feb. 1870; m. 4 Oct. 1893, Katherine Ayers, b. 5 Dec. 1869.

2. *Jennie*, b. 29 May 1877; m. 16 Nov. 1898, George Towne, b. 18 Sept. 1869.

- v. VESTA MARIAH, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 11 April 1850; m. 25 Dec. 1870, Byro Eron Thompson, son of Asa and Emily (Newkirk) Thompson, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 3 May

1848, and d. in Stockbridge, 21 March 1900. They lived in Stockbridge, where he was a farmer, and where she is now (1928) living.

Children:

1. *Herbert Asa*, b. 26 July 1872; m. 29 Aug. 1895, *Jessie Andrews*, b. 19 Sept. 1875. They now live in Detroit, Mich. They have two children.
2. *Wirt Sylvester*, b. 22 Sept. 1874; m. 30 Jan. 1907, *Iva Haviland*, b. 21 Jan. 1884. They have two children.
3. *Walter Eddy*, b. 4 March 1881; d. 21 March 1885.
- vi. *EMERY DRYDEN*, b. 3 Aug. 1852; m. 19 Jan. 1881, *Clara Fairchild*; no children.
- vii. *JENNIE LIND*, b. 2 March 1855; d. in Coldwater, Mich., in 1877, unm.
275. viii. *EDDY JESSE*, b. in Gilead, Mich., 20 Nov. 1856.
- ix. *MARY*, b. in 1858; d. aged 3 months.
276. x. *CHARLES HOLBROOK*, b. 29 July 1860.

181. *SEYMOUR ENSIGN*⁸ *HOWE* (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 19 Sept. 1817; married 26 March 1846, *PHEBE ANN BOUTELL*, who was born 21 Aug. 1822, and died 12 Sept. 1901. He died in Howell, Mich., 8 Feb. 1905.

Children:

- i. *ALICE CORNELIA*,⁹ b. 25 Dec. 1846, in Pembroke, N. Y.
277. ii. *EUGENE ENSIGN*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848.
- iii. *MARTHA ANN*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; m. 8 April 1875, *Ozro Stafford Person*, b. in Livingston Co., Mich., 16 Aug. 1853; d. 6 Sept. 1907.

Children:

1. *Myrta May*, b. 23 Jan. 1876, in Howell, Mich.
2. *Seymour Howe*, b. 2 Feb. 1879; m. 26 Sept. 1909, *Mabel Pierson*, b. 21 July 1885.
3. *Cornelius Gray*, b. 21 Feb. 1881; d. 11 Aug. 1899.
4. *Annabel*, b. 8 Aug. 1888; m. 28 Aug. 1917, *Wiley Rutledge Jr.*, b. 14 July 1892.
- iv. *MARY JANE*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; d. 4 Oct. 1863.
- v. *ELLEN FRANCES*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1853; d. 3 Jan. 1854.
278. vi. *WILLIAM CORNELIUS*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1854.
279. vii. *GEORGE FRANKLIN*, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 3 May 1857.
- viii. *IDA LILLIAN*, b. in Howell, Mich., 11 June 1860; m. 28 Jan. 1890, *Dr. Edward Thomas Abrams*, b. 20 Nov. 1860.
- ix. *ADA ELEANOR*, b. 19 March 1863; d. 22 Sept. 1863.

182. *ARA W.*⁸ *HOWE* (*Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Elba, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1819; married 28 Oct. 1850, *MARTHA E. JOHNSON*, who was born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 29 Feb. 1832. She died in Waterloo, Mich., 20 Nov. 1892. They lived in Stockbridge and Waterloo, where he was a farmer. He died in Williamstown, Mich., 14 March 1897.

Children:

- i. *ODELL NORTON*,⁹ b. in Stockbridge, 4 March 1855; d. in Standish, Mich., 7 Oct. 1900.

- ii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 28 Feb. 1862. He was an author, lawyer, lecturer and miner, and lived in Casnovia, Shelby and Trent, Mich., and in Los Angeles, Calif., where he d. 3 Feb. 1913.
 - iii. CARRIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 24 April 1864; m. 25 Dec. 1885, John R. Fulcher, who was b. at Allan, Hillsdale Co., Mich. They lived in Deerfield, Mich., where he was a miller.
Children:
 - 1. Roy, b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 29 Aug. 1909, Clay Boyd, and now (1928) live in Indianapolis, Ind.
 - 2. Bessie, b. 19 Dec. 1895; m. 7 Aug. 1919, Arnold Forbear, and now lives in Deerfield, Mich.
 - 3. Anna E., b. 6 June 1899; m. 24 June 1922, Orrin Lathrop, and now lives in Bellaire, Mich.
 - iv. ANNIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 30 Jan. 1872; m. 12 March 1898, John Kleinsmith. They live in Dansville, Mich., where he is a farmer.
Children:
 - 1. Lloyd, b. 7 Jan. 1900.
 - 2. Ruth, b. 14 May 1908.
 - 280. v. ARA W., b. 21 Jan. 1874.
183. DARIUS⁸ HOWE (*Elisha*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., 7 May 1792; married 2 Feb. 1820, HANNAH DEMING, daughter of Lemuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming, born in Canaan, Ct., 3 May 1793. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he died 12 Feb. 1868. She died 4 Feb. 1883.
Children born in Canaan:
 - i. CAROLINE M.,⁹ b. 7 Jan. 1822; m. 22 Jan. 1846, Harlow Root, and lived in North Canaan, Conn. They had four daughters.
 - ii. ELIZABETH M., b. 30 July 1835; lived in Canaan, Conn.
 - iii. JULIA, b. 11 Aug. 1828; m. 25 Dec. 1850, Lyman Munson, and lived in Falls Village, Canaan, Conn.
 - iv. MARIA, b. 16 Dec. 1834; m. 16 Feb. 1857, Albert E. Yale. She d. 30 Sept. 1880; they had seven children.
184. LYMAN⁸ HOWE (*Elisha*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1794; married (name not given). She died prior to 1850. He lived in Canaan, where he was a farmer.
Children born in Canaan:
 - i. ERASTUS L.,⁹ b. about 1824; d. in Norwalk, Conn., 23 Jan. 1851, aged 27 years.
 - ii. OLIVE, b. (no date given); m. Wallace Millard, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
281. iii. HENRY L., b. about 1830.
- iv. SARAH, b. about 1831.
- v. JERUSHA, b. about 1838.
- vi. ELISHA, b. in May 1842; d. 26 April 1859.
185. EBEN⁸ HOWE (*Elisha*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1796;

married (no name given). We have but little concerning this family.

Children:

- i. JANE,⁹ m. Frank Russell.
- ii. EMMA, b. (no date); m. Dr. J. A. Freeman, and lived in Millington, Ill.
- iii. WILLIAM, lived in Illinois.

186. ELISHA NASH⁸ HOWE (*Elisha,⁷ Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1798; married (no name given). Like his brother Eben we have but little information concerning this family.

Children:

- i. SILAS,⁹ was killed by the Indians in Calif.
- ii. WASHINGTON, was killed by the Indians in Calif.
- iii. CLIFTON. He lived in Watertown, Iowa.
- iv. JOHN, lived in California.
- v. MARY JANE, m. Ira Mabree, and lived in Waterloo, Iowa.
- vi. EMERY, lived in Garden Prairie, Ill., and d. 18 May 1895.

187. HEMAN⁸ HOWE (*Solomon,⁷ Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., 24 Oct. 1801; married 28 March 1835, LORINDA HOLCOMB, who was born 12 Dec. 1812. They lived in Canaan in 1840, but later they moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE,⁹ b. in Canaan, 15 Feb. 1836.
- ii. HEMAN, b. in Canaan, 2 May 1838.
- iii. JANE, b. in Canaan, 29 May 1839.
- iv. JOHN, b. in Canaan, 16 May 1840.
- v. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug. 1846; probably in Waterbury, Conn.

188. SOLOMON MINOR⁸ HOWE (*Solomon,⁷ Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1818; married JANE E. ———. They were living in Canaan, Ct., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. HENRY E.,⁹ b. about 1842. He was living in Farmington, Conn., in 1897.

189. JABEZ⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1786; married 1 Dec. 1814, RHODA DEMING, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming of Canaan, Ct., born 28 April 1795. They lived in Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. ALBERT,⁹ b. about 1827.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1831.
- iii. CELIA, b. about 1835.

There is said to have been two other sons, and one daughter, of whom we have no names.

190. CHAUNCEY⁸ HOWE (*Joel*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1788; married 27 March 1808, PAMELIA ROOT, daughter of William and Elizabeth Root of Canaan. They lived in Canaan in 1860, with their son Nelson. He died there 16 March 1863, aged 75 years. She died 9 Nov. 1872, aged 85 years.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. ELIZA,⁹ b. (no date given); m. Silaa Crossman, and lived in Hudson, N. Y.
 - ii. SAMANTHA, b. (no date given); m. Edwin Judd, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
 - iii. HARRIET, b. (no date given); m. John Hillyer, and lived in Winsted, Conn.
282. iv. NELSON M., b. about 1826.

191. ALMON⁸ HOWE (*Joel*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1790; married BELINDA LOUISA BRADLEY, who was born about 1794. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer. He died previous to 1880. She was living a widow in Canaan, in 1880.

Children:

- i. JOHN B.,⁹ b. in Canaan, about 1822; m. Catherine ———. He d. 28 Feb. 1850, aged 28 years, 6 mos. They lived in Canaan, Conn.

192. JOEL⁸ HOWE (*Joel*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1802; married ANN WOOLEY. He may have been twice married, for we find in 1850 that he had a wife Polly, who was born about 1817. They lived in Fabius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,⁹ b. about 1838.
- ii. WILSON, b. about 1839.
- iii. KNEELAND, b. about 1842.
- iv. AURELIA, b. about 1846.
- v. JOHN, b. about 1848.

Children:

193. JOSEPH CALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Melzar*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Goshen, Ct., 5 Feb. 1808; married 29 Sept. 1829, MELISSA COGSWELL, daughter of Solomn and Rhoda (Wilcox) Cogswell, born in Lanesboro, Mass., 16 March 1803. They lived in Cortland, N. Y., until 1837, when they moved to Geneva, Wis. She died there 11 July 1881.

Children:

- i. MARY JOANNA,⁹ b. 7 Sept. 1830; m. 25 Aug. 1850, Henry W. Phelps, and d. 3 Sept. 1855.
- ii. WILLIAM NIND, b. 23 Nov. 1831; m. 31 March 1859, Sarah Paver.

- iii. SARAH ANN JANE, b. 18 March 1838; m. 5 Dec. 1865, H. T. Whinfield. She d. 23 Nov. 1874.

194. PHILO⁸ HOWE (*Philo*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Goshen, Ct., 17 Oct. 1808; married 24 May 1835, LUCY C. WOOSTER, who was born about 1807. They lived in Goshen, where he died 15 Sept. 1865. She was living in Goshen in 1870.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. LOUISE LUCY,⁹ b. 30 May 1837; m. in 1863, Henry G. Wright, son of Edward and Phebe (Way) Wright, b. 28 Sept. 1831.

Children:

1. *Edward H.*, b. 22 Feb. 1864; d. 4 Oct. 1865.
 2. *Mary L.*, b. 18 Feb. 1865; d. 17 Oct. 1865.
 3. *Edwin O.*, b. 21 Oct. 1866; m. 25 Dec. 1889, Jennie L. Thompson.
 4. *Flora E.*, b. 8 Aug. 1868.
 5. *Alfred H.*, b. 10 April 1875.
 6. *Harry L.*, b. 28 Feb. 1878; d. 29 May 1891.
- ii. DAVID WOOSTER, b. 22 Jan. 1840; m. 31 Jan. 1878, Juliette Clement, and lived in Rochester, N. Y.
- iii. MARY ELIZA, b. 7 April 1847; m. 2 May 1877, Rufus T. Rockwell. They lived in Bridgeport, Conn.

Children:

1. *Cortez Coleman*, b. 7 Dec. 1878.
2. *Howard Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
3. *Carrie Arthur*, b. 5 Sept. 1884.
4. *Sidney D.*, b. 2 Aug. 1886.

195. BIRDSEYE T.⁸ HOWE (*Philo*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Goshen, Ct., 2 May 1812; married 7 Sept. 1835, PARTHENIA ALLYN. They lived in Goshen, where he was a farmer. He was an active member of the church, of which he became a member when he was but ten years old. He was very prominent in local affairs, and a highly respected citizen.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. DELPHINE PARTHENIA,⁹ b. 30 Nov. 1837; m. 5 Feb. 1856, Elbert S. Richards, son of Lyman and Ruth (Garner) Richards, b. 26 July 1836. They lived in Goshen.
- Children:
1. *Elbert H.*, b. 27 Dec. 1864.
 2. *Mary E.*, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
 3. *Eugene L.*, b. 30 March 1879.
- ii. IMOGENE MARIA, b. 14 Nov. 1841; m. 5 Sept. 1866, Lafayette B. Weeks. She d. 23 May 1867.
- iii. BIRDSEYE ALLYN, b. 2 Dec. 1845; d. 21 July 1847.
- iv. BIRDSEYE DENNISON, b. 11 June 1848.
- v. JOSEPHINE MILLER, b. 15 Dec. 1851; m. 2 Oct. 1868, Lafayette B. Weeks.

196. THERON⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *David*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1840; married EMMA HOWE, daughter of Tolman and Eunice (Clemons)

Howe born in Wells, Vt., about 1847. They lived in Wells a few years, then moved to Poultney, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. CLARA,⁹ b. about 1867.
- ii. FAYETTE, b. about 1869.
- iii. CORA, b. about 1871.
- iv. EMMA, b. about 1875.
- v. LIZZIE, b. about 1877.

197. PHEORUS⁸ HOWE (*Joshua,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1839; married LUCETTE REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds. She was born in Wells, about 1839. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

- i. BETSEY,⁹ b. about 1866.
- ii. RELIEF, b. about 1868.
- iii. BERTIE, b. about 1871.
- iv. REBECCA, b. about 1876.

198. JOSHUA S.⁸ HOWE (*Joshua,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1848; married LIBBIE KILBORN, who was born about 1853. They were living in Wells, Vt., in 1880.

Children:

- i. AN INFANT,⁹ b. in Wells, Vt., in May 1880.

199. MELVIN⁸ HOWE (*Charles,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1841; married HELEN ———, who was born about 1844. They lived in Luzerne, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK,⁹ b. about 1869.

200. JAMES K.⁸ HOWE (*Charles,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1847; married SARAH J. ———, who was born about 1852. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. LAURA B.,⁹ b. about 1872.
- ii. GUY, b. about 1874.

201. NEWTON⁸ HOWE (*Chauncey,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Jeremiah,³ Jeremiah,² Edward¹*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1828; married SARAH M. ———, who was born about 1837. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM C.,⁹ b. about 1862.
- ii. CHAUNCEY S., b. about 1865.
- iii. MARTHA N., b. about 1869.

202. EUGENE L.⁸ HOWE (*Chauncey*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., about 1842; married RELIEF ———. She was born about 1850. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. ELMER VERNON,⁹ b. about 1869.
- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1872.
- iii. IDA M., b. about 1875.
- iv. LEWIS, b. about 1877.

203. SIMEON⁸ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wells, Vt., 25 Feb. 1832; married in Ypsilanti, Mich., 5 July 1858, CAROLINE GRAVES. Soon after they were married, they went to Fillmore Co., Minn. In 1863 they went back to London, Monroe Co., where he was a farmer, and where he died 18 Nov. 1888. She died there 3 Aug. 1876.

Children:

- i. GEORGE THEODORE,⁹ b. (no date given); m. Isola V. Fuller, and lives in Spring Valley, Minn.
283. ii. LORENZO SIMEON, b. 24 Dec. 1869.
- iii. HERMAN ALONZO, b. (no date given); m. 22 May 1901, Jessie McGee. They now (1928) live at Spring Valley, Minn.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, d. two weeks old.

204. HERBERT CURTIS⁸ HOWE (*Pembroke W.*,⁷ *Samuel L.*,⁶ *Curtis*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 27 June 1870; married MABEL MOWER, and lived in Fairfield, Ohio.

Children:

- i. MABEL.⁹

205. CHAUNCEY⁸ HOWE (*Bowers*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 10 June 1793; married 4 Jan. 1818, POLLY SANFORD. They lived in Sennett and Auburn, N. Y., where he died 25 June 1870. She was living in Auburn, in 1880.

Children born in Auburn:

- i. ANN,⁹ b. 22 Oct. 1818; m. 6 Feb. 1851, Sanford Hoyt, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.
- ii. MATILDA, b. 11 Aug. 1823; m. 20 Oct. 1841, Henry B. Hoyt. They lived in Sennett, N. Y.
- iii. SARAH, b. 19 Jan. 1825; m. 11 March 1847, George Warn, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.

206. PERLEY⁸ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 25 Aug. 1828, at Orwell, Pa., MYRA S. BROWN. As a boy he went with his father from West Haven, Vt., to Orwell, Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Sept. 1893.

Children born in Orwell:

- i. LEONARD O.,⁹ b. 1 July 1830; m. Ellen M. Chubbuck.
- ii. AUGUSTUS M., b. 29 April 1832; d. 24 April 1854.
- iii. JAMES H., b. 20 Oct. 1833; m. Sarah E. Hill.
- iv. SALLY S., b. 20 April 1835.
- v. ALMIRA H., b. 11 Feb. 1837; d. 21 April 1854.
- vi. MARY E., b. 13 Oct. 1838.
- vii. MARTHA A., b. 4 Sept. 1840; d. 14 Aug. 1841.
- viii. HENRY H., b. 16 Sept. 1842; served in the army in the Civil war, and was killed at the battle of Bull Run, 30 Aug. 1862.
- ix. LUCY A., b. 20 March 1845; m. John Eastman.

207. EARL⁸ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806; married 27 Jan. 1829, JULIA ANN DENISON, daughter of George and Hannah (Latham) Denison, born in Noank, Ct., 15 Aug. 1812. It is related of her father, that he used to walk from Noank, Ct., to Orwell, Pa., to visit his daughter, and then walk back to Noank.) They lived in Orwell, where he died 22 Feb. 1849. She married second ——— Hoyt.

Children born in Orwell:

- i. CHARLOTTE E.,⁹ b. 5 Dec. 1829; m. 4 Oct. 1870, Eliab M. Farrer of Orwell.
- Children:
1. *William H.*, b. 4 July 1871.
 2. *Earl H.*, b. 12 Aug. 1875.
284. ii. PHEBE, b. 2 Dec. 1831; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
 285. iii. HENRY, b. 11 Aug. 1834.
 - iv. WILLIAM DENISON, b. 2 Sept. 1836.
 - v. PHILANDER, b. 26 Feb. 1838; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
 - vi. HELEN M., b. 23 Dec. 1840; d. 15 Dec. 1842.
 - vii. HELEN MARY, b. 3 Oct. 1843.
 - viii. GEORGE, b. in Oct. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1850.
 - ix. JOSEPH EARL, b. in Aug. 1848; d. 5 Feb. 1850.

208. ALLEN⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 10 June 1819; married 9 Dec. 1856, ELIZA A. LYON, daughter of Daniel Lyon. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 20 June 1892.

Children:

286. i. LEWIS LYON,⁹ b. 26 Nov. 1858.

- 208a. ISAAC⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 July 1822; married 27 Oct. 1847, HANNAH R. FINCH, daughter of Gilbert P. Finch. moved to Greenwich, O., and later moved to Ruggles, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1860.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁹ b. 12 Nov. 1850; he was living in Savannah, Ohio, in 1896.
- ii. ANNA CELIA, b. 28 March 1853; d. 2 Feb. 1863.
287. iii. GILBERT JONAS, b. 24 Nov. 1856.
- iv. MARY DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1859; d. 10 Feb. 1863.

209. LEWIS⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 6 Aug. 1827; married 3 Nov. 1852, MARY L. BRUSH, daughter of Joseph Brush. They probably lived in Greenwich, Ct. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1852. He died 3 July 1857.

Children:

- i. ANNIE MEAD,⁹ b. 15 Sept. 1853; m. 10 Aug. 1885, Rinaldo Jones and d. 15 Aug. 1888.
Children:
1. *Louise E.*, b. 13 Feb. 1887.
- ii. JOSEPH BRUSH, b. 7 Feb. 1855; d. 5 Sept. 1863.
- iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 25 Jan. 1857; m. 10 June 1903, Henry Geiser of Greenwich, Conn.

210. WILLIAM A.⁸ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 16 Dec. 1833; married 1 Oct. 1868, JENNIE E. KELLOGG, daughter of William S. Kellogg of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in South Windsor and Wapping Ct., but later he moved to Rockville, Ct. It is to him that we are indebted for the data concerning the Edward Howe Family. He commenced his genealogical work in 1871 and continued the same until his death.

Children:

- i. ROBERT KELLOGG,⁹ b. 19 June 1871; he was a member of the class of 1893 in Yale University, and was drowned 15 Aug. 1892, while bathing at Block Island.
288. ii. CHARLES THEODORE, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
289. iii. PHILIP MEAD, b. 12 Dec. 1880.

211. ROSWELL⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 13 Dec. 1792; married in 1814, REBECCA HENDRICKSON, who was born in Lawrenceville, N. J., 8 Feb. 1792. They lived in Trenton, N. J., where he died 5 April 1871. She died in 1873.

Children born in Trenton:

- i. MARY,⁹ b. 15 June 1816; m. 15 April 1846, John Muirhead. She d. in Easton, Pa., 19 April 1893.
Children born in Pennington:
1. *Ella M.*, b. 11 June 1847; m. 2 Jan. 1868, Aaron Van Cleve; she m. 2nd 18 Nov. 1885, William G. Stewart.
2. *Charles Howell*, b. 12 Oct. 1849.
- ii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 17 Oct. 1817; m. 26 Dec. 1839, Augustin M. Van Kirk.
Children:
1. *George*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 18 Dec. 1840.
2. *Emma H.*, b. in Trenton, N. J., 7 Oct. 1842.
3. *Mary H.*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 24 March 1845.
4. *Marcia B.*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 8 Aug. 1847.
5. *Eliza*, b. in Trenton, N. J., 27 March 1851.
6. *Frances*, b. in Salem, N. J., 27 March 1855.
7. *William K.*, b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1858.
8. *Roswell H.*, b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1861.

- iii. WILLIAM KEITH, b. 4 June 1822; d. 7 Sept. 1823.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1828; d. unm. at Trenton, N. J., 31 Oct. 1870.
- v. HARRIET LOUISA, b. 25 Feb. 1831.

212. Epenetus⁸ Howe (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 5 March 1798; married EMELINE S. COOPER. He died 25 Nov. 1864.

Children:

- i. EUPHEMIA COOPER,⁹ m. John J. Reford.
- ii. NANCY EMELINE, m. Thomas Dennett, and lived in N. Y. City.
- iii. Epenetus, b. 26 Dec. 1837; m. 14 Feb. 1859, Sarah Amanda Legge, and lived in Candor, N. Y. He was a member of the New York Legislature in 1895.
- iv. CHARLES BURT.
- v. ELIZA ANN.

There were three other children who died young.

213. Jesse⁸ Howe (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 6 April 1800; married 20 May 1828, ESTHER HANDFORD. They lived in Albany, N. Y., where he died 13 June 1837.

Children:

- i. ANN LUCINDA,⁹ b. 16 May 1830; d. 3 Jan. 1844, at Alford, Mass.
- ii. MAHALA BURR, b. 21 Aug. 1832; m. Edmund B. Holmes of Alford, Mass., and lived in South Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 1. Alfred Kendall, b. 20 June 1860.
- 2. Minnie Eudora, b. 13 Oct. 1861.
- 3. Willard Jesse, b. 20 Feb. 1863.
- 4. Albert Ticknor, b. 11 Oct. 1865.
- 5. Arthur N., b. 12 Jan. 1868.
- 6. Clayton Floyd, b. 5 Sept. 1870.
- iii. DELIA ESTER, b. 17 Sept. 1834; d. 21 Nov. 1835.

290. iv. JESSE KEELER, b. 12 Aug. 1836.

214. JAMES ROBINSON⁸ Howe (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 2 April 1802; married 15 Jan. 1832, HENRIETTA HUNT. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRIETTA ADALINE,⁹ b. 13 Aug. 1836; m. 30 Oct. 1865, William J. Vail.
- 291. ii. DANIEL HUNT, b. 11 July 1839.
- iii. MARY E., b. 15 Oct. 1842; m. 30 Oct. 1866, Emory Rundle.

215. JOHN⁸ Howe (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1811; married 11 Sept. 1833, ANN E. WOODRUFF, daughter of Caleb

Woodruff. They lived in New York City, where he died 1 Sept. 1852.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM,⁹ b. 4 June 1834; d. 24 March 1840.
- ii. CALEB WOODRUFF, b. 15 July 1836; d. 27 Jan. 1840.
- iii. JAMES ROBINSON, b. 27 Jan. 1839; m. 27 Jan. 1863, Eveline Burr, daughter of John Burr of Greenfield Hill, Fairfield Co., Conn. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he became one of the most prominent citizens of that city. He served two terms in Congress, in the lower house. In 1899 the Republican party leaders, anxious to secure an upright man to run against the Democratic candidate for the position of Register, selected Hon. James R. Howe, a man of sterling reputation for his honesty. He was elected by an overwhelming majority. In 1906 he presented the city with an Equestrian statue of Washington at Valley Forge. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- iv. HENRY WOODRUFF, b. 16 March 1841; m. 25 Aug. 1868, Anna Ward, daughter of Richard Ward of N. Y. City. They lived in New York City.
- v. DELIA ELIZABETH, b. 29 Jan. 1844; m. 16 Sept. 1868, John Wood of New York City.
- vi. AMELIA ANN, b. 26 April 1847.

216. JULIUS FIRMAN⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Brutus, N. Y., 31 July 1816; married (no name given). They lived in Sylvania, Lucas Co., O.

Children born in Sylvania:

- i. ELLA,⁹ b. (no date given); m. ——— Bumkratz, and lived in Sylvania, Ohio.
- ii. ABRAHAM LINCOLN, b. (no date given).

217. DAVID⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Brutus, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1818; married 11 March 1847, HANNAH M. THORP, born 10 Oct. 1825. They lived in Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y., until about 1852, when they moved to Toledo, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1888. She died 6 Dec. 1890.

Children:

292. i. SAMUEL THEODORE,⁹ b. 23 July 1848.
- ii. JULIUS OLDS, b. 14 Oct. 1849.
- iii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 26 Oct. 1851; m. 25 June 1874, Harriet Johnson, and lived in Toledo in 1896.
- iv. HIRAM WARNER, b. 8 June 1853; d. 9 May 1854.
- v. GEORGE ALBERT, b. 12 June 1856; m. 30 Dec. 1885, Carrie Sibley, and lived in Topeka, Kans., in 1896.
294. vi. JAMES EPENETUS, b. 17 Dec. 1857.
- vii. CLARK D., b. 14 Aug. 1864; m. Alice Ryan, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio. He d. and his widow was living in Toledo in 1924.
- viii. ASHTON B., b. 12 June 1866; d. 31 May 1870.

218. JOHN IRELAND⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 20 July 1793; married 20 May 1820, (his Cousin) CORNELIA IRELAND, daughter of George and Catherine (Innes) Ireland, born 1 Aug. 1800. He lived in Derby, Ct., where he became a large manufacturer of solid-headed pins, and was the inventor of the first successful pin machine in this country. She died 9 Nov. 1874. He died in Birmingham, Ct., 10 Sept. 1876.

Children born in Derby:

- i. JULIA MARIA,⁹ b. 6 Oct. 1825; m. 24 June 1851, William E. Downes.

Children:

1. *Helen Guion*, b. 29 March 1852.
2. *William Howe*, b. 1 March 1854.
3. *Catherine Jane*, b. 29 Aug. 1857.
4. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 22 June 1859; d. 13 May 1860.
5. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 18 Sept. 1861.

219. EPENETUS⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 24 Oct. 1797; married ANN E. HUNT, daughter of Samuel Hunt. They lived in North Salem, N. Y., where he died 25 Dec. 1864.

Children:

- i. HANNAH MARIA,⁹ b. 11 Aug. 1831; m. 4 Dec. 1861, George Howe, son of Jeremiah Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., and d. 17 Jan. 1873.
295. ii. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND, b. 26 May 1836.
- iii. ANN ELIZA, b. 3 March 1840; m. 24 Oct. 1872, John Titus Hunt, and d. 16 June 1887.

Children born in North Salem:

1. *John Townsend*, b. 26 March 1874.
 2. *Daniel*, b. in 1876, twin.
 3. *William Howe*, b. in 1876, twin.
- iv. CORNELIA A., b. 1 Aug. 1846; d. 4 Dec. 1865.

220. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 21 Sept. 1807; married 18 Feb. 1835, LYDIA PURDY of North Salem, N. Y. The lived a short time in Ridgefield, then moved to New York City, where all their children, except the first, were born. She died in March 1873.

Children:

- i. MARY IRELAND,⁹ b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 2 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1858, George Henry Hess. He lived in Grand Rapids, Mich., until about 1840, then moved to Newago, Mich. About 1842 he moved to Chicago, Ill.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 28 Jan. 1859.
2. *Louisa Tolman*, b. 21 Aug. 1860.
3. *George Henry*, b. 19 Oct. 1863.
4. *Lydia Purdy*, b. 8 April 1866.
5. *Bessie Cramer*, b. 2 Feb. 1869.

6. *Mary Guion*, b. 24 Oct. 1871.
 7. *Margaret Hunt*, b. 15 Jan. 1875.
 8. *Emma Kipling*, b. 18 Jan. 1878.
 - ii. ISAAC PURDY, b. 29 Oct. 1837; d. 15 Jan. 1842.
 - iii. LYDIA PURDY, b. 27 Aug. 1839; m. 30 May 1861, Elbert Field, son of Oliver and Lydia (Crane) Field; b. 4 Nov. 1833. They lived in Ridgefield, Conn., a short time, then moved to Golden's Bridge, N. Y. He d. 11 Dec. 1889. She was living in Roselle, N. Y., in 1897.
Children:
 1. *Oliver*, b. 23 July 1862; d. 16 Oct. 1876.
 2. *William Howe*, b. 17 July 1864; d. 5 Feb. 1867.
 3. *Mary Howe*, b. 3 Dec. 1866.
 4. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 22 Nov. 1868.
 5. *Ethel Guion*, b. 10 Jan. 1874.
 6. *Helen Atwater*, b. 29 April 1883.
 - iv. ELIZABETH CRAMER, b. 24 Sept. 1841.
 296. v. ISAAC PURDY, b. 12 Sept. 1843.
 297. vi. JOHN IRELAND, b. 9 Aug. 1845.
 - vii. EMMA FRENCH, b. 23 Oct. 1847; m. 7 May 1873, Richard A. Kipling. They lived in Roselle, N. J. In 1897 they were living in Paris, France.
Children born in Roselle, N. J.
 1. *Lydia Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1876.
 2. *Harriet Delarne*, b. 22 Feb. 1879.
221. CLARK⁸ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Niagara, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1813; married 4 July 1843, MARY A. COX, and lived in Wabash, Ind.
Children:
 - i. Epenetus,⁹ b. 4 June 1845; he lived at Niagara, N. Y., in 1872.
 - ii. ABIGAIL EURETTA, b. 26 Feb. 1847; she was living in 1872, in Burnside, Mich.
222. WILLIAM STURGES⁸ HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Niagara, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1815; married 13 Jan. 1841, LUCRETIA FORD. They were living in Cambria, Niagara Co., N. Y., in 1872.
Children:
 - i. HENRY WILLIAM,⁹ b. 7 Dec. 1845.
 - ii. ROWLAND CHARLES, b. 24 Sept. 1850.
223. SMITH WARD HOWE (*Epenetus*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Niagara, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1817; married 4 July 1855, ORPHA KELSEY, and lived in Burnside, Mich., in 1872.
Children:
 - i. JOHN Epenetus,⁹ b. 17 July 1856.
224. LEWIS J.⁸ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 16 April 1813; married in 1841, SARAH YOUNG; she died, and he

married second, in 1851, MARY STREET. He lived in Glens Falls, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Queensbury, in 1880.

Children:

- i. LAURA,⁹ b. about 1843.
- ii. JESSE, b. about 1852; m. Jane ———, and was living in Queensbury in 1880.
- iii. BERRY, b. about 1854.
- iv. GORDON, b. about 1859.

225. LYMAN W.⁸ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1818; married (no name given). They were living in Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., in 1872.

Children:

- i. JAMES.⁹
- ii. GEORGE.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. JANE.
- v. LAURA T.
- vi. ALZORA.

226. HIRAM⁸ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Corinth, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 7 Nov. 1827; married 25 May 1857, FANNY MAGEE, daughter of John and Sarah (Hanna) Magee, born 18 Jan. 1831. They lived in Brooklin, Ont., Canada, until about 1866, when they moved to Shelbina, Mo., where he died 18 July 1871.

Children:

298. i. FRANKLIN PIERCE,⁹ b. in Brooklin, Can., 28 Sept. 1858.
- ii. CAROLINE ELIZA, b. in Brooklin, 7 Feb. 1860; m. 28 Sept. 1876, Joseph D. Swift; he d. 6 July 1880. She m. 2nd 3 Feb. 1885, Samuel O. Sparks; he d. 28 July 1910. She m. 3d 28 Feb. 1912, Marvin Whitby.

Children by second marriage:

1. Ernest Lewis, b. 6 Aug. 1888; m. 18 Oct. 1911, Harriet Williams.
 - iii. RACHEL THERESA, b. in Brooklin, 23 March 1862; m. 19 Oct. 1882, Dr. William Webb Jamison, b. near Wither's Mill, Mo., 10 Aug. 1855.
- Children:
1. Myrtle, b. in Novelty, Mo., 19 July 1883; m. 10 Oct. 1906, Albert Gallatin Rogers.
 2. Earle, b. 2 Feb. 1886.
 3. Maurice Edmund, b. 18 July 1913; d. 21 Aug. 1913.
 - iv. WILLIAM WESLEY, b. in Brooklin, 8 Feb. 1864.
 - v. CHARLES STANLEY, b. in Shelbina, Mo., 12 Dec. 1867.

227. THOMAS PALMER⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wales, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1822; married 5 Feb. 1846, SUSAN THOMPSON. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was a lawyer.

Children:

- i. ISAAC HARTLEY,⁹ b. 24 Dec. 1846; m. 19 March 1867, Jane E. Carman. They were living in Richmond Hill, L. I., in 1901.
 - ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 8 May 1849; d. young.
 299. iii. LUCIUS WALLACE, b. 16 June 1850.
 - iv. CHARLES PALMER, b. 3 Jan. 1857; d. 13 Feb. 1857.
 - v. MARY JANE, b. 9 May 1859; d. 4 Jan. 1860.
 - vi. HENRIETTA CHARLOTTE, b. 19 Nov. 1860.
228. EDWARD⁸ HOWE (*Jacob,⁷ Jacob,⁶ David,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., 9 Jan. 1809; married 23 Nov. 1831, ELLA VANDERVOORT. They were living in Warwick, N. Y., in 1872.
- Children:
- i. JOHN HENRY,⁹ b. 5 Feb. 1834; d. 7 Aug. 1862.
 - ii. MARY E., b. 29 March 1840.
 - iii. THOMAS E., b. 1 July 1851.
229. HENRY⁸ HOWE (*Jacob,⁷ Jacob,⁶ David,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Warwick, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1811; married MARGARET ———. They were living in Keene, Coshocton Co., O., in 1872.
- Children:
- i. HATTIE EUGENIA,⁹ b. (no date given); she was living in Knoxville, Marion Co., Iowa, in 1872.
230. JOHN HENRY⁸ HOWE (*Henry,⁷ Jacob,⁶ David,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in New York City, (no date given); married (no name given). He lived in N. Y. City in 1872.
- Children:
- i. LOUISE,⁹ b. (no date given); m. J. T. Buckingham, and was living in N. Y. City in 1872.
 - ii. ISABELLA.
 - iii. ELLEN B., b. (no date given); m. W. R. Van Duesen, and was living in Rio Janerio, S. A., in 1872.
 - iv. MARY A.
 - v. HENRY S.
231. JAMES WALLACE⁸ HOWE (*William,⁷ Bowers,⁶ David,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Darien, Ct., 28 Oct. 1818; married HARRIET COE of Rockland Co., N. Y. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he died 18 Sept. 1854.
- Children:
- i. ESTHER ANN,⁹ b. 16 June 1842; m. in 1865, John Haydock, and lived in N. Y. City.
 - ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1 April 1845; he lived in New York City.
232. WILLIAM H.⁸ HOWE (*Isaac,⁷ Bowers,⁶ David,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born 14 May 1821; married SARAH

STEVENS, daughter of William Stevens. He was in the army in the Civil war, and died in 1862. He lived in Darien, Ct.

Children born in Darien:

- i. EDWARD,⁹ b. (no date given); d. young.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1853.
- iii. JAMES W., b. in 1855.
- iv. ADELAIDE, b. in 1857.
- v. CHARLES EDWARD, b. in 1859.
- vi. WILLIAM ISAAC, b. in 1859.

233. JACOB WHITE⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Bowers*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born 7 Oct. 1823; married 17 Sept. 1854, JULIA A. HANAFORD, born 8 May 1827. They lived at Noroton Heights, Ct. He died 26 Sept. 1894.

Children:

- i. MARIA W.,⁹ b. 3 July 1855; m. 7 Jan. 1896, George H. Stark, and lived at Noroton Heights, Conn.
- ii. JAMES W., b. 15 March 1857; d. 21 Sept. 1864.
300. iii. JACOB E., b. 31 July 1861.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8 May 1864.
- v. JULIA ANN, b. 7 Oct. 1870.

234. HARVEY⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born at Cross River, Westchester Co., N. Y., 19 Jan. 1818; married 25 Sept. 1839, JANE ELIZABETH HOYT, daughter of Anson and Thirza (Weed) Hoyt, born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 May 1819, and died there 14 May 1893. They lived in South Salem, where he was a farmer, and where he died 30 June 1879.

Children born in South Salem:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,⁹ b. 10 Sept. 1840; d. 11 Feb. 1843.
- ii. LUCY GILBERT, b. 21 July 1842; d. 22 Sept. 1921, unm.
301. iii. EBENEZER WEED, b. 28 Aug. 1846.

235. STEPHEN GILBERT⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 31 July 1828; married in May 1850, EVELINA MEAD, daughter of Amos Mead, of Greenwich, Ct. He married second, ELLEN PHRANER of Jamaica, N. Y. He lived in Lewisboro, N. Y., several years; later he moved to Sing Sing, N. Y., and in 1898 he was living in Oswego, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY PURDY,⁹ b. 27 July 1851; m. 14 Oct. 1873, Fred M. Johnson, who was b. 1 April 1849.
1. *Frederic M.*, b. 8 Aug. 1875.
302. ii. STEPHEN M., b. 31 Aug. 1852.
303. iii. JOHN CLARK, b. 9 Aug. 1854; d. 16 June 1927.
304. iv. WILLIAM P., b. 10 June 1861.
- v. EVELINA, b. 29 May 1864; d. 5 May 1871.

236. JOHN A.⁸ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1821; married in 1847, SELINA HALL. They lived in Lewisboro, N. Y.

Children born in Lewisboro:

- i. JULIA E.,⁹ b. 2 May 1850.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 8 Feb. 1855; d. 30 Sept. 1856.
- iii. MARY E., b. 1 Sept. 1859.
- iv. ALFRED M., b. 31 Dec. 1865.

237. JOSEPH CLARK⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Bedford, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1817; married 3 June 1851, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Mead) Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., born 21 Dec. 1824. They lived in North Stamford, Ct., where he died in Jan. 1860.

Children born in Stamford:

- i. EDWARD,⁹ b. 7 May 1853.
- ii. ANNA, b. in May ———.

238. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Charles*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 March 1806; married 4 Jan. 1829, JANE ANN PETTINGILL, born in Florida, N. Y., 12 July 1809; she died 12 April 1834. He married second, 25 March 1835, AILSE SLOCUM, daughter of Amasa and Anna Slocum, born 25 Aug. 1813; she died 9 July 1853. He married third, MRS. LUCY A. BUTTS, daughter of John and Sally (Rice) Wickham. He lived the most of his life in the town of Perinton, near Fairport, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he died 8 Oct. 1879. She died 11 Jan. 1887.

Children:

- i. HELEN MARIA,⁹ b. in Florida, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1829; m. 31 March 1850, Seymour Goodale Wilcox, son of William and Sarah (Mason) Wilcox, b. in Clarence, Erie Co., N. Y., 20 May 1827. They lived in Rochester, N. Y. She d. in Fairport, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1902.

Children b. in Rochester:

- 1. Mary, b. 26 July 1855; d. 5 Aug. 1855.
- 2. William Mason, b. 28 Jan. 1858; d. 11 June 1861.
- 3. Charles Seymour, b. 23 April 1870; d. in Omaha, Neb., 14 June 1887.

- 305. ii. ALONZO J., b. in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831.
- iii. BURTON, b. in Perinton, Monroe Co., N. Y., 3 Aug. 1833; m. 6 April 1864, Elizabeth J. Norman, daughter of Henry H. and Cassandana (Ladd) Norman, b. in Pennfield, Monroe Co., N. Y., 29 July 1843. He lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
- iv. JANE ANN, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 19 June 1837; she was living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.
- v. AMY AMELIA, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1839; m. 8 Nov. 1866, Jared Newman, son of Nathaniel and Hannah A. (Davenport) Newman, b. 8 April 1833, in Enfield Centre, N. Y. They lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
- vi. GEORGE A., b. in Perinton, N. Y., 15 March 1843; m. 13 March 1867, Medora Powell, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Gardner) Powell, b. in Meridon, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1849. They were living in York, Neb., in 1902; no children.

306. vii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846.
 viii. SARAH, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 12 Nov. 1849; d. young.
 By second wife:
307. ix. LEWIS BUTTS, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855.
 308. x. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD, b. in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857.
239. BENJAMIN^s HOWE (*Charles*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Schoharie, N. Y., 2 April 1813; married MARIE PATERSON; she died, and he married second, ELIZ A. LEWIS of Penfield, N. Y. He died 8 Oct. 1879.
 Children:
 i. CHARLES,^o b. (no date given); d. aged about twenty years old.
 By second wife:
 ii. GURDON L., b. (no date given); d. in infancy.
 iii. GURDON L., b. in April 1837; m. Frances C. Gilbert, and d. in Tekonsha, Mich., 11 Dec. 1892.
 iv. GEORGE, b. in April 1839.
 v. ANNE E., b. 12 July 1843.
 vi. J. BYRON, b. 9 Dec. 1845.
 vii. LAURA, b. 8 July 1851; m. W. K. Willis of Charlotte, Mich.
 viii. ERMINE, b. 13 Aug. 1858; m. ——— Armstrong.
240. JAMES^s HOWE (*Lebbeus*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Aug. 1819; married (no name given). He lived in Florida, N. Y.
 Children:
 309. i. JOHN MILTON,^o b. 30 Aug. 1829.
241. GEORGE^s HOWE (*Reuben*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1807; married CATY MARIA SERVISS. She died 2 Dec. 1878. He died 1 May 1885.
 Children:
 i. GEORGIANNA,^o b. in 1849; d. 4 Nov. 1869.
242. WILLIAM HARRISON^s HOWE (*Reuben*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1812; married 1 Jan. 1833, MARTHA WADE HILLIS, daughter of John Cobb and Jerusha (Alger) Hillis. She died 3 May 1878. He died 29 Jan. 1881.
 Children:
 i. JERUSHA LANE,^o b. 9 Sept. 1836; d. 16 April 1837.
 310. ii. NEWTON, b. 4 May 1838.
 iii. MARIA HATCH, b. 20 March 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1865, George Hall. She d. in 1899, no children.
 iv. MARTHA LOUISE, b. 9 March 1847; m. 3 July 1865, John Devenburgh, b. 27 June 1845, d. 22 June 1886. She d. 7 Jan. 1895.
 Children:
 1. Etta Louise, b. 20 May 1867; m. 17 March 1886, Lewis E. Hansett.
 2. Anna M., b. 5 Nov. 1872; d. 25 Dec. 1892.

3. *William H.*, b. 25 March 1875; m. 30 May 1901, Emily Maxwell.

4. *Harrison P.*, b. 31 May 1877; d. 26 Aug. 1877.

5. *Sarah M.*, b. 15 Sept. 1878; m. 28 Nov. 1895, Herbert Dixon.

311. v. *WILLIAM*, b. 22 Jan. 1848.

243. *ALLEN M.*⁸ *HOWE* (*Reuben*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Florida, N. Y., 24 Sept. 1822; married 28 Oct. 1845, *HARRIET BRADT*. She died 11 Jan. 1878. He died 1 June 1893.

Children:

312. i. *LEWIS A.*,⁹ b. 30 Sept. 1846.

ii. *MARY*, b. 31 Dec. 1848; d. 26 Jan. 1849.

iii. *EMMA A.*, b. 14 July 1852; m. 19 Feb. 1873, Avery Howard.

iv. *URANA M.*, b. 18 Feb. 1857; m. 16 May 1881, George W. Foster.

v. *CHARLES M.*, b. 14 Dec. 1859.

vi. *JULIA O.*, b. 16 Oct. 1865; d. 18 Aug. 1866.

244. *SILAS*⁸ *HOWE* (*Alman*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820; married *MARIA OSBORN*, born 18 Dec. 1820. They lived in Brush's Mills, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. *MARIA ELIZABETH*,⁹ b. 28 Sept. 1848.

ii. *SAMUEL*, b. 16 July 1850.

iii. *LUCY AMANDA*, b. 8 June 1852.

iv. *CLARA CELESTIA*, b. 12 May 1856.

v. *IRA ADELL*, b. 8 June 1859.

vi. *JOHN ALMAN*, b. 16 Aug. 1861.

245. *ROBERT F.*⁸ *HOWE* (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Mass., about 1828; married *URILLA J.* ———. He was a carpenter, and lived in Greenwich, Mass., in 1850, and in 1860, he was in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

i. *JOHN R.*,⁹ b. in Prescott, Mass., about 1851. In 1880 he was living in Spencer, Mass., where he was a hotelkeeper.

246. *JOSIAH*⁸ *HOWE* (*William*,⁷ *Jonah*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York State, (date not given); married *BETSEY CARPENTER*.

Children:

313. i. *THEODORE*.⁹

ii. *WILLIAM*.

247. *EPHRAIM E.*⁸ *HOWE* (*William*,⁷ *Jonah*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York State, 27 April 1835; married 21 Nov. 1857, *BETSEY A. WASHBURN*, daughter of Orison and Hannah Washburn, born in Johnsbury, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1833, died in Ulysses, Pa., 22 April 1904. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., where he was a farmer. He served in

the army during the Civil war, and was severely wounded, and died from the effects of the wound. He died 4 Oct. 1866.

Children :

- i. ORISON W.,⁹ b. 5 Aug. 1858; m. at Coudersport, Pa., 15 Sept. 1884, Cora F. Bryant. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., until 1906, when they moved to Niagara Falls, N. Y., where he is a carpenter; no children.
- ii. LOWA, d. young.
- iii. CHLOE, d. young.

247a. JESSE⁸ HOWE (*Cyrenius*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born 3 Feb. 1800; married 7 July 1818, SARAH JACKSON, who was born 2 July 1802, and died at Conklin, Broome Co., N. Y., 25 Jan. 1837. He married a second time, (name not given).

Children :

- 312a. i. CYRENIUS,⁹ b. 28 March 1819, in Schoharie Co., N. Y.
- ii. JOHN, b. 20 Nov. 1821.
- iii. ROBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1823.
- iv. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1825; m. ——— McClellan. Mrs. McClellan is still living (1928).
- v. CHARLES, b. 12 March 1827.
- vi. JANE, b. 23 April 1829.
- vii. CLARISSA, b. 11 May 1831.
- viii. SARAH, b. 10 Nov. 1832.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1835.

248. SILAS QUINLAN⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Ohio Co., Ind., 8 March 1830; married in 1860, SUSAN E. FRY, daughter of William H. Fry of Madison, Ind. He located in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., about 1862, where he was extensively engaged in business of various kinds, being part owner and captain of a steamboat on the Ohio River. In 1871 he moved to Madison, Ind., where he lived for several years. He died in Patriot, Ind.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM FRY,⁹ b. in Madison, Ind., 22 Sept. 1861; d. 20 Aug. 1862.
- ii. FRANK FRY, b. in Patriot, Ind., 3 June 1863. He was living in Pittsburg, Pa., in 1897.
- iii. CARRIE VICTORIA, b. in Patriot, Ind., 7 Oct. 1864; she lived in Madison, Ind., in 1897.
- iv. HENRY J. Q., b. in Patriot, Ind., 21 Sept. 1866; he was living in Patriot, in 1897.
- v. MARTHA G., b. in Patriot, Ind., 17 July 1868; m. John McCormick, and was living in Gallipolis, Ohio, in 1897.
- vi. LYDIA SARAH, b. in Madison, Ind., 24 Dec. 1873; she was living in Patriot in 1897.
- vii. SILAS ELY, b. in Madison, Ind., 4 Dec. 1880; he was living in Patriot in 1897.

249. GEORGE OSCAR⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Indiana, 30 Dec. 1831;

married AMERICA BUTLER of Patriot, Ind. Later they lived near Palestine, Ill.

Children:

- i. SYLVANUS.⁹
- ii. ABIGAIL.
- iii. ELIZA.

250. SILAS⁸ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born 5 June 1837; married SARAH W. CONNLEY, who died 17 Sept. 1859; he married second, GRACE F. HOYT; she died 22 May 1887; he married third, a widow, MRS. IDA M. (FOSTER) HEMPHILL, a granddaughter of Andrew Emerson of Patriot, Ind. He served in the army during the Civil war, in the 18th Regt. and the 55th Regt. Ky. Vols. as private, Lieut. Captain and Major at the close of the war. He was wounded at the battle of Chickamauga. After the war he lived in Patriot, Ind., and later he moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was living in 1903, and was actively engaged in business as president of the Manufacturing Co. of Wm. D. Gibson Co.

Children born in Patriot:

314. i. WARREN DIBBLE,⁹ b. 24 Nov. 1867.
315. ii. WILLIAM GIBSON, b. 21 Feb. 1869.
- iii. BERTHA MARIAN, b. 20 Sept. 1875.
- iv. ROBERT INGERSOL, b. 28 Dec. 1880; living in Chicago, in 1924.

By third wife:

- v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. 12 March 1898, in Chicago.

251. FRANCIS MARION⁸ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Patriot, Ind., 14 Dec. 1851; married 20 May 1880, SARAH E. BUTLER. They were living in Kingsville, Ky., in 1903.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,⁹ b. 31 March 1881.

252. GEORGE CONOVER⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York City, 2 June 1852; married MARGARET S. ROSS. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1897. He was Vice-president of the Niagara Fire Insurance Co. of New York City.

Children:

- i. GEORGE CONOVER.⁹

253. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York City, 7 Feb. 1855; married IDA WATERBURY. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1924. He was engaged in banking, as manager of the Corn Exchange Bank in New York City.

Children born in Brooklyn:

- i. WILLIAM WATERBURY,⁹ b. 26 Aug. 1876; lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. WALTER CLARK, b. 8 July 1878.
- iii. HENRY CLAYTON, b. 30 Jan. 1886.

- 253a. CHAUNCY⁸ HOWE (*Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 17 Oct. 1811; married THEDE ———. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth, Mass.:

- i. HARRIET PORTER,⁹ b. 21 July 1838.
- ii. MARY EMILY, b. 11 Sept. 1841.
- iii. CHARLES APPLETON, b. 7 April 1845.
- iv. MARIA JANE, b. 22 May 1847.

254. SPENCER FOSTER⁸ HOWE (*Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 16 Feb. 1815; married 22 Jan. 1840, MARCIA STOUGHTON, daughter of Richard M. and Mary G. Stoughton, born in Weathersfield, Vt., 19 Aug. 1820. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 15 Jan. 1893.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. MELISSA MARCIA,⁹ b. 29 Dec. 1840; d. 18 Sept. 1863.
- ii. MARTHA MARCIA, b. 10 Nov. 1842; m. 10 Oct. 1867, Joel Frederick Lyman, b. in Royalton, Vt., 19 Oct. 1839.

Children:

1. *Daniel Woodbury*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 24 July 1863.
 2. *Frederick Spencer*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 26 Feb. 1870.
 3. *Bayard Howe*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 10 Oct. 1871; d. 9 Dec. 1896.
 4. *Pearl Watkins*, b. in Shoreham, Vt., 28 Aug. 1875.
 5. *Joseph Bliss*, b. in Hartland, Vt., 14 June 1882.
- iii. ALONZO JOSEPH, b. 22 Dec. 1844; d. in Weymouth, Mass., 22 May 1860.
 316. iv. WILBUR WILLIS, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
 317. v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
 - vi. ELLEN REBECCA, b. 24 April 1850; m. 10 Oct. 1868, Hiram J. Snow, b. in Sharon, Vt. She d. 7 April 1888.

Children:

1. *Albert Hiram*, b. 25 April 1871.

255. WILLIAM ALLEN⁸ HOWE (*Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 21 Aug. 1817; married 24 May 1849, MATILDA MORROW. They lived in Newton, Ohio, where he died 9 June 1858.

Children:

- i. MARCELLA REBECCA,⁹ b. in Newton, Ohio, 22 June 1851; d. in April 1857, in Weymouth, Mass.
- ii. AUGUSTA MARTHA, b. in Newton, Ohio, 29 May 1853.
- iii. ADA EMILY, b. in Sharon, Vt., 29 Oct. 1856.

256. JOSEPH BALL⁸ HOWE (*Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 15 Aug. 1821; married in 1847, MARY PRATT BLANCHARD, born 24 Feb.

1823. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass. She died there 14 Dec. 1867. He died there 4 June 1896.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. EDNA MINERVA,⁹ b. 2 April 1848; m. 10 May 1871, Charles Francis Whiton, b. in Hingham, Mass., 8 March 1850; he d. in Albany, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1882.
Children:
 1. *Mary Frances*, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1872.
- ii. JOSEPH CLARENCE, b. 28 Oct. 1849; m. 12 Nov. 1873, Mari-anna Blanchard, b. in Abington, Mass., 27 May 1854.
318. iii. FRANK ELLIOTT, b. 17 Aug. 1851.
- iv. MINERVA BLANCHARD, b. 10 Feb. 1854; m. 6 July 1876, Samuel W. Kendall, b. 25 Oct. 1842. He d. in Newton, Mass., 7 Dec. 1898.
Children:
 1. *Clifford Henry*, b. 31 March 1877.
 2. *Kenneth Howe*, b. 28 June 1882.
 3. *Leslie Brigham*, b. 26 Dec. 1884.
319. v. SETH WILBUR, b. 8 Aug. 1856.
320. vi. EVERETT BALL, b. 27 Sept. 1858.
321. vii. FLETCHER WEBSTER, b. 7 Dec. 1860.
- viii. CLIFFORD ANDREW, b. 22 Jan. 1862.
- ix. ANNE MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1864.

257. AVERY SHEPHARD⁸ HOWE (*Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 28 July 1824; married 24 Nov. 1850, CLARISSA TOTMAN, born in Hingham, Mass., 27 April 1832. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. CLARA AUGUSTA,⁹ b. 20 Nov. 1853; m. 23 Dec. 1873, Wallace Hunt, b. in Abington, Mass., 12 March 1850. They were living in Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.
- ii. ALICE REBECCA, b. 23 Sept. 1855; m. 19 June 1878, Almon Raymond, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Jan. 1856.
322. iii. WILLIAM ABBOTT, b. 11 April 1857.

258. IRA D.⁸ HOWE (*John S.*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1812; married FRANCES ———, who was born in Vermont, 1816. They lived in Beekmantown, where he was a miller.

Children:

328. i. MERRITT,⁹ b. about 1838.
- ii. MARY E., b. about 1841.
- iii. LUTHER J., b. about 1845.
- iv. WILLIAM S., b. about 1847.
- v. SARAH FRANCES, b. about 1849.
- vi. JOHN H., b. about 1851.
- vii. CYNTHIA J., b. about 1853.
- viii. MARTHA R., b. about 1855.
- ix. IDA S., b. about 1857.
- x. GEORGE, b. about 1858.
- xi. CHARLES E., b. about 1860.

259. STEPHEN⁸ HOWE (*John S.*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1802; married MARY ———; she died, and he married second, AMELIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FANNY,⁹ b. about 1833.
- ii. JAMES, b. about 1841.

260. ZACHARIAH⁸ HOWE (*John S.*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1810; married JULIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E. W.,⁹ b. about 1840.
- ii. LYMAN N., b. about 1851.
- iii. JOHN P., b. about 1854.
- iv. HARLOW W., b. about 1856.

261. CHAUNCEY⁸ HOWE (*Chester*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1822; married in 1848, ELIZABETH MCCREEDY. They lived in Plattsburg where he was a farmer, until about 1866, when they moved to Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., Mich.

Children born in Plattsburg:

- i. JAMES GAMALIEL,⁹ b. in 1849.
- ii. ALBERT, b. about 1852.
- iii. CHAUNCY, b. about 1856.
- iv. CHARLES, b. about 1857.
- v. GEORGE, b. about 1859.

NINTH GENERATION.

262. ABEL D.⁹ HOWE (*Abel*,⁸ *Ephraim*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 26 Nov. 1812; married HARRIET ———, who was born in New York State, about 1814. They lived in Lexington, Jackson Co., Mich., where he was a butcher, and where he was living in 1860.

Children:

- i. ANNA L.,¹⁰ b. in Ohio, about 1841.
- ii. CHARLES N., b. in Ohio, about 1848.
- iii. FRANK, b. in N. Y. State, about 1852.
- iv. ALFRED B., b. in N. Y. State, about 1854.

- 262a. OZIAL ADNEY⁹ HOWE (*Abel*,⁸ *Ephraim*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 17 Oct. 1817; married HULDA PORTER, who was born 11 Oct. 1820, and died 8 July 1877. They lived in Jersey City, N. J. He died in 1893.

Children:

- i. JULIA,¹⁰ b. 7 Oct. 1839.
- 323a. ii. ANDREW MURRAY, b. 12 Feb. 1841.
- iii. JAMES PORTER, b. 29 March 1843; d. in 1925.
- iv. GERTRUDE B., b. 9 Dec. 1844; d. 18 July 1894.
- v. FAYETTE A., b. 6 Sept. 1848; d. in 1918.
- vi. OZIAL A., b. 30 Sept. 1858; d. in 1924.
- vii. ABIGAIL Q., b. 18 Sept. 1862; living Chicago, Ill.

- 262b. JAMES W.⁹ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Mexico, N. Y., 18 July 1831; married 10 Oct. 1855, EMMA DAVIS, daughter of Robert and Ann or Nancy) (Williams) Davis. She was born in Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1836, and died 16 June 1909. He died in Cairo, Ill., 12 Feb. 1897.

Children:

- i. JESSIE ESTELLA,¹⁰ b. 16 April 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1876, Robert Henry Julia, son of Robert H. and Celia O. (Harned) Julia, b. in Skaneateles, N. Y., 1 March 1857, d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1878. She m. 2nd 10 Aug. 1885, Arthur Deal Embrey. He d. in Syracuse, 5 Aug. 1918. She was living in Washington, D. C., in 1928.

Children:

1. *Ethel Estella*, b. 20 Nov. 1877; m. N. Irving Hyatt, and is now (1928) living in Spartanburg, S. C.

- 262c. JOHN F.⁹ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in 1833; married SARAH CLARK. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died in 1900.

Children:

- i. CHARLES G.,³⁰ b. (no date given); m. and had two daughters, Etta May and Lillian. He moved to N. Y. City.
 - ii. ETTA, b. (no date given); m. a Mr. Russ, and lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
 - 323a. iii. JOHN W., b. about 1873.
263. MARTIN⁹ HOWE (*Hczekiah*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Westford, Vt., about 1815; married MARY A. OSGOOD, who was born in Vermont about 1815. They lived in Jericho, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he was living in 1880.

Children born in Jericho:

- 324. i. MARTIN LUTHER,¹⁰ b. about 1841.
 - ii. NANCY A., b. about 1843.
 - iii. FANNY M., b. about 1845.
 - iv. HARRIET N., b. about 1849.
 - v. IMOGENE, b. about 1852.
 - vi. REUBEN, b. about 1854.
 - vii. CAROLINE, b. about 1857.
164. LUCIEN BLISS⁹ HOWE (*Harmon*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 29 July 1826; married CLARISSA J. BLISS, daughter of Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Bliss, born in 1827, died in 1890. They lived in Jericho, where he was a miller and a merchant.

Children born in Jericho:

- 325. i. HARMON G.,¹⁰ b. in 1850.
 - ii. FRANK B., b. in 1852; m. in 1875, M. Ella Melendy, who d. in 1900; he m. 2nd Rogenie Choate. He was engaged in business, with his father for several years, and was prominent in local affairs; he served as representative to the Legislature 1896-7. Later he moved to Montana.
 - iii. LUCIEN G., b. in 1855.
265. DAVID⁹ HOWE (*Ira*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Elba, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1827; married ELIZA ———. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Elba:

- i. DAVID FRANK,¹⁰ b. about 1853.
 - ii. IRA J., b. about 1857.
266. ALFRON W.⁹ HOWE (*Ira*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Elba, N. Y., 3 July 1829; married 29 Jan. 1851, SARAH E. NEWKIRK, born about 1830. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Elba:

- i. J. LEWIS,¹⁰ b. 8 May 1855.
- ii. NETTIE, b. 31 Oct. 1856; m. George Dorman.
- iii. ELLA MAY, b. 2 May 1859; m. C. J. Mills.
- iv. EDWARD N., b. Dec. 1866.

267. PHILANDER W.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 6 Nov. 1817; married 8 Nov. 1839, MARY ANN KNEELAND, daughter of James and Hannah C. (Austin) Kneeland; she died 1 May 1845, and he married second, 23 May 1847, EMILY MCCAIN; she died 14 Nov. 1864. He married third, 13 July 1871, MELISSA L. PARKE. He was a minister, and lived in Genesee County until 1865, when he moved to New York City, where he remained until 1875. He then moved to Leech Lake, in Northern Minnesota, where he took charge of the Government school for Indians. He was engaged in ministerial work as a Methodist preacher at Minneapolis, and various other places in Minn., and at Friend, Nebr. In 1886 he was appointed chaplain of the Nebraska State Prison at Lincoln, Nebr., which position he held in 1900.

Children:

- i. MAY H.,¹⁰ b. 15 Nov. 1841; d. 2 March 1847.
- ii. HENRY W., b. 20 April 1845, at Oakfield or Caryville, N. Y.

By second wife:

- iii. EMMA ELEPHA, b. 25 Feb. 1852, at LeRoy, N. Y.
- iv. LEONARD C., b. 15 Nov. 1855, at LeRoy, N. Y.

By third wife:

- v. CARLOS O., b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1873.

268. PHILO I.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 14 Sept. 1821; married MARIA LORD.

Children:

- i. FRANK ADALBERT.¹⁰
- ii. ELLA, d. young.

269. MILO M.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Elba, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1823; married 22 Feb. 1852, MARY ELIZA HUXFORD, born about 1835. They moved to Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., in 1853, where he lived until 1880, when he removed to Kansas. In 1881 they moved to Albuquerque, N. M., where he died 25 Nov. 1892.

Children born in Coldwater:

326. i. PHINEAS EUGENE,¹⁰ b. 27 April 1854.
- ii. MARIETTA RUTH, b. 22 June 1856; m. 22 Feb. 1885, W. Cal Brown, at Albuquerque, N. M.
327. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 1 May 1859.
- iv. EMMA ELLA, b. in Greenfield, Ind., 3 Jan. 1866; m. at Albuquerque, N. M., 22 Oct. 1883, John E. Fish. She d. in Ashland, Mo., 2 Aug. 1894.

Children:

1. *Ethel Mary*, b. in Watrous, N. M., 2 May 1884.
2. *Emma Grace*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 12 July 1886.
3. *Charles Dickinson*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 April 1889; d. 19 Dec. 1891.

4. *John William*, b. in Ashland, Mo., 26 April 1894; d. 31 Aug. 1894.

270. ROBERT E.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Elba, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1825; married 22 Sept. 1850, MARY C. LENT. He lived a short time in LeRoy, N. Y., then moved to Warsaw, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; about 1857 he moved to Newark, Ill.; later he moved to Sandwich, Ill., and finally settled in Sycamore, Ill., where he died 21 May 1879.

Children:

- i. ELLA C.,¹⁰ b. in Newark, Ill., 25 Feb. 1858.
- 328. ii. WILLIS R., b. 3 Nov. 1859.
- 329. iii. EDWARD L., b. 30 June 1868.

271. GEORGE W.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Elba, N. Y., 26 April 1829; married 28 Oct. 1856, LUCY OSBORN of Livonia, N. Y. He entered the Methodist ministry in 1869, joining the North Indiana Conference; he was transferred to the Michigan Conference in 1882. He withdrew from the ministry in 1899, and was living in Albion, Mich., in 1900.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,¹⁰ b. about 1859; d. young.
- ii. GILBERT D., b. in Vanburen, Ind., 27 June 1871.
- iii. HARRY L., b. in Wawaka, Ind., 8 Oct. 1874; he graduated Albion College, Mich., in 1898.

272. FRANCIS A.⁹ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Elba, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1834; married 20 Oct. 1858, ALMEDA B. TAYLOR, daughter of John and Phebe (Dunning) Dunning, born in East Elba, N. Y. He was a farmer and a miller. In 1868 they moved to Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., where he remained until 1885, when they returned to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled in or near Batavia, where he died 20 June 1890.

Children:

- 330. i. FRANK E.,¹⁰ b. in Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867.
- ii. EMMA A., b. in Sandwich, Ill., 18 Feb. 1872; m. 11 Feb. 1891, Fred A. Lewis, at Batavia, N. Y.

273. ALVA W.⁹ HOWE (*Isaac N.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born (probably) in Batavia, N. Y., 16 May 1827; married 13 Oct. 1858, NANCY JANE ROGERS of Green Spring, Ohio. He served in the army during the Civil war, as 1st Lt. in Co. A, 67th Regt. Ohio Vols. He lived in Ohio a few years, then moved to Cambridgeboro, Pa. He was a druggist and publisher.

Children:

- i. CORA,¹⁰ b. at Green Springs, Ohio, 12 July 1859.
- 331. ii. EDGAR FOLLETT, b. at Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ALVA WASHBURN, b. 7 Feb. 1862; d. young.
- iv. MINERVA LOUELLA, b. in Cambridge, Pa., 4 Sept. 1867.

274. HOLBROOK⁹ HOWE (*Morris*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1840; married MARCIA ———, who was born in N. Y. State about 1842. They lived in Bronson, Branch Co., Mich., in 1870, where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. EDWIN F.,³⁰ b. about 1864.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. about 1867.

There may have been other children.

275. EDDY JESSE⁹ HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 20 Nov. 1856; married 17 May 1882, LINA WILLIAMS, daughter of William and Sarah (Newkirk) Williams. They lived in Petoskey, Lansing and Holt, Mich. He was a carpenter, and a grocer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES WILLIAM,³⁰ b. in Petoskey, Mich., 21 Oct. 1884; d. in Williamsville, 18 July 1898.
- ii. LIZZIE GRACE, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 9 June 1888; d. at Petoskey, 27 July 1901.
- iii. HERBERT EDDY, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 29 April 1906.

276. CHARLES HOLBROOK⁹ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born near Bronson, Mich., 29 July 1860; married 20 Sept. 1884, KATE DANIELS, born in Lyndon Township, Washtenaw Co., Mich., 12 Feb. 1865. He is a minister, and has lived in Benton Harbor, Grand Rapids, Lansing and Scottville, Mich.

Children:

- i. MABEL ELIDA,³⁰ b. in Ingham Co., Mich., 25 Jan. 1888; m. at Benton Harbor, 4 July 1912, Louis G. Webert, b. at Elk Mound, Wis., 3 Nov. 1886. They live in East Lansing, Mich.

Children:

1. *Donald*, b. 10 Feb. 1913, at Benton Harbor.
2. *Dean*, b. 11 Jan. 1915, at Benton Harbor.

- ii. GLADYS L., b. in Lansing, Mich., 7 July 1890; d. in 1905.

332. iii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900.

277. EUGENE ENSIGN⁹ HOWE (*Seymour E.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pembroke, Genesee Co., N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848; married 1 March 1877, ADELPHIA HILL, who was born 29 July 1853, died 28 Feb. 1907.

Children:

- i. MARY LOUISA,³⁰ b. 14 Feb. 1878; m. 27 June 1917, Charles White, who was b. 4 March 1864.
- ii. ADA E., b. 29 March 1881; m. 27 Feb. 1907, Tracy F. Crandall, who was b. 16 Jan. 1884.

Children:

1. *Helen Elizabeth*, b. 1 Dec. 1907.
2. *Rhodora Adelpia*, b. 26 July 1910.

3. *Tracy Ralph*, b. 19 Dec. 1912.
 4. *Eugene Merle*, b. 26 Dec. 1916.
 5. *Alice Louise*, b. 8 Jan. 1820.
- iii. ALICE ANN, b. 20 May 1885.
278. WILLIAM CORNELIUS⁹ HOWE (*Seymour E.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pembroke, Mich., 21 Dec. 1854; married 6 April 1882, RUBY HILLBORN, born 16 Jan. 1857, died 5 Feb. 1926. He died 9 Jan. 1918.
- Children:
- i. ELNORA BELLE,³⁰ b. 25 Feb. 1883.
 - ii. BERTHA MAE, b. 22 Dec. 1888.
279. GEORGE FRANKLIN⁹ HOWE (*Seymour E.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pembroke, N. H., 3 May 1857; married 22 June 1887, NORA HART, born 15 Nov. 1863.
- Children:
333. i. STANLEY HART,¹⁰ b. 30 May 1890; m. 31 Jan. 1914, H. Gregg.
 - ii. VIOLA LILLIAN, b. 11 June 1893; m. 1 Jan. 1819, Dr. Herbert Bailey, b. 4 Nov. 1885.
- Children:
1. *Herbert Smith*, b. 12 July 1921.
 2. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1925.
- iii. HARRY EUGENE, b. 31 July 1895.
 - iv. GEORGE LAWRENCE, b. 22 May 1903.
280. ARA WASHBURN⁹ HOWE (*Ara W.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Waterloo, Mich., 21 Jan. 1874; married 3 April 1897, MARY A. GRIGGS, born in Argentine, Mich., died in Hartland, Mich. He lived in Dansville and Hartland, Mich., where he was a farmer. He married second, 6 Dec. 1923, MAE YOUNGS, born at English, Ind., 4 March 1884.
- Children:
334. i. EARL A.,¹⁰ b. in Williamstown, Mich., 6 May 1899; m. 5 June 1922, Bertha M. Wemple.
 335. ii. CLARE W., b. in Meadsville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; m. 16 June 1924, Rose R. Flint.
 - iii. BERNICE, b. in Dansville, Mich., 16 Oct. 1907; d. 24 July 1908.
 - iv. CLIFFORD, b. 6 June 1909; m. 21 March 1828, Lucile Hedglen, b. 7 Sept. 1910. They live in Pontiac, Mich.
 - v. FERNE A., b. in Dansville, Mich., 27 May 1912.
 - vi. FLOYD E., b. in Dansville, Mich., 28 Feb. 1916.
 - vii. FRANCIS D., b. in Dansville, Mich., 25 Dec. 1918.
- By second wife:
- viii. JEAN A., b. in Hartland, Mich., 23 Dec. 1924.
281. HENRY L.⁹ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁸ *Elisha*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1830; married MARY A. ———, born about 1831.

They lived in Cornwall, Ct., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Canaan, Ct., in 1880.

Children:

- i. MARY E.,¹⁰ b. about 1853.
- ii. LYMAN E., b. about 1856.
- iii. SARAH M., b. about 1858.
- iv. JULIA, b. about 1865.
- v. EDWIN, b. about 1867.
- vi. EMMA, b. about 1876.

282. NELSON M.⁹ HOWE (*Chauncy*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Jeremiah*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵, *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1826; married IRENE DEAN, who was born about 1826. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. EMMA,¹⁰ b. about 1852.
- ii. FRANK, b. about 1857.

283. LORENZO SIMEON⁹ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁸ *Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in London, Monroe Co., Mich., 24 Dec. 1869; married 30 Nov. 1892, CARRIE JANE HENRY. They live in Edgeley, N. D.

Children:

336. i. WILLIAM E.,¹⁰ b. in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897.

284. HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa., 11 Aug. 1834; married 13 Oct. 1856, JANE RUSSELL, daughter of Nathaniel and Julia Ann (Morey) Russell, born in Orwell, Pa., 1 Jan. 1838; she died 27 Feb. 1894. He was living in 1897, on the old homestead that was purchased by his great grandfather Isaac Howe, when he came from Vermont to Orwell, Pa.

Children born in Orwell:

337. i. GEORGE HENRY,¹⁰ b. 3 Feb. 1859.
338. ii. EUGENE ANDERSON, b. 23 Aug. 1860.
- iii. LEILA JANE, b. 5 Nov. 1870; m. 2 Sept. 1896, Rev. Ira L. Bronson, b. in Orwell, Pa., 20 May 1865, son of Samuel Newton and Caroline (Champlin) Bronson. After graduating from the Susquehanna Collegiate Institute at Towanda, Pa., and Moody's Bible Institute, Chicago, Ill. He entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church (South), and was stationed at Winnsboro, La.
- iv. IRVIN LINCOLN, b. 6 July 1872; m. 28 Aug. 1896, Lois Dell Coburn, daughter of James Parley and Harriet Gertrude (Barnes) Coburn, b. 21 Feb. 1874.

285. WILLIAM DENIISON⁹ HOWE (*Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Orwell, Pa., 2 Sept. 1836; married 20 June 1866, CYNTHIA CORA CONGDON, born in Towanda, Pa., 21 March 1847. He served three years in the army, during the Civil war, in the 141st Pa. Regt. He died 28 Sept. 1876.

Children:

339. i. BIRNEY GRAHAM,¹⁰ b. 25 Jan. 1868.
 ii. LIZZIE JULIA, b. 20 July 1869; m. 1 Oct. 1891, Edward Percy Owen, b. 11 March 1871.
 Children:
 1. *Wenona*, b. 12 Dec. 1892.
 2. *Harold Reginald*, b. 20 Sept. 1896.
340. iii. WELLINGTON EARL, b. 2 July 1871.
 iv. ARTHUR BOYD, b. 21 April 1875.
 v. WINNIFRED DENNISON, b. 22 Jan. 1877.
286. LEWIS LYON⁹ HOWE (*Allen*,⁸ *Jonas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 26 Nov. 1858; married 7 Jan. 1891, ELOUISE C. MEAD, daughter of Herman H. Mead. They lived in Greenwich, Ct.
 Children:
 i. ALICE LOUISE,¹⁰ b. 16 Dec. 1891.
287. GILBERT JONAS⁹ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁸ *Jonas*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ohio, 24 Nov. 1856; married 15 Jan. 1879, ELLA A. HENDRIE.
 Children:
 i. JOHN GILBERT,¹⁰ b. 15 Dec. 1879.
 ii. MARY E., b. 23 Oct. 1881.
 iii. CLARENCE HENDRYX, b. 24 March 1887.
 iv. EUNICE ELIZABETH, b. 10 May 1899.
288. CHARLES THEODORE⁹ HOWE (*William A.*,⁸ *Nehemiah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 15 Aug. 1874; married 29 June 1899, BESSIE EUNICE BROWN, daughter of John B. Brown of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in 1902 in Wapping, Ct.
 Children:
 i. ROBERT KELLOGG,¹⁰ b. 22 Dec. 1901.
 ii. MARGARET ISABELLA, b. 19 Dec. 1906.
 iii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 5 Sept. 1909.
 iv. GERTRUDE LOIS, b. 24 March 1911.
289. PHILIP MEAD⁹ HOWE (*William A.*,⁸ *Nehemiah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Wapping, Ct., 12 Dec. 1880; married 16 June 1903, ALICE B. TAYLOR, daughter of Robert Taylor of Frankfort, Ky.
 Children:
 i. WILLIAM TAYLOR,¹⁰ b. 19 March 1907.
290. JESSE KEELER⁹ HOWE (*Jesse*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Albany, N. Y. 12 Aug. 1836; married 30 Jan. 1867, LYDIA BEEBE of Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y., born 17 April 1847. They lived a short time in Lock Township, Ingham Co., then they moved to Golden Township, Oceana Co., Mich.

Children:

- i. GEORGE G.,¹⁰ b. 2 March 1868.
- ii. ELLA F., b. 4 June 1874.
- iii. MINNIE E., b. 26 Aug. 1875; m. 27 April 1893, William B. Norton.
- iv. FREDERICK S., b. 19 Sept. 1876; d. 17 Aug. 1877.

291. DANIEL HUNT⁹ HOWE (*James R.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in North Salem, N. Y., 11 July 1839; married 13 Feb. 1867, OPHELIA FROST. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children born in North Salem:

- i. ROSWELL F.,¹⁰ b. 19 May 1868.
- ii. WALTER H., b. 18 Aug. 1871.

292. SAMUEL THEODORE⁹ HOWE (*David*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Savannah, N. Y., 23 July 1848; married 24 Dec. 1876, CLARA BELLE FRAZER of Portsmouth, O., born 12 Feb. 1861. They went to Marion, Kans., where they lived until about 1887, when they moved to Topeka, Kans., where he was a member of the Board of Railroad Commissioners.

Children:

- i. CLARA ALICE,¹⁰ b. in Marion, Kans., 12 Feb. 1879; d. 4 Oct. 1879.
- ii. BEATRICE A., b. in Marion, 28 Aug. 1880.
- iii. FREDERICK L., b. in Marion, 5 March 1883.
- iv. SAMUEL T., b. in Marion, 4 June 1885.
- v. WALTER D., b. 11 May 1888, in Topeka, Kans.
- vi. WILLIAM EPENETUS, b. in Topeka, 1 Jan. 1890.

293. JULIUS OLDS⁹ HOWE (*David*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Savannah, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1849; married 24 Dec. 1873, ALICE A. DILGERT. He married second, 25 Dec. 1889, RHODA JANE GERSEMAN. They were living in Toledo, O., in 1896.

Children:

- i. DENLA ALICE,¹⁰ b. 11 June 1877.

294. JAMES EPENETUS⁹ HOWE (*David*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Toledo, O., 17 Dec. 1857; married 19 Dec. 1878, ELIZABETH J. MCCLURE of Massillon, O.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,¹⁰ b. 28 Sept. 1879.
- ii. GARNETT, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
- iii. ALICE B., b. 2 Sept. 1884; d. 16 June 1885.

295. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND⁹ HOWE *Epenetus*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Epenetus*,⁶ *Epenetus*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in North Salem, N. Y., 26 May 1836; married 17 Sept.

1862, LAURA J. MEAD, daughter of Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children born in North Salem:

- i. Epenetus,¹⁰ b. 7 Feb. 1866.
- ii. ALFRED M., b. 24 Nov. 1868.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 6 Aug. 1872.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 18 Aug. 1875.
- v. LAURA, b. 30 Oct. 1879.

296. ISAAC PURDY⁹ HOWE (*William,⁸ William,⁷ Epenetus,⁶ Epenetus,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in New York City, 12 Sept. 1843; married 21 Nov. 1865, EMMA FRAZER, daughter of Alfred Frazer of New York City. They lived in Derby, Ct.

Children:

- i. ADALENA ROSSI,¹⁰ b. 31 Aug. 1866.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 6 Nov. 1869.
- iii. ALFRED FRAZER, b. 25 April 1872.
- iv. LYDIA PURDY, b. 2 June 1873; d. 21 July 1880.

297. JOHN IRELAND⁹ HOWE (*William,⁸ William,⁷ Epenetus,⁶ Epenetus,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in New York City, 9 Aug. 1845; married 11 Feb. 1870, DELARNE M. KIPLING, daughter of Richard Kipling of Roselle, N. J. He married second, MARY SHELTON. They lived in Roselle, N. J.

Children born in Roselle:

- i. JOHN IRELAND,¹⁰ b. 3 Dec. 1870.
- ii. DELARNE KIPLING, b. 27 Feb. 1872; m. 14 June 1905, Wellesly Patterson.

By second wife:

- iii. WILLIAM P., b. 29 May 1882.
- iv. ELOISE SHELTON, b. 17 May 1886.
- v. MARJORIE GUION, b. 26 Sept. 1892.

298. FRANKLIN PIERCE⁹ HOWE (*Hiram,⁸ Hezekiah,⁷ Jesse,⁶ Epenetus,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Brooklyn, Ont., 28 Sept. 1858; married 20 Jan. 1889, LUELLA L. LYON. They lived in Shelbina, Mo.

Children:

- i. INEZ BLANCHE,¹⁰ b. in Shelbina, Mo., 7 June 1890; m. 16 Nov. 1910, C. Grady Weaver.

299. LUCIUS WALLACE⁹ HOWE (*Thomas P.,⁸ Isaac,⁷ Jesse,⁶ Epenetus,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 16 June 1850; married 10 Sept. 1879, ELIZABETH P. WYMAN. They lived in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., where he was a physician, in 1901.

Children:

- i. HARRY WALLACE,¹⁰ b. 29 March 1881.

300. JACOB E.⁹ HOWE (*Jacob W.*,⁸ *Isaac*,⁷ *Bowers*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born at Noroton Heights, Ct. 31 July 1861; married 3 Nov. 1886, SARAH C. MEAD. They lived in Stamford, Ct.

Children:

- i. HERBERT,¹⁰ b. 12 Sept. 1887.
- ii. ELSWORTH, b. 23 June 1889; d. 11 July 1889.
- iii. MARION, b. 21 Nov. 1890.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. 8 July 1894.

301. EBENEZER WEED⁹ HOWE (*Harvey*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1846; married 20 Oct. 1884, EMILY JANE WILSON, daughter of James and Jane (Little) Wilson, born in Euphrasia, Ontario, Canada; she moved with her parents to Bradford, N. Y., in 1870, and in 1878 they moved to South Salem, N. Y. He lived in South Salem, until 1906, when he moved to Cornwall on the Hudson. In 1919 he moved to Lansdowne, Pa., and in 1922 he moved to Shreveport, La. He died there 26 Nov. 1924. She is now (1928) living with her son in Dallas, Texas.

Children:

341. i. RALPH WILSON,¹⁰ b. in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885.

302. STEPHEN MEAD⁹ HOWE (*Stephen G.*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1852; married 5 Dec. 1877, MARY E. MILLER. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., but later they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRY CLARK,¹⁰ b. 11 Dec. 1880; d. in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1905.
- ii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1882.

303. JOHN CLARK⁹ HOWE (*Stephen G.*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1854; married 13 Dec. 1882, IRENE VIRGINIA HALL. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., until 1908 when they were living in Old Mission, Mich. He died in Syracuse, N. Y., 16 June 1927.

Children:

- i. GUY LIVINGSTON,¹⁰ b. 19 Nov. 1885; m. 4 Oct. 1913, Margaret Woodcock, and was living in Rochester, N. Y.

304. WILLIAM P.⁹ HOWE (*Stephen G.*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 10 June 1861; married 11 March 1895, SUSY THAYER HUNTOON. He was for more than thirty years in the employ of the Standard Oil Company, and at the time of his death, he was assistant Treasurer of the Company. He was also President and Director of the General Gas and Ap-

pliance Company of New York, and Secretary of the Ophthalmic & Aural Institute of that City. They lived in New York City, where he died 14 March 1911.

Children:

- i. SUSANNE,¹⁰ b. 8 Feb. 1896.

305. ALONZO J.⁹ HOWE (*Charles,⁸ Charles,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831; married 11 Nov. 1856, JULIA M. OSGOOD, daughter of Sewall M. and Elhira (Brown) Osgood, born 11 May 1835; she died 7 Feb. 1867. He died 7 Feb. 1890.

Children:

- i. HERBERT ALONZO,¹⁰ b. in Brockport, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1858; married 23 Dec. 1884, Fannie McClurg Shattuck. He graduated from the University of Chicago, in the class of 1875; A. M. Univ. Cincinnati; S. D. Boston University. Since 1880 he has held the position of professor of astronomy in Denver University and director of Chamberlain Observatory of the Denver University, University Park, Col. He is the author of "A Study of the Sky" (1896), "Elements of Descriptive Astronomy" (1897).
- ii. CARRIE ELHIRA, b. 9 Dec. 1859; m. 1 July 1879, Cyrus B. Allen Jr. She d. in Indianapolis, Ind., 17 Oct. 1879.
- iii. SARAH FRANCES, b. in Penfield, N. Y., 30 May 1862.

306. CHARLES HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Charles,⁸ Charles,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846; married 11 Feb. 1870, MARY ELLA DENNIS, daughter of Elihu and Mary (Newman) Dennis, born in Enfield, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 7 March 1852. They were living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.

Children:

- i. MAYBELLE ELLA,¹⁰ b. 11 Feb. 1881.
- ii. BURTON ALONZO, b. 16 Jan. 1886.

307. LEWIS BUTTS⁹ HOWE (*Charles,⁸ Charles,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855; married 4 April 1877, MARTHA ELIZA BUSHNELL, daughter of Solon Harley and Emma Elizabeth (Spaulding) Bushnell, born in Holley, Orleans Co., N. Y., 13 March 1857. They lived in Perinton, N. Y., then moved to Rochester, N. Y. In 1902 they were living in New York City.

Children:

- 341a. i. PORTER LEWIS,¹⁰ b. in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 8 June 1887.

308. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD⁹ HOWE (*Charles,⁸ Charles,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857; married 18 Dec. 1878, HATTIE EUNICE LUSK, daughter of A. D. and Melissa M. Lusk, born in Newark, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1859. They were living in 1902 in Almena, Kans.

Children:

- i. CHARLES LOUIS,¹⁰ b. in Fairfield, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1883.
- ii. LEON E., b. in Almena, Kans., 19 Dec. 1889.

309. JOHN MILTON⁹ HOWE (*James,⁸ Lebbeus,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Florida, Orange Co., N. Y., 30 Aug. 1829; married (no name given). He lived in Portland, Ore., a few years, then he moved to Rochester, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MILTON ADRIAN,¹⁰ b. in Portland, Ore., 15 March 1856.

210. NEWTON⁹ HOWE (*William H.,⁸ Reuben,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born in Glen, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 4 May 1838; married 1 June 1858, ADELAIDE VAUGHN QUICK, daughter of Robert and Mary (Vaughn) Quick, born 27 April 1839. He died 2 March 1900.

Children:

- i. ANNIE,¹⁰ b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 June 1859; m. 24 Dec. 1879, William Barlow Dunlap, son of William H. and Elizabeth (Barlow) Dunlap. He was a member of the N. Y. Legislature in 1888-1890, and in 1905 was Surrogate of Montgomery Co., having held that office for eleven years.

Children:

- i. Clarence Howe, b. 8 March 1882; m. 7 March 1905, Mary Lucretia Schuyler, b. 1 July 1881.

311. WILLIAM⁹ HOWE (*William H.,⁸ Reuben,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born 22 Jan. 1848; married 26 Sept. 1877, ANNA MARIA WALLIN, daughter of John and Sarah (Howgate) Wallin, born 28 April 1855. He died 27 Oct. 1904.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM H.,¹⁰ b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1882.

312. LEWIS A.⁹ HOWE (*Allen M.,⁸ Reuben,⁷ Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*) born in Florida, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1846; married 14 Sept. 1870, LORENA A. PARKS.

Children:

- i. LEWIS E.,¹⁰ b. in Sept. 1873; d. in Sept. 1873.
- ii. EDNA, b. 22 July 1875.
- iii. JULIA, b. 19 Jan. 1877; m. 14 Sept. 1899, Robert Hart.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 1 Nov. 1880; m. in Aug. 1904, Walter Gersback.
- v. ELMER, b. 25 April 1882.

312a. CYRENIUS⁹ HOWE (*Jesse,⁸ Cyrenius,⁷ Jesse,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Isaac,² Edward¹*), born 28 March 1819; married in 1846, HANNAH HUDSON. They lived in Clearfield, Pa.

Children:

- i. CHARLES ROBERT,¹⁰ b. 12 March 1847; d. ——— 1849.

- ii. JOHN WORTH, b. 14 Jan. 1849.
- iii. SARAH ANN, b. ———.
- iv. BERTHA JANE, b. 1 Jan. 1855.
- v. CLARA MAY, b. 26 Feb. 1862; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Adolph E. Leitzinger, who was b. 26 July 1857. They live in Clearfield, Pa.

Children:

- 1. *Alexander Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1894; d. in Jan. 1920.
- 2. *William A. E.*, b. 7 Aug. 1898; m. 30 April 1925, Margaret Wilson, b. 26 Jan. 1902.

313. THEODORE⁹ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Jonah*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*, *Edward*¹), born (no date given); married (no name given).

Children:

- i. LAWRENCE E.,¹⁰ b. (no date); a physician, in Galeton, Pa.

314. WARREN DIBBLE⁹ HOWE (*Silas*,⁸ *Jonathan*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Patriot, Ind., 24 Nov. 1867; married 3 June 1897, OLIVE G. EMMERT of Mt. Vernon, Iowa. They lived for several years in Canon City, Colo., and was the proprietor of the Howe Hospital at that place. Afterwards they moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was cashier of the Wm. D. Gibson Co. in 1903.

Children:

- i. CARLTON GIBSON,¹⁰ b. 4 March 1898.
- ii. KATHERINE, b. 18 Nov. 1899.

315. WILLIAM GIBSON⁹ HOWE (*Silas*,⁸ *Jonathan*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Patriot, Ind., 21 Feb. 1869; married 12 Sept. 1894, BESSIE LOUISE HALSTEAD of Chicago, Ill. He was living there in 1903, and was book-keeper for the Wm. D. Gibson Co. of that city.

Children:

- i. HALSTEAD HOMER,¹⁰ b. in Chicago, 21 Aug. 1895.

316. WILBUR WILLIS⁹ HOWE (*Spencer F.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 7 Jan. 1867, LIZZIE S. BARNARD. He married second, CLARA L. DAY. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he died, 22 Aug. 1892.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. GEORGE WILBUR,¹⁰ b. 12 Oct. 1867; m. in 1888, Clara Van Gordon.

342. ii. ALONZO BLISS, b. 27 Feb. 1871.

- iii. MYRTLE MAY, b. 11 June 1874; m. 4 July 1893, Charles Barrett. She d. 23 July 1894.

Children:

- 1. *Leslie Howe*, b. 8 July 1894.

By second wife:

- iv. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 22 Feb. 1884.
- v. HOMER STOUGHTON, b. 18 Aug. 1886.
- vi. LUCY EMMA, b. in April 1894.

317. WILLIAM WALLACE⁹ HOWE (*Spencer F.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 29 Jan. 1866, NELLIE SNOW ALLEN of Pomfret, Vt. She died 25 March 1872; he married second, 1 Aug. 1875, ABBIE MARIA VINAL, daughter of Abel A. Vinal, born in Scituate, Mass., 25 April 1849. They lived in Sharon, and Pomfret, Vt. After the death of his first wife he moved to South Weymouth, Mass. He died in Sharon, Vt., 22 Aug. 1892.

Children:

343. i. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW,¹⁰ b. in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867.
 ii. FLORA MELISSA, b. in Sharon, Vt., 22 Nov. 1869.
 iii. HERBERT WILLIAM, b. in Pomfret, Vt., 13 March 1871; d. 3 April 1872.

By second wife:

- iv. FRANK MERRILL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 2 April 1877.
 v. ALBERT WALLACE, b. in Weymouth, 21 March 1879.
 vi. WILBUR WILLIS, b. in Weymouth, 16 Oct. 1881.
 vii. MARCIA LILLIAN, b. in Weymouth, 14 April 1883.
 viii. BLANCHE CHRISTABEL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 11 July 1885.
 ix. LUCY ELLEN, b. in Weymouth, 25 Aug. 1887; d. 2 Aug. 1888.

318. FRANK ELLIOTT⁹ HOWE (*Joseph B.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*, *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Weymouth, Mass., 17 Aug. 1851; married in April 1880, PATIENCE CELIA JENKINS, born in Urbana, Ohio. They lived in Moline, Ill., where she died 4 April 1891.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM JENKINS.¹⁰

319. SETH WILBUR⁹ HOWE (*Joseph B.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Weymouth, Mass., 8 Aug. 1856; married HELEN M. ABBOTT, 20 Aug. 1896, born in North Reading, Mass., 13 April 1868.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL E.¹⁰

320. EVERETT BALL⁹ HOWE (*Joseph B.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Weymouth, Mass., 27 Sept. 1858; married 11 Nov. 1883, MARY ELLEN DOBLE, born in Weymouth, Mass., 21 July 1862. They moved to California where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. MARJORIE,¹⁰ b. in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Feb. 1885.

321. FLETCHER WEBSTER⁹ HOWE (*Joseph B.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Weymouth, Mass., 7 Dec. 1860; married 14 Sept. 1891, SARAH STETSON, daughter of Charles Loring Stetson, born in Weymouth, Mass., 14 Aug. 1866. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. DORIS STETSON,¹⁰ b. 18 Aug. 1892.
- ii. MILDRED SOUTHWORTH, b. 13 Sept. 1893.

322. WILLIAM ABBOTT⁹ HOWE (*Avery S.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Weymouth, Mass., 11 April 1857; married 30 April 1879, CARRIE WHITON, daughter of Charles Whiton, born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1858. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. RICHARD TOTMAN,¹⁰ b. 24 Nov. 1880.
- ii. FLORENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1882.
- iii. MARGARET, b. 11 July 1887.

323. MERRITT⁹ HOWE (*Ira D.*,⁸ *John S.*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1838; married JENNIE ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children:

- i. KATE,¹⁰ b. about 1864.
- ii. GRACE, b. about 1874.

TENTH GENERATION.

- 323a. ANDREW MURRAY¹⁰ HOWE (*Oziah A.*,⁹ *Abel*,⁸ *Ephraim*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born 12 Feb. 1841; married HARRIET PATRIE. He died 18 March 1910.

Children:

- i. ANDREW MURRAY,¹¹ b. in Jersey City, 18 July 1869.
- ii. FRANK HOLDEN, b. 18 Feb. 1870; d. 20 Dec. 1905.
- iii. ELIZABETH PATRIE, b. 14 May 1875.
- iv. ADA GERTRUDE, b. 3 July 1877; m. 21 July 1904, Benj. H. Berry, who was b. 28 March 1878.

Children:

1. *Robert E.*, b. in Memphis, Tenn., 10 Oct. 1905.
2. *Harriet E.*, d. young.
3. *Ada Gene*, b. 28 Oct. 1912.
4. *Benj. H.*, d. young.
- v. HARRIET W., b. in Iowa, 8 July 1886.

- 323b. JOHN W.¹⁰ HOWE (*John F.*,⁹ *Samuel*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Zachariah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1873; married (name not given). They are now (1928) living in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

- i. JOHN W.,¹¹ b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse, N. Y.
- ii. ROLAND, b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse,

324. LUTHER MARTIN¹⁰ HOWE (*Martin*,⁹ *Hezekiah*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1841; married CLARA ———. They lived in Jericho, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. CARRIE,¹¹ b. about 1865.
- ii. ELMER F., b. about 1867.
- iii. OLE, b. about 1875.
- iv. ARLEE, b. about 1878.

325. DR. HARMON G.¹⁰ HOWE (*Lucien B.*,⁹ *Harmon*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹) born in Jericho, Vt., in 1850; married in April 1876, HARRIET STEVENS, daughter of Dea. Luther M. Stevens of Jericho. He was a physician, and commenced practice of medicine in Hartford, Conn. He was killed in an accident on the N. Y., N. H. & R. R. in 1913.

Children:

- i. FANNY B.,¹¹ b. in 1877; d. 1912.
- ii. HORACE STEVENS, b. 12 Sept. 1878. He lives in Hartford, Conn.
- iii. LUCIEN L., b. (no date given); d. young.

326. PHINEAS EUGENE¹⁰ HOWE (*Milo M.*,⁹ *Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Burr Oak, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 27 April 1854; married 16 Nov. 1881, MARTHA A. BAUM of Fremont, Ind. They were living in Ligonier, Ind., in 1900.

Children:

- i. LEE J.,¹¹ b. in Fremont, Ind., 12 July 1883.
- ii. LELA M., b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 24 Aug. 1887.

327. CHARLES HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*Milo M.*,⁹ *Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 1 May 1859; married MAMIE V. BLATEN at Farmville, Va. She died in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 July 1892. He was living there in 1900.

Children:

- i. MAMIE,¹¹ b. 28 July 1892.

328. WILLIS R.¹⁰ HOWE (*Robert E.*,⁹ *Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in St. Charles, Ill., 3 Nov. 1859; married ELLA M. SIMMONS. They were living in Chicago, in 1924.

Children:

- i. EDWARD C.,¹¹ b. 5 Feb. 1885.

329. EDWARD L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Robert E.*,⁹ *Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Peremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born at Sandwich, Ill., 3 June 1868; married DELIA BUDREAU. They were living in Aurora, Ill., in 1900.

Children:

- i. ROBERT H.,¹¹ b. 6 March 1898.

330. FRANK E.¹⁰ HOWE (*Francis A.*,⁹ *Phineas*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in East Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867; married 19 Oct. 1892, CORA B. RADLEY at Batavia, N. Y. They were living in Batavia, N. Y., in 1900.

Children:

- i. LUCILE MAUDE,¹¹ b. in Rochester, N. Y., 25 July 1893.

331. EDGAR FOLLETT¹⁰ HOWE (*Alva W.*,⁹ *Isaac N.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860; married 9 Dec. 1885, MINNIE ARMIGER, at Auburn, Calif. They were living in Petaluma, Calif., in 1928, where he is a publisher. He was the founder and publisher of the "Redland Facts" and the "Imperial Valley News."

Children:

- i. ARMIGER WASHBURN,¹¹ b. 12 Feb. 1887; d. 15 Oct. 1921, the result of the World war.
- ii. CLINTON FISK, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 23 Nov. 1888.
- iii. MURIEL, b. in Redlands, Calif., 20 July 1892.

- iv. FOLLETT EDGAR, b. in Pomona, Calif., 14 March 1898; d. 12 March 1912.

332. CHARLES ROBERT¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁹ *Ebenezer*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900; married 18 Dec. 1918, ELSIE SCHLINTZ, who was born 12 Sept. 1890. He married second, 25 July 1926, ETHEL ZOLLIER, born at Franklin Grove, Ill. They were living in Lansing, Mich., in 1928.

Children:

- i. MABLE ELSIE,¹¹ b. in Grand Rapids, Mich., 9 Aug. 1919.

By second wife:

- ii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Lansing, Mich., 6 Oct. 1927.

333. STANLEY HART¹⁰ HOWE (*George F.*,⁹ *Seymour E.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born 30 May 1890; married 31 Jan. 1914, H—— GREGG.

Children:

- i. THEODORE EUGENE,¹¹ b. 1 Jan. 1915.

334. EARL A.¹⁰ HOWE (*Ara W.*,⁹ *Ara W.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Williams-town, Mich., 6 May 1899; married 5 June 1922, BERTHA M. WEMPLE, who was born in Dansville, Mich., 20 Jan. 1903. They live in Perry, Mich., where he is a farmer.

Children:

- i. EARLENE L.,¹¹ b. 4 Sept. 1925.

335. CLARE W.¹⁰ HOWE (*Ara W.*,⁹ *Ara W.*,⁸ *Seth*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Meads-ville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; married at Howell, Mich., 16 June 1924, ROSE R. FLINTOFT, born in Pinckney, Mich., 21 Oct. 1901. They lived in Pontiac, Mich., in 1928, where he is a merchant.

Children:

- i. MARY MARGARET,¹¹ b. 21 April 1925.

336. WILLIAM E.¹⁰ HOWE (*Lorenzo S.*,⁹ *Simeon*,⁸ *Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jeremiah*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Edward*¹), born in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897; married in Edgerly, N. D., 9 Dec. 1923, EDNER PHOEBE LONGINAKER, daughter of William H. and Elizabeth E. (Marshall) Longinaker, born in Hudson, S. D., 5 Jan. 1894. They lived in Racine, Minn., until about 1920, when they moved to Dickey, N. D. He served in the World war from 1 Sept. 1918 till 13 June 1919, but did not go over seas; was promoted to sergeant.

Children:

- i. ROBERT WILLIAM,¹¹ b. in Edgerly, 5 Nov. 1924.
ii. FLORENCE, b. in Edgerly, 17 June 1927.

337. GEORGE HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry*,⁹ *Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Orwell, Pa., 3 Feb. 1859; married 2 Aug. 1882, ALVIDA W. CHAMPLIN, born in Orwell, 4 May 1860, daughter of Hampton and Harriet (Stevens) Champlin. She died in Orwell 11 May 1891. . He married second, 14 June 1893, LILLIAN M. STEARNS, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Stears formerly of Lowell, Mass. She was born in Warrensburg, Mo. He was a graduate of the State Normal and Training School at Oswego, N. Y., in 1882, and also of the Illinois Wesleyan University at Bloomington, Ill., (Ph. B.) in 1897. He was also a student at Cornell and Oswego Universities. He was Principal of Talladega College in Alabama, from 1882 to 1887. For ten years he has been Professor of Mathematics in the State Normal School at Warrensburg, Mo.

Children:

- i. ETHAN HENRY,¹¹ b. 6 March 1894.

338. EUGENE ANDERSON¹⁰ HOWE (*Henry*,⁹ *Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Orwell, Pa., 23 Aug. 1860; married at Herrick, Bradford Co., Pa., Dec. 1886, ADELIA F. ATWOOD, born 26 Nov. 1859. They lived successively in Kansas City, Mo., St. Louis, Mo., and Rome, Bradford Co., Pa., where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. EARL GEORGE,¹¹ b. 10 March 1890; d. 13 March 1890.
 ii. ROLLIN EUGENE, b. 16 Jan. 1891.
 iii. GLADYS, b. 26 April 1893.
 iv. A SON, b. 20 Jan. 1897.

339. BIRNEY GRAHAM¹⁰ HOWE (*William D.*,⁹ *Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Orwell, Pa., 25 Jan. 1868; married 4 May 1893, MYRTIE EVELINA CRITTENDEN, born 4 July 1869.

Children:

- i. BERNICE EMELINE,¹¹ b. 20 April 1895.

340. WELLINGTON EARL¹⁰ HOWE (*William D.*,⁹ *Earl*,⁸ *Uriah*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born (probably) in Orwell, Pa., 2 July 1871; married 6 Nov. 1897, MABEL EMELINE BURT, born 18 Jan. 1879. They were living in Hartford, Ct., in 1897.

Children:

- i. LENA WINIFRED,¹¹ b. 13 Feb. 1897.

341. RALPH WILSON¹⁰ HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,⁹ *Harvey*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885; married 8 Feb. 1912, ISABELLA DAVIDSON BETZNER, daughter of David and Elsie (Davidson) Betzner, born in Salem, Ontario, Canada, 26 June 1885. She moved with her parents to Andover, N.

Y., in 1891, and later they moved to Hornell, Steuben Co., N. Y. He attended the Blair Academy, in New Jersey, two years, and graduated from Cornell University, in the Class of 1908, and was employed by the Atlantic Refinery Co., at Philadelphia, Pa., and later he was transferred to Shreveport, La., and in 1927, he was transferred to Dallas Texas.

Children:

- i. JEAN MARIA,¹¹ b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 31 July 1817.
- ii. RALPH WILSON, b. in Lansdowne, Pa., 5 Feb. 1921.

- 341a. PORTER LEWIS¹⁰ HOWE (*Lewis B.*,⁹ *Charles*,⁸ *Charles*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Isaac*,² *Edward*¹), born in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878; married 9 March 1904, GRACE ELIZA SLAUSON; she was born in Durhamville, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1878.

Children:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,¹¹ b. 13 May 1905.
- ii. GRACE MARION, b. 23 Jan. 1907.
- iii. MARTHA EVELYN, b. 13 Feb. 1913.

342. ALONZO BLISS¹⁰ HOWE (*Wilbur W.*,⁹ *Spencer F.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sharon, Vt., 27 Feb. 1871; married in July 1893, LAURA STICKNEY, daughter of C. A. and A. E. Stickney of Plainfield, N. H.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND STICKNEY,¹¹ b. in Hartland, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

343. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW¹⁰ HOWE (*William W.*,⁹ *Spencer F.*,⁸ *Isaac S.*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867; married 1 Sept. 1889, ROSE ELIZABETH DOHERTY, born 20 Sept. 1869. They were living in South Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HAROLD,¹¹ b. in Abington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1890; d. 25 May 1893.
- ii. FLORA MAY, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 6 May 1891; d. 21 Dec. 1893.
- iii. NELLIE SNOW, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1893; d. 18 April 1896.
- iv. HARRY EDWARD, b. 8 April 1896.



The Dorchester home of Abraham Howe the pioneer. It was occupied by five generations of his descendants until 1822. The house existed until about 1870

The full lines on plan are from a survey made in 1850.

Dotted lines show present street lines
Scale 1 inch=150 feet.



APPENDIX

THE DORCHESTER HOME OF ABRAHAM HOWE

Abraham Howe removed from his Roxbury home about 1650 to Dorchester and settled in that part of the town later known as Hyde Park. By his will in 1676 he gave his farm in Roxbury to his eldest son Abraham and the farm in Dorchester to his sons Isaac and Israel. He gave to Isaac the westerly half of his house and to Israel the easterly half of the house and the shop adjoining. The out-buildings he gave to Isaac and Israel jointly. There is no probate record of the settlement of the estates of either Isaac² or Israel² nor is there any record of the transfer of the property by either of them. When Isaac²'s son Isaac³ died in 1760 the inventory of his estate mentions three "mansions," one his home in Dorchester, one in Boston and the other in Dedham, the part of Dorchester where the family of Abraham lived having been annexed in 1738 to Dedham. The first was the "Mansion house at home." The second was "a part of the Mansion house, Ware house and land in Boston" which he had inherited from his sister Hannah. The third was the "Mansion house and barn at Dedham" which were appraised exclusive of Thomas Howe's labor on them.

In 1761 the heirs of Isaac³ joined in separate deeds by which the homestead of their father was given to their brother Samuel, the house in Boston was given to their brother-in-law, Thomas Foster, the husband of their sister Hannah Howe, while the Dedham estate was given to their brother Thomas, he being at the time in possession of it.

The writer has been unable to find any record of the transfer of Israel Howe's interest in the old homestead but from the language of the inventory of Isaac³'s estate in 1761 and from the deed to his son Thomas by his brothers and sisters, and subsequent transfers, it would seem that Isaac had in some way acquired sole ownership.

Isaac³ acquired another home and left his eldest son Thomas in possession of the old homestead.

The last Howe owner of the farm was Calvin Howe, (Calvin,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² Abraham¹). Calvin purchased of the administrator of his father's estate and sold to Samuel Paul April 24, 1822, thus terminating the Howe ownership.

The sketch of the house was made from a description by Ebenezer Paul, son of Samuel, who was born and lived in the house for over 20 years and the plan of location was made from a survey made in 1850.

MONTGOMERY HOWE

MONTGOMERY⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Peterboro, N. H., 28 Sept. 1823; married ELIZABETH A. SCHENCK, said to be a native of Maine, and who died in Auburn, Calif., in 1875. He went to California about 1852, and engaged in mining near North San Juan, until about 1860, when he moved to Oakland, where he built a street car line, and which he operated until 1890, when he retired from active business life. He died in San Francisco, about 1903 or 1904.

Children:

- i. MONTGOMERY,⁹ b. about 186-; d. young.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. about 186-; d. young.
- iii. MINNIE, b. in Oakland, Calif., 21 June 1865; d. in 1888, aged 23 yrs.
- iv. ELIZABETH A., b. 3 June 1867; m. in Nov. 1892, Frank Teichman, and live at Hollywood, Calif.
Child:
 1. *Helen*, b. 25 Sept. 1896; m. and is now living in Hollywood, Calif.
- v. JOSEPHINE B., b. 2 Feb. 1870; d. 10 May 1884.
- vi. SAMUEL M., b. 9 July 1872.

SAMUEL M.⁹ HOWE (*Montgomery*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Oakland, Calif., 9 July 1872; married 11 Sept. 1906, BERTHA R. KOERNER. He spent several years in Alaska, returning from there in 1898, and settled in Seattle, Wash. He was appointed as a letter carrier in 1901, which position he is now (1928) holding.

Children:

- i. HELEN AUGUSTA,¹⁰ b. 2 Feb. 1911.
- ii. SAMUEL M., b. 18 Feb. 1917.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the family record of Abraham How of Roxbury. (Editor)

ABRAHAM HOW OF MARLBOROUGH.

SAMUEL LEMON⁷ HOWE (*John H.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 18 April 1852; married 5 Sept. 1893, BERTHA MELORA SPOONER. They are now (1928) living in Enfield, where he is a farmer.

Children:

- i. HOLMES SPOONER,⁸ b. 15 Feb. 1902.

WILLIAM FREMONT⁷ HOWE (*Henry C. M.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Jedediah*,³ *Joseph*,² *Abraham*¹), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 17 Nov. 1855; married HATTIE E. HUBBARD of Brooklyn, N. Y. They live in Enfield, Mass.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. GRACE LILLIAN,⁸ b. 26 Oct. 1881; m. 18 April 1906, Ralph Edson Osborne of Holyoke, Mass. They were divorced, and she m. 2nd 10 April 1918, Carl Edward Sharp, in Vineland, N. J.
- ii. ELSIE MINERVA, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 1 Dec. 1889.
- iii. HENRY MILTON, b. in 1885; d. young.
- iv. THEODORE LAFAYETTE, b. 20 June 1891.
- v. WARREN FREMONT, b. 23 Aug. 1895.

EDWIN HENRY HOWE (*Henry C. M.,⁶ John,⁵ Solomon,⁴ Jedediah,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 9 March 1859; married 14 April 1891, ANNIE A. WILLIAMS of Franklin, Mass. She was born in Hyde Park, Mass., 1 Feb. 1869. They lived in Enfield.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. DONALD WILLIAM,⁸ b. 18 March 1892.
- ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. 13 June 1896.
- iii. EDWIN CHANDLER, b. 6 Aug. 1898.

DONALD WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Edwin H.,⁷ Henry C. M.,⁶ John,⁵ Solomon,⁴ Jedediah,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Enfield, Mass., 18 March 1892; married 25 Aug. 1914, JOSEPHINE R. BRADFORD. They are now (1928) living in Ware, Mass., where he is engaged in manufacturing, and is the Treasurer of the Ware Coupling & Nipple Co.

Children:

- i. DONALD WILLIAM,⁹ b. 8 July 1915.
- ii. ELIZABETH BRADFORD, b. 10 Jan. 1917.
- iii. MALCOLM HENRY, b. 10 Oct. 1919.
- iv. NANCY, b. 5 March 1925.

MILTON FREEMAN⁸ HOWE (*Edwin H.,⁷ Henry C. M.,⁶ John,⁵ Solomon,⁴ Jedediah,³ Joseph,² Abraham¹*), born in Enfield, Mass., 13 June 1896; married 24 July 1922, EDNA LOUISE WHITNEY of Blandford, Mass.

Children:

- i. EDWIN ERVIN,⁹ b. in East Longmeadow, Mass., 30 April 1924.
- ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. in West Springfield, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough, Mass. (Editor)

EDWARD HOWE FAMILY OF LYNN, MASS.

GEORGE⁸ HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John,⁷ John,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Edward¹*), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 24 May 1809; married MARY FARNSWORTH; she died, and he married second, MARTHA J. COLE, of Cornish, N. H. He was Town Clerk in 1838, and Supervisor in 1847 and 1851. In 1856 he moved to Lancaster, Wis., where he died 14 Feb. 1890.

Children born in Plattsburg, N. Y.:

- i. GEORGE,⁹ d. young.

- ii. LAURA, d. young.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. in 1841; m. C. H. Baxter, and is now (1928) living in Lancaster, Wis.

IRA DAVIES⁸ HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1812; married 25 Jan. 1837, MARY FARNSWORTH. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y. She died 27 July 1840. He married second, 20 Jan. 1847, FRANCES M. WILLIAMS.

Children:

- i. SON,⁹ d. in infancy.
- ii. SON, d. in infancy.
- iii. MERRITT HALVEY.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. LUTHER.

By second wife:

- vi. WILLIAM SOLOMON, b. 13 Nov. 1847.
- vii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 July 1849; m. A. A. Rea, and is living in Plattsburg.
- viii. JOHN HENRY, b. 20 Sept. 1851.
- ix. CYNTHIA JULIET, b. 6 May 1853, is now living in Troy, Mo.
- x. MARTHA RACHEL, b. 13 June 1854; d. in 1926.
- xi. IDA SABRINA, b. 5 Sept. 1856; d. some years ago.
- xii. GEORGE, b. 11 Aug. 1858; d. some years ago.
- xiii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 22 May 1860.

WILLIAM SOLOMON⁹ HOWE (*Ira D.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born 13 Nov. 1847; married MARY PIKE

Children:

- i. HERBERT I.,¹⁰ b. (no date).

JOHN HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Ira D.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1851; married THENETA A. JONES. They live in Lancaster, Wis.

Children:

- i. PAUL CULVER,¹⁰ b. 19 Aug. 1878.
- ii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 30 Sept. 1886.
- iii. THEDA FRANCES, b. 27 July 1889.

HERBERT I.¹⁰ HOWE (*William S.*,⁹ *Ira D.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born (no date given); married Adalaide ———.

Children:

- i. ROBERT,¹¹ b. 1905.
- ii. FRANCES P., living in Minneapolis, Minn.

PAUL CULVER¹⁰ HOWE (*John H.*,⁹ *Ira D.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Lancaster, Wis., 19 Aug. 1878; married MARY MASON. Lives in Sioux City.

Children:

- i. PAUL RICH,¹¹ b. 1908.
- ii. ROBERT, b. 1920.

CLARENCE WILLIAMS¹⁰ HOWE (*John H.*,⁹ *Ira D.*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born 30 Sept. 1886; married EDITH HEBERT, and lives in Evanston, Ill.

Children:

- i. JOHN HENRY,¹¹ b. 17 May 1913.
- ii. JAMES OLIVER, b. 12 March 1915.
- iii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 10 July 1916.
- iv. EDITH HEBERT, b. 28 Sept. 1917.
- v. ELIZABETH ANTOINETTE, b. 10 March 1925.

JAMES⁸ HOWE (See page 464, No. 161,) (*Stephen*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810; married about 1836, HARRIET ANGEVINE, born 25 May 1810, daughter of Oliver L., and Sally (Whitney) Angevine of Poultney. They lived in Poultney, until 1868, when they moved to Audrain County, Mo., where they purchased 700 acres of land near Martinsburg, and engaged in stock raising; about 1893 they moved to Mexico, in the same county, where she died in 1899. He died in 1900.

Children born in Poultney:

- i. JAMES HENRY,¹⁰ b. 16 Jan. 1838; he was engaged in stock raising with his brother George, as Howe Brothers, being among the best known cattle dealers in the county. He was never married, and made his home with his parents as long as they lived; after their deaths he made his home with his niece, Frances, and died in San Francisco, Calif., 20 Dec. 1910.
- ii. GEORGE JACOB, b. 15 Jan. 1844; married 9 Dec. 1874, Charlotte Ralph, daughter of Matthias and Comfort (Townsend) Ralph, b. 18 Dec. 1843. He was educated at the Troy Conference Academy, Poultney, Vt., and was a member of Capt. Rann's company of Poultney, in 1865. She was educated at the Knox Seminary at Calesburg, Ill., and the Quincy (Ill.) Seminary. He died in Rush Hill, Mo., 24 Oct. 1890. She died in Mexico, Mo., 30 June 1899.

Children:

1. Frances,¹¹ b. 26 Nov. 1877; m. 6 Feb. 1899, Lt. Jacob Calvin Johnson. He graduated from West Point Military Academy, April 1898. He served in the Spanish American war. In the World war he was 18 months overseas, as Col. and Inspector of the First Army Corps, and later on the staff of Gen. Pershing as Col. and Inspector, First Army, A. E. F., and was awarded the Dis. Ser. Med. They are now living at Chevy Chase, Md.

Children:

1. Marion Rolfe, b. 27 April 1903; m. 21 June 1922, Lt. Carroll Deitrick, Ord. Dept. U. S. A. She was a graduate of Devon Manor, Devon, Pa., and is an author of some note.

JAMES GAMALIEL⁹ HOWE (See page 494, No. 261,) (*Chauncey*,⁸ *Chester*,⁷ *Stephen*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Edward*¹), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1849; married 16 Feb. 1871, BRIDGET O'GRADY, who was born 25 Nov. 1852. They lived in Plattsburg, where he is a farmer.

Children born in Plattsburg:

- i. ETTA ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. 16 Jan. 1874; m. Nathaniel Helcombe of Granby, Conn.
Children:
1. *Howell*.
2. *James*.
3. *Luzerne*.
4. *Millard*.
- ii. EMILY F., b. 12 July 1876; m. 17 June 1903, Grant Clark.
- iii. JULIA G., b. 4 April 1878; m. Herbert O. Dodge, 25 Nov. 1903.
Children:
1. *Dorothy Howe*, b. 20 Jan. 1905.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. 8 July 1880; m. Nellie Culver, d. 22 July 1906.
- v. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Oct. 1884; m. Edith Mayo, and has a daughter Harriet.
- vi. SARAH A., b. 23 Dec. 1887; m. in Sept. 1909, James Banker.
- vii. RUTH E., b. 7 Feb. 1897.

ABEL HOWE OF HOLDEN, MASS.

ABEL HOWE of Holden, was born about 1790. We have not been able to ascertain his parentage, but think that he may be an unrecorded son of Abel Howe of Worcester and Holden, Mass. He married 22 Aug. 1815, LYDIA WALKER of Holden. They lived in Holden where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holden:

- i. ADELINE ELIZABETH, b. 4 Nov. 1816.
 2. ii. JONES, b. 6 April 1819.
 - iii. HEZEKIAH WALKER, b. 20 May 1821; m. Martha ———.
 - iv. EUNICE METCALF, b. 3 Aug. 1825; m. 19 Nov. 1846, Augustus Johnson, son of William and Esther Johnson. They lived in Northborough; had one daughter who d. unm.
 - v. LYDIA ANN, b. 7 March 1828; m. in Grafton 30 Nov. 1848, Truman W. Rice, son of Ephraim and Betsey Rice.
 - vi. ELIZA, b. 7 March 1828.
 - vii. LUCY RAYMOND, b. 30 May 1830.
 - viii. MARIETT, b. 6 Feb. 1832.
 - ix. HARRIET JANE, b. 8 Feb. 1837.
2. JONES² HOWE (*Abel*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 6 April 1819; married 12 May 1844, CATHERINE DAVENPORT, daughter of Capt. and Catherine Davenport. They lived in Roxbury and Boston; about 1872 they moved to Wollaston, in Quincy, Mass., where they spent the remainder of their days. He was a contractor and stone mason. He died in Wollaston, 29 Jan. 1899. She died there 31 Jan. 1899.
- Children:
- i. ALFRED,⁸ b. in Roxbury, Mass., 13 March 1845; d. in infancy.
 3. ii. FRANKLIN, b. about 1853.

- iii. LUCY R., b. in Boston, in 1857; m. George Tracy Elliott. They lived in Quincy, Boston and Norwood, Mass. She d. in Norwood, 22 Aug. 1927. He d. there 16 Oct. 1927.

Children:

1. *Ruth Tracy*, b. 13 Oct. 1883; m. 19 Sept. 1907, Sidney V. Jordan, and had three children.
2. *Olive Howe*, b. in Boston, 10 July 1890, and lives in Norwood, Mass.

3. FRANKLIN³ HOWE (*Jones*,² *Abel*¹), born about 1853; married HATTIE THOMAS.

Children:

- i. CHARLES FREDERICK,⁴ m. Jessie Arnold, and had Arnold, Frederick and Helen.
- ii. EDITH.
- iii. MARION, m. George Kellogg Newbury. They live in Sewickley, Pa. They have Olive, b. 1913; Allan, b. 1914; Russell, b. 1915; Gilbert, b. 1917; Kenneth, b. 1918.
- iv. KATHERINE, m. John Randolph Brownell of Quincy, Mass. They have Randolph, Donald, Marion and Virginia.

AZOR HOWE OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

AZOR HOWE was born 12 Feb. 1763, but we have no record of where he was born, or anything concerning his parentage. He may have been a descendant of Abraham Howe of Roxbury. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was credited to Bridgewater. He married 15 Feb. 1787, LYDIA PRATT (ancestry not given), born about 1768, and died in Bridgewater, 22 July 1790, in her 23d year. He married second, 1 Dec. 1791, RUTH CHESMAN (ancestry not given); she was born 10 Jan. 1772. They lived in Bridgewater, Mass., where he died 6 Nov. 1841. She died in Abington, Mass., 26 March 1848, aged 76 years, 2 months, 16 days.

Children born in Bridgewater:

- i. MARCUS,² b. 4 Dec. 1787; m. (int. — Aug. 1813) Deborah Hatch Joslin, daughter of Joseph Joslin. They lived in Halifax, Mass. He d. in Boston, 8 April 1859.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 17 April 1790; m. 12 Oct. 1829, Joseph Shaw.

By second wife:

- iii. BELINDA, b. 26 May 1792; m. 6 Sept. 1812, Abner Shelly of Bridgewater. They lived in Bridgewater.

Children:

1. *Mary Hartwell*, b. 16 July 1813.
2. *Ruth Chesman*, b. 28 Feb. 1815.
3. *Daniel Hartwell*, b. 26 April 1817.
- iv. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 10 Dec. 1793.
- v. LYDIA PRATT, b. 9 May 1796; m. 22 March 1812, Abraham or Absalom Osbourn.
- vi. NABBY, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 22 Feb. 1818, Melzar Holmes.
- vii. OPHIR, b. 2 Jan. 1800.
- viii. MARTIN, b. 25 Aug. 1801; m. 7 July 1820, Lurana Linsey; she d. and he m. 2nd (int. 19 March 1842) Mary Lyon.
- ix. SERENA, b. 19 Nov. 1802.
- x. GARDNER, b. 19 July 1804.

- xi. EDWARD C., b. 25 Aug. 1906; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker of Abington, Mass.
 - xii. A CHILD, b. in 1808; d. 30 Nov. 1818.
 - xiii. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 20 Jan. 1812.
 - xiv. JULIAN, b. 18 Nov. 1813.
 - xv. HARRIET N., b. 30 Jan. 1815; m. 2 Oct. 1837, Alfred Griffin of East Bridgewater.
2. OPHIR² HOWE (*Azor*¹), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 2 Jan. 1800; married 16 June 1816, MARY T. REED of Abington, Mass. They lived in Abington.
- Children:
- i. CHARLES,³ b. 21 Jan. 1819; m. 31 Oct. 1839, Lydia J. Joslin of Boston. They went to California.
 - ii. ISAAC TAYLOR, b. 7 July 1820; m. 7 July 1841, Hannah W. Osburn, b. in 1824.
 - iii. DAVID BRIGHAM, b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Harriet Nash of East Bridgewater.
 - iv. MARY EWELL, b. 26 Aug. 1825; m. 7 Sept. 1841, James W. Osburn.
3. GARDNER² HOWE (*Azor*¹), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 19 July 1804; married 3 July 1823, JANE REED, daughter of Philip Reed, of Abington. They lived in Abington.
- Children born in Abington:
- i. FRANKLIN.³
 - 4. ii. ALFRED G., b. 20 Feb. 1826; m. 19 July 1846, Sophia D. K. Bearse.
 - iii. ELIZA JANE, b. ——— 1828; d. 19 Nov. 1835.
 - iv. AUGUSTUS OTIS, b. in March 1833; d. 11 April 1833.
 - 5. v. AUGUSTUS M., b. ———; m. Julia Osborn.
 - vi. EMILY JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1836; m. Ichabod Reed.
 - vii. PHILIP HENRY, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1845, Abbie S. Richmond.
 - viii. MARY ELIZA.
4. ALFRED G.³ HOWE (*Gardner*,² *Azor*¹), born in Abington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1826; married 19 July 1846, SOPHIA D. K. BEARSE, daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Bearse, born about 1828. They lived in Abington and Hanson, Mass.
- Children:
- i. HARRIET MARIA,⁴ b. in Abington, 1 May 1847.
 - ii. ALBION H., b. 7 Sept. 1848, in Hanson, Mass.
5. AUGUSTUS M.³ HOWE (*Gardner*,² *Azor*¹), born in Abington, Mass., ———, ———; married JULIA OSBORN.
- Children:
- i. JANE REED,⁴ b. 6 Dec. 1858; m. William L. Warren, and lived in East Bridgewater and Bridgewater, Mass.
- Children:
- 1. Edith Agnes, b. 29 Jan. 1886; m. Harry Brush.
 - ii. LUCY JOANNA, b. 7 June 1860; m. Edward Shute; she d. 24 April 1920.
 - iii. AUGUSTUS EVERETT, b. 6 Feb. 1863; m. Dora Voorhees. He d. 5 June 1923.

- iv. MARCUS MELVILLE, b. 30 Aug. 1865; d. 4 Aug. 1889.
- v. HARRY ATWOOD, b. 29 Nov. 1866; d. 22 Dec. 1923.
- vi. JOSEPHINE A., b. 23 April 1873; m. William F. Benson.

Children:

- 1. *Earl Russell*, b. 26 June 1894.
- 2. *Julia Alice*, b. 18 May 1896.
- 3. *Florilla*, b. in Aug. 1897; d. in Sept. 1897.
- 4. *Anna Osborn*, b. 31 Oct. 1898.
- 3. *Richard Melville*, b. 22 March 1900.

ABRAHAM HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

ABRAHAM¹ HOWE is supposed to have been born in England, about 1743. He married in 1767, AMANDA JACKSON, who was born in 1749. They settled in or near Fredericksburg, Va. She died in 1815. He died in 1812.

Children:

- 2. i. ABRAHAM,² b. 14 Aug. 1768.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1770; he settled in Mason Co., Ky., in 1790.
- iii. JOHN, b. 12 Aug. 1772.
- iv. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1774; was living in Adams Co., Pa., in 1861.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 23 May 1776.
- vi. JACOB, b. 18 Dec. 1778.
- 3. vii. ISAAC, b. 12 Nov. 1780.
- viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Dec. 1782.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. 20 Sept. 1784.
- x. KATY, b. 16 Feb. 1787.

- 2. ABRAHAM² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 14 Aug. 1768; married 1794, ANNE SMITH, born 1776; she died 10 Jan. 1846. He died 20 May 1858.

Children:

- 4. i. SAMUEL,³ b. 23 Dec. 1796.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 1 Aug. 1798; d. 30 Sept. 1824.
- iii. MARY, b. 11 July 1800; d. 24 Sept. 1803.
- iv. JOHN, b. 4 Jan. 1802; d. 26 March 1845.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 26 Nov. 1803; was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1871.
- vi. WILLIAM SMITH, b. 25 Oct. 1805; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
- vii. NANCY, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 1863.
- viii. ERITTYAN, b. 15 Jan. 1810; m. ——— Henderson; d. 17 July 1884.
- ix. ABRAHAM WASHINGTON, b. 24 July 1812; d. 15 March 1884.
- x. ISAAC SCOTT.
- xi. SUSAN, b. 10 Sept. 1815; d. 22 Sept. 1816.
- 5. xii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 9 Sept. 1818.

- 3. ISAAC² HOWE (*Abraham*¹), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 12 Nov. 1780; married MARY ———. They lived in York, Pa. He died in Chicago, 5 April 1860.

Children:

- 6. i. ROBERT,³ b. in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1813; m. Sarah ———.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1823.

4. SAMUEL³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born 23 Dec. 1796; married ELIZA ROSS, 1819; born 1801, died in 1868.
Children:
 7. i. JOHN ROSS,⁴ b. in 1822.
 - ii. JOSEPH.
 - iii. MANDY.
5. JAMES JACKSON³ HOWE (*Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born 9 Sept. 1818; married (no name given). He was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1912. They had four children.
6. ROBERT³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811; married (no name given); died in Natchez, Miss., 24 Aug. 1870.
Children:
 8. i. CHARLES M.,⁴ b. in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846.
7. JOHN ROSS⁴ HOWE (*Samuel*,³ *Abraham*,² *Abraham*¹), born in 1822; married 1855, NANCY JANE MITCHELL of Lexington, Mo. They lived in Lexington, Mo.
Children:
 - i. ROBERT.⁵
 - ii. FRANK RUSSELL.
 - iii. MARY S., b. ———; m. ——— Callanay.
 - iv. KATHERINE, b. ———; m. ——— Kinkhead.
 - v. WILLIAM J.
 - vi. LEE F.
 - vii. JOSEPH.
 - viii. BERNE.
 - ix. SAMUEL F.
8. CHARLES M.⁴ HOWE (*Robert*,³ *Isaac*,² *Abraham*¹), born in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846; married (no name given). He lived in Cairo, Ill. He died in New Orleans, La., 6 May 1891.
Children:
 - i. CHARLES M.,⁵ b. in Cairo, Ill., 14 Sept. 1895. He lives in Evanston, Ill.

DANIEL HOW OF LYNN, MASS.

DANIEL HOW was of Lynn, Mass., as early as 1630, and was admitted freeman there 14 May 1634. He was representative to the General Court for five terms. At a town meeting held in Lynn in 1637, he was one of a committee appointed to divide the lands. In the list of land owners there in 1638, he is credited with "Upland and Meadow 60 acres." That celebrated Military Company, afterwards known as the "Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company," was organized 1 June 1638, with Robert Keayne of Boston, as Captain, and Daniel How as Lieutenant. Lewis and Newhall (*History of Lynn*, pp. 124-5,) and Howell (*History of Southampton*, p. 429) suppose him to have been a brother of Edward How of Lynn. In the year 1640, he and others from Lynn, sought to effect the settlement of a colony on Long Island, (an account of which is given in the *History*

of Lynn.) Capt. Daniel How was one of the Magistrates of Southampton, between the years 1640 and 1646.

It appears that about the year 1648 or 1649, he left Southampton, and became one of the first settlers of East Hampton, L. I. There is no reliable information as to how long he remained in East Hampton. Of his descendants little is known, he is supposed to have had a son Ephraim and a son Edward, and probably other children. It has been said that there was a Daniel How in New Haven in 1646, of which we have no proof.

Savage (Gen. Dictionary Vol. 2, p. 474,) states that a Daniel How came to Boston from London, Eng., in 1651, in the "John and Sarah."

DAVID HOWE.

DAVID¹ HOWE, the son of Abigail Howe, was born in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Aug. 1750; married 16 May 1780, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Stephen Chamberlain. She died 30 Nov. 1803. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 16 Dec. 1825.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. CALEB, b. 9 May 1781; d. 1 Sept. 1807.
- ii. JOHN, b. 2 June 1783; d. 29 March 1822.
2. iii. ISAAC, b. 27 Aug. 1786.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 1 March 1789; d. 1856.
- v. DAVID, b. 20 July 1791; d. in July 1830.
3. vi. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1793.
- vii. JOSHUA, b. 26 Jan. 1796; d. 1868.
- viii. STEPHEN CHILDS, b. 8 Dec. 1798; perhaps the Stephen Howe who d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 23 Sept. 1851, aged 53 years.
- ix. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 21 Oct. 1802; m. 2 March 1818, Asa Fuller; d. 30 Dec. 1845.

Children:

1. *Albert*, b. 25 Feb. 1820; d. 24 Oct. 1877.
 2. *Edwin*, b. 12 Nov. 1821.
 3. *William*, b. 8 July 1826.
 4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 17 Sept. 1828.
 5. *Susan Clarke*, b. 9 Feb. 1831.
 6. *Mary Jane*, b. 15 June 1836.
 7. *Caroline*, b. 28 Dec. 1838.
 8. *Emily*, b. 16 April 1845.
2. ISAAC² HOWE (*David*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 27 Aug. 1786; married 9 Dec. 1810, ABIGAIL KELTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bird) Kelton, born 25 Aug. 1793; she died 28 July 1868; he was known as "Isaac Howe 3rd" and lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 13 Feb. 1873.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,³ b. 27 Dec. 1811; d. 30 Jan. 1814.
- ii. ABIGAIL BIRD, b. 14 Nov. 1813; m. 27 Nov. 1834, George Fowler, son of Samuel and Mary Fowler, b. 3 March 1812; she d. 22 April 1860. He m. 2nd, 9 Dec. 1861, Laura Elizabeth Howe (sister of his first wife); d. 16 Nov. 1896.

Children:

1. *Ann Clapp*, b. 31 Aug. 1835; d. 29 Oct. 1836.
2. *George Henry*, b. 18 March 1837; d. 17 July 1850.

3. *Abigail Kelton*, b. 5 Aug. 1838; d. 20 Dec. 1856.
4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 22 June 1840; d. 25 Nov. 1843.
5. *Martha Ann*, b. 15 Aug. 1842; m. 24 Dec. 1868, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
6. *Mary Augusta*, b. 24 April 1845; d. 24 July 1867.
7. *Robert Thaxter*, b. 29 March 1847; d. 31 July 1848.
8. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 21 Feb. 1849, m. Alden B. Sampson.
9. *Ella Frances*, b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. 4 Oct. 1886, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
10. *Georgianna*, b. 5 July 1853; m. 24 Dec. 1874, James Thompson, son of David and Eliza Thompson.
4. iii. CHARLES, b. 8 Nov. 1815.
- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 8 Oct. 1817; m. 28 Sept. 1836, Isaac Collins. She d. 9 May 1860.
Children:
 1. *Solomon Wilcox*, b. in June 1837.
 2. *Melissa Wilcox*, b. 28 May 1839.
 3. *Lydia*, b. 12 Feb. 1842.
 4. *Oliver*, b. 12 May 1844; d. young.
 5. *Sarah Ann*, b. 29 June 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1858.
 6. *Oliver*, b. 7 Sept. 1848.
 7. *Alice*, b. 12 May 1856.
- v. MARY BIRD, b. 20 Feb. 1822; m. 6 Nov. 1845, Henry Augustus Howe, son of Thomas and Esther Howe of Princeton, Mass.
- vi. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1829; m. 9 Dec. 1861, George Fowler (as his second wife), son of Samuel and Mary (King) Fowler. She d. 18 Sept. 1877.
Children:
 1. *Frank Elmer*, b. 21 Sept. 1863.
 2. *Josephine*, b. 22 July 1866.
3. THOMAS² HOWE (*David*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 March 1793; married 7 March 1819, ESTHER CARTER; she died 19 Aug. 1873. He died 30 Sept. 1876.
Children:
 - i. SARAH E.,^{*} b. 7 Dec. 1819.
 5. ii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 21 Jan. 1823.
 6. iii. GEORGE F., b. 28 April 1825.
 - iv. FREDERICK F., b. 17 July 1829; d. 16 Feb. 1830.
 - v. HARRIET ADELINE, b. 6 Sept. 1830; m. 14 Dec. 1848, Horace Brown of Sterling, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Henry W.*, b. 21 June 1849; d. 17 July 1851.
 2. *Francis F.*, b. 14 Aug. 1851; m. 27 June 1875, Fannie Mina Connell.
 3. *Herbert A.*, b. 2 Oct. 1853.
 4. *Joseph P.*, b. 19 Nov. 1855.
 5. *Edward H.*, b. 8 Sept. 1857.
 6. *Melville H.*, b. 29 Oct. 1860.
 7. *Nellie A.*, b. 1 March 1863.
 8. *Walter G.*, b. 12 Feb. 1865.
 9. *Lizzie E.*, b. 30 Jan. 1869.
 10. *Albert W.*, b. 20 June 1871.
 - vi. JULIA M., b. 23 Aug. 1836; m. 13 Sept. 1859, Albert Philip Sampson, b. 20 Aug. 1837.
Children:
 1. *Albert H.*, b. 23 April 1863.

4. CHARLES³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *David*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Nov. 1815; married 22 June 1845, ELIZA ANN SPURR, who died 20 Feb. 1846. He married second, 1 June 1851, MRS. MARTHA ANN DERRICK. She died 10 May 1865.

Children:

- i. JAMES.⁴

5. HENRY AUGUSTUS³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *David*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1845, MARY BIRD HOWE, daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Kelton) Howe, born 20 Feb. 1822; she died 8 June 1870. He died in Princeton, Mass., 12 July 1881.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,⁴ b. 2 Jan. 1847.
- ii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 7 May 1851; d. 5 May 1879.
- iii. CLARENCE THEODORE, b. 19 May 1852.
- iv. ISAAC THOMAS, b. 26 Oct. 1854.
- v. CHARLES AMOS, b. 30 June 1856; d. 21 Jan. 1891.
- vi. HORACE ALBERT, b. 30 May 1858.
- vii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1860; d. 19 Nov. 1860.

6. GEORGE F.³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *David*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 April 1825; married in Holden, Mass., 24 March 1846, LOUISA RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Fay) Rice, born 7 March 1827; died 7 June 1851. He married second, 13 Oct. 1853, JULIA A. P. CHILDS.

Children:

- i. ELLEN LOUISA,⁴ b. 7 April 1846; m. 9 Dec. 1869, F. J. Ackley.
Children:
I. *George Lorenzo*, b. 7 March 1871.
- ii. CLARA E., b. 28 Aug. 1850; d. 16 March 1852.

EBENEZER HOWE AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

EBENEZER HOWE would seem to be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He is supposed to have been born in Stamford, Ct. He married 6 Jan. 1774, SARAH BELDING, daughter of Benjamin Belding of Stamford. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 23 Aug. 1827, and where his children were born.

Children:

2. i. EBENEZER,² b. 17 Aug. 1775.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 4 Nov. 1777; d. 8 Dec. 1842.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. in March 1780.
 - iv. BARTHENA, b. 15 April 1783.
 - v. BENJAMIN, b. 11 June 1787.
 3. vi. WILLIAM, b. 19 May 1790.
 - vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 June 1799.
2. EBENEZER² HOWE (*Ebenezer*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 17 Aug. 1775; married SARAH JOHNSON, who was born 18 Dec. 1776. He probably moved to Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y., soon after 1800, where he was a farmer. She died 8 Dec. 1842. He died 20 Dec. 1854.

Children:

- i. DARIUS,³ b. 16 April 1797; d. 5 April 1827.
 4. ii. ISAAC, b. 15 Dec. 1799.
 5. iii. SQUIRE, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 19 April 1803.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 27 July 1809.
3. WILLIAM² HOWE (*Ebenezer*¹), born in Greenwich, Ct., 19 May 1790; married ELIZABETH MILLS.

Children:

- i. EDWIN,³ b. (no date given).
 - ii. OLIVER, lived in Flushing, N. Y.
 - iii. JAMES K., lived in Springfield, Mass.
 - iv. EMELINE.
 - v. AMANDA.
 - vi. SARAH.
4. ISAAC³ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,² *Ebenezer*¹), born 15 Dec. 1799; married MARY A. ———, who was born in New York State, about 1803. They lived in Genoa, and Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 5 Nov. 1875.

Children:

- i. LETITIA,⁴ b. about 1830.
 - ii. JANE, b. about 1833; m. Franklin J. Dennis. They lived in Locke, N. Y., where he was a farmer.
- Children:
1. *Perry H.*, b. about 1847.
5. SQUIRE³ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,² *Ebenezer*¹), born in Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 19 April 1803; married 4 July 1827, SARAH GILKY, who was born 2 May 1810. They lived in Pine Hollow, N. Y., until 19 April 1831, when they moved to Newstead, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 26 Feb. 1872. She died there 27 April 1890.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,⁴ b. in Pine Hollow, 20 July 1828; m. Dennis Ames. She d. 20 Dec. 1851.
 - ii. SYLVIA, b. in Pine Hollow, 13 June 1830; m. 26 July 1854, Peleg Cole. She d. 11 April 1891.
- Children:
1. *Frank M.*, b. 27 July 1855.
 2. *Ella*, b. in Dec. —; d. in March 1864.
6. iii. DARIUS BURTON, b. in Newstead, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832.
 - iv. SARAH, b. 9 Sept. 1835; m. 8 July 1866, Moses Crothers. She d. in Atlas, Mich., 24 Aug. 1874.
- Children:
1. *May B.*, b. 26 Sept. 1867.
 2. *Ira A.*, b. 14 Jan. 1869; d. 19 Feb. 1869.
 3. *Jennie E.*, b. 21 May 1871; d. 8 Dec. 1896.
 - v. CAREY W., b. 12 Dec. 1837.
 - vi. AMANDA, b. 10 April 1840; d. 29 April 1868.
 - vii. CORDELIA, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 23 April 1852.
 - viii. ANN ELIZA, b. 6 Feb. 1848; d. 1 May 1850.

6. DARIUS BURTON⁴ HOWE (*Squire*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Ebenezer*¹), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832; married 6 April 1858, MARY ANN LIVERMORE, daughter of Jesse and Mary

Brown (Rawson) Livermore, born in Jamaica, N. Y., 20 July 1831. They lived in Newstead, N. Y.

Children born in Newstead:

- i. ANNA SOPHIA,⁵ b. 30 Dec. 1861; m. 12 Oct. 1882, Clarence E. Parker.

Children:

1. *Alma E.*, b. 19 Oct. 1883.
2. *Blanche M.*, b. 25 April 1886.
3. *Clarence E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1889.
4. *Harold H.*, b. 16 Oct. 1894.

7. ii. EDWIN JUDSON, b. 19 July 1864.

8. iii. CHARLES BURTON, b. 6 Oct. 1870.

7. EDWIN JUDSON⁵ HOWE (*Darius B.*,⁴ *Squire*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Ebenezer*¹), born in Newstead, N. Y., 19 July 1864; married 28 June 1894, JESSIE BUDROW, daughter of Albert and Jennie (Deforest) Budrow of Moscow, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ALBERT BUDROW,⁶ b. 11 March 1900.
- ii. MARY EDWINA, b. 10 Jan. 1907.

8. CHARLES BURTON⁵ HOWE (*Darius B.*,⁴ *Squire*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Ebenezer*¹), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 6 Oct. 1870; married 23 July 1896, ELIZABETH HOLBROOK KELLOGG, daughter of Joseph and Cornelia (Prindle) Kellogg, born 29 Sept. 1868. They lived in Hartford, Ct.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND KELLOGG,⁶ b. 6 June 1897.
- ii. DONALD ATKINS, b. 23 May 1900.
- iii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan. 1907.

EDWARD HOWE OF MARYLAND.

EDWARD¹ HOWE is said to have come from England, where he was born about 1723. It is fair to presume that he settled in Maryland prior to 1750. He is said to have been the proprietor of Ellicotts Mills, nine miles west of Baltimore. He died about 1780.

Children:

- i. JOHN.²
2. ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1750.
- iii. WILLIAM.

And several daughters.

2. SAMUEL² HOWE (*Edward*¹) was born about 1750; married in 1785, MRS. ELIZABETH CALDWELL or SHOWELL, a widow. In 1795 they moved to Bourbon Co., Ky.

Children:

3. i. JOSHUA OWEN,³ b. 25 March 1784.
4. ii. EZRA, b. 7 Oct. 1785.
5. iii. AMON PRICE, b. 10 April 1790.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date given); m. John Smith of Nicholas Co., Ky. of Nicholas Co., Ky. In 1840 they settled in Boone Co., Ind.

- v. SARAH B., b. (no date given); m. about 1820, John Saunders
She d. in 1883.
Children:
1. *Edward H.*, b. 21 Feb. 1822.
 2. *James H.*, b. 7 Aug. 1823.
 3. *Caroline T.*, b. 2 Feb. 1825.
 4. *Mary S.*, b. 13 Nov. 1827.
 5. *Cynthia L.*, b. 8 May 1830.
 6. *Joshua H.*, b. 27 March 1832.
 7. *Joseph M.*, b. 25 April 1835.
 8. *Samuel T.*, b. in 1838.
 9. *Harriet C.*, b. 27 Aug. 1840.
 10. *John R.*, b. 13 Dec. 1842.
6. vi. EDWARD, b. 8 July 1796.
7. vii. THOMAS R. S., b. 10 April 1803.
8. viii. JOSEPH McDONALD, b. 20 June 1805.
- ix. SOPHIA, b. (no date given); d. in Ky., unm.
9. x. SAMUEL, b. 21 Oct. 1816.
3. JOSHUA OWEN³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in Maryland
25 March 1784; married LUCINDA HIGGINS ALLISON. He
moved from Ky. to Bloomington, Monroe Co., Ind. He was a
member of the first Board of Trustees of the Indiana Univer-
sity. Among his associate trustees, were Gov. David Wallace,
William Hendricks, John Law, Rev. Allen Wiley, Robert Dale
Owen, Richard W. Thompson and Samuel K. Hashour, all
eminent in the early history of the state. He died in Bloomington,
9 May 1870.
- Children:
- i. ELIZABETH ANNE,⁴ b. 11 May 1817; m. 2 June 1837, John B.
Watts.
Children:
1. *Howe*.
 2. *John*.
 3. *Frances*.
 4. *Mary*.
 5. *Louise*.
- ii. LOUISA JANE, b. 23 May 1819; m. 6 July 1843, Dr. James Dar-
win Maxwell.
Children:
1. *Emma Turpin*, b. 22 April 1844.
 2. *Mary Effie*, b. 25 Dec. 1845.
 3. *Howard*, b. 26 Aug. 1847.
 4. *Allison*, b. 24 Sept. 1848.
 5. *James Darwin*, b. 14 July 1850.
 6. *David Howe*, b. 20 Oct. 1853.
 7. *Anna Elizabeth*, b. 20 Nov. 1854.
 8. *Louise Allen*, b. 9 May 1857.
 9. *Fanny Belle*, b. 24 July 1859.
 10. *Martha Juliette*, b. 27 Sept. 1861.
10. iii. JAMES MONTGOMERY HIGGINS ALLISON, b. 9 Nov. 1824.
11. iv. JOSHUA OWEN, b. 1 Sept. 1826.
4. EZRA³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 7 Oct. 1785; married
25 Dec. 1813, ANNIE DEL ZELLE.

Children:

- i. THOMAS.⁴
- ii. SAMUEL.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. EZRA.

5. AMON PRICE³ HOWE (*Samuel,² Edward¹*), born 10 April 1790; married MARY CALDWELL of Nicholas Co., Ky.; he married second, HARRIET THATCHER of Shelby Co., Ky., died in Bloomington, Ind., 18 Dec. 1871.

Children:

- 12. i. ROBERT C.,⁴ b. in 1818.
- ii. MATILDA S.
- iii. JULIA A.

By second wife:

- 13. iv. CHRISTOPHER C., b. 2 Oct. 1833.
- v. SAMUEL T., b. 19 May 1835; m. 22 Oct. 1857, Sophronia Coffey of Monroe Co., Ind. They were living in Myrtle Springs, Texas, in 1896, and had three children.
- vi. SUSAN I., b. 27 Feb. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1846.
- vii. ANNIE E., b. 29 March 1840; m. 23 Nov. 1869, M. T. Lemon, and lived in Springfield, Ind.

Children:

- i. *Maude.*
- viii. AN INFANT, b. and d. 4 June 1842.
- ix. LAURA J., b. 24 July 1843; m. in April 1865, Wesley Coffey of Owen Co., Ind. They lived in Spencer, Owen Co., Ind.

Children:

- 1. *Byron.*
- 2. *Hallie.*
- 3. *Albert.*
- 14. x. EDWARD B., b. 11 Dec. 1845.
- xi. MARY V., b. 22 May 1848; m. 26 May 1875, Allen D. Norman of Ill. They lived in San Diego, Calif., in 1896. They had one child.
- xii. CARRIE E., b. 23 Dec. 1850; m. 26 May 1876, Samuel E. Harwood of Ill., d. 2 April 1881; they had two children, both died.

6. EDWARD³ HOWE (*Samuel,² Edward¹*), born 8 July 1796; married MARY HALL. They moved from Nicholas Co., Ky., and settled in Owen Co., Ind., where he died 29 Oct. 1838.

Children:

- i. AMON T.⁴ He lived near Spencer, Ind., in 1896.
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. JOSEPH.
- iv. ALMIRA.
- v. MARY.

7. THOMAS R. S.³ HOWE (*Samuel,² Edward¹*), born 10 April 1803; married 21 Oct. 1830, CATHERINE CHAMPER. He married second, 15 Sept. 1846, JULIA REEVES; died 17 April 1866.

Children:

- i. EZRA,⁴ b. 11 May 1833; d. 6 Jan. 1861, unm.

- ii. ALEXANDER C., b. 30 April 1835; m. in 1863, Anna Sanders, d. 9 March 1865.
- iii. MARY E., b. 18 Oct. 1837; m. in 1860, James M. Hiatt, and lived in Haughville, Ind., in 1896.
- iv. THOMAS R. S., b. 17 Nov. 1830.
- v. BASIL C., b. 24 Jan. 1845; he served in the army during the Civil war, and d. near Vicksburg, Miss., in 1863.
- vi. SARAH R., b. 4 Jan. 1848; m. 17 Aug. 1865, Charles S. Nelson. They lived in Lebanon, Ind.
- vii. JOSEPH S., b. 8 July 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1868, Rhoda Johnson, d. 22 Aug. 1871.
- viii. WILLIAM A., b. 4 May 1851; m. 7 Nov. 1875, Lizzie Smedley, and lived in Greencastle and Indianapolis, Ind.
- ix. LOUISA I., b. 30 July 1855; m. 1 Sept. 1880, Millard Jones. They lived in Clayton, Ind.

8. JOSEPH McDONALD³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in Nicholas Co., Ky., 20 June 1805; married in 1845, SOPHIA W. WALKER, daughter of Judge George Walker of Athens Co., Ohio. About 1824 they settled in Bloomington, Ind., where he was for many years a successful merchant and a prominent citizen. He served for forty five years as treasurer of the Board of Trustees of the State University. He died 12 July 1887.

Children:

- i. ALFRED RYORS,⁴ b. (no date given); m. 10 April 1878, Mary Frazee, daughter of Dr. L. J. Frazee of Louisville, Ky. There were two other children, who died young.

9. SAMUEL³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 21 Oct. 1816; married ELIZABETH ALLISON. They moved from Nicholas Co. to Indiana.

Children:

- i. SUSAN.⁴
- ii. LUCINDA.
- iii. STRANGE.
- iv. THOMAS.
- v. LOURNIE.
- vi. LOUISA.
- vii. MAHALA.
- viii. EMMA.
- ix. AMANDA.
- x. BENJAMIN.
- xi. JOHN.

10. JAMES MONTGOMERY HIGGINS ALLISON⁴ HOWE (*Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 9 Nov. 1824; married 12 Feb. 1846, MARY FRANCES GRAHAM, daughter of John and Isabella P. (Erwin) Graham.

Children:

- 15. i. WALTER,⁵ b. 31 Dec. 1846.
- ii. ALICE, b. 8 June 1849; m. 12 Feb. 1867, William Lancaster Polk, b. 8 May 1844.

Children:

- 1. *Walter Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1867.

2. *Willie Maxwell*, b. 21 Aug. 1869.
 3. *Susie Bell*, b. 16 Nov. 1871.
 4. *Paul Montgomery*, b. 12 Nov. 1878.
 5. *Clara Graham*, b. 11 March 1882.
 6. *Lancaster*, b. 14 Sept. 1884.
 16. iii. JOSHUA OWEN, b. 14 June 1851.
 17. iv. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 4 April 1853.
 - v. JAMES, b. 27 April 1855; d. 8 May 1868.
 - vi. LUCY BELLE, b. 13 March 1857; m. 20 Sept. 1882, Edwin H. Frazer.
 - vii. MARY EDITH, b. 20 Feb. 1860; m. 16 Nov. 1886, Frank Eckley Hunter.
 - viii. LILLIE SALLY, b. 28 May 1862.
 18. ix. JOHN MAXWELL, b. 5 Feb. 1865.
- II. JOSHUA OWEN⁴ HOWE (*Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 1 Sept. 1826; married MARGARET ELIZABETH ABEL, born 20 Oct. 1836.
Children:
- i. IRENE,⁵ b. 18 Sept. 1856.
 - ii. JOSEPH BENJAMIN, b. 6 Feb. 1858; d. 16 July 1863.
 - iii. JOSHUA ABEL, b. 11 March 1869.
12. ROBERT C.⁴ HOWE (*Amon P.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in 1818; married LUCINDA A. HOWE, died in Aug. 1852; he married second, JANE BURNAM.
Children:
- i. VICTORIA,⁵ b. 28 March 1844; d. 3 Nov. 1863.
13. CHRISTOPHER C.⁴ HOWE (*Amon P.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in Owen Co., Ind., 2 Oct. 1833; married 1 Sept. 1859, MAGGIE JONES of Worthington, Ind., died 16 Oct. 1872. His widow lived in Worthington in 1896.
Children:
- i. KATE,⁵ was living in Worthington in 1896.
 - ii. MAGGIE, b. (no date); m. ——— Bradley, and lived in 1896, in Worthington.
14. EDWARD B.⁴ HOWE (*Amon P.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in Spencer, Ind., 11 Dec. 1845; married 12 June 1878, ELLA F. LYTTON of Spencer. He served in the Civil war, in 109th Ill. Vols. He lived in Spencer and Worthington, Ind., for many years, but in 1896 they were living in Louisville, Ky.
Children:
- i. KENNETH,⁵ b. 21 March 1882.
15. WALTER⁵ HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born in Bloomington, Ind., 31 Dec. 1846; married 21 Sept. 1869, ELIZABETH DUNN, daughter of Samuel F. Dunn, born 12 March 1849, died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1927. He was appointed from Indiana, to the West Point Military Academy in 1863, after having been refused admission in the army on account of his youth. After the close of the war he served with Gen. Sheridan, Crook and Custer in the Indian

wars. He also served in the Philippines, and was engaged there in many skirmishes. He was promoted to Captain in 1891, Major of Artillery Corps in 1901; Lieutenant-colonel in 1902, Colonel in 1904, and Brigadier-General in 1910. For a short time after his promotion to Brig. Gen. he commanded the Department of the East, and later, the Department of Dakota. He was retired 24 Dec. 1910. He was presented a medal for meritorious services in the Indian and Philippine wars in 1912. He died in Washington, D. C.

Children:

19. i. WALTER DUNN,⁶ b. 16 June 1870.
 ii. GEORGE MAXWELL, b. 4 Oct. 1873; m. 18 June 1908, Frances Chamberlain, b. 25 Nov. 1881. He is a physician, and lives in Cambridge, Mass.
 20. iii. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 27 May 1878.
 iv. ETHEL, b. 27 Aug. 1879; d. same day.
16. JOSHUA OWEN⁵ HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 14 June 1851; married 8 Sept. 1875, LUELLA WEATHERBY.
- Children:
- i. ROSS MAXWELL,⁶ b. 8 July 1876.
 - ii. OWEN CHALMERS, b. 23 Dec. 1877.
 - iii. LOUIS POLK, b. 17 April 1881.

17. ALFRED GRAHAM⁵ HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 4 April 1853; married 1 Oct. 1879, MARY BELLE JENNINGS.

Children:

- i. ALICE,⁶ b. 11 Oct. 1880.
 - ii. HAZEL, b. 10 Nov. 1882.
 - iii. LUCILE, b. 24 March 1885.
 - iv. MARY BELLE, b. in 1886.
 - v. IRENE, b. 8 Aug. 1888.
 - vi. WILLIFRED, b. 6 Dec. 1890.
18. JOHN MAXWELL⁵ HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 5 Feb. 1865; married 6 Nov. 1888, LULA M. SEARS.
- Children:
- i. CECILE,⁶ b. 28 Dec. 1893.
 - ii. JAMES MAXWELL.
19. WALTER DUNN⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 16 June 1870; married 1 June 1898, MARIE HOBSON SHELTON.
- Children:
- i. HARRIET ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 10 July 1899; d. 19 Aug. 1905.
 - ii. MARION SHELTON, b. 22 Sept. 1901.
 - iii. WALTER SHELTON, b. 7 Aug. 1906.
 - iv. ETHEL IRENE, b. 11 June 1908.

20. ALFRED GRAHAM⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *James M. H. A.*,⁴ *Joshua O.*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born 27 May 1878; married 25 May 1909,

HILDA FLORIDA GREGORY. He was a Lieutenant in the regular army in 1911.

Children:

- i. HILDA HAYWOOD,⁷ b. 6 June 1910.

EDWARD HOW OF WATERTOWN, MASS.

Elder Edward How was one of the early settlers of Watertown. We find that he was made freeman May 14, 1634. He was one of 11 Freemen to dispose of all Civic Affaires of the Town, for one whole yeare, 1636, Oct. 10. (See Watertown Records).

On Dec. 10, 1638. He was again chosen one of the 11 Freemen "to order the Civil Affaires of ye Towne for this yeare following." (Selectmen).

On the same date. "Ordered yt the Highway to ye little Plaine be yond the Mill shalbe laid out as Edward How & others have appointed it."

In 1640 and 1641, he was chosen one of the 12 Freemen to order the Town Affaires &c.

In 1642 he was chosen one of the 9 Freemen (Selectmen).

He had 14 parcels of land grantd to him, 223 acres in all.

In the third Inventory of land, he had 7 parcels of land, 68 acres.

He and Matthew Craddock were owners of the first mill in Watertown. Later he had a law suit with Dudley concerning the mill. He married in England, MARGARET ———. He died 24 June 1644. His will mentions no children. His widow Margaret married second, George Bunker of Charlestown, the owner of Bunker Hill, as his second wife. She died in 1660; her will dated 8 (2) 1647, probated 18 Dec. 1660; in it she bequeaths to her sister, Mary Nogood, in Boxford, Essex County, in old England, and her children, John Nogood and Elizabeth Nogood. She also bequeaths to John Stone of Sudbury, and to Nathaniel Treadway, but mentions no children.

EDWARD HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

EDWARD HOWE, according to family tradition, came from England, with an older brother, who settled in Vermont, and a younger brother, who went west. And according to the same traditions, Edward left home on a business trip, and never returned. He settled near Winchester, Va., but later he appears to have lived in Martinsburg, W. Va. He married MARGARET PENNYBAKER, whose mother's maiden name was Royer.

Children born in Virginia:

2. i. JOHN C.,² b. in Winchester, Va., in 1794.
 - ii. ARCHIBALD; went to New Orleans, La.
 - iii. ELIZABETH.
 - iv. MARY.
 - v. CHRISTINI.
 - vi. NANCY.
 3. vii. WILLIAM P., b. in Martinsburg, W. Va., 20 Jan. 1809.
2. JOHN C.² HOWE (*Edward*¹), born in Winchester, Va., in 1794; married about 1817, HANNAH MINCER, who was born in 1790.

They settled in Highland Co., Ohio, where he died in 1859. She died in 1873.

Children born in Highland Co.:

- i. MARGARET,³ b. in 1818; m. William Griffith; they both d. in Marshall, Highland Co., Ohio.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. in 1820; m. Abner Miller.
 4. iii. THOMAS DORSEY, b. in 1822.
 - iv. JOHN PUGH, b. in 1824.
 - v. ROBERT, b. in 1826; d. 1847.
 - vi. WILLIAM, b. in 1828; d. in infancy.
 5. vii. EDWARD WESLEY, b. 9 Dec. 1830.
 - viii. JAMES WILLIAM, b. in Sept. 1834; m. Cynthia Goodnight, and was living in Kempton, Ind., in 1898.
3. WILLIAM P.² HOWE (*Edward*¹), born in Martinsburg, W.V., 20 Jan. 1809; married in Piqua, Ohio, 30 June 1830, LAVINA LANDON. They moved from there to Johnson Co., Iowa, from there they moved to Moline, Ill., and from there, moved to Chillicothe, Ill., where he died.

Children born in Johnson Co., Iowa:

6. i. THADDEUS S.,³ b. 9 Nov. 1838.
 - ii. THEODORE L., b. (no date); d. in Feb. 1908, unm. He served as a private in Co. I, 7th Regt. Mo. Vols. in the Civil war.
 - iii. MARGARET E., b. in Columbus City, Iowa, 26 May 184-; m. 3 Feb. 1886, James Davidson, and lived in Sparland, Ill., in 1908, no children.
4. THOMAS DORSEY³ HOWE (*John C.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Highland Co. Ohio, in 1822; married MARY A. SPRY, died in Uniapolis, Ohio, in June 1897.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM,⁴ b. Ohio in 1850; d. in 1922.
 - ii. EDWARD NEWTON, b. in 1852; was living in Moulton, Ohio, 1897.
 7. iii. ELBERT THOMAS, b. 1 June 1861.
 - iv. HARRY FRANCIS, b. in 1864; was living in Troy, Ohio, in 1897.
 - v. LOUISE, b. in 1868; m. Dr. John E. Bayliff, and lived in Uniapolis, Ohio, in 1897.
5. EDWARD WESLEY³ HOWE (*John C.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Highland Co., Ohio, 9 Dec. 1830; married REBECCA MADDOX. He married second, ELIZA MCKEE. He married third, 16 Aug. 1869, EMILY WARNER. They were living in Coalton, Ohio, in 1898.

Children:

- i. THOMAS DORSEY,⁴ b. in Highland Co., Ohio; d. in infancy.
- ii. ARABELLA, b. in Highland Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1856; m. 19 Aug. 1879, Moses E. Cooley, and lived in Coalville, Ohio, in 1898.

Children:

1. *Stella May*, b. 31 Aug. 1880.
2. *Bessie Howe*, b. 4 April 1885.
3. *Edward Henley*, b. 1 Feb. 1888.
- iii. ELLA DORA, b. 10 Jan. 1859; m. 14 Sept. 1884, Frank C. Pake, b. in Zanesville, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1863.

Children:

- i. *Edward Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1888.
 - iv. ALONZO, b. and d. in infancy (twin).
 - v. ELLSWORTH, b. and d. in infancy (twin).
- By second wife:
- vi. JOSEPHINE.
 - vii. IDA MAY, b. 14 March 1865; m. 20 Sept. 1884, J. O. Har-
hover.

Children:

- i. *Ida Muriel*, b. 13 June 1886.
- viii. CURTIS MCKEE, b. 6 July 1868.
- ix. MAUDE L., b. in Mowrystown, Ohio, 20 May 1870.
- x. MARY BLANCHE, b. in New Plymouth, Ohio, 25 Aug. 1871.

6. THADDEUS S.³ HOWE (*William P.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Johnson Co., Iowa, 9 Nov. 1838; married 22 Oct. 1865, in Chillicothe, Ill., EMMA A. BOOTH, daughter of Levi and Mary (Pratt) Booth. In 1870 they moved to Tiskilwa, Bureau Co., Ill. In 1877 they moved to Chillicothe, Ill., and in 1879 they moved to Trego Co., Kans., where he served two years as Probate Judge. He served in the Civil war as private in Co. I, 7th Mo. Vols.

Children:

8. i. CHARLES L.,⁴ b. in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866.
- ii. LOUIE, b. in Chillicothe, 11 Oct. 1868; was living in Trego Co., Kans., in 1908.
- iii. KATE E., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 9 Feb. 1871; m. 31 July 1895, Richard R. Davidson of Marshall Co., Ill. They moved to Clarion, Iowa, and in 1903 they moved to Ellis, Kans.

Children:

1. *Jesse H.*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 8 May 1896.
 2. *Lois*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 10 Oct. 1897.
 3. *Ada Glydes*, b. in Ellis, Kans., 12 Oct. 1905.
9. iv. WILLIAM J., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874.
 10. v. FRANK A., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876.
 - vi. BURT M., b. in Trego Co., Kans., 21 Oct. 1884; was living in Manhattan, Kans., in 1908.

7. REV. ELBERT THOMAS⁴ HOWE (*Thomas D.*,³ *John C.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Sabina, Clinton Co., Ohio, 1 June 1861; married 11 Nov. 1886, DAISY F. TILSON, daughter of John and Melissa (Dungan) Tilson, of Franklin, Ind., born 14 Dec. 1866. He was living in Indianapolis, Ind., in 1928.

Children:

- i. RUTH,⁵ b. 16 Nov. 1888; m. ——— Tedford.
- Child:
1. *James E.*

8. CHARLES L.⁴ HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,³ *William P.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866; married 24 Dec. 1904, in Lyndon, Kans., ADA R. EISSENHAUER of Ottawa, Kans. He lived in Woodbine, Kans., from 1899 to 1901, and from 1901 to 1906 in White City, Kans., and was living in Wakeeney, Kans., in 1908.

Children:

- i. JEAN PAULINE,⁶ b. in Woodbine, Kans., 23 Jan. 1906.

9. WILLIAM J.⁴ HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,³ *William P.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874; married in Trego Co., Kans., 18 Dec. 1901, RUTH L. HIXON. They were living in Trego Co. in 1908.

Children:

- i. HAROLD M.,⁵ b. 14 Sept. 1902.
- ii. EVERETT LEE, b. 4 March 1908.

10. FRANK A.⁴ HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,³ *William P.*,² *Edward*¹), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876; married in Trego Co., Kans., 26 Nov. 1902, MYRA T. Q. HIXON, and was living there in 1908.

Children:

- i. LESTER S.,⁵ b. 4 May 1904.
- ii. MARGARET ELLEN, b. 5 Dec. 1906.

EDWARD HOWE.

EDWARD¹ HOWE was born in York Co., Pa., 10 Oct. 1764; married BARBARA SPRINKLE, who was born in the same county, 11 Feb. 1761. His father came from England, and settled in Penn. His name and other details are not given. Edward Howe lived a short time in Baltimore, after his marriage, and then moved to Kentucky, about 1789.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,² b. in Baltimore, Md., 22 Feb. 1788; d. young.
- ii. JACOB, b. 24 Aug. 1790; m. and had a large family.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Sept. 1792.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
2. v. EDWARD, b. 9 Sept. 1797.
- vi. JOHN, b. 3 Dec. 1800.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 1 Jan. 1803; m. and lived near Frankfort in 1871, where he had a large family.
- viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Sept. 1805; m. John Gordon. They moved from Ky. to Mo., and from there to Adams Co., Ill., where she was living in 1871. They had a large family.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Dec. 1808; m. John Kiser of Lexington, Ky. They settled near Palmyra, Mo. They had a large family.
- x. JULIA, b. 9 Nov. 1811.

2. EDWARD² HOWE (*Edward*¹), born 9 Sept. 1797; married SOPHIA BEALERT of Lexington, Ky.; she was born in Philadelphia, Pa., in 1801; he died 20 May 1840.

Children born in Lexington:

- i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH,³ b. 2 April 1820; m. Edward R. Wooters of Louisville, Ky., and had 14 children.
- ii. CHARLTON HUNT, b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. 10 April 1860, Fannie E. Slaughter, and settled in LaGrange, Mo., where he was an editor. He served in the army during the Civil war. They had two children, a daughter b. in Jan. 1861, and a son b. 14 Feb. 1870.
- iii. DAVID E., b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. Mary Gordon, and lived in Quincy, Ill., in 1871.
- iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 22 Dec. 1832; m. Alice Emerson of Quincy, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., in 1871.

JEREMIAH HOWE OF MONTPELIER, VT.

JEREMIAH¹ HOWE was born in Montpelier, Vt., in 1786. He moved to Milford, N. H., about 1808, where he married 3 Jan. 1809, OLIVE BLANCHARD, daughter of Isaac and Olive (Hopkins) Blanchard, born in Milford, 5 Aug. 1789. They lived in Milford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 3 Sept. 1854. She died 11 Dec. 1864.

Children born in Milford:

- i. GEORGE,² b. 12 March 1809; m. 20 March 1833, Judith Sawyer, dau. of George P. and Judith R. (Hubbard) Sawyer of Boston, Mass. They lived in Boston, where he was a piano manufacturer; they were both killed in a railroad accident at Charlestown, N. H., 1 Aug. 1871.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 3 May 1811; d. 9 Dec. 1814.
- iii. SOPHIA B., b. in 1814; d. in Nashua, N. H., 20 Aug. 1873.
- iv. OLIVER S., b. 29 June 1816.
- v. ELIZA, b. in 1818; m. 29 May 1855, Samuel Scripture. They lived in Milford, where she d. 10 July 1860.
- vi. HARRIET, b. in 1822; m. James Wilkins. They lived in Brookline (N. H. ?), where she d. 1 Nov. 1898.
- vii. WILLIAM RAMSDELL, b. 17 April 1825.
- viii. MARY JANE, b. 3 Jan. 1828; m. 20 July 1847, Nathan G. Foster, son of Gardner Foster. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where she d. 8 Sept. 1865. He d. in May 1862.

OLIVER S.² HOWE (*Jeremiah*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 29 June 1816; married in April 1841, MARTHA ADAMS, daughter of Stephen and Abi (Alexander) Adams, born 2 Jan. 1819. He was a carpenter, and lived in Franklin, Mass.

Children born in Milford:

- i. WILLIAM H.,³ b. 9 March 1842; m. 25 Dec. 1867, Ella F. Fisher, dau. of L. L. and Sarah H. (Forristall) Fisher of Franklin, Mass. He m. 2nd 10 Dec. 1881, Alice R. Barrett, dau. of J. A. and Zoa S. (Sherwin) Barrett of Franklin, Mass.
- ii. FRANK O., b. 1 Jan. 1844; he served in the army in the Civil war and was killed at Spottsylvania, Va., 12 May 1864.
- iii. MARIA M., b. 12 Jan. 1846; d. in Milford, N. H., in Aug. 1868.
- iv. STEPHEN A., b. 2 July 1848; d. in Somerville, Mass., 1 Dec. 1890.
- v. MARY A., b. 2 Oct. 1850.
- vi. SARAH A., b. 24 Sept. 1852; d. in Franklin, Mass., 14 July 1872.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 7 Aug. 1855; d. 12 April 1862.
- viii. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug 1859; d. 12 May 1862.

WILLIAM RAMSDELL² HOWE (*Jeremiah*¹), born in Milford, N. H., 17 April 1825; married 29 April 1857, SUSAN D. WOODS, daughter of Eber and Dorcas V. (Brown) Woods of Groton, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLES SUMNER,³ b. in Nashua, N. H., 29 Sept. 1856. He graduated Mass. Aggr'i'l College, Boston University, 1878; post graduate course in Johns Hopkins Univ.; Ph. D. Wor-

chester Univ.; since 1889 Prof. Mathematics in Case School of Applied Science; Fellow A. A. A. S. Royal Astro. Soc. etc.; author of various contributions on Astronomy; m. 22 May 1882, Abbie Amelia Waite of North Amherst, Mass., dau. of George A. and Mary S. (Batchelder) Waite, b. 15 Oct. 1860. They were living in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1903.

- ii. GEORGE H., b. 11 Feb. 1861.
- iii. WILLIAM W., b. 19 Sept. 1869.
- iv. FRANK M., b. 30 Nov. 1873; d. 27 Feb. 1893.
- v. JENNIE B., b. 1 July 1876.

JOHN HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

In Hotten's List of Emigrants to America, is a list of the names of those living at the "Eastern Shore," 16 Feb. 1623, in which we find the name of "John How." The "Eastern Shore" included what was then known as "Accawmacke," afterwards called Northampton. We also hear of "John Howe gent." appointed by the Gen. Assembly of Virginia, 5 March 1623, as one of the Commissioners to hold the "mounthlie corts" for Accawmacke. (Hennings. Virg. Statutes, Vol. 1, p. 170). His name also appears as one of the Burgesses for Accawmacke in 1631, 1632, and 1633, and again as one of the commissioners for holding the monthly court there in 1632. (Henning's Statutes, Vol. 1, pp. 170, 187, 203).

In Vol. 3, (2nd Ser.) Mass. Hist. Soc. Pros. pp. 4, 5, is a communication containing various extracts taken by Dr. Neill from the records of Northampton Co., Va., in which it is said "occur the names of a number of persons from New England." The records begin with Sept. 1632, and show that "The Monthly Court of Accawmacke, as Northampton, was then first called, met on the 16th of Sept. and composed of Captain William Clairborne" and others named, including "John How, gent." This Capt. Clairborne is the same mentioned in a letter of John Winthrop Jr., dated 30 April 1631, (Mass. Hist. Coll. 5th Ser., Vol. 8, p. 31) as bringing corn to Boston from Virginia in exchange for fish.

The same records also show that in September 1635, the minister asked for a parsonage, and that a vestry was thereupon organized, including "John How." The parsonage built is said to have been "the first of which we have any account in Virginia."

If it is intended by the author of the communication above mentioned, that it shall be inferred that the John Howe named therein was from New England, the inference is probably erroneous. We have found no record of any of his descendants.

Note. Is it not possible that he may be the John How who settled at Sudbury and Marlborough? There seems to be a matter of only three or four years elapse between the time that the name last appears on the Virginia records (1635), and the time when the name first appears on the Sudbury records 1639. (Editor.)

JOHN HOWE.

JOHN¹ HOWE was supposed to have been born in Conn., about 1784; he married PHEBE DEXTER, daughter of Samuel Dexter. She was born in New Hampshire, and her father was a Revolu-

tionary soldier, and also a soldier in the War of 1812. The above John Howe probably lived in Vermont at some period of his life.

Children:

- i. EDSON,² b. (no date); served in the navy in the Seminole war. He d. in California in 1849.
- ii. ALMIRA, b. (no date); m. George Boyce of Northfield, Vt., and had six children. She d. in 1888.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. (no date); he was a sailor; afterwards engaged in mining in New Zealand. He m. in Sidney, Australia.
- iv. GEORGE, b. (no date); m. Martha Benson of Vermont, and had three children. He was a soldier in the Civil war and lived in De Soto, Kans., where he and his wife d. prior to 1900.
- v. LUCIA, b. (no date); m. Benjamin Tilton of Danville, Vt. They had three children, one of whom, William Henry, lived at one time in McHenry, Ill.
- vi. JOHN, b. (no date given).
- vii. HENRY M., b. in Vt., 24 May 1820.
- viii. WARREN D., b. (no date); m. Amanda Brooks of Danville, Vt. They settled in Woodstock, Ill., where he d. in April 1899. They had several children.

JOHN² HOWE (*John*¹), probably born in Vermont. He settled in Rock Co., Wis., where he married CAROLINE B. REES, a native of Penn. He died about 1870, and she died in Dec. 1892.

Children:

- i. EMILY,³ b. (no date); d. 8 Feb. 1876.
- ii. HENRY, b. (no date); was living in Footville, Wis., in 1900.
- iii. CARRIE L.
- iv. HALE J., b. ———; was living in Rough and Ready, Calif., in 1900.
- v. FANNIE.

HENRY M.² HOWE (*John*¹), born in Vermont, 24 May 1820; married 22 May 1856, MARGARET B. LAIRD. In 1840 he went to Wisconsin where he remained about a year, when he returned to Vermont. In 1851 he went to California, where he stayed five years. After his marriage, he settled in Wisconsin. His wife died 30 June 1867. In 1891 he and his son Edson went to California; in the same year, they moved to Missouri, and settled in Macon, Macon Co., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

- i. EDSON,³ b. 26 Feb. 1858.

EDSON³ HOWE (*Henry*², *John*¹), born in Wisconsin (probably near Janesville), 26 Feb. 1858; married 21 Aug. 1881, LYDIA E. NOBLE of Delaware Co., Iowa, and settled near Janesville, Wis. In 1891 they settled in Macon, Mo., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

- i. ELMER,⁴ b. 11 Aug. 1883.
- ii. FLORA, b. 1 Oct. 1885.
- iii. WARREN, b. 24 Aug. 1890.

JOHN HOWE OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

1. JOHN¹ HOWE was born 26 Aug. 1740; (place of birth not given); married JANE DUNLAP, who was born 16 March 1743. They lived in South Carolina, later in Kentucky. It has been supposed by some of his descendants, that he was son of Thomas, son of David, son of William, but thus far, we have no proof of this supposition. She died in Kentucky 19 July 1804. He died 17 Dec. 1817.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,² b. 16 Feb. 1766; was a Presbyterian minister, and for many years lived near Mt. Sterling, Ky.; d. 11 July 1827.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Dec. 1767.
 - iii. JOHN, b. 12 Dec. 1769; was a Presbyterian minister, and lived in Owensboro, Ky.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. 11 Jan. 1772.
 - v. ROBERT, b. 15 Feb. 1774.
 - vi. DAVID, b. 30 March 1777; m. his cousin Sarah Howe.
 - vii. MARY, b. 30 March 1777, twin of David.
 - viii. JAMES, b. 15 June 1779.
 - ix. JANE, b. 8 Oct. 1781; m. David Howe, brother of Sarah who m. David above; d. in Feb. 1863.
 - x. THOMAS, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
 - xi. ISABEL, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
 - xii. JONATHAN WASHINGTON, b. 21 Aug. 1786; d. 20 March 1821.
2. SAMUEL² HOWE (*John*¹), born in Lexington, Ky., 12 Dec. 1767; married 1793 or 1797, MARGARET LOWERY, born in 1773. She died in 1821, he died 21 May 1848.

Children:

- i. JOHN M.,³ b. in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. Robert McCart; d. 1833.
3. JOHN M.³ HOWE (*Samuel*², *John*¹), born in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798; married 18 March 1823, SALLY ROBERTSON, born 1805. He died 13 Aug. 1855. She died 21 June 1871.

Children:

- i. MINERVA R.,⁴ b. 19 June 1824; m. in 1845, Rev. Charles Lee. He d. in 1864, and she d. 23 April 1871.
Children:
 1. *Henry*.
 2. *Martha*.
 3. *William*.
 4. *Emma*.
 5. *John*.
- ii. MARSHALL L., b. 3 Sept. 1826.
- iii. MARTHA J., b. 8 Feb. 1829; m. 6 March 1852, Rev. S. J. Bovell.
Children:
 1. *John*.
 2. *Henry*.
- iv. MARY A., b. 21 June 1831; d. 26 Jan. 1834.
- v. ELIZABETH N., b. 2 Dec. 1832; m. in Nov. 1852, James Cassidy.
Children:
 1. *Charles*.

- 2. *John.*
- 3. *Laura.*
- vi. MARGARET, b. 27 May 1834; m. in 1857, John E. McCorkle;
d. 24 Aug. 1864.
- vii. SAMUEL H., b. 18 Dec. 1837.
- viii. WILLIAM T., b. 20 May 1840.
- ix. CAROLINE A., b. 20 Nov. 1843; d. 10 May 1860.
- x. LOUISA E., b. 31 Jan. 1846; m. 2 June 1864, Dr. B. W. Tucker.
Children:
 - 1. *Martha.*
 - 2. *Elizabeth.*
 - 3. *James.*
 - 4. *Louisa.*

xi. EMMA V., b. 2 Sept. 1848; d. 11 June 1853.

4. MARSHALL L.⁴ HOWE (*John M.*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 3 Sept. 1826; married 10 May 1852, MARY MCGUIRE.

Children:

- i. JOHN E.⁵
- ii. WARREN.

5. SAMUEL H.⁴ HOWE (*John M.*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 18 Dec. 1837; married 14 May 1873, KATHERINE B. BUSS, born 1 Aug. 1842. He was a Presbyterian minister, located in Cortland, N. Y., in 1871, and in 1897 was pastor of the Congregational Church in Norwich, Conn.

- i. LOUISE CARMICHAEL,⁵ b. 9 May 1874.
- ii. HELEN ROBERTSON, b. 12 Sept. 1876.
- iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 24 Sept. 1880.
- iv. JOHN RALPH, b. 17 Aug. 1882.

WILLIAM T.⁴ HOWE (*John M.*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 20 May 1840; married 19 Sept. 1861, ROSE SPENCER.

Children:

- i. MARSHALL L.⁵
- ii. LOLA.

JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Charles A. Howe of Grandville, Mich., says, "John Howe, my father,—married NANCY HACKETT. My uncles, Robert, William, Daniel, Henry, and Riley." John and his wife died Marion, Ind.; Charles A. was born at Danville, Ind., Feb. 15, 1858. He lost his father when but 6 years old, and his mother when he was 10 years old. His father died about 1864, and his mother died about 1868. He married 21 July 1897, Margaret Alice Hanlon, daughter of Nancy Hanlon, born 6 Jan. 1866, died at Arvilla, Ind., 9 Feb. 1915. He was living in Grandville, Mich., in 1928.

Children:

- i. DEWEY KENNETH, b. in Cherubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898.
- ii. JAMES WESLEY, b. 24 Feb. 1901; d. 26 March 1901.
- iii. RALPH MARTIN, b. in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902.
- iv. NANCY MAY, b. Huntertown, Ind., 5 Nov. 1904; d. 15 Dec. 1904.

DEWEY KENNETH HOWE (*Charles A.*), born in Churubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898; married 14 July 1917, GLADYS IRENE OLINGER. They lived in Toledo, O., in 1927.

Children born in Toledo:

- i. IRENE MAY, b. 6 Aug. 1918.
- ii. NAOMI JUANITA, b. 26 Aug. 1920.
- iii. WAYNE HENRY, b. 2 May 1922.
- iv. EARLE FRANK, b. 30 June 1923.

RALPH MARTIN HOWE (*Charles A., John*), born in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902; married MARY ELIZABETH FOLK; she died 3 March 1926. He married second, 17 May 1926, LORETTA MILLER. They live in Toledo, O.

Children:

- i. MARGARET ALICE, b. 30 Dec. 1922; d. same day.
- ii. FAITH, b. 5 Jan. 1926; d. 6 Jan. 1926.

By second wife:

- iii. MAXINE, b. 19 July 1927.

JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Hon. Charles R. Howe, Chairman of the State Tax Commission of Arizona, dated Dec. 14, 1927, says: "John Howe, farmer, my grandfather, was born in New England about 1810. He married POLLY JOHNSON about 1833, and died in Darlington, Wis. Children from this marriage were:"

- i. JOHNSON,² b. (no date given); last heard of in Newago Co., Mich., farmer.
- ii. EMILY.
- iii. ELEN.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. PARTHENIA.
- vi. HARVEY, b. in Morrow Co., Ohio, 4 March 1845.

HARVEY² HOWE (*John*¹), born in Morrow Co., O., 4 March 1845; married 7 Aug. 1870, HELEN L. FELT of Darlington, Wis..

Children:

- i. CHARLES RAYMOND,³ b. in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871.
- ii. ALICE, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.
- iii. HORACE, now deceased.
- iv. PEARL, now deceased.
- v. EDNA, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.

CHARLES RAYMOND³ HOWE (*Harvey*,² *John*¹), born in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871; married at Los Angeles, Calif., 11 Oct. 1899, MAUDE L. HENDERSON. He is Chairman of the State Tax Commission, having been a member of this Commission since 1912.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HARVEY,⁴ b. 11 Nov. 1901; a graduate of Stanford University, and is a Civil Engineer; is living in Phoenix, Ariz.
- ii. LAWRENCE LESLIE, b. 21 Feb. 1903; a graduate of University of Arizona, and is practicing law in Phoenix.

JOHN HOW OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

1. JOHN¹ How of Portsmouth, N. H., was born prior to 1730. Who his parents were, we have no knowledge, nor can we find any record concerning him previous to that date. It would seem quite probable that he might be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, through his son Isaac, but we have no records to prove the possibility. From the Church Records at Portsmouth, we find that he had several children, but we do not find the name of his wife.

Children baptized in Portsmouth:

- i. ELIZABETH,² bapt. 27 Aug. 1749.
- ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 16 June 1751; m. 20 Nov. 1778, John Woods.
3. iii. JOHN, bapt. 14 Oct. 1753.
- iv. SARAH, bapt. 23 Oct. 1757.
4. v. THOMAS, bapt. 23 March 1760.

THOMAS HOW OF BARRINGTON, N. H.

2. THOMAS¹ How of Barrington, N. H., was born about 1733; we have not any record of his place or date of birth, but we feel it is quite probable that he was a brother of John How of Portsmouth, above mentioned. We do not learn the name of his wife from any record that we have seen thus far. He was a signer of the N. H. Assn. Test in 1776. He was a member of Capt. John Drew's Co., having joined 12 May 1777, age given as 44. The following are probably the names of some of his children, gathered from different sources.

Children:

5. i. JOHN,² b. 28 Jan. 1766.
- ii. THOMAS, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1791, Hannah Paige of Pittsfield.
- iii. CHARITY, b. ———; m. 5 June 1791, William Young.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. ———; m. 18 Nov. 1790, Hannah Clarkk.

There were probably other children.

3. JOHN² HOWE (*John*¹), was baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Oct. 1753; married 30 Jan. 1777, MARGARET ———. They lived in Portsmouth, where he died of consumption, in Sept. 1796.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE,³ bapt. 14 Dec. 1777.
- ii. SARAH, bapt. 10 Jan. 1780.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 13 Jan. 1782.
- iv. AN INFANT CHILD, d. in Aug. 1785.

4. THOMAS² HOWE (*John*¹), baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 23 March 1760; married ABBIE GARLAND; she died, and he married second, 21 Jan. 1788, PATIENCE GARLAND of Rochester, N. H. He moved from Portsmouth, to Barrington, N. H., where he was known as Thomas Howe Jr. and he was a blacksmith by trade. About 1796 they moved to Rochester, N. H.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,³ b. 16 Oct. 1787.

6. ii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1791.
7. iii. ISAAC, b. (no date given).
- iv. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Nehemiah Kimball. They lived Farmington, N. H.
Children:
1. Isaac H., d. unm.
2. Ephraim, lived in Farmington, N. H.
5. JOHN² HOWE (*Thomas*¹), born in Barrington, N. H., 28 Jan. 1766; married 20 Oct. 1791, LYDIA SWAIN, daughter of Abraham Swain of Meredith, N. H., born 14 July 1773; she died 10 Sept. 1830. They lived in Barrington, where he died 13 Dec. 1848.
Children:
i. LYDIA,^{*} b. 5 Feb. 1793; m. ——— Lucas. She d. 8 Jan. 1870.
ii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. ——— Pearl; d. 23 March 1825.
iii. REUBEN, b. 4 Nov. 1796; d. 2 Jan. 1854.
iv. POLLY, b. 11 Aug. 1799; d. 10 May 1843.
8. v. JOHN S., b. 7 March 1802.
vi. BETSEY, b. 13 March 1805; d. 16 July 1806.
vii. G. W. B., b. 10 June 1807; d. 24 Aug. 1844.
9. viii. BENJAMIN BALCH, b. 29 Jan. 1810.
ix. DAVID DREW, b. 23 April 1812; d. 4 July 1894.
x. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Oct. 1814; d. 15 Oct. 1815.
6. NATHANIEL³ HOWE (*Thomas*², *John*¹), born in Barrington, N. H., about 1791; married REBECCA WENTWORTH, daughter of Isaac Wentworth, born 12 Nov. 1794.
Children:
i. MARY,^{*} b. about 1822.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1824.
10. iii. THOMAS WENTWORTH, b. 2 Dec. 1830.
7. ISAAC³ HOWE (*Thomas*², *John*¹), born (no date given) married ———.
Children:
i. JOHN,^{*} m. Harriet Kimball (?); was mentioned in grandfather's will.
ii. JONAS.
iii. HANNAH.
iv. SARAH, m. 4 Nov. 1847, William W. Hall.
v. MARGARET.
vi. LUCY, m. 16 Sept. 1830, Daniel Kenniston of Barrington, N. H.
vii. FREEMAN, m. Adeline A. Roberts, dau. of Hanson and Eleanor C. (Kimball) Roberts of Farmington, N. H.
viii. GEORGE, mentioned in grandfather's will.
8. JOHN S.³ HOWE (*John*², *Thomas*¹), born in Barrington, N. H., 7 March 1802; married MARY CHADWICK, born 27 Feb. 1804; she died in 1856. He died 1 Aug. 1879.
Children:
11. i. HENRY CHADWICK,^{*} b. about 1822.
ii. CHARLES E.

9. BENJAMIN BALCH³ HOWE (*John*,² *Thomas*¹), born in Barrington, N. H., 29 Jan. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 29 April 1838, NANCY T. WARNER, daughter of Aaron and Lucinda (Turner) Warner, born in Harvard, Mass., 13 Aug. 1811. They lived in Charlestown and Roxbury, Mass. He died in Roxbury, 13 Oct. 1862, aged 52 years. She died 7 Nov. 1895.

Children:

- i. HARRIET A.,⁴ b. in Charlestown, 10 Feb. 1840; d. 30 Oct. 1865.
- ii. BENJAMIN S., b. 21 Oct. 1841; lived in Boise City, Idaho.
- iii. REBECCA T., b. in Roxbury, 9 July 1847; m. William H. Stoddard, Brookline, Mass.
12. iv. ALFRED H., b. in Roxbury, 8 Feb. 1850.
- v. GEORGIANA, b. ———; m. Elbridge Morton; she d. 2 Nov. 1865, at New Bedford, Mass.

10. THOMAS WENTWORTH⁴ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Barrington, 2 Dec. 1830; married (no name given).

Children:

- i. OSCAR EUGENE,⁶ b. 25 Jan. 1853; d. in infancy.
13. ii. LEONARD NUTTER, b. 24 May 1855.
- iii. LUCY ELLA, b. 11 Feb. 1857; d. in infancy.
- iv. EMMA SUSAN, b. 5 Nov. 1860.

11. HENRY CHADWICK⁴ HOWE (*John S.*,³ *John*,² *Thomas*¹), born about 1822; married (no name given).

Children:

- i. WALTER H.,⁵ he was living in Lowell, Mass., 1922.

12. ALFRED H.⁴ HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,³ *John*,² *Thomas*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1850; married 17 April 1872, ELLA A. BIGELOW, daughter of David and Mary (Smith) Bigelow, born 31 Dec. 1851. They lived in Roxbury and Concord, Mass. He was engaged in the shoe trade in Boston, for half a century. He died at his home in Concord, Mass., 24 Aug. 1921.

Children:

- i. IRVING BIGELOW,⁵ b. in Roxbury, 14 May 1873; m. 25 Aug. 1913, Edna H. Hosmer; res. in Concord, Mass.; no children.
14. ii. ERNEST WARNER, b. in Roxbury, 2 Dec. 1874.
- iii. FLORENCE H., b. in Roxbury, 27 Sept. 1879; d. 20 Sept. 1928.

13. LEONARD NUTTER⁵ HOWE (*Thomas W.*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 24 May 1855; married (no name given). He graduated from Harvard College, in the Class of 1886. He was living in Boston in 1897.

Children:

- i. LEONARD VERNON,⁶ b. 4 April 1889; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.
- ii. EUGENE STEVENS, b. 28 Nov. 1894; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.

14. ERNEST WARNER⁵ HOWE (*Alfred H.*,⁴ *Benjamin B.*,³ *John*,² *Thomas*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 2 Dec. 1874; married 27 May 1918, ALICE M. PYKE.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH WARNER,⁶ b. 3 March 1923.

MOSES HOW.

MOSES¹ HOWE of Dover, N. H., was probably born about 1728; married 17 Sept. 1776, MRS. MARY DIX of Waltham, Mass., (probably a second wife). He died 2 Nov. 1776. His widow married 7 Jan. 1778, Jonas Smith of Waltham. His estate was settled in Middlesex Co., Mass. A Dr. Moses Howe (probably the same), settled in Dover, N. H., where he had several children baptized. He was probably a relative of John How of Portsmouth, N. H., and Thomas How of Barrington, and probably a descendant of Edward How of Lynn, Mass., through his son Isaac.

Children:

- i. JOSIAH FARWELL,² bapt. 28 Oct. 1759.
- ii. SARAH, bapt. 13 Dec. 1761.
- iii. RELIEF, bapt. 23 Oct. 1763.
- iv. ELIJAH, bapt. 18 Aug. 1765.
- v. MOLLY, bapt. 29 May 1768.

The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that there were five Howe Families in Portsmouth, N. H., viz.: John How, 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, and 2 females; George How, 3 males over 16, no males under 16, and 2 females; George How Jr., 2 males over 16, no males under 16, and 3 females; Richard How, 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, and 1 female; Richard How Jr., 1 male over 16, no males under 16, and 1 female.

Richard How Jr. married Aug. 20, 1788, Elizabeth Jackson of Portsmouth.

The above George How was probably a relative of Moses How of Dover, and Richard How may have been a brother of George. We find no further record of Richard Jr. in Portsmouth. It is probable that they moved from town.

2. GEORGE² HOWE JR., we suppose to be the son of George¹ How of Portsmouth, N. H. He married 23 April 1786, BETSEY BROTON of Portsmouth. They probably moved to some town in Maine.

Children:

- i. BETSEY,³ bapt. in Portsmouth, 23 March 1789.
- ii. PEGGY, bapt. in Portsmouth, 28 Sept. 1791.
3. iii. GEORGE, bapt. in 1794.
4. iv. BENJAMIN (probably a son), b. about 1803.

3. GEORGE³ HOWE (*George*,² *George*¹), was born about 1793, baptized in Portsmouth, in 1794; married MARY ———. He settled in Belfast Academy Plantation prior to 1840, where they lived for several years, but later they moved to Monticello, Aroostook Co., Me., where they were living in 1870.

Children:

5. i. CHARLES,⁴ b. about 1830.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. about 1832.
- iii. SARAH, b. about 1834.
- iv. LOUISA, b. about 1836.
6. v. GEORGE H., b. about 1838.

- vi. HARRISON, b. about 1841.
- vii. NANCY JANE, b. about 1843.
- viii. LEVI T., b. about 1846.
- 7. ix. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. about 1848.

4. BENJAMIN³ HOWE we suppose to be a son of George² How Jr. of Portsmouth, N. H. He was born in Maine about 1803; married MARY WELLS, who was born in Maine about 1806. He settled in Plantation No. 12, R. 5. In 1860 he was living in Ashland, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- 8. i. HIRAM,⁵ b. about 1827; m. Caroline Holden.
 - 9. ii. BENJAMIN A., b. about 1831; m. Emma Holden.
 - iii. HENRY, b. about 1840; d. unm.
 - 10. iv. FRANKLIN, b. about 1833; m. Effie Rafford.
 - v. SERENA, b. about 1835; m. Worden Rafford.
 - vi. LUCRETIA, b. about 1838; m. William Keegan.
 - vii. MARY, b. about 1843; m. Ezekiel Rafford.
 - 11. viii. IRA F., b. about 1846; m. Sophia S. Coffin.
 - ix. CLARISSA, b. about 1848; m. Edwin Fox.
 - x. LAURA, b. about 1851; m. Wesley Martin.
5. CHARLES⁴ HOWE (*George,³ George,² George¹*), born in Maine about 1830; married CATHERINE ———. They lived in Monticello, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. EVANGELINE,⁵ b. about 1854.
 - ii. ADELAIDE, b. about 1855.
 - iii. ALICE C., b. about 1859.
 - iv. IRA C., b. about 1862.
 - v. GEORGE, b. about 1864.
 - vi. LILIAS E., b. about 1867.
 - vii. EDITH, b. about 1870.
 - viii. JOHN, b. about 1876.
6. GEORGE H.⁴ HOWE (*George,³ George,² George¹*), born in Maine about 1838; married MARTHA B. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Monticello, Me., a few years, then moved to Littleton, Aroostook Co., Me., where he was living in 1880, a farmer.

Children:

- i. LEROY A.,⁵ b. about 1865.
 - ii. HENRY H., b. about 1866.
 - iii. RALPH E., b. about 1868.
 - iv. BRUCE S., b. about 1875.
 - v. ° LOLA M., b. about 1878.
7. WINFIELD SCOTT⁴ HOWE (*George,³ George,² George¹*), born in Maine about 1848; married ADDIE L. ———. They lived in Littleton, Me., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. ESTELLE P.,⁵ b. about 1875.

8. HIRAM D.⁴ HOWE (*Benjamin,³ George,² George¹*), born in Maine about 1827; married CAROLINE L. HOLDEN, who was born

about 1840. He was a farmer, and lived in Ashland, Aroostook Co., Me. He died in Boston, Mass., about 1883.

Children:

- i. ISADORE,⁵ b. about 1858.
- ii. EVELYN, b. about 1860; m. ——— Blanchard, and was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
- iii. HUDSON M., b. about 1862; was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
- iv. FRANK L., b. about 1866.
- v. GEORGE C., b. about 1871.

9. BENJAMIN A.⁴ HOWE (*Benjamin,³ George,² George¹*), born in Maine about 1831; married EMMA HOLDEN, who was born in Maine about 1844. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was a farmer. He died in Ashland, Me., in 1880.

Children:

- i. JULIA F.,⁵ b. about 1862; d. unm.
- ii. EMMA G., b. about 1864; m. W. A. Elmes, and was living in Arlington, Mass., in 1926.
- iii. BURTON W.

10. FRANKLIN⁴ HOWE (*Benjamin,³ George,² George¹*), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1833; married EFFIE RAFFORD. They lived in Ashland, Me., in 1860, where he was a farmer. They probably moved from town prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. ANSEL,⁵ b. about 1859.

11. IRA F.⁴ HOWE (*Benjamin,³ George,² George¹*), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1846; married SOPHIA S. COFFIN, who was born in Me., about 1842. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was engaged in farming. He died in Ashland, in 1918.

Children:

12. i. ARTEMAS W.,⁵ b. about 1871.
- ii. MARY ELLEN, b. about 1873; m. Warren H. Peterson of Lewiston, Me.; was living in Allentown, Pa., in 1926.

Children:

1. *Ira L.*, lived in Allentown, Pa.
2. *Warren H.*
- iii. ANNIE M., b. about 1875; m. Maurice B. White of Ashland, Me., where they were living in 1926.

Children:

- i. *Maurice B.*
- iv. DAVID R., b. about 1876; m. Nellie ———, and they live in Ashland, Me.; no children.
- v. NATHANIEL C., b. about 1879.

12. ARTEMAS W.⁵ HOWE (*Ira F.,⁴ Benjamin,³ George,² George¹*), born in Ashland, Me., about 1871; married LILLA L. STOVER of Brookville, Me. They now (1926) live in Ashland, Me.

Children:

- i. OLGA L.,⁶ b. (no date given); m. T. R. Bartlett, and live in Kent, Ohio.
- ii. CLIFTON J.

NATHANIEL C.⁵ HOWE (*Ira F.*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *George*² *George*¹), born in Ashland, Me., about 1879; married, and lives on the old homestead in Ashland.

Children:

- i. THELMA N.,⁶ m. Ralph Kelley.
- ii. HOUGHTON.
- iii. FRANK S.
- iv. BENJAMIN W.
- v. NATALIE M.

JOSEPH HOW OF BOSTON, MASS.

Joseph How was in Boston as early as 1652, where he married on 16 July 1652, MRS. FRANCES WILLEY, a widow, and daughter of Thomas Marshall, from whose estate he received a legacy. She died previous to Oct. 2, 1673, as on that date, there was a contract of marriage between Joseph How of Boston, cooper, and Mrs. Elizabeth Binney or Bunn, widow of Edward Bunn of Hull; her maiden name was Mason (perhaps a daughter of Ralph Mason). He was admitted a freeman May 6, 1657. His name appears as one of the signers to a petition presented to the General Court 1675-6 in relation to the conduct of war with the Indians. He seems to have had the confidence of his neighbors, for he was frequently called on to act as an appraiser or overseer of wills. His wife died in Boston 9 Sept. 1693; he died there 6 June 1698. His will dated 1 March 1693-4 and proved 14 July 1698. In his will he is mentioned as Joseph How Senr. of Boston, cooper. The will mentions "his late deceased wife" and only the three following children, Joseph, Sarah and Elizabeth. In a codicil to the will, dated 5 May 1698, Sarah is called "Sarah Dewer" and Elizabeth is called "Elizabeth Wilkins." His son Joseph is censured for his bad conduct, and the property is mainly divided between the two daughters.

Children probably born in Boston:

- i. JOSEPH, b. 23 June 1653; no further record.
- ii. SARAH, b. 28 Feb. 1655-6; m. Sampson Dewer, Cooper of Boston. He was son of Thomas Dewer, and was baptized in the first Church, 6 day 3 mo. 1655.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 5 Dec. 1674.
2. *Sarah*, b. 27 Oct. 1676.
3. *Ann*, b. 25 Sept. 1678.
4. *Anna*, b. 7 Nov. 1679.
5. *Thomas*, b. 23 Nov. 1681; d. young.
6. *Thomas*, b. 13 April 1684; d. young.
7. *Sampson*, b. 13 March 1685.
8. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1687.
9. *Joseph*, b. 3 April 1695.
10. *Hannah*, b. 21 April 1697.
11. *Thomas*, b. 2 June 1699.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1658-9.
- iii. MARY, b. 17 March 1661-2.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 15 April 1665.
- v. LYDIA, b. 16 March 1667.
- vi. RUTH, b. 4 March 1669-70.

By second wife:

vii. SAMUEL, b. 28 Dec. 1674.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 27 April 1697, John Wilkins, a mariner. She was appointed administratrix of his estate, 22 May 1711.

Children:

1. *Susannah*, b. 26 Feb. 1698.

2. *John*, b. 20 Oct. 1699.

3. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1701.

4. *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Jan. 1703.

JOSEPH HOW OF VIRGINIA.

JOSEPH¹ How, who settled in what is now Pulaski Co., Va., was of English birth and parentage. He is said to have made two trips to this country before settling, first coming about the year 1737, returning soon after. His second visit, made shortly after his return to England, resulted in his settlement in this country. Tradition has it that he ran away from home to join his brother who was an officer in the British Army, but finding that his brother was dead, he drifted southward and finally settled in Virginia. On his second trip over, he met with his future wife, Ellen Dunbar, a Scotch lady, whom he married shortly after his arrival in Boston, near which place he resided for a while. During the French and Indian war, or near its termination, he moved into Virginia, and was engaged for awhile in the construction of a line of forts then being built from Fort Du Quesne southward for the protection of the Virginia frontier.

There was preserved for a long time in the family a curious metal tag or ornament taken from the nose of a hostile Indian killed by him, from one of these forts. These ornaments were furnished by the French to the Indians, and worn by them to distinguish them as friendly to the French cause.

Mr. How finally settled on Back Creek, in what was then Augusta, afterwards Montgomery, and is now Pulaski County, Virginia; as nearly as can be ascertained in 1758 or 1760. He first purchased a place owned by John Daye, who afterwards became his son-in-law, but soon moved to land adjoining and built his residence "Sunnyside" where he spent the remainder of his days. At the time of his settlement at "Sunnyside" there were but few white people living in that part of the country, and as late as 1755 only three or four families are reported as living south of New River, until the settlements on the Holstien were reached.

The old homestead is now in the possession of Mrs. Agnes Howe De Jarnette, great granddaughter of its first owner, and wife of Captain Eugene De Jarnette. The old house still retains its main features of construction, but some additions have been made by its present occupants. The door and window sills are of poplar, and so carefully joined together and fastened with wooden pins, and so well preserved, that great difficulty was experienced in making recent alterations for the purpose of putting in windows of modern construction. The woodwork is held together by wooden pins and wrought iron nails in use at the time the house was built, and then sold in that part of the country by number. The place which Joseph How first pur-

chased of John Daye, is now in possession of, and owned by J. Hoge Tyler, a great grandson, late Lieut. Governor of the State.

Nothing is now known of the general appearance of Joseph How, save that he was a man of robust physique, and well suited for a pioneer life on the frontiers. The family traditions are sufficiently definite to warrant the statement that his English home was one of wealth and refinement, after the type of that of the English gentlemen of that period, and that he left home at an early period, and under circumstances which would be apt to prevent frequent communication with his relatives at home, while the prominence of his relatives on the British side in the Revolution would tend still further to this result. He lived to be quite an old man, and was buried with his wife, in the cemetery on the old homestead.

Nothing is known of the parentage of his wife, Ellen Dunbar, except that she was of Scotch descent. She is said to have been slightly below medium size, with light hair and blue eyes, and to have walked with a limp, which necessitated the use of a cane. Curious traditions linger about the old homestead in connection with its first lady, and it is said that at times in the upper rooms of the old house may still be heard the hum of her spinning wheel, and the strokes of her cane upon the floor as if to admonish her future generations to do nothing to bring discredit upon the name.

Children:

- i. ELLEN,² b. (no date given); m. Col. George Pearis, and d. about one year afterward, leaving no children. He m. 2nd Rebecca Clay, and his son by this marriage, George N. Pearis, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Howe.
- ii. A DAUGHTER, b. (no date given); m. Robert Pearis, and moved to Kentucky about 1800, and is said to have had children.
- iii. REBECCA, b. (no date given); m. John Daye of Back Creek, in what is now Pulaski Co., Va. He lived near his father-in-law, but moved West about 1800. She was a widow in 1846, living in Morgan Co., Ky.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1751; m. James Hoge, son of James and Agnes Hoge of Frederick Co., Va., b. 12 Jan. 1742. They lived on the old Hoge homestead, adjoining that of his father-in-law, where he d. 5 April 1812; she d. 11 July 1835.

Children:

1. John, b. 24 June 1772; m. Rachel Montgomery; he m. 2nd a Miss Rutledge and m. 3d a Miss Rippy.
2. Joseph, b. (no date given); m. a Miss Foster, and moved to Sequatchee Valley, Tenn.
3. Agnes, m. David Semones.
4. James (Gen.), b. 23 July 1783; m. in 1809, his cousin, Eleanor Howe; d. 29 July 1861.
5. Sarah, b. (no date given); m. James Stafford.
6. Elizabeth, b. (no date given); m. William Foster.
7. Mary, b. (no date given); m. Douglas Baker.
8. Daniel, b. 21 March 1785; m. Ann Stafford; m. 2nd Delila Hyatt; d. 28 March 1857.
9. William, b. (no date given); m. Margaret Anderson.
10. Martha, b. (no date given); m. John Brawley.
11. Ellen, b. (no date given); m. John Alford.
- v. JOHN WILLIAM, b. (no date given); m. and moved West and settled on the Big Sandy River, in what is now Kentucky,

about 1800 or soon after. He is said to have had a son Joseph and perhaps a son James; there are several families by the name of Howe living in Greenup Co., Ky., who may be some of his descendants.

2. vi. DANIEL, b. 20 Sept. 1758.

There may have been other children.

2. DANIEL² HOWE (*Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 20 Sept. 1758; married 31 Aug. 1790, NANCY HAVEN, who was born 9 July 1771, and died 4 March 1830. At the age of seventeen, he enlisted in the army against the Indians, and was probably with Col. Christian on his expedition to join Gen. Andrew Lewis in his campaign in 1774, and arriving upon the battlefield of Point Pleasant, the day after the battle, of which he gave a description. He afterwards enlisted as a Revolutionary soldier, and served at intervals throughout the war, attaining to the rank of captain. He belonged to Capt. Henry Patton's Company of Col. William Preston's Regiment, but served under various other commanders, and was engaged principally on the frontier of Virginia and North Carolina. After the Revolution he became a Major in the militia. He succeeded to the "Sunnyside" homestead of his father, where he died 2 Jan. 1838. His tombstone in cemetery on the old homestead, bears this inscription, "In youth a soldier of the Revolution, in old age a soldier of the cross." There are not many descendants of Daniel Howe, who bear the family name, but all who do, live in Southwest Virginia. There are, however, a large number of them who bear other names than Howe, who live in Virginia, Kentucky, Missouri and on the Pacific Coast.

In religion the Howes of Virginia, and their descendants, with few exceptions, were Presbyterians, and in politics were Democrats. The greater number of those of military age, saw active service on the Confederate side, during the Civil war. Several of Daniel Howe's descendants were killed at the battle of Cloyd's Farm, fought in the neighborhood of the old homestead; a grandson died a prisoner of war, another was wounded and taken prisoner at Gettysburg, and another remained in the service until Lee's surrender.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. 15 July 1791; m. 28 Nov. 1807, George W. Pearis; he d. 28 March 1835. She d. 23 April 1862.

Children:

1. *George Wayne*, b. 29 Dec. 1808.
 2. *Nancy H.*, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
 3. *Rebecca Clay*, b. 25 Jan. 1815.
 4. *Daniel H.*, b. 17 Sept. 1816; m. Louisa A. Johnston, and was living in Princeton, Mercer Co., Va., in 1897.
 5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in Dec. 1823.
 6. *Ardelia Eleanor*, b. 3 Nov. 1825.
 7. *Virginia Lucretia*, b. 20 April 1832.
- ii. ELEANOR, b. 1 Dec. 1792; m. in 1809, Gen. James Hoge, son of James and Elizabeth (Howe) Hoge, b. 23 July 1783. He was a distinguished officer in the war of 1812, and was

five times a presidential elector on the Democratic ticket. They lived on the Hoge homestead on Back Creek, Va., where she died 13 June 1856. He died 29 July 1861.

Children:

1. *Daniel Howe*, b. in 1810; m. Ann Hawes De Jarnette; d. in Sept. 1867.
2. *Eliza*, b. 16 Dec. 1815; m. Hon. George Tyler; d. 11 Aug. 1846.

Child:

1. James Hoge, b. 11 Aug. 1846; m. Sue M. Mammet, b. 16 July 1845. He was Governor of Virginia, inaugurated Governor 1 Jan. 1898. They lived in East Radford, Va.

3. *James Fulton*, b. 10 April 1818; m. Eliza J. Johnson.
4. *Joseph Haven*, b. 21 Jan. 1820; m. Susan Sayres; m. 2nd Lizzie Hoge.
5. *William Edward*, b. 26 May 1822; m. Jane Meek, d. 5 Feb. 1885.

- iii. *JULIA*, b. 3 June 1795; m. Zachariah W. Cecil of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 1 Aug. 1798, d. 1 June 1870, son of Samuel and Mary (Ingram) Cecil. She d. 6 May 1865.

Children:

1. *Russell H.*, b. 27 Oct. 1815; m. Lucy Phillips, d. 27 April 1890.
2. *Zachariah W.*, b. 9 Feb. 1818; m. Mary Ann Henderson, d. 5 June 1878.
3. *Nancy H.*, b. 7 April 1820; m. William Tinkle; d. 14 May 1894.
4. *Giles S.*, b. 27 Aug. 1822; m. Blanche Aiken; he m. 2nd Eliza Brabson; d. 22 Jan. 1883.
5. *Daniel Rufus*, b. 12 Dec. 1824; m. Ardelia Eleanor Pearis (his cousin); m. 2nd S. M. Anderson.

- iv. *RUTH*, b. 27 Jan. 1797; m. Thomas Kirk, son of John and Elizabeth (O'Briant) Kirk of Giles Co., Va., b. 18 March 1791. They lived in Giles Co. until 1844, when they moved to Livingston Co., Mo. In 1849 he, with two of his sons, went to California, where he died 27 April 1875. She d. in Mo., 16 July 1875.

Children born in Giles Co., Va.:

1. *Joseph Augustus*, b. 28 Jan. 1817; m. 22 June 1851, Symantha J. Frost; d. in Shasta Co., Calif., 26 Dec. 1894.
2. *John Hoge*, b. 26 Feb. 1819; d. 27 Dec. 1897, in Oregon.
3. *Daniel Howe*, b. 11 Feb. 1821; m. R. Eleanor Miller; d. of cholera in Neb., on the way to Calif., 16 June 1850.
4. *Thomas Downard*, b. 27 Feb. 1823; m. 29 Aug. 1853, Mary J. Kirk (his cousin); lived in 1899 near Yuba City, Calif.
5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 31 July 1826; m. 18 Sept. 1851, Archibald Peery, and lived near Edinberg, Mo.; she d. 7 Oct. 1896.
6. *James Harvey*, b. 21 May 1829; m. 29 May 1856, Margarette Wood; lived in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.
7. *Nancy Haven*, b. 7 July 1832; m. 3 Nov. 1850, Edwin Rucker; she m. 2nd Charles Cooper; she m. 3d 21 April 1868, Leroy T. Ewen; living in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.

8. *Ruth Jane*, b. 10 Oct. 1834; m. 26 Sept. 1855. George Catlett Peery, son of Archibald and Nancy (Peery) Peery, b. in Tazewell Co., Va., 27 May 1828.
3. v. JOSEPH HOWARD, b. 28 Sept. 1798.
4. vi. JOHN DUNBAR, b. 4 Jan. 1801.
- vii. LUCRETIA H., b. 26 Aug. 1803; m. William H. Thomas; d. 1889.
Children:
1. *Giles D.*, m. ——— Meek.
2. *William H.*, m. Elizabeth White.
3. *Mary*, m. A. W. Luster.
4. *Ann*.
5. *Julia*, m. ——— Conway.
- viii. DANIEL N., b. 29 Oct. 1805; d. in infancy.
- ix. NANCY PEARIS, b. 28 Aug. 1807; m. Harvey Deskins, and lived in South West Virginia; no children.
5. x. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 15 March 1810.
- xi. LUEMMA P., b. 18 Aug. 1813; m. Dr. Thomas Taylor Jackson, and lived in Blacksburg, Montgomery Co., Va.
Children:
1. *Mollie*.
2. *Sue*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Leftwich.
3. *Luemma*.
3. JOSEPH HOWARD³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 28 Sept. 1798; married 11 March 1824, MARGARET ELEANOR HUGHES FEELY, born 22 July 1804, died 15 April 1869. He died 7 Dec. 1884.
Children:
i. ELEANOR ANN,⁴ b. 28 Dec. 1824; m. 6 Oct. 1840, Reuben Sayres, son of James and Polly Sayres. They lived in Pocahontas, Tazewell Co., Va., where she d. 29 June 1864. He d. in 1896.
Children:
1. *Mary Margaret*, b. (no date given); m. James M. Comer.
2. *Angeletta France*, b. (no date given); m. A. C. Dunn.
3. *Joseph Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1845; m. Sally Dunlap; d. 16 Dec. 1895.
4. *Eliza Jane*, b. (no date given); m. James G. Dedrick.
- ii. JAMES RUSSELL, b. 10 Jan. 1826; d. 26 Feb. 1827.
- iii. LUCRETIA JANE, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 2 Feb. 1848, William J. Jordan, son of Michael and Elizabeth Jordan, b. 22 Jan. 1825. They lived in Newburn, Pulaski Co., Va.; she d. 25 Sept. 1869.
Children:
1. *Thomas Walden*, b. 2 Dec. 1848; m. Kate H. Longley.
2. *Joe Mike*, b. 14 Dec. 1850; m. Sue C. Allison; d. 7 June 1893.
3. *Leona Howe*, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. Shelden Longley.
4. *Nannie Deskins*, b. 2 Feb. 1855; m. George W. Morehead; d. 21 Dec. 1875.
5. *John Willie*, b. 28 July 1857; m. Carrie G. Sharpe; d. 30 June 1885.
6. *James Russell*, b. 28 Jan 1860; m. Maggie Walker.
7. *Robert Lee*, b. 12 Aug. 1862.
8. *Frank Masten*, b. 9 April 1865.

9. *Ollie Erskine*, b. 7 April 1867; m. Janie A. Alexander.
- iv. ELIZA LUEMMA. b. 8 June 1830; m. 27 March 1860, Joseph H. Wassum. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
Children:
1. *Joseph Shipley*, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 30 April 1896, Daisy May Jeffries, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
 2. *Maggie Houston*, b. 1 Feb. 1862; m. E. S. Philhower. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
 3. *William Henry*, b. 16 April 1865; m. Mary E. Winslow, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
 4. *Lillie Howe*, b. 24 March 1869.
 5. *James Walker*, b. 1 July 1871.
- v. MARGARET BROWN, b. 3 April 1833; m. 28 Sept. 1854, William G. Ferris. They lived in Baltimore and other places, but later they moved to Newbern, Pulaski Co., Va.; no children.
- vi. ANGELETTA CLOTILDA FRANCE, b. 17 Feb. 1836; d. 5 April 1839.
- vii. MARY MARANDA, b. 3 June 1838; d. 13 Jan. 1839.
- viii. SUSAN CATHERINE ERSKINE, b. 22 Feb. 1841.
- ix. OLIVIA RUSSELL, b. 21 Nov. 1844; m. 7 June 1868, Joseph H. Scales, son of Absalom Scales of North Carolina; he d. and she m. 2nd 1 Jan. 1879, David Pierce Watson, son of Dr. Edwin and Malinda (Pierce) Watson, b. 25 May 1850. They lived in Newbern, Va.
Children:
1. *Joseph Hughes*, b. 11 July 1870.
 2. *Alva*, b. 10 Jan. 1880.
 3. *David*, b. 12 March 1882; d. 26 June 1882.
 4. *Margaret*, b. 3 Oct. 1883.

4. JOHN DUNBAR³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 4 Jan. 1801; married 17 Aug. 1830, SARAH BOYD LOGAN SHEPHERD, daughter of Samuel and Ann Margaret (Boyd) Shepherd, born 20 Aug. 1815. They lived at the "Sunnyside" homestead, where she died 22 March 1859. He died 9 Jan. 1885.

Children:

- i. DANIEL W.,⁴ b. 21 June 1831; d. 6 Jan. 1833.
- ii. MARGARET ANN, b. 6 May 1833; m. 17 Sept. 1850, George H. S. Shannon, son of John and Jane (Hudson) Shannon, b. 13 Feb. 1825. They lived at Sharon Springs, Bland Co., Va. She d. 25 June 1855, near Decorah, Iowa.
Children born in Newbern, Va.:
 1. *Agnes*, b. 15 June 1851; d. 14 July 1852.
 2. *John Howe*, b. 6 Dec. 1853; d. in Texas.
- iii. SUSAN BOYD, b. 20 Aug. 1835; m. 6 April 1854, John Montgomery Thomas, son of Col. William and Rachel (Hoge) Thomas, b. 4 July 1824. They were living in Blacksburg, Va., in 1897.
Children:
 1. *William Shepherd*, b. 18 Oct. 1867; m. Lilly Ball, and lived in Texas.
 2. *Ellen May*, b. 7 April 1869; m. Joseph K. Robinson, and was living in Pilot, Montgomery Co., Va., in 1897.
 3. *Minnie Montgomery*, b. 10 Feb. 1871.
 4. *John Dunbar*, b. 20 Feb. 1873.

- iv. ELIZA JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1837; m. 3 June 1857, Charles J. Matthews, son of Andrew Gatewood and Mary Jane (Lee) Matthews, b. 18 Jan. 1835. They were living at Bain, Giles Co., Va., in 1897.
Children:
 1. *Sarah Gatewood*, b. 15 May 1858; d. 20 Aug. 1878.
 2. *William Lee*, b. 24 March 1860; m. 12 July 1893, Lilly B. Goodloe.
 3. *Mary Susan*, b. 28 March 1863.
 4. *Margaret Ellen*, b. 24 Feb. 1867; m. 10 April 1890, William Gibboney Jr.
 5. *Eliza Dunbar*, b. 14 March 1869.
 6. *Charles Howe*, b. 9 Aug. 1872; d. 15 Aug. 1874.
 7. *Andrew Gatewood*, b. 30 June 1876; d. 18 May 1895.
- v. ELLEN MARY, b. 16 March 1840; m. 29 Oct. 1862, Joseph Gordon Kent, son of David Fenton and Elizabeth (Cloyd) Kent of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 22 March 1841. They lived at "Oakshade" near Dublin, Pulaski Co., Va., where he d. 15 July 1886.
Children:
 1. *Ellen Gordon*, b. 26 Aug. 1867; m. Frank Bell. They lived at "Rockwood" near Dublin, Va.
 2. *John Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1869.
 3. *Elizabeth Cloyd*, b. 13 Nov. 1873.
6. vi. JOHN THOMAS, b. 21 April 1842.
- vii. SAMUEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Aug. 1844; d. 14 Aug. 1864.
7. viii. HAVEN BOYD, b. 2 June 1847.
- ix. WILLIAM HARVEY, b. 10 Aug. 1849; d. 10 Nov. 1867.
- x. MINNESOTA, b. 23 May 1852; m. 28 May 1873, Dr. Henry S. Crockett, son of John Stuart and Margaret B. (Taylor) Crockett. They lived in Wythe Co., Va., several years, but later moved to Wilmore, Jessamine Co., Ky.
Children born in Wythe Co.:
 1. *Howe Taylor*, b. 6 March 1874.
 2. *Henry Lewis*, b. 17 March 1876; d. 19 Dec. 1887.
 3. *Elden Kent*, b. 10 Oct. 1877.
 4. *Stuart Roper*, b. 2 Sept. 1879.
 5. *Argyle Campbell*, b. 16 Nov. 1881.
 6. *Carl Converse*, b. 7 Oct. 1885.
 7. *Minnie Louise*, b. 27 May 1889.
- xi. AGNES SHANNON, b. 5 Jan. 1859; m. 19 Jan. 1880, Capt. Eugene De Jarnette, son of John Hampton and Caroline R. (De Jarnette) De Jarnette of Caroline Co., Va. They lived at "Sunnyside," the old Howe homestead, near Belle Hampton, Va.
Children born at the old homestead:
 1. *John H.*, b. 23 Jan. 1881.
 2. *Agnes S.*, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 15 Jan. 1885.
 3. *Sarah S.*, b. 25 Sept. 1884.
 4. *Caroline R.*, b. 9 Oct. 1886.
 5. *Margaret H.*, b. 25 Sept. 1892.
5. WILLIAM HENRY³ HOWE (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 15 March 1810; married 14 June 1836, MARY MARGARET FISHER, daughter of John and Mary (McMullen) Fisher of Maryland. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va. She died 17 July 1883, and he married second, 31 Dec. 1891,

MRS. VIRGINIA A. HEFF, widow of Martin Heff. He died 24 June 1896.

Children:

- i. NANCY DESKINS,⁴ b. 9 May 1837; d. 16 May 1837.
- ii. ISABELLA McDOWELL, b. 10 Oct. 1838; m. 18 May 1858, Dr. Charles Taylor Pepper, son of John and Mary (Robertson) Pepper, b. 2 Dec. 1830. They lived in Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 11 April 1859.
2. *Charles Robertson*, b. 14 Nov. 1862; m. Lena Matthes.
3. *Mary Margaret*, b. 10 Dec. 1865; d. 30 Oct. 1868.
4. *Lewis Ervin*, b. 14 Feb. 1872.
5. *Ruth McDowell*, b. 20 Aug. 1874.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 21 June 1840; m. 5 April 1864, William Wardlow Minor, son of William Wardlow and Mary Waters (Terrell) Minor, b. 2 Feb. 1840, in Albemarle Co., Va. He was living near Charlottesville, Va., at "Windie Knowe."

Children:

1. *Mary Waters*, b. 23 June 1865; d. in Aug. 1866.
2. *William Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1867; m. Maude Pollard, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
3. *Elizabeth Isabelle*, b. 29 Nov. 1869; m. Warren S. Lee, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
4. *Richmond Terrell*, b. 18 May 1870; lived in Richmond, Va.
5. *Malvina Terrell*, b. 20 April 1874; m. ——— Cheape, and was living in Pendleton, Oregon, in 1897.
6. *Margaret Bryan*, b. 4 March 1876; d. in Aug. 1881.
7. *Mary Fisher*, b. 14 Dec. 1879.
- iv. DANIEL KIRK, b. 25 June 1845; d. 28 June 1845.
- v. WILLIAM GRAYSON, b. 21 July 1847.
- vi. AUGUSTA VIRGINIA, b. 27 June 1850; m. 3 May 1876, Dr. Robert D. Hufferd, son of William and Jane (Davidson) Hufferd. They were living in Tazewell, Tazewell Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Rush Howe*, b. 6 July 1877; d. in Aug. 1878.
2. *Nettie Davidson*, b. 2 March 1879.
3. *William Wallace*, b. 11 Nov. 1881.
4. *Montrose Patton*, b. in Jan. 1883; d. in Sept. 1883.
5. *Robert Patton*, b. 15 May 1886.
6. *Janie Belle*, b. 10 Oct. 1887.
7. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 14 Nov. 1889.
- vii. ELEANOR HOGE, b. 27 Sept. 1853.
- viii. SARAH MARGARET, b. 20 April 1858; m. George T. Hammer, son of John T. Hammer. They lived near Bristol, Tenn., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*.
2. *Charles Taylor*.
3. *William Thomas*.
4. *Mary Margaret*.
5. *Alice Shepherd*, d. 28 July 1888.
6. *Florence Temple*.
7. *Samuel Haven*.

8. *Preston Avery.*
9. *George Wilbur.*
- ix. ALICE SHEPHERD, b. 21 Feb. 1864; m. 6 Aug. 1884, James A. Baumgardner, son of Lawrence Crone and Mary Jane (Buchanan) Baumgardner, b. 19 Feb. 1863. They were living at Salem, Roanoke Co., Va., in 1897.
Children:
 1. *Isabella James*, b. 23 Dec. 1890.
 2. *Nellie Katrina*, b. 9 June 1893.
6. JOHN THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*John D.*,³ *Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 21 April 1842; married 13 June 1866, SALLIE DE JARNETTE, daughter of R. E. and Cordelia (Burke) De Jarnette, born 10 Feb. 1848. They were living in Montgomery Co., Kans., in 1897.
Children:
 - i. ROBERT DE JARNETTE,⁵ b. in Carroll Co., Va., 18 March 1867.
 - ii. SHEPHERD SAMUEL, b. in Pulaski Co., Va., 26 June 1868.
 - iii. ELLIE DUNBAR, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 6 May 1870; d. 8 Dec. 1870.
 - iv. BESSIE, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 16 Dec. 1871; d. 17 Nov. 1874.
 - v. JOHN THOMAS, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 26 Feb. 1874.
 - vi. GEORGE SHANNON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 8 May 1876.
 - vii. VIRGINIA PRESTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 29 March 1878.
 - viii. ELLIOTT HAMPTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 21 May 1880.
 - ix. MINNIE STEWART, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 22 June 1883.
 - x. DANIEL KENT, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 4 June 1885.
 - xi. DANIEL FAUNTLEROY, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 7 Feb. 1888.
 - xii. SALLY CORDELIA, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 27 March 1890.
7. HAVEN BOYD⁴ HOWE (*John D.*,³ *Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 2 June 1847; married 16 April 1873, KATIE M. CLOYD, daughter of David M. and E. M. (McSavock) Cloyd of Pulaski Co., born 7 July 1852. They were living near Newbern, Va., in 1897.
Children:
 - i. EMMA,⁵ b. 19 Jan. 1874.
 - ii. DAVID CLOYD, b. 27 Jan. 1876.
 - iii. LUCY GORDON, b. 24 Feb. 1879.
 - iv. THOMAS McSAVOCK, b. 16 Feb. 1884.
 - v. DANIEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Feb. 1884.
 - vi. MARY CLOYD, b. 31 Oct. 1890.
8. WILLIAM GRAYSON⁴ HOWE (*William H.*,³ *Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), married ALICE VIRGINIA BROWN, daughter of Granville H. and Jane E. (Snaveley) Brown, born 3 Feb. 1851. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.
Children:
 - i. DAISY MARIAN,⁵ b. 12 Feb. 1876.
 - ii. WILLIE ALICE, b. 3 March 1879.

From a letter written by Mr. John W. Howe of Provo City, Utah, we have the following family record, as given by him. From the data as given we think that it would be quite reasonable to say that he was probably a descendant of Joseph Howe of Pulaski County, Va., whose family appears in the Appendix. Mr. Howe gives the name of his grandfather as being John Howe, who was born in U. S., no date of birth being given. He married NANCY WILLIS, who was born in Rappahannock Co., Va., no date given. He was married in Virginia, where they lived, and where they both died. Their children were born in Virginia:

- i. JOHN W., b. in Hancock Co., 4 Dec. 1829; m. Julia Strickley, and d. 17 June 1903.
- ii. MARY MILLIE, b. (no date given).
- iii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 11 March 1834.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. (no date given).
- v. MARGARETTE, b. (no date given).
- vi. NANCY, b. (no date given).
- vii. THOMAS, b. (no date given).
- viii. OBED M., b. (no date given).
- ix. HULDA, b. (no date given).

JAMES JACKSON HOWE (John) born in Virginia, 11 March 1834; married in Virginia, MARTHA PRICE HILL, daughter of William and Mary Hill, born in Wythe Co., Va., 20 July 1829. died in Surry Co., N. C., 15 July 1867. They lived in Franklin Co., Va., and Surry Co., N. C. He died in Heber City, Utah, 10 Dec. 1910.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860.
- ii. MARY, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 30 May 1863; d. in Surry Co., 10 Aug. 1863.
- iii. SUSAN ADA, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 7 Sept. 1866; d. in Surry Co., 27 Jan. 1882.

JOHN WILLIAM HOWE (*James J., John*), born in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860; married in Logan, Utah, 8 Jan. 1884, MARTHA L. SPERRY, daughter of William O. and Eliza (Cloward) Sperry, born in Provo City, Utah, 9 Jan. 1863. They now (1928) live in Provo City, Utah.

Children born in Provo City:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. 28 Sept. 1885; m. 22 Jan. 1910, Myrtle Stewart.
- ii. ORVILLE HILL, b. 7 Nov. 1887; d. 5 Jan. 1891.
- iii. LEONARD JACKSON, b. 30 May 1892; m. 10 March 1914, Theodora Taylor.
- iv. ADAH MELISSA, b. 7 Feb. 1896; m. 6 June 1917, Danworth Walker.
- v. VELMA, b. 22 Jan. 1898.
- vi. FORDIS S., b. 28 May 1901; d. 30 May 1901.

GEN. ROBERT HOWE.

MAJ. GEN. ROBERT HOWE was born in Brunswick Co., N. C., in 1732; he spent the greater portion of his life in North Carolina. He was commissioned a captain by Gov. Tryon in 1766 at Fort Johnson,

and a member of the Colonial Assembly in 1772-3. He was a delegate to the Colonial Congress at Newbern in 1774. He was dismissed from the royal service, by the royal Governor, 8 Aug. 1775. On the 21st of August he was appointed Colonel of the 2nd Regiment, North Carolina, and later he assisted in driving out Gov. Dunmore of Virginia for which he was given a vote of thanks by the Virginia Convention, and was appointed Brig. Gen. by Congress, 1 March 1776. He was made a Maj. General in Oct. 1777. He was superseded by Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, and he then joined Gen. Washington, and was in command at West Point in 1780, where he quelled a mutiny in 1781, and received the thanks of Gen. Washington. In 1783 he quelled another mutiny in Philadelphia. In 1785 he was appointed Indian Commissioner, but died Nov. 12, 1785, in Brunswick Co., N. C.

WILLIAM HOWE.

William¹ Howe was born in Mass., 24 Dec. 1773; married ANNA LITTLE, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Cole) Little, born in Killingly, Ct., 16 Dec. 1774. He lived in Scipio and Gorham, N. Y., and in Benton, Ill. He was for many years a deacon of the Baptist Church. He died 12 April 1854.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,² b. 29 April 1799; m. Isaac Harris of Leicester, N. Y., who d. 14 May 1859. She d. 4 Jan. 1852.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Jan. 1801.
- iii. MINERVA, b. 17 Jan. 1803; d. 6 May 1843, unm.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 2 Feb. 1805.
- v. ROCHSA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 10 April 1828, John V. Sanders.
- vi. ALLEN, b. 11 Nov. 1808.
- vii. ALMOND B., b. 1 Feb. 1811.
- viii. ALVIN, b. 27 March 1813; d. 10 July 1816.
- ix. EMELINE, b. 5 July 1816; m. 10 May 1837, Daniel Wykoff of Canandaigua, N. Y.

ISRAEL² HOWE (*William*¹), born in Scipio or Gorham, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1801; married NANCY PICKETT, who died in Dec. 1839; he married second, HANNAH FRINK CHILD, daughter of Dr. Increase W. and Desire (Frink) Child, born in Milton, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1816. They moved to Sanford, N. Y.

Children born in Gorham:

- i. MARY A.,³ b. in 1831; m. F. L. Reed.
- By second wife:
- ii. PHILO P., b. 13 Feb. 1843; m. 25 Dec. 1872, Della E. Baker.
 - iii. EMMA P., b. 21 Oct. 1844; m. in Aug. 1862, John E. Freleigh, and lived in Floyd Co., Iowa.
 - iv. ALVIN RUSH, b. 30 April 1847; m. 11 May 1870, Patience A. Seward.
 - v. ANNE D., b. 7 Aug. 1851; a teacher in ladies school at Dobbs Ferry, N. Y.

WILLIAM² ROWE (*William*¹), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 2 Feb. 1805; married 11 Feb. 1829, POLLY STANDISH

(a descendant of Myles Standish), born 22 Jan. 1805. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,³ b. 5 March 1830; m. 12 Dec. 1849, George De-Groff.
- ii. OSCAR, b. 27 Oct. 1831.
- iii. ORRIN, b. 26 Jan. 1833.
- iv. BLISS S., b. 6 Sept. 1834.
- v. LUCY, b. 16 March 1840.
- vi. VINAL B., b. 13 Dec. 1844.

ALLEN² HOWE (*William*¹), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 11 Nov. 1808; married 8 Sept. 1837, THANKFUL S. WHEELER, born 31 Dec. 1813, died 15 April 1877. He married second, 20 March 1878, HARRIET BELL. In 1850 he was living in Almond, Alleghany Co., N. Y. Later they lived in Lawrence, Lawrence Co., Ill.

Children:

- i. BYRON A.,³ b. 21 June 1840; m. Elizabeth Burton; d. 20 July 1874. They had one child.
- ii. SYLVESTER W., b. 3 July 1842; m. Louisa Stafford. They lived at Lesterville, Yankton Co., S. D. They had six children.
- iii. MYRON, b. 15 May 1844; d. 28 Oct. 1865.
- iv. ADELPHIA D., b. 26 June 1845; m. W. R. Bell; d. 15 June 1881. They had three children.
- v. CELESTIA E., b. 28 April 1848; d. 26 March 1873.
- vi. AURELIA V., b. 13 Nov. 1850; m. 22 Sept. 1880, George Bently.
- vii. CAROLINE S., b. 25 Nov. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1879, Heman Blodgett.

ALMOND B.² HOWE (*William*¹), born 1 Feb. 1811; married 22 Dec. 1836, RACHEL STODDARD, daughter of Joseph Stoddard; she died 15 Aug. 1843. He married 26 Jan. 1845, MRS. SARAH K. MILLER, widow of John D. Miller. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E.,³ b. 22 Dec. 1838.
- ii. JANE M., b. 10 Nov. 1840; m. 26 May 1861, Henry Bartlett, who d. in Nov. 1876. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1880, Henry Briggs.

CHARLES E.³ HOWE (*Almond B.*,² *William*¹), born 22 Dec. 1838; married 3 Sept. 1859, CORNELIA HART, who died 19 March 1877. He married second, 14 March 1878, SARAH L. WILLIS.

Children:

- i. CLARA B.,⁴ b. 28 Nov. 1860.
- ii. ETTA M., b. 11 Feb. 1867.
- iii. EMMA L., b. 14 Sept. 1870.
- iv. ELMER A., b. 11 Oct. 1873.
- v. SPENCER B., b. 28 Sept. 1875.

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 23 Nov. 1848, aged 67 yrs.

WILLIAM HOWE is supposed to have come from the North of Ireland, about the time of the Revolution, and to have settled in

Cithaca Valley, (?) near Philadelphia, Pa. Later they seem to have lived in Oil Creek, Venango Co., Pa.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM.
2. ii. ANDREW, b. in Oil Creek, Pa.
- iii. JAMES.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. SAMUEL.

2. ANDREW HOWE (*William*), born in Venango Co., Pa., married and had:

Children:

3. i. ANDREW J., b. in 1834, in Mercer Co., Pa.
 - ii. ROBERT.
 - iii. JAMES.
 - iv. WILLIAM HENRY.
3. ANDREW J. HOWE (*Andrew, William*), born in Mercer Co., Pa., about 1834; married ———, and lived in Meadville, Pa.
- Children:
- i. FREDERICK CLEMSON, b. in Meadville, Pa., 21 Nov. 1867; Graduate of Alleghany College, 1889; Ph. D. Johns Hopkins, 1892; studied law and admitted to the Bar; res. in Cleveland, Ohio.; a lawyer and author.

AARON HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass.), married 27 May 1778, MARTHA ROGERS. They probably lived in Waterbury, Conn.

Children:

- i. MARY, b. 16 April 1774.
- ii. CALVIN, b. 20 Feb. 1776.

AARON HOWE of New Boston, N. H., married MARY KNIGHT. He may have been the Aaron Howe that served in the Revolutionary war, from Conway, N. H. In 1790 he was living in New Boston, apparently living alone.

Children:

2. i. DAVID HALE,² b. in New Boston, N. H., 8 Dec. 1787.

DAVID HALE² HOWE (*Aaron*¹), born in New Boston, 8 Dec. 1787; married 17 Feb. 1822, MARY KNIGHT, who was born 23 Jan. 1802. About 1845 they moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1855, aged 67 years. She married second, William Twombly of Dover, N. H.

Children:

- i. CLARISSA,³ b. 3 Nov. 1822; m. Joseph Chase of Earlville, N. Y.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 31 July 1824; m. Jonathan Sleeper of Gilmanton. She d. 16 April 1877, aged 53 years.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 March 1827; m. 13 Aug. 1848, Alfred Vickery Perry, b. 2 Sept. 1826, d. from the effects of army service, 19 April 1868. She m. 2nd Daniel Jacobs.
- iv. MARIA, b. 16 July 1830; m. Smith Veazie of Gilford, N. H. She m. 2nd Chase P. Goss of Gilford.

- v. ROSINA, b. 9 Oct. 1832; m. Henry Knights of East Pittston, Me.
 - vi. MARY, b. 13 Oct. 1834; m. John Campbell of Manchester, N. H.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. 7 Jan. 1838; d. 9 April 1842.
 - 3. viii. HORACE PHILBRICK, b. 3 June 1840.
 - ix. DAVID, b. 12 Sept. 1842; d. 11 Sept. 1861.
 - x. JOHN, b. 17 Dec. 1844; killed at battle of Fair Oaks, Va., 1 June 1862 (his first engagement).
3. HORACE PHILBRICK³ HOWE (*David H.*,² *Aaron*¹), born in New Boston, N. H., 3 June 1840; married 2 Jan. 1864, ELLEN P. ROBERTS, daughter of George W. Roberts of Franklin, N. H. He served in the army during the Civil war, enlisting from Worcester, Mass.
- Children:
- i. LAURA ESTER,⁴ b. 31 Oct. 1864.
 - ii. IDA MAY, b. 29 Sept. 1866.
 - iii. GEORGE LEWIS, b. 30 Aug. 1868.
 - iv. EDWARD MORRIS, b. 10 March 1871.

ABIGAIL HOWE (ancestry unknown), married 5 June 1757, Seth Burgess, son of Benjamin and Mercy Burgess of Dartmouth, Mass., who was born 22 May 1736. They moved to Cornwallis, N. S., where he died 18 — 1795. She died in 1801.

Children:

- i. MARY.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. ———; m. 17 July 1780, John Newcomb, b. Lebanon, Conn., 16 Feb. 1756.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 19 Jan. 1762.
- iv. EARL, b. 1764; d. aged 4 yrs.

ABIGAIL HOWE, born about 1763; married Simeon Bassett.

Child:

- i. HARRIET, b. (no date); m. 13 Oct. 1818, Aaron Morse, b. 19 Nov. 1793.

ABIGAIL HOWE, born about 1767; married Simeon Dodge, born in Sutton, Mass., 1 April 1772. They lived in Brookfield, N. Y. She died in Lairdsville, N. Y., 12 April 1859.

Child:

- i. SIMEON, m. ——— Howe, and lived in Fredonia, N. Y.

ABIGAIL HOWE, married in Boston, 24 Aug. 1797, David Watkins of Marlborough, Mass.

ABIGAIL HOWE, married 20 Dec. 1798, Jonas Bateman of Harvard, Mass.

ABBIE HOWE, married Samuel Clark, son of Samuel and Ruth (Haz-
elton) Clark, born in Windham, N. H., 10 Dec. 1833.

ABIGAIL HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Oct. 1836.

ABBIE L. HOWE, died in Holden Mass., 8 Oct. 1894, aged 40.

ABNER HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 8 Oct. 1819, MARY FARMER.

ABNER HOWE, had a daughter Betsey, who married in Virginia in 1827, Darius Delano.

ADAM HOWE, married MADELINE ———. Lived in Boston.

ADDIE HOWE, married Albert E. Slack. (Spofford Gen. p. III.)
Child:

i. NICHOLAS, d. in Boston, Mass., 9 May 1860, aged 3 yrs.

ADDIE HOWE, married Leander Locke, son of Joseph and Nancy (Kent) Locke of Boston. (Kent Gen. p. 84.)

ADELINE HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 4 Oct. 1847, aged 34 yrs.

ADELINE HOWE, married 6 June 1863, John Wesley Granger. They lived in Lansing, Mich. They had three children.

ADELINE E. HOWE, born at Truxton, N. Y., 18 March 1825; married in Bertrand, Mich., 26 Aug. 1843, Horatio Gates Samson. (Giles Gen. p. 463.)

ALBERT GALLATIN HOWE, of N. Y., born 2 Oct. 1815; married 7 Sept. 1839, ELIZABETH CRANE, born 9 April 1819, who died 8 May 1840. He married second, MRS. ANN ELIZABETH (LITTELL) ARCHER. He died 1 Sept. 1876.

ALBERT BURTON HOWE, son of Chauncy and Lucy (Meekham) Howe, born in Lawrence, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1863; married 5 April 1885, SARAH ELIZABETH HOLMES, born in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1865.

Children:

i. REGINALD BURTON, b. 25 Oct. 1888.

ii. RALPH GEORGE, b. 31 Dec. 1894.

iii. JESSIE LOUISE, b. 5 Oct. 1897.

ALICE HOWE, married Willet Snyder.

ALVIN HOWE, married in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1822, ELIZABETH GOODNOUGH. She died 11 April 1826, aged 26. (He may have been son of Fortunatus Howe of Marlborough, Mass.) See John How Family of Marlborough).

Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. 10 Dec. 1840, Lemuel Richards, son of Lemuel and Mary (Osgood) Richards, b. 5 Nov. 1821.

ii. GEORGE L., b. about 1824; m. 6 Jan. 1850, Elvira M. Eldredge, son of Cyrus and Mary Ann Eldredge, b. about 1831.

ANN HOWE, married 30 July 1767, Benjamin Clark. (See Boston Records.)

ANN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 March 1857, aged 78. (See Boston Records.)

ANNA HOWE, married 13 March 1777, Levi Leland, both of Grafton, Mass.

ANNA HOWE, married 29 March 1807, Simeon Duncan Jr., in Worcester, Mass.

ANTHONY HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married MARGARET ———.

Children:

- i. OTTA, d. in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Oct. 1859, aged 2 yrs. 3 mos.

CALEB HOWE of Dorchester, Mass., a worsted comber, married (int. 8 March 1745) ABIGAIL STONE, daughter of John Stone, and granddaughter of Daniel Stone. He and wife Abigail, acknowledged at Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1752, a deed of land in Lexington, inherited from her father and grandfather. He died in Dorchester, 5 Oct. 1777.

Children:

- i. HANNAH, b. 22 July 1746; supposed to have m. Joshua Severs.
- ii. JAMES, d. 6 July 1758.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. 31 March 1762.

CAROLINE HOWE, married 2 Jan. 1814, Dr. Benjamin James. (Records of Christ Church, Boston).

CAROLINE HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 10 Aug. 1844, age 11 mos.

CATY HOWE, married at Batavia, N. Y., in 1799, George Jones; she died in Batavia, in 1810.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 25 July 1800; d. young.
- ii. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 15 July 1802.
- iii. ANNA, b. 21 May 1804.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec. 1805.
- v. ZADA, b. 9 June 1808.
- vi. CATHERINE, b. 12 June 1810.

CHARLES HOWE, of Windsor, Vt., married in Boston, Mass., 14 Dec. 1847, ELIZABETH C. EWERS.

CHARLES HOWE, married in Boston, 26 Nov. 1848, MARY M. FISH.

CHARLES W. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 12 Feb. 1856, aged 4.

CHARLES W. HOWE, born in Andover, Mass., married ADALAIDE M. ———, born in Boston.

Children:

- i. JENNIE M., b. 3 April 1866; d. 25 Jan. 1867, aged 9 m. 22 d.

CLARA A. HOWE, born 17 Dec. 1853; died in Brookline, Mass., 2 May 1889.

CLARK T. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1820.

COMFORT HOWE, married ——— Miller. (Mrs. Sarah White Lee, Boston).

Child:

- i. ABRAHAM.

DANIEL HOWE, married ROXY SMITH.

Child:

- i. ABIGAIL C., b. in Hartland, N. Y., 1844; m. 7 March 1875, Joel Lavella, b. in Holland Landing, Ont., 22 May 1835. He d. in Big Rapids, Mich., 24 May 1883.

DANIEL BOONE HOWE, born in Ky., 19 April 1811; married and moved from Ky., in 1850, to Texas. Several of his brothers went to Indiana, and settled on the Wabash. (C.J. Howe, Mountain Springs, Texas.) 1897.

Child:

- i. C. J., b. in Greenup Co., Texas, 30 Nov. 1839.

DAVID HOWE, of Boston, had a child, Nancy W., born about 1809, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Sept. 1820, aged 11.

DAVID HOWE, married in Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1819, ELIZABETH TUCKER; probably the same who had a daughter, born 2 Feb. 1830; died 27 Feb. 1830.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, married SARAH J. ———.

Child:

- i. LUCY H., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 6 July 1867; d. 13 July 1867.

DIANA HOWE, married Calvin King, son of John King. They lived on Long Island, N. Y.

Children:

- i. NANCY, b. 3 Nov. 1802; m. at Islip, L. I., 26 Nov. 1820, Matthew Betts, b. in England, 10 July 1796, and was lost at sea, in Jan. 1853. She d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 June 1869.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 26 May 1839, CATHERINE HOLLINGER, a native of Germany.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. GEORGE W., b. 3 Sept. 1845.
- ii. LYDIA C., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. 6 Feb. 1851.
- iii. ELIZA A., b. 26 June 1853.
- iv. CAROLINE E., b. 1 Sept. 1856; d. 30 March 1860.
- v. CHARLES, b. 14 Sept. 1860.
- vi. WILLIAM H., b. 12 Oct. 1862.

DREW HOWE, married HANNAH T. ———.

Child:

- i. FRANKLIN B., b. in 1837, in Barrington, N. H.; m. Annie M. Poland (he aged 26 and she aged 19). She was b. in Boston, daughter of Zebulon and Mary E. Poland. He m. 2nd Caroline E. ———.

Children:

1. Ada S., b. in Roxbury, 13 Aug. 1865.
2. Jennie L., b. in Boston, in 1870; d. 26 July 1870, aged 5 mos. 2 d.

EBENEZER HOWE, born near Boston, Mass., 13 July 1765; served in the Revolutionary war. He married 9 Nov. 1793, SARAH SEARS in Ulster Co., N. Y. In 1801 they moved to Ohio. He died in Oxford, Butler Co., 10 July 1830. His widow died 25 Oct. 1865.

Children:

- i. CALVIN BANNISTER.
- ii. CHARLOTTE FAY.
- iii. GIDEON SEARS.
- iv. ALETHIA SEARS.

- v. LYDIA ROSS.
- vi. SARAH MALETTE.
- vii. SAMUEL DAVIES.
- viii. MARTHA BANNISTER.
- ix. MARIANNE BANNISTER.
- x. JAMES HARVEY.
- xi. J. M. C.

EDWARD HOWE, and wife Hannah, had a son William H., who died in Boston, 8 Sept. 1865, aged 10 mos., 17 days. (Boston Records).

ELEANOR HOWE, a widow, died in Union, Conn., 6 Nov. 1806. (Town records.)

ELIAS HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 10 June 1827, MERCY W. SIAS.

ELIJAH HOWE, married 9 July 1849, SARAH AMEE ROGERS. (Woodstock, Ct., records.)

ELIZABETH K. HOWE, of Cambridge, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Sept. 1829, aged 27. (Boston Records.)

ELLEN HOWE, married in Rutland, Mass., 14 Sept. 1864, Edwin C. Forbush.

ELMIRA HOWE, married Ebenezer Gray, son of William and Mary (Thompson) Gray. She died in 1895 in Dover, N. H.

EMELINE L. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1830. (Boston Records.)

EDWARD HOWE, of Windsor, Conn. The Hartford, Conn., Records show that on 2 Oct. 1809, Edward Howe petitioned the Court for leave to sell lands of the following named minor children.
Children:

- i. CYRUS.
- ii. CHARLES.
- iii. NAOMI.
- vi. EDWARD.

ELIZABETH HOWE and Silas Winas were married 3 July 1784. (Church Records, Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y.)

ELIZABETH HOWE, married 31 Jan. 1781, Wyman Ainsworth, who was born in Woodstock, Conn. They lived in Dudley, Mass., and Bethel, Vt., where she died 24 April 1832, aged 71 yrs.

Children:

- i. ARTEMAS, b. 2 Aug. 1782.
- ii. WYMAN, b. ———; d. 31 Oct. 1785, aged 2 yrs.
- iii. LABAN, b. 20 Sept. 1786.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 26 Aug. 1789.
- v. EULALIA, b. 9 Feb. 1794.
- vi. SARAH, b. 16 April 1800.

ELIZABETH HOWE, married Manville Orville Butler, who was born 19 July 1812. He was a descendant of Dea. John Butler of Pelham, N. H.

Children:

- i. ORVILLE W.
- ii. GEORGE H.
- iii. ARTHUR C.
- iv. CHARLES H.

ELIZABETH B. HOWE, of Dover, N. H., born probably about 1790; married as his first wife, John Peabody, born in Bradford, Mass., 24 May 1795.

EZEKIEL HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 10 April 1803, LOUISA BELLOWS.

FRANCIS E. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1837, aged 18 yrs.

FRANCIS M. HOWE, married in Roxbury, Mass., 14 Dec. 1857, MARY A. CLARK.

FREEMAN R. HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married in Brookline, Mass., 3 June 1842, CAROLINE STAFFORD of Plymouth, N. H., daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Ward) Stafford.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. FREMAETTA, b. in 1848; d. in Roxbury, 6 Sept. 1849, aged 16 mos. (A Freeman F. Howe d. in Brookline, 28 Aug. 1847, aged 29.)

GEORGE HOWE, born in Boston, Mass., married JUDITH ———, born in Gloucester.

Children born in Roxbury, Mass.

- i. FLORENCE E., b. 5 April 1850.

GEORGE HOWE, born in N. H., married CAROLINE CLAPP of Roxbury, Mass.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. GEORGE, b. 8 July 1866.

GEORGE HOWE, born in Boston, Mass., married MARION L. ———, born in Boston.

Children born in Roxbury, Mass.:

- i. ELLA L., b. 16 Jan. 1867.

GEORGE A. HOWE, married CAROLINE A. ———.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

- i. MARY L., b. in 1868; d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1869, aged 9 mos. 12 d.

GEORGE H. HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married MARIA ———.

Children:

- i. ANNIE M., b. 1 March 1856; d. in Boston, 3 Sept. 1857.

GEORGE HARRY HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 5 Feb. 1863, aged 6 mos.

GEORGE W. HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. GEORGE W., d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1827, aged 4 yrs.

GEORGE WILLIAM HOWE, born in Ohio, 19 Dec. 1828; married PHEBE LEONARD; she died in 1881. He was living in Battle Creek, Mich., in 1898. He lived in 1870, in Coldwater, Mich. He had a half brother Jacob, who lived at Elkhart, Ind., a half brother Peter; also a sister Lydia, who married Prof. Honsel, a sister May Celina, who married Fletcher W. Swan, and lived in Muscatine, Iowa, in 1898.

Children:

- i. JOHN L., b. about 1853.
- ii. LYDIA M., b. about 1857.
- iii. MARY C., b. about 1860.

GEORGE¹ HOWE is said to have been born in England, and settled in Stonington, Conn. He married 16 July 1761, MARY HILLIARD of that town. He died 8 June 1808.

Children:

- i. NANCY,² b. in 1762; m. Nathaniel Fellows; d. in June 1807.
 2. ii. THOMAS HILLIARD, b. 8 Nov. 1763.
 - iii. GEORGE, b. in 1765; d. in Valparaiso, 1804, unm.
 - iv. AMBROSE, b. ———; d. aged 5 yrs.
2. THOMAS HILLIARD² HOWE (*George*¹), born in Stonington, Conn., 8 Nov. 1763; married SARAH LUTHER of Warren, R. I. She died 30 Sept. 1813. He died 29 Dec. 1832.

Children:

- i. NANCY,³ b. 6 Feb. 1792; m. William Lord of Stonington, Conn., 4 Feb. 1821; d. 5 Jan. 1866.
- ii. SARAH LUTHER, b. 11 April 1796; m. 29 Aug. 1824, Capt. Allen P. Holdrege, who d. in June 1829; she m. 2nd in 1836, Dr. Antoine Michael Martial of Nantes, France; she d. in Bristol, R. I., 5 Sept. 1867.
- iii. ELIZA LUTHER, b. 10 Aug. 1801; m. 31 Jan. 1825, Elnathan Wing. She m. 2nd 6 July 1829, James M. Parsons; they lived in Elmira, N. Y., in 1871.

Children:

1. Sally Howe, b. 15 April 1827.
2. Georgiana Lord, b. 14 March 1830.
- iv. MARY HILLIARD, b. 21 Aug. 1804; was living in Stonington, Conn., in 1871.
- v. CATHERINE LOUISA, b. 5 May 1807; m. 6 Jan. 1829, William M. Lord, d. 10 March 1849.

Children:

1. Mary Isabella, b. 14 Oct. 1829.
 2. Catherine Ellen, b. 2 April 1831.
 3. William Allen, b. 5 May 1833.
 4. George Howe, b. in Dec. 1834.
 5. George Howe, b. 22 Nov. 1836.
 6. Sarah H., b. 17 Nov. 1841.
 7. Thomas Howe, b. 27 Oct. 1843.
 8. An infant son, b. and d. 6 Jan. 1846.
3. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 8 June 1810.
3. GEORGE WILLIAM³ HOWE (*Thomas H.*,² *George*¹), born 8 June 1810; married 17 Aug. 1837, CATHERINE A. MORTON; died 1 Oct. 1867.

Children:

- i. MARY MORTON,⁴ b. in N. Y., 2 Aug. 1838; m. 23 June 1868, Henry C. Kerr, and lived in Philadelphia, Pa.
- ii. ANN AMELIA, b. in Lyme, Conn., 4 Oct. 1841; d. 11 March 1842.
4. iii. GEORGE W., b. 15 Aug. 1842.
- iv. THOMAS HILLIARD, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
5. v. ROBERT MORTON, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
- vi. WASHINGTON MARTIAL, b. in Williamsburg, L. I., 6 Feb. 1849; d. 19 Oct. 1863.
- vii. FRANKLIN, b. 10 Aug. 1851; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
- viii. FRANKLIN, b. in Bergen, N. J., 7 March 1855; was living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.
- ix. KATE, b. in Greenville, N. J., 15 July 1859; d. 23 Sept. 1864.
4. GEORGE W.⁴ HOWE (*George W.*,³ *Thomas H.*,² *George*¹), born in Lyme, Conn., 15 Aug. 1842; married in Sept. 1869, GEORGIA DEMOTTE. They were living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,⁵ b. in Greenville, N. J., in Sept. 1871.
5. ROBERT MORTON⁴ HOWE (*George W.*,³ *Thomas H.*,² *George*¹), born in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846; married in June 1870, KATE ELKINS. They were living in Greenville, Green Co., N. J., in 1871.

Children:

- i. KATE,⁶ b. in Savannah, Ga., in April 1872.

GEORGE HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

Child:

- i. SARAH, d. in Boston, 21 Aug. 1826, aged 29 yrs.

GIDEON HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 12 May 1839, aged 41 yrs.

HANNAH HOWE, married 9 Oct. 1772, JEDEDIAH CORBIN, both of Dudley, Mass.

HANNAH HOWE, of Northboro, Mass., married 24 June 1767, Nathaniel Felch of Holden, Mass.

HANNAH G. ROWE, of Princeton, Mass., married 30 April 1872, Ebenezer Wellington. (Rutland Records.)

HARRIET H. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 24 April 1839, William H. Blackmer. (Worcester Records.)

HARRY HOWE, born about 1810; married 9 Oct. 1845, MARY BIGELOW, daughter of Elisha and Maria (Reed) Bigelow, born in Fabius, N. Y., 8 June 1819. They lived in Yorkshshire, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he died 5 Oct. 1887, aged 77 yrs. She was living in 1889.

Children:

- i. ELLA M., b. 15 Nov. 1851; m. 15 Nov. 1870, Dwight H. Hyde, and lived in Onida, S. D.
- ii. ORMOND, b. 24 Dec. 1853; d. 6 Jan. 1854.
- iii. SARAH, b. 3 Aug. 1855; d. 21 Sept. 1862.

- iv. HATTIE A., b. 6 July 1857; m. 15 Sept. 1875, Wallace J. Blakely, and lived in Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
- v. ISABELLA, b. 8 March 1860; she lived in Yorkshire, N. Y.
- vi. TRYPHENA, b. 1 Nov. 1862; d. 30 April 1863.

HENRY HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 April 1831, ANN JANE DIXON.

HENRY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 Sept. 1835.

HIRAM HOWE, of Boston, married (no name given); died 3 Feb. 1835, aged 40 yrs.

Child:

- i. ELMIRA, b. ———; d. in Boston, 22 Nov. 1848.

HIRAM F. HOWE had a son Hiram S., born ———; died in Boston, 12 Nov. 1848, aged 2 yrs., 2 mos.

ICHABOD HOWE was probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He was born 16 April 1788; married 16 Nov. 1816, EUNICE STREET, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Munson) Street of Holyoke, Mass., born 28 Aug. 1790; she died 25 July 1825. He died 6 Dec. 1872.

Children:

- i. GRACE H., b. 20 May 1819; m. 12 April 1843, Almon Nelson. She d. in Chicopee, Mass., 28 Nov. 1847.

Child:

- 1. *Charles A.*, b. 17 Dec. 1845.

- ii. JOSHUA MUNSON, b. 18 June 1821; m. ——— ———; she d. at Dallas, Ill., in 1860, aged 38. He d. 16 Sept. 1859.

Children:

- 1. *Thomas A.*, b. 16 Nov. 1854.
- 2. *Sophronia Grace*, b. 26 Sept. 1856.
- 3. *Delia Ann*, b. 9 March 1858.
- 4. *Joshua Munson*, b. 13 Jan. 1860; d. 22 Sept. 1860.

- iii. ANNA STREET, b. 6 Sept. 1823; m. 4 March 1852, Dickson Flemming, b. 24 April 1822; d. 8 Jan. 1873.

Children:

- 1. *Frederick*, b. 27 May 1859; d. 9 Aug. 1881.
- 1. *Allie*, b. 2 Dec. 1861.

ISAAC HOWE, son of Isaac Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1816, aged 6 yrs.

JACOB HOWE of Penn. His father is said to have come from England, and that he had seven sons, of whom Jacob was the youngest. His father died when Jacob was young. His brothers moved to the State of New York. He was probably born about 1775, and was twice married (names not given). He had ten children, seven by his first wife, and three by the second wife, but we have the names of only two.

Children:

- i. GEORGE, b. 15 May 1795.
- ii. ABRAHAM.

GEORGE HOWE (*Jacob*), born in Mifflin Co., Pa., 7 May 1795; married in 1820, FRANCES MANNER, born in Huntington Co., Pa., 28 Feb. 1799. He died in Lawrence Co., Pa., 25 Feb. 1868.

Children:

- i. JOHN, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 22 July 1821; d. 30 May 1856.
- ii. JACOB, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. in Beaver Co., Pa., 20 Oct. 1825; m. in May 1847, Ellen Shaner, d. in Feb. 1863.
- iv. KATHERINE, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 28 Sept. 1828; m. in 1849, James Burnside, b. 11 May 1818. They lived in Lawrence Co.
- v. MARY A., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 9 Aug. 1831.
- vi. MARGARET, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 26 July 1834; m. 8 Sept. 1860, Jacob Durstine, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 19 Nov. 1831. She d. 6 July 1867. He d. 4 Feb. 1863.
- vii. ELIZA, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 May 1837; m. in 1844, Peter Fox. They lived in Lawrence Co., Pa.
- ix. SARAH J., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 Aug. 1840; d. 27 Oct. 1941.

JACOB HOWE (*George, Jacob*), born in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822; married 7 Jan. 1847, HANNAH DURSTINE, born 19 Feb. 1829. They lived in Nevada, Story Co., Iowa.

Children:

- i. MARY A., b. 20 Nov. 1847.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. 25 July 1849.
- iii. NANCY I., b. 31 March 1851.
- iv. JAMES M., b. 20 Nov. 1852.
- v. WILLIAM J., b. 18 July 1854.
- vi. JESSE D., b. 19 March 1857.
- vii. DAVID H., b. 1 May 1859.
- viii. HANNAH E., b. 18 April 1861.
- ix. MADISON M., b. 22 May 1863.
- x. FRANCIS A., b. 5 Oct. 1866.
- xi. ELIZA O., b. 11 April 1868.
- xii. SUSANNAH, b. 21 Oct. 1869.

JACOB HOWE, married 9 May 1785, MRS. ABIGAIL PHEASER. (See Roxbury Records.)

JACOB HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 23 Oct. 1808, LUCRETIA WITHERBEE.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. FRANCIS BROWN, b. 23 July 1809.
- ii. JACOB, b. 6 July 1811.
- iii. JAMES LAWRENCE, b. 1 Nov. 1813.

JACOB HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., had one child, born in Boston, 22 Nov. 1820; died 23 Nov. 1820.

JAMES HOWE married ROSANNA FULLER. (Trinity Church Records.)

Children baptized in Boston:

- i. JAMES, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Nov. 1803 (probably son of James).

JAMES HOWE and wife LOIS lived in Boston, Mass., a few years.

Children:

- i. HANNAH, b. 11 Dec. 1799.
- ii. JAMES, b. 5 June 1804; bapt. 19 May 1805.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 11 Jan. 1801, MARY WOODROW, in Boston.

JAMES B. HOWE married MARY WHITE.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 16 Oct. 1842, MARY ANN WELLES.

Children:

- i. JAMES W., b. in 1844; d. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1845, age 1 y. 3 m.

JAMES HOWE and wife MARY lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children born in Brookline:

- i. FANNY REYNOLDS, b. 10 Nov. 1884.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 12 Sept. 1888.

JAMES H. HOWE died in Boston, Mass., 17 Aug. 1845, aged 42 yrs.

JANE M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 4 Nov. 1838, George W. Gates.

JENNIE MARIA HOWE died in Holden, Mass., 18 Oct. 1864, aged 4 yrs.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. MARTHA, d. in Boston in Jan. 1811, aged 44 yrs.

DR. JOHN HOWE, of East Granby, Conn., married LYDIA ———, who was born about 1747; he died there 5 Jan. 1787, aged 36 yrs. She died there 26 Feb. 1806, aged 59 yrs.

Children:

- i. LYDIA, b. ———; d. 21 Jan. 1784, 8 mos.

JOHN HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married 12 July 1781, RELIEF NASH of Dorchester. She died there 19 Feb. 1824, aged 61 yrs. He died 22 Aug. 1811.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH, b. 25 July 1782.
1. ii. SIMEON, b. 27 Oct. 1785.
- iii. JOHANNA, b. 27 March 1790.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. in 1793; d. in July 1793.
- v. ELIZA, b. 27 Aug. 1794.

1. SIMEON HOWE (*John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 Oct. 1785; married REBECCA ———. He died 23 Jan. 1839. She died 2 March 1830.

Children:

2. i. LEWIS MILLER, b. 15 Nov. 1815.

2. LEWIS MILLER HOWE (*Simcon, John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815; married 3 Dec. 1835, ELIZA S. HENDLEY, born

in Dorchester, 2 Aug. or June 29, 1812, daughter of William and Elizabeth S. (Bird) Henley.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 13 July 1837; m. 21 May 1856, George Hallet, b. in Yarmouth, age 29, son of Edward and Sally L. Hallet.
- ii. SARAH, b. 1 July 1841.

JOHN HOWE JR. His wife MARY died in Boston, Mass., in July 1800.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Rebecca died in Boston, 6 Jan. 1820, aged 31 yrs.

CAPT. JOHN HOWE, of Boston, married ABIGAIL JENNISON; died in Boston, in Aug. 1805, aged 29 yrs.

JOHN HOWE of Boston, born 19 Oct. 1777; married 10 May 1807, NANCY DOUGLAS, born 30 Jan. 1782. Perhaps he was the John Howe who died there in 1832.

Children :

- i. JOHN RICHARD, b. 28 Dec. 1807; d. 11 April 1837, aged 29.
- ii. JAMES AUGUSTUS, b. 16 Oct. 1809; d. 19 April 1830, aged 20.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
- iv. ANN, b. 28 Dec. 1815.
- v. GEORGE, b. 15 Feb. 1818.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ann died in Boston, 30 Jan. 1818, aged 8 yrs.

JOHN HOWE and wife ELIZABETH had two children baptized in Christ Church, Boston.

Children :

- i. ALBERT STUART, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.
- ii. MARIA ANN, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married MARY TIRRELL.

Child :

- i. MARTHA, d. in Boston, 3 May 1858, aged 34 yrs. 7 mos.

JOHN HOWE, married (Int. 26 Sept. 1825) SARAH NEWCOMB. (See Boston Records and Newcomb Gen.)

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ellenette died in Boston, 25 Jan. 1848.

JOHN HOWE, of Rochester, N. H. His daughter Nancy B., born in Rochester, married in Roxbury, Mass., 16 Aug. 1861, George N. Pearce, son of Nelson Pearce (age 24).

JOHN HOWE and wife FRANCES had a son John, who died in Boston, Mass., 21 Aug. 1869, aged 10 days.

JOHN AUSTIN (or ANTRIM) HOWE, married and had three children. (Information by Delia E. Howe of Ft. Wayne, Ind.)

Children :

- i. WILLIAM.
- ii. EDWARD.
- iii. ISAAC WRIGHT, b. in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ISAAC WRIGHT HOWE (*John A.*), born in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; married and settled in Lansing, Mich., in 1897.

Child:

- i. DELIA E., lived in Ft. Wayne, Ind.

JOHN S. HOWE, married 25 May 1848, JANE WHEELER. (See Boston Records.)

JOHN S. HOWE, married 12 Feb. 1858, JANE W. ROSS. (See Roxbury Records.)

JONATHAN HOWE, died in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Jan. 1810.

JONATHAN HOWE of Kirkland, N. Y., married 19 March 1861, CAROLINE JULIA HASSAN, daughter of Oren and Julia (Tyler) Hassan, born probably in Northfield, Vt., 29 May 1837.

JOSEPH HOWE, lived in Boston, where he had a daughter Martha, who died 26 March 1819, aged 44 yrs.

JOSEPH HOWE, married ABIGAIL THOMPSON; she died in 1798, and he married second, (name not given) and settled in southern part of New Hampshire. He is said to have had a brother *Daniel*, who had a son *Ezekiel* living in 1871, near Pt. Bow, (?) Jefferson Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. DANIEL.
- ii. EZEKIEL.
- iii. AZUBAH.
- iv. POLLY.
- v. WILLIAM.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. in 1790; and had a dau. Adelaide, who m. ——— Parkill. (She was the authority.)

By second wife:

- vii. SILAS.

(The above Joseph Howe was probably a descendant of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough.)

JOSEPH HOWE, married in West Roxbury, Mass., 6 April 1819, CHARLOTTE BROWN. (See Church Records.)

JOSEPH W. HOWE, of South Reading, Mass., by wife SARAH, had: William C., born in So. Reading, in 1846; married 25 Dec. 1867, in Dedham, Mass.; Hattie J. Coolidge, daughter of Curtis and Lydia Coolidge, born in Dedham, in 1848.

JOSHUA HOWE, married HANNAH ———. She died 15 Nov. 1832, aged 38 yrs. He married second, 24 Jan. 1839, in Boston, CATHERINE BOWLING. (See Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE (perhaps the same as above), had a daughter Elizabeth, died in Boston, 17 July 1821, aged 3 yrs.

JOSHUA HOWE, married MARY BERRY. (Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE, married SARAH ———. They had a son, Belcher Smith, baptized 9 Aug. 1828. (Brattle St. Church.)

JOTHAM HOWE, married MYRA ———, and lived in Sutton, Mass., where their children were born.

- i. CHARLES ELMER, b. 2 Dec. 1852.
- ii. OSCAR LESLIE, b. 19 Jan. 1857.
- iii. MYRA SUSAN, b. 23 Dec. 1859.
- iv. LIZZIE FRANCES, b. 27 July 1867.

JULIA B. HOWE, died at St. Croix (?), 5 Feb. 1841. (Boston Records.)

LAURA HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 3 July 1835, William T. Mitchell.

LOIS HOWE, married Abel White, son of Thomas and Sarah (Broughton) White, born about 1760; and lived in Lansingburg, N. Y.

LUCY HOWE, married 31 Aug. 1758, John Peirce, son of Joshua Peirce of Pembroke, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1734. They lived in Cornwall, Conn.

Children:

- i. MARY, b. 13 Jan. 1759; d. 12 Sept. 1760.
- ii. LUCY, b. 28 Oct. 1760; m. Noah Merwin.

LUCY HOWE, of Oxford, Mass., married 19 April 1770, Abner Shumway of Sutton, Mass.

LUTHER HOWE, married CHARLOTTE ———. They had a son Joshua, who died in West Roxbury, Mass., 26 Feb. 1869 (perhaps the Joshua Howe who married Catherine Bowling.)

LYDIA HOWE, married Nathan Parsons. (She was probably born about 1791.)

MARA HOWE, born in Deerfield, Mass., in May 1774; married in 1790, Samuel Bigelow, born in Weston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1773. He was a lawyer, and settled in Ticonderoga, N. Y., where he died in Oct. 1817. She died there, 11 May 1862.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 30 Aug. 1803, aged 29 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 13 Oct. 1857, aged 73 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1843, aged 43 yrs.

MARY HOWE, married Joseph McCollum. They had a son John A., born 6 May 1812; married 27 April 1839, Martha Newcomb. (See Newcomb Gen.)

MARY HOWE, married 22 May 1826, Tufts Richardson of Woburn, Mass., son of Abel and Ann (Tufts) Richardson, born in Woburn, 7 Jan. 1788. He died 16 Nov. 1826. (Woburn Records.)

MARY HOWE, married in Worcester, Mass., 27 March 1843, Alfred Taft.

MARIA HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1833, Alexander D. McKenzie.

MARY HOWE, daughter of Joshua Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Aug. 1826, aged 30 yrs.

MARY ADA HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 22 Oct. 1864, aged 7 yrs.

MARY E. HOWE, daughter of Joseph I. Howe of Boston, Mass., died in Boston, 1 Aug. 1848, aged 7 yrs.

MARY L. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1864, aged 36 yrs.

MARY R. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 6 Jan. 1839, aged 1 yr.

MATILDA C. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 4 April 1872, aged 62 yrs.

MOSES B. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 June 1840, SARAH M. SMITH. They had, Marian S., born in Boston, and died 8 Sept. 1848, aged 8 yrs. 5 mos.

MOSES HOWE, born 26 Aug. 1795; married MARY CHENEY, daughter of Mark and Mary (Pike) Cheney of Byfield, born 4 Dec. 1804. (Cheney Gen.)

Children:

i. CHARLES EDWIN.

ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole.

MARIA HOWE, daughter of Moses Pierce Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 17 July 1819, aged 20 yrs.

NANCY HOWE, daughter of Oliver Howe, died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816, aged 29 yrs.

NANCY M. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 15 June 1838, Warren Richard.

NAPOLEON B. HOWE, married in Abington, Mass., 10 Dec. 1844, MARTHA J. TERRELL. They lived in Boston.

Children:

i. JOHN E., b. 1844; d. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1845, aged 2 m. 10 d.

ii. MARY I., d. in Boston, 20 Dec. 1849, aged 2 mos.

NATHAN HOWE, son of Hannah Howe, born in Gerry, Mass., 23 Jan. 1781; married in Boston, Mass., 28 April 1805, LYDIA SHEAD, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Shead, born in Boston. They moved to Portland, Me., where she died 11 Jan. 1806. He married second, 14 June 1807, RUTH WOODBURY of Portland, daughter of Benjamin and Samantha (Dodge) Woodbury of Beverly, Mass. They had 10 children (names not given.)

NATHANIEL HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 17 Nov. 1833, aged 68 yrs.

NATHANIEL HOWE.

Concerning his parentage, we think that he may be the son of Peter Howe No. 229, page 79 of the John How Family, who was born about 1791 in Landaff, N. H.; (the name of wife is not given) and is said to have lived in Orford, N. H.

Children:

- i. NATHAN COBURN, b. in Orford, N. H., 17 Sept. 1817; m. Catherine Richards of Hopkinton, Mass. He d. in Worcester, Mass., 2 June 1886.
- ii. STEDMAN WILLARD, b. in N. H., 21 April 1822; m. 7 July 1841, Clarissa M. Weston.
- iii. IRA G., b. in N. H., about 1826.
- iv. KIMBALL YOUNG, b. in N. H., about 1829; m. Verlina Newton of Hopkinton, Mass.

STEDMAN WILLARD HOWE (*Nathaniel*), born in N. H., 21 April 1822; married 7 July 1841, CLARISSA M. WESTON of Hopkinton, Mass. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass. Several years later he moved to Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. WILLARD NATHANIEL, b. 2 April 1842.
- ii. A SON, b. 2 March 1844.
- iii. EDWARD W., b. 29 Jan. 1846.
- iv. NATHAN COBURN, b. 22 Dec. 1847.

NEHEMIAH HOWE, of Ipswich, Mass., was included in a list of church members at Topsfield, Mass., 18 May 1751.

NICHOLAS HOWE, married 19 Jan. 1671-2, MARY SUMNER, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Clement) Sumner, baptized in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1654. He died prior to 1676. She married second, John Trow, and died in Newport, 16 Feb. 1705-6. He was one of the signers of a petition presented to the General Court in 1675-6, relative to the conduct of the war with the Indians.

NICHOLAS HOWE, married 17 Feb. 1697, ELLEN DYE. (Little Crompton, R. I. Records.)

PETER HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1835, aged 44 yrs.

REBECCA WEBB HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 3 June 1833, Benjamin Dodge.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 10 Feb. 1814, aged 7 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, 15 Sept. 1836, aged 32 yrs. (a seaman.)

ROBERT HOWE, of Charlestown, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Dec. 1847, aged 70 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, married in Duxbury, Mass., 9 Feb. 1818, REBECCA F. GLASS.

Child:

- i. ROBERT H., d. in Boston, 24 Dec. 1831, aged 10 yrs.

ROBERT J. HOWE, of Chelsea, Mass., died in Boston, 14 Nov. 1844, aged 1 yr. 7 mos.

ROSANNA HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn.) She married Benjamin Porter. They lived in Goshen, Conn., several years, and about 1800 they moved to Batavia, N. Y. She died there in March 1830, aged 70 yrs.

Children born in Goshen :

- i. LEVI, b. in 1781.
- ii. DEBORAH.
- iii. PHILO.
- iv. ANNA.
- v. BENJAMIN.
- vi. LUCY.

ROSWELL SMITH HOWE, married HATTIE ELIZABETH MARSH, daughter of Charles H. and Ellen Maria (Wright) Marsh, b. 15 March 1858. He died 28 Nov. 1878. (Marsh Family Gen.)

ROXA HOWE, married Salmon Pease, son of Gideon Pease. They lived in Enfield and Monson, Mass.

RUTH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 29 June 1828.

S. ALBERT HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 6 Aug. 1878, aged 21 yrs.

SALLY HOWE, married between 1776 and 1783, John Hulet. They had a daughter Achsah, who married in 1803, Seymour Chapin.

SAMUEL HOWE, married ABBY ———. They had a son John S., born in Portsmouth, N. H., about 1828; died in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1866, aged 38 yrs. (He may be the John S. Howe who married in Boston, 25 May 1848, JANE WHEELER.)

SAMUEL HOWE.

Of this Samuel¹ Howe we fail to find anything definite concerning his parentage. The family tradition is that two brothers, Samuel and John, emigrated from London in 1665 (the year of the great plague) to this country. That John settled in Connecticut, and Samuel settled in Massachusetts. One of Samuel's descendants was Samuel who was born in Framingham, Mass., about 1745. The name of Samuel's grandfather is said to have been Thomas; and that he had a brother, and two sisters, Sylvia and Lucy.

But we find no records thus far, to bear out these statements; he may have been born in Framingham, Mass., if so, the birth was not recorded. He seems to have lived in Smithfield, R. I., in later life, where we find the death of his first wife MARTHA in Smithfield, 24 Nov., 1787. He married second, 17 Sept. 1789, SALLY BRADFORD of Providence, R. I. He seems to have had but one child. They lived in Smithfield several years, then moved to New York State, and settled in Marcellus, Onondaga Co., where he was living in 1820.

Child:

- 2. i. PARLEY EDDY,² b. in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769.
- 2. PARLEY EDDY² HOWE (*Samuel*¹), born in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769; married in Smithfield, 10 Jan. 1795, BETSEY HEALY, who was born in Providence, R. I., 9 June 1776. They moved to Marcellus, N. Y., where he died 25 Aug. 1831. She died there 4 July 1850.

Children born in Marcellus:

- i. WILLIAM,³ b. 3 July 1796; m. 14 March 1819, Phimelia Robert-

- son, and lived North Almond, N. Y., where he d. 13 March 1870.
3. ii. HORATIO NELSON, b. 16 Oct. 1798.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. 29 Dec. 1801; d. 5 Feb. 1820.
 - iv. LUCY ANN, b. 21 May 1804; m. 16 Jan. 1832, Edward Davy.
 4. v. ELHANON W., b. 28 Dec. 1806.
 - vi. SALLY JANE, b. 31 Dec. 1809; m. 21 Dec. 1830, Edward Shepard.
 5. vii. PAUL DEAN, b. 16 Jan. 1812.
 - viii. ELIZA J., b. 31 March 1814; m. 6 March 1837, William Paul, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he d. in Dec. 1856.
3. HORATIO NELSON³ HOWE (*Parley E.*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1798; married 14 March 1829, PERLINA PAUL. They lived in Van Buren, and Marcellus, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 23 Aug. 1870.
- Children:
- i. ANDREW J.,⁴ b. about 1830.
4. ELHANON W.³ HOWE (*Parley E.*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1806; married 28 Dec. 1834, SALLY WILLIAMS, and lived in Marcellus where he died 24 May 1868.
- Children:
- i. DEMPSTER C.,⁴ b. about 1845.
 - ii. IOLA VOLUSIA, b. about 1846.
 - iii. RHODA B., b. about 1855.
5. PAUL DEAN³ HOWE (*Parley E.*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1812; married 20 Feb. 1833, CLARINDA SHEPARD, who was born in Skaneateles, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1810; she died, and he married second, 20 Oct. 1846, DORA C. LYMAN, born in Otisco, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1825. They lived in Marcellus, N. Y.
- Children:
- i. ELBA D.,⁴ b. 18 Jan. 1835; m. 3 Nov. 1865, Emma Sutton.
 - ii. ERIN, b. 13 March 1836.
- By second wife:
- iii. ETNA D., b. 18 June 1848.

According to the family traditions, there were four brothers of the name of HOWE who settled in Penn., prior to the Revolutionary war. The name of the father appears to be unknown. The following are the names of the four brothers, as given by their descendants:

- I. i. SAMUEL, b. about 1755.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1756; m. Rebecca ———. They lived in Green-village (?), Franklin Co., Penn., where she d. 3 Feb. 1826, aged 62 yrs. He d. 12 March 1822, aged 66 yrs.
 - iii. ABRAHAM, b. (no date); d. in Ohio, 1843.
 2. iv. MORRIS, b. 23 April 1766.
- I. SAMUEL¹ HOWE was born about 1755; married in 1774, BETSEY DEAMER, daughter of a rector of the Church of England in Philadelphia, Pa., before the Revolution. She was born in 1758, and died in 1820. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from Northumberland Co. He died in 1804.

Children:

3. i. SIMEON,² b. in 1779.
- ii. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Aaron Furman. They moved from Northumberland Co. to Tioga Co., Penn.
- lii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. 3 Jan. 1803, Jonathan Furman. They lived in Northumberland Co. until 1819, when they moved to Strattonville, Clarion Co., Penn., where they lived and died.
Children:
 1. William, d. when twenty years of age.
 2. Nathan, m. Isabel Longwell.
 3. Hannah, m. George Kelly.
 4. Elisha, m. Almyra Searl.
 5. Samuel, m. Pamela Kelly; a Baptist minister.
 6. Elizabeth, m. Jacob Dunkle.
 7. Jane, m. Henry Fulton.
 8. Permelia, m. Maxwell Coulson; m. 2nd James Carnahan.
 9. John, m. Eunice Budd.
 10. Sarah, m. Henry Runkle.
 11. Ambrose, m. Jane Reynolds.
 12. Clara, m. in 1854, Jacob Emery Dean, a Baptist minister.
- iv. NATHAN, b. (no date given); m. Katie Furman, and lived for a while in Northumberland Co., then moved to Ohio.
- v. JANE.
- vi. JOHN is said to have been a physician. When a young man he started on a trip down the Ohio river, and was never heard from afterward.
- vii. RACHEL, b. (no date given); m. Samuel Alexander. During the Civil war they were living in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa.

2. REV. MORRIS¹ HOWE, brother of Samuel above mentioned, was born in Montgomery Co., Pa., 23 April 1766; married about 1798, PHEBE OSBORN; she died near Millerstown, Pa., 16 Feb. 1802. He married second, PARMELA BOWMAN. He was ordained by Bishop Asbury, as Deacon, 21 Jan. 1782; and as Elder 26 Oct. 1794. For several years he was located in North Carolina, later he returned to Pennsylvania. After he retired from the ministry, he settled in Shelby Co., Ohio.

Children:

- i. MORRIS,² b. 5 July 1800.
4. ii. WESLEY, b. 6 Feb. 1802.

By second wife:

- iii. JESSE B.
- iv. CHRISTIAN B.
- v. SIMEON.

3. SIMEON² HOWE (*Samuel*¹), born in 1779; married in 1802, ELIZABETH KEPHART, who was born about 1782, and died about 1817. He married second, in 1820, ELIZABETH KELLEY, daughter of Col. Kelly, who was in the war of 1812. By this marriage, he came into possession of a tract of land near West Freedom, in Clarion Co., Penn., to which he removed his entire family in 1820. He died there 25 July 1855.

Children:

- i. MORRIS,² b. 9 Sept. 1804; m. 2 June 1829, Mary Latshaw, who was b. 4 Jan. 1805, d. 24 April 1875. He d. in 1880.
 5. ii. GEORGE GRANT, b. 1808.
 - iii. MARY, b. in 1808; m. David Yingling. She d. in 1866.
 - iv. SARAH, b. in 1810; m. William Guiher, who d. in June 1856. She d. in 1871.
 - v. JARED, b. 25 Oct. 1812; m. 14 Nov. 1833, Mary Ann Young, who was b. in June 1816, and d. 14 Jan. 1882. He d. 15 Dec. 1870.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1815; m. Daniel Slaughenaupt. She d. 17 Nov. 1879.
 - vii. CATHERINE, b. in 1817; m. Daniel Baker, who was b. in 1818. They both d. in 1900.
4. REV. WESLEY² HOWE (*Morris*¹), born in Millerstown, Pa., 6 Feb. 1802; married 2 March 1843, CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH EYSTER, born in Chambersburg, Pa., 15 Dec. 1815. He was ordained Deacon by Bishop Elijah Hadding, 31 March 1833, and as Elder by Bishop J. Emery, 15 March 1835. He was a widely known pioneer preacher in Pa., and died in Green Village, Pa., 8 Dec. 1869. She died in Chambersburg, Pa., 12 Feb. 1892.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELLEN.³
- ii. MARY EYSTER.
- iii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH.

There were four other children, who died in infancy.

5. GEORGE GRANT³ HOWE (*Simeon*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Northumberland Co., Pa., in 1806; married BARBARA ARMSTRONG. He died in 1881.

Children:

6. i. WESLEY C.⁴
- ii. JOHN D.
- iii. NELSON B.
- iv. SARAH JANE.
- v. HARRIET H.
- vi. MATTIE M.

6. COL. WESLEY C.⁴ HOWE (*George G.*,³ *Simeon*,² *Samuel*¹), born (no date given); married in 1876, E. HARRIET SIGGINS, a writer of some note, a biographical sketch of whom is contained in "Distinguished Women of America." He served in the army during the Civil war, and was complimented in a special order for his bravery in the battle of Winchester, Va., 19 Sept. 1864. After his marriage, they lived in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa., but later they moved to Montpelier, Blackford Co., Ind., where he was living in 1896.

Children:

- i. GEORGE S.⁵
- ii. WESLEY CURTIS.
- iii. JOHN DAWSON.
- iv. CHARLES C. McCABE.
- v. WALTER SIMPSON.

STANISLAUS HOWE.

The father of Stanislaus settled in St. Marys Co., Md., at an early day. His name is not given, neither do we know from whence, or when he came to St. Marys Co. The following are the names of his children as given by Charles Henry Howe.

Children:

- i. RICHARD, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
 - ii. JOSEPH, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
 2. iii. STANISLAUS.
 - iv. FRANK, d. unm.
 - v. IGNATIUS, m. Rachel Willett, and d. in Washington, D. C.
 - vi. HARRY.
 - vii. ALVIN.
 - viii. MARY, m. Barton Goodard.
 - ix. ELLEN, m. ——— Thompson.
 - x. MOLLY, m. ——— Trail, and lived in Montgomery Co., Md.
 - xi. JOHN.
2. STANISLAUS² HOWE, married 8 Dec. 1797, ELIZABETH WILLETT of Upper Marlboro, Md. He died 10 April 1810, and his widow and children moved to Columbus, Ohio, in 1812. She died 4 Oct. 1822.

Children born in St. Marys Co.:

3. i. RICHARD,³ b. 8 March 1799.
4. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 14 Oct. 1800.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 April 1802; m. 20 March 1820, Nelson Delashmutt, b. in Fredericktown, Md. He d. 8 March 1835, and she m. 2nd 14 Nov. 1847, Timothy Clark of Akron, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Cerema*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
2. *Amelia*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
3. *William*, b. 25 Nov. 1832.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Nov. 1834.
- iv. EDWARD W., b. 9 Nov. 1803; d. between 1825 and 1830.
- v. AMELIA ANN, b. 11 June 1806; m. 9 Sept. 1829, Frank Toos, b. in Columbus, Ohio, 4 July 1804, and lived in Indianola, Ill.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 4 July 1831, in London, Madison Co., Ohio.
 2. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1833, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Dec. 1834, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 4. *Amanda*, b. 13 July 1836, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 5. *Joseph*, b. 22 Aug. 1838, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 6. *Francis*, b. 22 Aug. 1840, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 7. *Lavenia*, b. 1 Sept. 1842, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 8. *Amelia*, b. 27 Jan. 1845, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
 9. *Leonora L.*, b. 27 July 1848, in Akron, Ohio.
 5. vi. GEORGE, b. 22 Sept. 1807.
 6. vii. JOHN, b. 21 June 1809.
3. RICHARD³ HOWE (*Stanislaus*²), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 8 March 1799; married in Sept. 1827, ROXANA K. JONES, born in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y., 4 Jan. 1806. After the death of his father, he moved with his mother to Ohio. He was one of the first settlers of Akron, O., having located there in 1829.

He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for many years in the service of the State of Ohio, in the construction of various public works. He died 19 March 1872.

Children:

7. i. HENRY WILLETT,⁴ b. in Bath, Summit Co., Ohio, 29 June 1828.
 8. ii. CHARLES H., b. 27 Jan. 1831.
 - iii. NATHAN J., b. 24 April 1834; was living in Chicago, in 1871.
 - iv. EMILY B., b. 5 March 1840; m. 16 Oct. 1866, James A. Ingersoll, b. in Evans, Erie Co., N. Y., 2 May 1835, was living in Marengo, Ill., in 1871.
 - v. MARY ANNA, b. 23 June 1843; m. 25 Oct. 1864, John Wolf, b. in Bavaria, Ger., 25 Jan. 1837, and lived in Akron, Ohio.
4. WILLIAM HENRY³ HOWE (*Stanislaus*²), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 14 Oct. 1800; married 5 July 1823, MARY ANN DOWNING, born in Franklin Co., O. They lived a few years in Columbus, O., then moved to Akron, O., and in 1849 they moved to Renssaler, Jasper Co., Ind., where he died 21 July 1856. She died 10 March 1859.

Children:

9. i. RICHARD,⁴ b. 19 May 1824.
- ii. FRANCIS, b. 21 May 1826; m. 29 Oct. 1850, Mary F. Baldwin, and lived in Michigan City, Ind.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Jan. 1828; m. 14 April 1845, Archibald Purcupile, and lived in Renssaler, Ind.

Children:

1. James Frances, b. 5 July 1846.
2. Richard Henry, b. 3 Oct. 1848.
3. John Israel, b. 10 Oct. 1850.
4. Arabella, b. 9 May 1852.
5. Charles Wallace, b. 1 Jan. 1857.
6. Estella, b. 8 Oct. 1854.
7. Edgar Willett, b. 9 Dec. 1859.
8. Emma Dora, b. 19 Jan. 1863.
9. Elizabeth Howe, b. 28 March 1867.

5. GEORGE³ HOWE (*Stanislaus*²), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 22 Sept. 1807; married 9 Jan. 1831, SARAH PRITCHARD, born in Jefferson Co., O., 7 Aug. 1812. He died 19 Sept. 1856, and his widow married second, Levi Way.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM J.,⁴ b. in Northfield, Ohio, 23 Dec. 1831; m. Lizzie Keith, and lived in St. Paul, Minn.
- ii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Akron, Ohio, 18 April 1834; m. in Dec. 1859, Homer E. Newell, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- iii. SARAH JANE, b. in Akron, in April 1839; m. John Jacobia, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- iv. GOODWIN WILLETT, b. in Akron, 26 Dec. 1843; he lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- v. GRACE P., b. 30 June 1846; m. in Jan. 1865, Nathan A. Chapman, and lived in Twinsburg, Summitt Co., Ohio, in 1871.
- vi. ADA B., b. in Akron, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1851; m. John A. Falley.

6. JOHN³ HOWE (*Stanislaus*²), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 21 June 1809; married 16 June 1836, HARRIET A. JENNISON, daughter

of Elias Jennison, born in Saratoga Co., N. Y., 6 Sept. 1819. They lived in Akron, O.

Children born in Akron:

- i. ELEANOR,⁴ b. 15 Sept. 1837.
- ii. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1839; d. 15 Nov. 1849.
- iii. MARIA, b. 14 Dec. 1842; m. 15 Oct. 1863, Joseph Morey Hopkins, b. 6 May 1834. They moved to Rensalaer, Jasper Co., Ind.
- iv. SARAH E., b. 14 Feb. 1845; m. 12 Nov. 1868, Isaac Dennison Ellison, b. in Jan. 1833. They lived at Mound Valley, Kans.
- v. ISABEL, b. 16 Oct. 1846; d. 20 Nov. 1846.
- vi. MARIAN, b. 23 July 1849.
- vii. LILLIAN A., b. 3 Feb. 1852; d. 9 Dec. 1856.
- viii. JOHN ARTHUR, b. 18 Dec. 1859; d. 12 March 1864.

7. HENRY WILLETT⁴ HOWE (*Richard*,³ *Stanislaus*²), born in Bath, Summit Co., O., 29 June 1828; married 12 Dec. 1859, ISADORE C. BELL, daughter of Edwin Bell, born in Portland, Conn., 17 Oct. 1835. They lived in Akron.

Children:

- i. EDWIN BELL,⁵ b. 1 Jan. 1861.
- ii. FRANK RICHARD, b. 20 Dec. 1862.
- iii. ARTHUR WILLETT, b. 8 March 1865; d. 12 Aug. 1866.

8. CHARLES H.⁴ HOWE (*Richard*,³ *Stanislaus*²), born in Akron, O., 27 Jan. 1831; married 12 Aug. 1856, MARY C. WEBSTER, daughter of Charles Webster, born in South Adams, Mass., 9 Oct. 1834. He was living in Akron, in 1871. She died 14 March 1865.

Children:

- i. ANNABEL,⁵ b. in Akron, Ohio, 25 July 1859.

9. RICHARD⁴ HOWE (*William H.*,³ *Stanislaus*²), born in Franklin Co., O., 19 May 1824; married 22 Sept. 1844, LOVINA PIERCE, daughter of ——— and Lucinda (Howe) Pierce, (and granddaughter of Edward Howe, of the John Howe Family of Sudbury). She was born in Ogden, Monroe Co., N. Y., 22 Feb. 1825, died 10 Feb. 1895. They lived in Rensalaer, Ind.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH LUCINDA,⁵ b. 18 Sept. 1845; m. 9 March 1867, Flanders Shields, and lived in Rensalaer, Ind.
- ii. CHARLES A., b. 1 Oct. 1852.
- iii. HENRY W., b. 25 June 1853; d. 9 April 1856.
- iv. LUALLA MAY, b. 17 Dec. 1858; m. 18 Sept. 1879, ——— Smith, and lived in Fowler, Ind., in 1896.
- v. EDWIN P., b. 22 Jan. 1860; d. in Fowler, Ind., 9 May 1896.

SUSAN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 16 July 1842, aged 48 yrs.

SUSAN HOWE, int. of marriage was filed in Dedham, Mass., 21 Aug. 1831, to Ellis C. Holmes.

THOMAS HOWE, of Baltimore, Md., had a daughter Ann, born 12 July 1799; married Capt. Shubael Gorman, born 12 July 1799, a descendant of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, Mass. She died in 1840.

THOMAS HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married SALLY ———. They lived in Boston. They had:

- i. LOUISA, d. 18 May 1859, aged 54 yrs. 4 mos.
- ii. HARRIET, d. 23 Feb. 1839, aged 33 yrs.
- iii. CORDELIA, d. 9 Oct. 1817, aged 2 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married and had Mary Ann, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1842, aged 35 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married 3 March 1811, CATHARINE INGALLS (Boston Records).

THOMAS HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married SUSAN ———. They had:

- i. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 31 Aug. 1826.
- ii. JAMES THOMAS, b. 31 Aug. 1826.

THOMAS HOWE JR., married MARY WARREN (Rutland Record); they had a son, Edwin L., died in Rutland, Mass., 9 March 1862, aged 21 yrs., 11 mos., 20 days.

THOMAS H. HOWE, married 28 April 1824, RUTH PRATT. (Boston Record).

THOMAS HOWE, married in Holden, Mass., 3 July 1872, MARY B. KNOWLTON; he married second, 4 Nov. 1882, JANE CUTLER.

THOMAS HOWE

He is thought by some of his descendants to have come from Massachusetts to the State of Ohio, and lived at one time in Clinton Co. (One descendant thinks that his father's name was also Thomas.) He was twice married; his first wife was a LONG.; his second wife was MELINDA PYLE.

Children:

- i. ROBERT LONG.²
- ii. ANNIE, m. ——— Irwin.
- iii. LAURA D.
- iv. MARTHA, m. ——— Brown.

By second wife:

- v. RACHEL, m. ——— Anderson.
- vi. MAMIE, m. ——— Porter.
3. vii. WILLIAM J., b. in Clinton Co., Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843.
- viii. JESSE, d. in the Army during the Civil war.
2. ROBERT LONG³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹), born (no date); married and had a family.

Child:

 - i. THOMAS C.,⁴ lives in Indianapolis, Ind.
3. WILLIAM J.³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) born in Clinton Co., Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843; married 8 Oct. 1868, MARY SCOTT, daughter of Harrison and Leah Viney (Lewis) Scott, born in Wayne Co., Ind., 20 Sept. 1848; she died in Richmond, Ind., 31 Dec. 1901. He was a preacher in the Christian (Disciples) Church, and had lived in Cory, Pa., Chicago, Ill., New York City, and

various places in Ohio. He died in Martinsville, Ind., 5 March 1904.

Children:

- i. JEANNETTE LEAH,⁴ b. at Union City, Ind., 26 Sept. 1873; m. 27 Oct. 1897, in Centerville, Wayne Co., Ind., Robert Carleton Wilson.
- ii. HARRISON ESTELL, b. at Georgetown, Ky., 15 Dec. 1881; m. 17 Oct. 1905, in Sandusky, Mich., May McCaren. Now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

WALTER HOWE.

The Records of the City of Beverly, Mass., show the marriage of Walter¹ Howe and Hannah Giddings of New Boston, N. H., 13 Jan. 1805. We have thus far failed to obtain any clue to his parentage. From statements made by some of his descendants, he was supposed to have been lost at sea, leaving a widow and one child.

Child:

2. i. JOHN G.,² b. 4 Dec. 1804.
2. JOHN G.² HOWE (*Walter*¹), born 4 Dec. 1804; married 26 Dec. 1824, MARY H. GOODWIN, and probably settled first in Amherst, N. H.

Children:

3. i. ALPHEUS G.,³ b. in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826.
 - ii. JOHN G., b. 24 June 1828; m. 22 June 1866, Mrs. Mary A. Welch, and lived in Benton, N. H. He d. 6 April 1870.
 4. iii. ISAAC G., b. 20 March 1830.
 - iv. MARY A., b. 18 June 1831; d. in Hooksett, N. H., 19 Aug. 1864.
 - v. OLIVER T., b. 29 Dec. 1834; d. 2 Dec. 1835.
 - vi. HANNAHETTE, b. 9 March 1837.
 - vii. SUSAN, b. 14 Sept. 1838; d. 19 July 1841.
 3. ALPHEUS G.³ HOWE (*John G.*,² *Walter*¹), born in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826; married 31 July 1856, ABBY HINES of Providence, R. I. She died 17 —, 1861, and he married second, 22 March 1862, MARY E. MARTIN of Grafton, N. H. They lived in Fisherville, N. H., in 1871.
- Children:
- i. LOUISE,⁴ b. in Fisherville, 10 Sept. 1857; d. 6 Sept. 1861.
- By second wife:
- ii. EDGAR M., b. in Grafton, N. H., 29 March 1863; d. 2 June 1863.
 - iii. MARY ABBY, b. in Fisherville, 6 Jan. 1865.
 - iv. CARL N., b. in Fisherville, 29 Oct. 1867.
 4. ISAAC G.³ HOWE (*John G.*,² *Walter*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 20 March 1830; married 13 July 1853, MARY E. TEWKSBURY, daughter of Samuel Tewksbury, of Grafton, N. H. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Concord, N. H., 21 years, then moved to Manchester, N. H.; in 1882 he moved to Windham, N. H. He died in Manchester, N. H., 5 June 1911.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁴ b. 2 July 1856; d. in Aug. 1856.
- ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. in Fisherville, N. H., 8 July 1858; m. Perla Mears, daughter of Robert Mears of Manchester, N. H., b. 20 Sept. 1858. They lived in North Londonderry, N. H.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, married and had two children born in Boston, Mass., George Newell, born about 1846; died 8 June 1849, and Emma, born about 1849; died 21 May 1849.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, born in Claremont, N. H., married 26 April 1868, ELIZABETH B. TYLER, daughter of Austin and Almira K. Tyler, died in Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL DODGE HOWE, born in Merrimac, N. H., in 1787. About 1805 he moved to Salem, Mass., where he married in 1811, MARY ERVIN FRYE. They settled in Salem, where he died in 1820, she died in 1821.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1812.
- ii. LUCY KNIGHT, b. 1815.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 1817.
- iv. CHARLOTTE FRYE, b. 1820; m. ——— Perkins, and lived in Charlestown, in 1871.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Samuel D.*), born in Salem, Mass., in 1812; married in 1840, MARY W. BOYNTON. He settled in Gloucester, Mass., in 1835, where he died 8 Oct. 1862.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1843.
- ii. LUCY E., b. in 1845.
- iii. MARY G., b. in 1847.
- iv. ABBY B., b. in 1849.
- v. CARRIE E., b. in 1851.
- vi. LOTTIE F., b. in 1854; d. in Jan. 1864.
- vii. EVA F., b. in 1857.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Augustus M.*, *Samuel D.*), born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1843; married HANNAH ALLEN; died 2 March 1871.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. about 1868.

SAMUEL H. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1822, aged 16 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, married 16 Jan. 1798, John Roper. (Rutland Records.)

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1840, aged 42 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Nov. 1843, aged 28 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 Oct. 1843, aged 2 yrs.

SARAH M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 2 Aug. 1834, Richard Ball Jr.

- MARGARET E. HOWE, daughter of Timothy and Mary A. Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 April 1863, aged 1 yr. 9 days.
- MARTHA ANN HOWE, daughter of Valentine and Martha Howe, died in Roxbury, Mass., 10 May 1865, aged 60 yrs., 4 mos., 1 day.
- WILLIETTA P. HOWE, daughter of Thomas R. and Caroline S. Howe, died in Brookline, Mass., 20 April 1847.
- WALTER H. HOWE, married ALICE A. ———. They had a son John, born in Holden, Mass., 12 May 1893.
- WILLIAM HOWE, his name appears as a witness to the "Indian Deed of Dec. 13, 1640," made to Capt. Daniel Howe and others, who settled in Southampton, L. I. (He may have been a son of Daniel.)
- WILLIAM HOWE. There was a William Howe, captain of a vessel that cruised the North Sea in 1762.
- WILLIAM HOWE, was in Boston in Ward 8 in 1776.
- WILLIAM HOWE (perhaps the same as above), married ALICE ———. They had a daughter Alice, who died 23 July 1772, aged 6 yrs. (Boston Records.)
- WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1832, aged 13 yrs.
- WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1840, aged 2 mos, 3 days.
- WILLIAM HOWE, wife MARY, had a daughter born 30 Oct. 1856. (Boston Records.)
- WILLIAM HOWE, and wife REBECCA, had a son Thomas, born in Boston, Mass., 4 May 1851.
- WILLIAM B. HOWE and wife ALMIRA, had a daughter born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 Oct. 1855. He was born in N. H., and she was born in Mass. (?)
- WILLIAM H. HOWE, married in Boston, 29 March 1847, MARY ANN CHADWELL.
- WILLIAM H. HOWE, married MARTHA A. DORR, born 16 Jan. 1810, in Gardner, Me.; died in Boston, 19 Feb. 1867.
- WILLIAM W. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 18 Feb. 1844, HARRIET A. WILLIAMS.
- WILLIAM HOWE, married 2 Dec. 1812, BETSEY DUNTON. (Barre Records.)
- WILLIAM HOWE, married 19 Oct. 1817, LYDIA ROBS.
- WILLIAM HOWE, married HANNAH ———, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.
Child:
- i. HENRY G., b. about 1823; d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1852, aged 29 yrs. 19 ds.

WILLIAM HOWE, was born about 1801; married (no name given), and died in Cairo, Ill.

Children:

- i. DAVID, b. ———; m. and had a dau. Charlotte.
- ii. JAMES HENRY, b. ———; lived in Columbus, Ohio.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. in 1840.
- iv. REBECCA, b. ———; m. Albert Wilson of Portsmouth, Ohio.
- v. MARY JANE, b. ———; m. ——— Matson of Ripley, Ohio.

ERRATA

Page 2, line 14. Omit "as stated in his will"

Page 2, line 15. Omit "in 1760" and add after Thomas, and this was confirmed in 1761 by a deed from the other heirs of Isaac. [See page 517 of Appendix.]

Page 155, line 10. Omit "he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed."

Page 158, line 32. "as Mr. Upham Wells says," should read "as Mr. Upham well says,"

Page 161, line 5. The word "axe" should be "oxe"

INDEX OF PERSONS

The numerals refer to the pages on which the names are to be found in this volume.

- ABARE** Emma Selina 132
ABBOT Abbat Abbatt Abbott
 Betsey 348
 Caroline M. 369
 Enoch 321
 George 156
 Hannah 81
 Helen M. 509
 Jonathan 321 348
 Lavinia 237
 Lyman F. 349
 Mary 156 157
 Nehemiah 156 157
 Priscilla Jane 195
 Sarah 169
ABEL Abell
 Lydia 321
 Margaret Elizabeth 535
ABRAMS Edward
 Thomas 471
ACKLEY F. J. 529
 George Lorenzo 529
ADAMS Amanda Howe 326
 Anne 190
 Barzilla 177
 Charles 268 326
 Charles Henry 326
 Chester 370
 Edwin 79
 Edwin W. 326
 Florence 326
 Isabel 326
 Jacob 321
 Jedediah Howe 326
 John 61
 Julia 268
 Libbie 444
 Lucy 80
 Maria B. 326
 Martha 541
 Mary Frances 326
 Mitty 81
 Molly 314
 Moses 84
 Persis 80
 Sally W. 312
 Samuel 264
 Samuel D. 326
 Sarah A. 323
 Stephen 541
 Susan 264
 Thomas 79
 William 326
 William R. 326
ADLE Jonas V. 331
ADSITT William 423
AGAN Hannah 321
AHLERS Allen Howe 95
 Charles 95
 Harriet Howe 95
 Henry Charles 95
AIKEN Blanche 557
AINSWORTH Americus 296
 Artemas 571
 Betsey 571
 Calvin 296
AINSWORTH cont'd
 Eulalia 571
 Laban 296 571
 Sarah 571
 Susannah 296
 Sybil P. 296
 Wyman 571
ALBEE Ellery 43
 George Franklin 241
 Solon 43
ALDRICH Alice M. 149
 Thomas 364
ALEXANDER Abi 541
 Janie A. 559
 Samuel 585
ALFORD John 555
ALGER Jerusha 488
ALLEN Allyn
 — Mr. 194
 Albert Wheelock 75
 Alexander 20 21
 Alfred Reginald 236
 Anne Carrington 236
 Carrie 81
 Cyrus B. 506
 David 21
 Edward Ervin 345
 Elizabeth Marshall 236
 Ervin E. 345
 Ethan 75
 Francis M. 393
 George Pomeroy 236
 Gideon 426
 Hannah 75 592
 Harvey 75
 Jennie G. 71
 John 405
 John Ernest 236
 Jubal E. 345
 Louisa 21
 Lucy 393
 Margaret 21
 Marjorie 377
 Mary 21 48
 Mary Coben 426
 Murray Eldredge 345
 Nellie Snow 509
 Parthenia 475
 Patience 211
 Persis 299 316
 Rebecca 21
 Sarah 21
 Sarah E. 371
 Walter L. 368
 Washington C. 319
 William 21 194
ALLISON Elizabeth 534
 Lucinda Higgins 532
 Sue C. 558
ALTON Marion L. 351
ALVORD Charles Clinton 148
 Clinton 148
 James Clinton 148
 Marjorie Frances 148
AMES Charles 343
 Dennis 530
 Israel L. 298
 Jane E. 343
 Jonathan 165
 Mary 75
AMES cont'd
 Nancy 301 336
AMIDON Jackson 448
AMORY Julia Bowen 235
 Thomas 235
AMSBY Ira 43
AMSDEN Eunice 285
 Isaac 285
 Joseph 285
 Lee 317
 Lucy 285 293
 Maria V. 317
 Martha L. 317
 Nelson 317
 Sophia V. 317
 Susan E. 317
 Thomas 285
 Walter F. 317
 William 317
AMY Eliza L. 335
ANAGNOS Demetrios
 A. Theodore 102
 Michael 102
ANDERSON — Mr. 590
 David 177
 Elizabeth 336
 Fannie Emma 88
 Margaret 555
 Mary 336
 S. M. 557
 William 336
ANDREWS Andrus
 Betsey 421
 Dean 239
 Dorcas 9 421
 Elsie 348
 Emily A. 239
 Erasmus Jones 98
 Eunice 238
 George Parker 91
 Gratia L. 322
 Henriette Ball 98
 Hepzibah 164
 Jeremiah 347 348 421
 Jessie 471
 John 421
 Joseph 164
 Mary 219
 Mary Ann 428
 Nancy A. 369
 Nathan 238
 Rebecca 421
 Rufus Dustin 91
 Salome 347
 Samuel 421
 Samuel Curtis 339
 Sarah 162
 Thomas E. 339
ANGELL Raymond Earl 391
ANGEVINE Harriet 521
 Oliver L. 521
APPLETON John 157
 Lucy 172
ARCHDEACON William 105
ARCHER Ann Elizabeth 568
ARMIGER Minnie 512

- ARMIN** Walter 266
ARMSTRONG ——— 488
 Annie 112
 Barbara 586
 Frances 326
 John 326
ARNOLD Abigail H.
 338
 Ahab 206
 India Howe 377
 Jackson 353
 Jessie 523
 Levi 289
 Loren 377
 Molly 289
 Silence 206
 William J. 353
ASH Adah M. 382
 Clinton E. 382
 Earl W. 383
 George Frank 382
 Kirtland 382
 Lee W. 383
 Orma K. 383
 Zella M. 383
ASHLEY Jane 446
ATCHISON Fuller 445
ATHERTON Thankful 8
ATWATER Benjamin
 415
ATWELL Amos 216
 Charlotte 216
ATWOOD Adelia F. 514
 Mary 384
AULD George Percival
 256
 Helen Marguerite 256
 Joseph 256
 Lillian May 256
AULTS Nancy Cath-
 erine 146
AUSTIN Amy Spencer
 386
 Betsey 355
 Hannah C. 497
 Henry 34
 Joel 170
 John 170
 Lemuel A. 386
 Mary 34 170
 Reuben 170
 Ruth 170
 Sarah 34
 Sophia Minns 34
 Susan 141
 William 34
 Zebadiah 170
AVERILL Caroline
 Augusta 79
 Elijah 162
 Ephraim 79
 John 162
 Joseph 163
 Mark 162
 Mary 162
 Paul 162
 Sarah 48 162
AYER Ayers
 Betsey 177
 Cyrene 43
 John 177
 Joseph 177
 Katherine 470
 Lois 192
 Lydia 177
 Mary 113
 Mary Etta 151
 Oliver 192
 Perley 192
 Peter 177
 Polly 177
 Sarah 177
- BABB** Aaron 58
 Druzilla J. 113
BABBIDGE Sarah 27
BABBITT Rhoda Briggs
 325
 Sally 198
BABCOCK Edwin 63
 Ephraim 298
 Ichabod 441
 Joseph 63
 Thomas 63
BACHE Jane Lounds
 218
BACON Emily 355
 Emily S. 382
 Francis 446
 Lucy 245
 Mary 462
 Mary Elizabeth 72
 Silas 72
BADCOCK Charlotte 17
 Elizabeth 17
 Hannah 17
 John 17
 Joseph 17
 Mary Withington 17
 Robert 2
 Sally 17
 Samuel How 17
 Stephen 17
BADGER Charles Hub-
 bard 100
 Charles Winship 100
BADLAM Mary 56
 Sally Adams 56
 Stephen 56
BADWELL Josephine
 Lovena 130
BAILEY Abigail 228
 Benjamin 284 333 408
 C. E. 76
 Charity 209
 Daniel 284
 Elizabeth 44 284
 George Howe 500
 Herbert 500
 Herbert Smith 500
 John 44
 Lucie Priscilla 125
 Lydia 333
 Lydia Little 333
 Mary 197
 Matthew 31
 Oliver 44
 Silas 284 285
 Susie Clara 373
 Timothy 284
 Warren Kirby 125
BAILLY Rose Victoire
 237
BAKER Ann Howe 29
 Anna M. 457
 Annie S. 59
 Betsey 73
 Charles 27
 Daniel 586
 David 29
 Della E. 564
 Douglas 555
 Edmund 27
 Edward 282
 Edward Howe 29
 Ephraim 457
 Frances Warren 97
 Horatio 27
 Isabella 341
 James 27
 Joseph 341
 Lavinia 376
 Lucinda 378
 Mary Ann 53
 Mary Blake 29
 Patience 49
- BAKER** cont'd
 Paulina 76
 Persis 307 339
 Walter 27
BALDWIN ——— 186
 David 459
 Margaret Lavinia 49
 Mary 284
 Mary F. 588
 Phebe 293
BALL Frank A. 351
 Lilly 559
 Mary 288
 Rebecca 462
 Richard 592
 Warren 319
BALLARD Hannah 166
 Israel 166
 John 165
 Josiah 166
 Lucy 166
 Mary 166
 Sarah 166
 Sherebiah 165 166
 William 166
BALLOU Olive 214
BALTZER Ethel 149
BANCROFT Aaron 187
 Albert 418
 Albert Little 418
 Ashley Azariah 418
 Celia Marianne 418
 Curtis 418
 Emily 418
 Ethan 418
 Hubert 418
 Melissa 418
 Samuel 187
 Sarah 187
BANISTER Nathan 292
 Sophia 301
BANKER James 522
BARBER Barbour
 Alice 134
 Joel 468
 Sarah Jane 134
 Thomas 134
BARCE Obadiah 290
BARDEN Lois 440
BARGER Mary 32
BARKER ——— 43
 Alice 196
 Arling M. 390
 Aurelia L. 390
 Charles 390
 Charles R. 390
 Dorcas 346
 Elizabeth 63 524
 Jane 175
 Judith 286
 Marion Appleton 274
 Nancy 348
 R. Maria 390
 Rufus 348
 Sally 450
 Vivian J. 390
 William Torrey 274
BARLOW Arminda 135
 Elizabeth 507
BARNARD Abigail 284
 Daniel Sherman 298
 Daniel Stevens 298
 Edward Denison 298
 Elizabeth 284 298
 Francis 298
 George 298
 Hannah 156
 James 156
 Joel 284 298
 John 156 284
 Lizzie S. 508
 Loring 298
 Lydia 302

BARNARD cont'd

Martha 284
 Mary Ann 298
 Nathaniel 156
 Rebecca 156 157
 Robert 156 284
 Solomon 284
 Stephen 156
 William Francis 298

BARNES Barns

Asa 287 290
 Benjamin 287 290
 Catherine 316
 Daniel 290 299 301
 Daniel Hayes 104
 David 299 316
 Dorothy 291
 Emily 339
 Frances 291
 Frederick 290 291
 Harriet Gertrude 501
 Jacob 297
 Jane Elizabeth 316
 Joanna 291
 John 279 281 301
 Jonah 291
 Jonathan 291
 Louisa Catherine 316
 Lucy 290 291 339
 Lydia Ann 316
 Maria 297
 Martha 291
 Mary 104
 Molly 291
 Noah 291
 Sarah 291 316
 Silas 297
 Solomon 299 316
 Susan 316
 Sylvanus 316
 Thomas 291
 Tileston B. 297
 William 297 316 339

BARNETT Jane 94

Sarah Ann 94

BARNEY Beniah 439**BARNUM** Fred Howe 234

Mary Luvina 234
 Perley Alanson 234
 William Lincoln 234
 William Scott 234
 Willis Howe 234

BARNUM-KEATING

Fanny Elizabeth 269

BARR — 468

Martha 444

BARRETT Barret

Alice R. 541
 Benoni 282
 Charles 508
 Cortez 140
 Hannah 282
 J. A. 541
 John 281 282
 Leslie Howe 508
 Lydia 282 297 407
 Mary 290
 Sarah 282
 Thankful 282

BARRON Lucy 60**BARROWS** Joseph 136

Ruth 261

Sarah C. 136

BARRY Robert 316**BARSTOW** Abigail 284

Dorothy 284
 Elizabeth 284
 Jeremiah 284 285
 John 284
 Lucy 285
 Lydia 285
 Sarah 284

BARSTOW cont'd

Susanna 284
 William 284

BARTLETT Abigail 282

Alice Eliza 41
 Almira Jane 41
 Burton 242
 Charles A. 41
 Charles Arthur 41
 Ellen M. 360
 Henry 565
 Mary A. 204
 Permela 341
 Ruth Ann 239
 Sarah 347 348
 T. R. 552

BARTON Helen C. 385

Miranda 327

BARTOO Henry S. 380

Mabel B. 380

BASHFORD James

Whitford 335

BASS Gillam 62

Rebecca 62

BASSETT Harriet 567

Harriet Azuba 394

Ida J. 341

Jane 388

Joshua 40

Simeon 567

William Allison 394

BATCHELDER — Mr.

188

Almira 87

Betsey 348

Mary S. 542

BATEMAN Jonas 567**BATES** Bate

Alfoncie 350

Charles How 215

Charles J. 350

Charlotte D. 350

James L. 350 372

James William 350

Joshua 215

Mary Georgiana 350

Rachel 11

Sally 434

Samuel Worcester 215

Sarah 372 419

Thankful 209

Waldron 215

William Herbert 350

BATHRICK David 293

Solomon 293

Timothy 293

BATTELLE Polly 86**BATTERSON** — Mr. 375**BAUM** Joseph W. 360

Martha A. 512

Maude Marie 360

BAUMGARDNER Isa-

bella James 562

James A. 562

Lawrence Crone 562

Nellie Katrina 562

BAXTER C. H. 520

Elbert 452

Jane Eliza 452

Joel K. 452

Jonathan 32

Paul 61

Sally Gedney 61

BAYER Margaret C.

381

BAYLIFF John E. 538**BEACH** Aaron 406

Gershom 406

Joanna 406

Ruth 406 447

Thomas 406

BEAL Beals

David 7 329

BEAL cont'd

Ezra Fluent 112

Jacob 7

Mary Ann 112

Orin 329

BEALERT Sophia 540**BEAN** Ann Eliza 271

Annie Howe 277

Chester H. 349

Eleanor L. 257

H. B. W. 143

Hiram H. 349

Humphrey 349

Orlando 257

BEARD Sally 61**BEARSE** Benjamin 524

Sophia 524

Sophia D. K. 524

BEATON George W. 292**BEATTY** Abraham 23

John 253

Katherine 23

LaRoy 253

BECKER Margaret A.

336

BECKWITH Harriet

373

BECKWORTH Mary

388

BEEBE Bebee

Hobson 182

Lydia 502

BEECHER Henry Ward

337

Lyman 449

Sarah Augusta 449

William C. 337

BEERS Byers

Angeline 217

Charles 450

Cynthia 97

Emma M. 450

Hannah 183

John S. 450

John U. 450

Lucy A. 450

Lyman E. 450

Nathan 183

Sally J. 450

BEHRND Caroline 95**BELDING** Benjamin

529

Sarah 529

BELKNAP Anna 229**BELL** Andrew 421

Betsey 422

Carrie E. 214

Charlotte 421

Edwin 589

Frank 560

Hannah 421

Harriet 565

Holly 422

Isadore C. 589

James 421 434

Jonathan 434

Lydia 434

Mary 56

Millicent 434

Robert 325

Roxanna 261

Sally 421

Sarah 434

Thaddeus 421

W. R. 565

BELLAMY Mary 410

Mathew 410

BELLOWS Ellen 97

Josiah 97

Louisa 572

Mary 320

BELOFF Bessie 366**BEMIS** Elijah 364

- BEMIS** cont'd
Elmer Howe 386
Hannah 35
Helen Marion 386
Leonora M. 385
Perley S. 386
Roxanna 364
- BENDER** Peter 285
- BENHAM** Isabel
Frances 391
- BENJAMIN** — Mr. 463
George 422
- BENNETT** Bennet
Albert 194
Emma 194
Lydia 355
Marion A. 385
Mary Ann 112
Sarah D. 356
Stephen D. (Mrs.) VIII
- BENSON** Anna Osborn 525
Earl Russell 525
Florilla 525
Jeptha 76
Julia Alice 525
Martha 543
Richard Melville 525
Sylvia 76
William F. 525
- BENT** Clarissa Shaw 113
Eunice 18
Otis 113
Sarah 16 18 287
- BENTLY** George 565
- BENTON** Clara 362
Elsie 355
- BERRY** Ada Gene 511
Almira 195
Andrew 199
Anna 393
Arthur A. 195
Asa E. 195
Benjamin 170
Benjamin H. 511
Charles H. 196
Dexter B. 195
Elizabeth 163
George Wheeler 195
Hannah 194 195 199
Harriet E. 511
Horace W. 195
Janette E. 195
John 170
John H. 195
Jonathan 195
Lovina S. 195
Lucretia 195
Luther 195
Mary 579
Mary Jane 195
Melissa T. 195
Napoleon Bonaparte 196
Newell 194 195
Persis E. 195
Robert E. 511
Royal T. 195
Sarah 195
Stillman 321
Thomas 163
Warren Carleton 195
William 195
- BETHEL** Lydia 333
- BETTIS** Dyer M. C. 327
- BETTS** — 186
Matthew 570
- BETTY** Abraham 23
Katherine 23
Mary 23
- BETZNER** David 514
Isabella Davidson 514
- BICKFORD** Aaron 95
Ann Aurelia 95
Gershom 112
Ira 84
- BIDDLECOME** Otis 200
Thomas 200
- BIGELOW** Abigail 319
Ann 201
Anna 337
Betsey 289
Betty 297
Charles Dana 336
Charles Emerson 337
Comfort 297
David 289 549
Edmund Trask 337
Edwin Wilder 337
Elisha 574
Ella A. 549
Ephraim 289
Ethie Maria 98
Gershom 289 299 301
336 340
Henry 98
Ivory 298 301
Jessie Howe 337
John 201
Lambert 301
Leander 343
Levi 301 336
Lewis 301
Louisa 301 340
Lovina 289
Lucas 301
Lucinda 301
Lucy 301
Lydia 289 301 336
Lyman 301
Mary 299 301 314 574
Miriam 289
Molly 76
Patty 301
Rebecca 302
Samuel 580
Timothy 289
William 319
- BIGNALL** Harriet 373
- BILLINGS** Ellison 56
Eunice May 56
George Washington 56
Georgia Ella 56
Harriet C. 343
Ira 343
John 56 95
Laura F. 251
Laura Faxon 95
Lydia Faxon 56
Mary Ann 186
Sarah Howe 56
- BINGHAM** Charles W. 321
Electa 372
Zenas 372
- BINNEY** Elizabeth 553
- BIRD** Aaron 29 52
Abigail 527
Ann 29
Anna 52
Elizabeth S. 578
Martha 52
Rachel 53
Submit 8
Thomas 8
William 29
- BISBEE** Mary 7
- BISHOP** — Mr. 409
Abel 355
Alice 355
Emma Susannah 388
George W. 380 388
James 309
Luthera 380
- BISHOP** cont'd
Lydia 328
Mary Ann 102
Rosilla 329
Thankful 434
- BISSELL** Mary 389
- BIXBY** Asa 185
Benjamin 185 208
Elizabeth 238
Margaret 208
Sarah 208
- BLACK** Hannah 179
Isabelle Church 248
- BLACKBURN** Hiram
Castle 449
- BLACKLEE** Miriam 417
- BLACKMAN** Abigail 12
Andrew 12
Eleanor Storer 12
Hannah 12
James 12
John 12
Jonathan 12
Lemuel 12
Lydia 12
Mary 12
Moses 12
Stephen 12
Susanna 12 52
Zebiah 12
- BLACKMER** William
H. 574
- BLAIR** David 308
David Brainerd 308
John Sylvanus 308
Mary 308
Nannie LaValley 308
- BLAKE** Amanda V. 183
Annie Holbrook 237
Elizabeth H. 93
Hannah 76
Hepsibah 366
Jermina 254
John Harrison 56
John Lauris 183 237
Louisa Richmond 183
Patience 28
Rebecca 76
Samuel 28
Susan 225
- BLAKELY** Lottie 359
Wallace J. 575
- BLAKESLE** Hannah 428
- BLAKESLEE** David 414
- BLANCHARD** — Mr. 552
Eunice 104
Hannah 45 208
Horace Eastman 196
Isaac 541
John Eastman 196
Kendall Howe 196
Lucinda Howe 196
Marianna 493
Mary Jane 196
Mary Pratt 492
Nathaniel Ladd 196
Olive 541
Samuel 196
Sarah Ann 75
Thomas 196
Thomas Howe 196
Walter Eastman 196
- BLANCHETTE** Clem-
ence 345
- BLANEY** Clarissa 247
- BLASDELL** Agnes
Mary 134
Emma Mary 134
James Cameron 134
- BLATEN** Mamie V. 512
- BLISS** — Mr. 187

BLISS cont'd

Betsey 341 345
Clarissa J. 496
Denison 444
Fanny 468
Samuel Francis 370
Timothy 468
Truman 496

BLODGETT Heman 565

June E. 444 468
BLUNT John 81

Sally 81

BOARDMAN Emma J.

148
Harriet 230
John 319
Joseph 83
Mary 19
Thomas 163

BODGE — 175

BODWELL Ada 224

Aden 224
Anson G. 224
Charles W. 197
Christopher 179
Elizabeth 179
Ella S. 197
Emma 197
Enoch 197 224
Forrest 224
Hannah 179
Hazen 179 197
Henry 179
Henry Arnold 179
Jacob 225
Joseph 179 197
Joseph Robinson 179
Mary 179
Mary Augusta 197
Melville 197
Nancy 179
Nathan 179
Persis 179
Robinson 179 197
Sarah A. 224
Stephen 197

BOGAT Theodore P.

205

BOGLE William B. 118

BOHANNON Andrew 86

BOLLES Hezekiah

Eugene 93
BOND Lora Ella 445
Mary 266
Miriam 83

BOODY Eunice 257

BOOKER Daniel J. 334

Harriet Marilla 334
John H. 334
Mary 334

BOOTH Alice 219

Edith Lewis 219
Emma A. 539
Fisher Howe 219
Henry Matthias 219
Levi 539

BOTOLPH Henry 454

BOTTOMLY Augusta

Camille 378
Booth 378

BOUCHER Thomas 11

BOURNE Jennie B. 41

BOUSE Harriet 204

BOUTELL Phebe Ann

471
BOVELL Henry 544
John 544
S. J. 544

BOWDITCH — Mr. 108

BOWEN Elizabeth 235

Elsie Ann 395
Henry 352

BOWERS John 406

BOWKER Bouker

Asa 281
Edmund 281
Edwin Plummer 70
Ezekiel 281 282
Ezra 281
Hannah 281
John 281
Julia Maria 70
Margaret 70 281
Martha 281
Mary 281
Rachel 281
Sibilla 307
Tabitha 303
Watts Henry 70

BOWLING Catherine

579 580

BOWMAN Abel 214

Alfred Francis 214
Charles Abel 214
Francis 214
George Howe 214
Hannah Elizabeth 214
Lydia 27
Parmela 585

BOWRING Edward 244

Thomas Benjamin 244

BOYCE George 543

BOYD — 462

Alice M. 133
Ann Margaret 559
Clay 472
Lydia 337
Martha 285

BOYDEN Jane 303

BOYEN Catherine 174

BOYNTON Benjamin

H. 371
Caroline 173
E. M. (Mrs.) 213
Elizabeth 173
Hannah 173
John 173
Lucy 173
Mary W. 592
Moses 172
Nathan 173

BRABSON Eliza 557

BRADFORD — Dr. 57

Amory Howe 352
Benjamin F. 352
Cornelia F. 352
Frances Ann 273
Frank 196
Josephine R. 519
Lucy 93
Mary E. 352
Sally 583
Thomas 193

BRADLEY — Mr. 535

Abijah 183
Belinda Louisa 474
Caroline 251
Charles 192
Helen D. V.
Jeremiah 178
Mary 178
Nancy 178
Sarah 178
Sarah Ann 249

BRADNOR Jacob 455

James Edward 455
Smith 455

BRADSTREET Eliza-

beth 166

John 186

BRADT Harriet 489

BRAGG Ebenezer 307

Miriam 307
Ruth 321

BRAINERD Ellen

Amanda 241

BRAINERD cont'd

James Hazelton 241
Sophia Norton 241

BRAWLEY John 555

BREED Bread

— Goodman 401

Robert 450

BRENNAN John 133

Margaret A. 133

Mary 133

BRETZE — Mr. 464

BRICKETT Betsey 251

BRIDGEMAN Isaac 198

Martha 198

BRIDGES Alice 163

Elizabeth 26
James 156
John 156
Leonard 362
Sarah 156 157

BRIDGHAM Angeline

52

Elizabeth 52

George 51 52

Jonathan 52

Mary Caroline 52

Sanford 52

BRIGGS Ann Hull 248

Benjamin 116
Clarentine 355
Comfort 412

Daniel 412

Elizabeth 412

Esther 412

Hannah 412

Henry 565

James 355 382

Katherine 272

Leon 382

Lottie 382

Mary 412

Phebe 115

Susan 100

Willis 355 382

BRIGHAM Abby 364

Abigail 285

Abraham 285

Alfred 352

Antipas 282 285

Asa 285 342

Ashbel 301

Barnabas 364

Bethiah 285

Betsey 300 353

Betty 282 285

Caroline Frances 98

Caroline Sophia 317

Catherine 319

Charles 282

Charlotte 337

Daniel 337

Dorothy 285

Edmund 285

Eli 316

Elizabeth 281 316 339

Ephraim 297 304 337

Francis 285

George Webber 317

Hannah 283

Harriet A. 376

Helen A. 378

Hepsibeh 281

Ithamar 316

Jane 301

Jedediah 282 285 337

John 302

Jonas Edward 317

Jonathan 285 288

Joseph 297

Jotham 282 285

Lewis 318 351

Lovina 297

Lucy 284 285 297 337

BRIGHAM cont'd

Lydia 282 337
 Martha 301
 Mary 351
 Matthias R. 290
 Oliver 285
 Persis 282 285
 Ruth 288
 Samuel 281 282 285
 Sarah Ann 317
 Silas Edwin 317
 Solomon 285
 Stephen 285 303
 Susanna 318
 Thankful 337
 Thomas 281 282
 Timothy 282
 Willard 300
 William P. 376 378
 Winslow 285

BRIGHT Mary A. 418**BRIGHTMAN** Judith 52**BRINSMAN** Mary 422**BRISCOE** Andrew 260
 Jessie W. 260**BRISTER** Nathan 405**BRITTEN** Stephen 310**BRIZZIE** George 390**BROADERS** Jacob 286**BROCK** David 256

Greenleaf Coburn 256
 William Warren

Howe 256

BROCKELBANK Asa

174

Eunice 174

Joseph 174

Nahum 174

Nathan 174

Samuel 174

BRODHEAD Lillian

Hooker 217

BRONSON Ann 416

Ira L. 501

Isaac 416

Samuel Newton 501

BROOKS Amanda 543

Anna May 356

Charles Howe 99

David 323

Edwin Adams 99

George 71

Georgiana 71

Hattie 346

John 99

Leonard Stone 99

Lucinda 323

William P. 71

BROTTON Betsey 550**BROUGHTON** Sarah

580

BROWN — 84 175

— Mr. 192 590

Aaron 171

Abbie 121

Abishai 407

Albert W. 528

Alice Virginia 562

Angeline 187

Armour M. 460

Bathsheba H. 96

Benjamin Cheney 142

Bessie Eunice 502

Betsey Davis 120

Betsey Jane 192

C. W. 450

Charles 460

Charles Edward 105

Charles H. 192

Charles W. 47

Charlotte 579

Charlotte Howe 192

Chase P. 211

BROWN cont'd

Daniel 96 402
 Dorcas V. 541
 Edward H. 528
 Elhira 506
 Elisha 175
 Eliza M. 370
 Frances I. 139
 Francis F. 528
 Franklin 174
 George B. 42
 George Walter 136
 Granville H. 562
 Hannah 192
 Harriet C. 192
 Harvey W. 73
 Henrietta 202
 Henry W. 528
 Herbert A. 528
 Hezekiah 202
 Horace 528
 Isaac 402
 Jacob 163
 Jacob Howe 192
 James 282
 John 8
 John B. 502
 John C. 84
 Jonathan 450
 Jonathan Ball 142
 Joseph 192 402
 Joseph Andrews 192
 Joseph P. 528
 Lewis 211
 Lizzie E. 528
 Lucy R. 369
 Lucy Sarah 142
 Lydia A. 192
 Marie 377
 Mary 161 402 422
 Mary Frances 192
 Mary L. 367
 Mary Willoughby 247
 Melville H. 528
 Mercy 465
 Myra S. 477
 Nathaniel 162
 Nellie A. 528
 Newell 120
 Polly 310
 Samuel 202 253
 Samuel Howe 192
 Sarah 191 333
 Sarah Elizabeth 142
 Sarah Isabel 320
 Sarah L. 136
 Seymour 202
 W. Cal 497
 Walter G. 528
 William Harman 129

BROWNELL Donald

523

John Randolph 523

Marion 523

Randolph 523

Virginia 523

BROWNING Lee U. 199**BROWNSON** John 268

269

Mary 268

Sarah 268

BRUCE Almira B. 343

Ezekiel 343

George 211

Zilpah 465

BRUSH Harry 524

Joseph 479

Mary L. 479

BRYANT Briant

Anne 302

Betsey 302

Cora F. 490

Isaac 302

BRYANT cont'd

Joanna 257
 John 302
 Lucy 247
 Otis 148
 Roger Howard 148
 Sarah 408

BUCHANAN Mary

Jane 562

BUCK Arathusa 183

Benjamin 354 355

Betsey 354

Charles 313

Eunice 359 417

George E. 112

Harriet J. 113

Lula Adine 112

Maria 359

Phoebe 354 355

Winthrop 359

Zillah 355

BUCKINGHAM J. T.

485

BUCKLAND Anna 439**BUCKNAM** Edward 314

Eunice 313 336

BUDD Eunice 585**BUDREAU** Delia 512**BUDROW** Albert 531

Jessie 531

BUFFET Elouise L. 451

Platt 451

BUFFINGTON Frank

272

Lorenzo Packard 272

BUFFUM Erasmus 94

James 94

BULL James J. 427**BULLARD** Clara Estelle

368

Hartley J. 97

Inez 211

Isaac 49

Mary 49 292

Moses 40

Rebecca 240

BULLEN James A. 43**BULLOCK** Alice Cor-

nella 124

Edward Warren 124

George 69

Levi 69

BUMKRATZ — Mr. 481**BUNKER** George 537**BUNN** Edward 553

Elizabeth 553

BURBANK Mehitabel

115

BURBEE Ernest 140**BURCH** Demaris 181**BURDICK** Jonathan

Morgan 82

Mary A. 121

Rodney W. 121

BURGESS Benjamin

567

Clara Belle 386

Earl 567

Leander 386

Mary 567

Mercy 567

Seth 567

Thankful 567

William 383

BURKE Cordelia 562**BURLEY** Abigail Weeks

89

BURNAM Jane 535**BURNETT** Alexander

106

Dorothy 298

G. F. 106

Jonathan 298

- BURNSIDE** Alice 332
 James 576
BURPEE Esther 189
BURR Eveline 481
 John 481
BURRAGE Hamilton
 214
BURRILL John 246
 Mary Ritchie 246
BURT Hackaliah 433
 Mabel Emeline 514
BURTON Elizabeth 565
 Josiah 422
BURWELL Millard S.
 257
BUSCH Theodore 327
BUSHNELL James 200
 Jedediah 87
 Martha Eliza 506
 Mary 87
 Solon Harley 506
BUSS Katherine B. 545
BUSSEY Ann Maria 69
BUTLER America 491
 Arthur C. 572
 Charles H. 572
 Clarissa 247
 George H. 572
 Hannah 247
 Helen P. 329
 John 571
 Josephine 269
 Manville Orville 571
 Orville W. 572
 Sarah E. 491
 Susan 19
 Walter 247
BUTTERFIELD Eliza-
 beth W. 64
 Henry 171
 Phebe 412
 Samuel 412
BUTTERS Elizabeth W.
 64
BUTTERWORTH Ben-
 jamin 128
 Mary Ellen 128
BUTTON Matthias 417
BUTTRICK Francis 23
 John 60
 Mary Ann 60
BUTTS Edwin 196 197
 George 197
 Lucy A. 487
BUXTON Benjamin 35
 Olivia H. 35
CABLE Charles 452
 Charles William 452
CADY Damaris 171
 Joseph 171
 Nellie 135
CAIN Albert Edward
 360
 Josephine V. 386
CALDWELL Elizabeth
 531
 Mary 533
 Sarah 216
CALEF Rebecca
 Thayer 63
CALLANAY — Mr. 526
CALLICOTT Collacot
 Collacott
 Richard 1 4 5
CAMPBELL Anne 468
 Grace 438
 John 567
CANFIELD Tibel 435
CARD Andrew P. 77
 Daniel 77
CARLETON Amasa B.
 343 344
- CARLETON** cont'd
 Dorcas 176
 Ebenezer 176
 Farnum 176
 James H. 220
 Jemima 176
 John 177
 Lorena 176
 Mehitabel 176
 Rebecca 176
 Sarah 227
CARLILE Ellen 123
CARLTON Ebenezer 178
 Elizabeth 173
 Hannah 173
 William 173
CARMAN Jane E. 485
CARNAHAN James 585
CARPENTER Betsey
 489
CARR — Mr. 188
 George 271
 Harriet 271
 Lewis 446
 Mary Jane 354
 Melissa 298 377
 Sarah Frances 203
CARRUTH Harriet Ross
 303
 John 408
CARTER Albert C. 39
 Asaph 39
 Catherine E. 39
 Daniel 39
 Esther 528
 George A. 39
 James Harrison 39
 Josiah 39
 Priscilla 210
 Thomas 415
CARTWRIGHT Lydia
 359
CARVER Margaretta
 Louisa 381
 Robert 453
CASE Carrie Elmanette
 389
 Joel 389
 John 42
CASEY Peter Julius 93
 Robert Pierce 93
CASH Maria 121
CASSIDY Charles 544
 James 544
 John 545
 Laura 545
CATE Almira 179
 Eliza 179
 Elizabeth Ann 45
 Mark 45
CAVES Sarah 162
CECIL Daniel Rufus 557
 Giles S. 557
 Nancy H. 557
 Russell H. 557
 Samuel 557
 Zachariah W. 557
CHADWELL Benjamin
 401
 Mary Ann 593
 Samuel 401
CHADWICK Mary 548
 Priscilla Hamblin 241
 Sophia 387
CHAFF Clara Belle 125
 Thomas 125
CHAMBERLAIN Eliza-
 beth 527
 Frances 536
 Nancy 339
 Stephen 527
CHAMBERS Augusta
 453
- CHAMBERS** cont'd
 Christopher 453
 Christopher G. 453
 Frederick 453
 Gordon 453
 James 326
 John P. 453
 Laura H. 453
 Thomas 453
 Warren 453
CHAMPER Catherine
 533
CHAMPLIN Alvida W.
 514
 Caroline 501
 Hampton 514
CHAMPNEY Anna 292
 Benjamin 292
 Betsey Louisa 36
 Betty 292
 Catherine 292
 Elizabeth 36
 Hannah 292
 Henrietta 36
 Henry 36
 J. Wells 36
 James Howe 36
 John 35 36
 Jonathan 35 292
 Lovicy 292
 Lydia Howe 36
 Mary Ann 36
 Phebe 292
 Richard 292
 Sally 292
 Samuel 292
 Sarah Maria 36
 Susannah Richardson
 36
 William 292
CHANDLER Ebenezer
 48
 Eliza 48
 Eliza Damaris 48
 Elizabeth 165
 J. B. S. 312
 James Howe 48
 Joel 48
 Joel Plummer 48
 John 165
 John Prince 48
 Levi 295
 Luke 48
 Mary 14 166
 Mary Jane 131
 Philemon 165
 Rebecca Jane 122
CHANNING Jane 223
CHAPIN Sarah 186
 Seymour 583
CHAPLIN Dolly 212
CHAPMAN Aaron 168
 Charles 333
 Daniel 168
 Deborah 44
 Dudley 168
 Fannie 43
 George 326
 Hannah 181 202
 Hepzibah 168
 Jeremiah 168 173
 John 168
 Jonathan 44
 Joseph 211
 Lois 168
 Mark Howe 168
 Moses 168
 Nathan A. 588
 Rose Nell 214
 Susan 211
CHAPUT Ida 392
CHARLIER Elie 128
 Marie 128

CHASE Caroline Howland 326
 Charlotte 432
 David Wesley 355
 Edwin 119
 Frank 321
 Fred 468
 George Howland 326
 Gideon 432
 Gilbert 432
 Hannah 188
 Henry 175
 Isaac C. 432
 Jefferson J. 355
 John Wesley 355
 Joseph 566
 Josephine L. 457
 Lavina Rose 355
 Lavinus 355
 Luther A. 457
 Marietta 355
 Matilda C. 251
 Oscar 355
 Robert Howland 326
 Sarah 51
 Sarah E. 432
 William H. 345
CHEAPE — Mr. 561
CHEESMAN Benjamin 21
CHENEY Charles 333
 Mark 581
 Mary 79 581
 Moses 24 44
 Sally 44
 William 333
CHESMAN Ruth 523
CHICKERING Betsey 323
 Charles Henry 142
 Mabel Sophia 142
CHILD Childs
 Avery 438
 Clarinda 438
 Daniel 438
 Dillana 438
 Elizabeth 87
 Hannah 438
 Hannah Frink 564
 Increase W. 564
 Isaac 87
 Julia A. P. 529
 Lavina 438
 Mary 292
 Patty 438
 Simeon 438
CHITTENDEN Hannah 468 496
CHOATE Rogenie 496
CHRISTIAN Colonel 556
CHRISTIE Susie 340
CHUBBUCK Ellen M. 478
CHURCH Adonijah 286
 Alexander 286
 David 286
 Edith W. 360
 Lydia 302
 Mary 105
 Noah 302
 Rebecca 290
 Sarah 286
 Sarah Ann 105
 Thomas 105
 Zadock 286
CHURCHILL Silence 76
CLAFLIN Abigail 15
 Ann 215
 Asa 15
 Cornellus 15
 Daniel 15
 Elizabeth 15
 Hannah 15

CLAFLIN cont'd
 Increase 15
 John 15
 Sarah 15
 William 15
CLAFTON Anna 258
CLAGGETT William C. 229
CLAIRBORNE William 542
CLANCY Mary D. 460
CLAPP Clap
 Apollos 30
 Caroline 572
 Charles Shepard 30
 Ebenezer 28
 Ebenezer 10 16 54
 Elizabeth 10 16 28 54
 Eunice 28
 Hannah 10 16
 Isaac 10
 James 528
 John 9 10
 Marion 392
 Mary Elizabeth 30
 Nathaniel 10
 Noah 30
 Samuel 10 528
 Sarah 10 528
 Sarah Hannah 30
 Submit 10
CLARINBOLD Eliza Ann 73
CLARK Clarke
 A. J. 130
 Abiah 445
 Abigail 251
 Abraham 14
 Addie 149
 Adella 418
 Alice 159
 Alvira 321
 Ann 172
 Anna 14 457
 Austin D. 455
 Benjamin 568
 Betsey 321
 Betty 14
 Caleb 406
 Carl V. 389
 Charles 226
 Charles E. 321 352
 Christopher 455
 David Howe 455
 Deborah Elizabeth 45
 Edwin 269
 Edwin Allen 455
 Elbridge 303
 Elbridge Dean 321
 Eleanor 14
 Eliza 226
 Elizabeth 142 303
 Elsworth 389
 Emeline 321
 Emily 200
 Emily Roxana 455
 Frederick 455
 George 198
 Grant 522
 Hannah 547
 Helen 352
 Henry L. 234
 Hitty 14
 Isaac 14
 J. 193
 Jacob 86
 John 60
 John Howe 60
 Jonas 14
 Jonathan 14
 Joseph D. 45
 Judith 10
 Julia May 368

CLARK cont'd
 Lemuel 200
 Lizzie H. 55
 Louisa 98 321
 Lucy 121 321
 Lucy Barron 60
 Lydia 14
 Mabelle Ellen 269
 Maggie J. 106
 Mary 159 352 361
 Mary A. 121 321 572
 Mary Elizabeth 455
 Melissa 226
 Molly 14
 Moses 321
 Moses Norman 14
 Nathaniel 10 251
 Nettie 130
 Otis 226
 Patty 14
 Phineas 14
 Prudence 86
 Richard 159
 Robert 106
 Ruth 441
 Sally 14 350
 Samuel 321 567
 Samuel Wallace 60
 Sarah 495
 Stephen 435
 Susan 200
 Thomas J. 121
 Timothy 587
 William Wallace 60
 Zebediah C. 226
CLAY Rebecca 555
CLEMENT Clements
 Clemons
 Cordelia 417
 Cynthia 417
 David 417
 Elizabeth 582
 Eunice 417 449 475
 Freddie A. 83
 George 360
 Jackson 83
 John 417
 Juliette 475
 Mae 360
 Michael 417
 Polly 417
 Rhoda 417
 Sarah 417
 Wesley 417 449
 William A. 417
CLIFFORD Joseph 439
CLISBEE Elizabeth 301
 Hannah 301
 John 301
 Joseph 301
 Lewis 301
 Lydia 301
 Sarah 301
CLOCK Albert 422
 Cate 422
 Deborah 422
 Elizabeth 422
 Henry 422
 James 422
 Mary 422
 Nathaniel 422
 Sarah 422
CLOGSTON Benjamin S. M. 70
 Bertha Munroe Wilson 70
 John Francis 70
 John G. 70
 Mary Ann Hildreth 70
 William H. S. 70
CLOUGH — 352
CLOWARD Eliza 563
CLOYD David M. 562

- CLOYD** cont'd
Elizabeth 560
Katie M. 562
- CLOYES** Kezia 301
- COATES** Coat
Bessie 382
John 297
- COBB** — Mr. 442
Alba 120
Alvin 442
Charles 442
Delia 442
Homer 442
Irene B. 376
Lucy 300 323
- COBLEIGH** Clarinda 80
Elam 80
Ruffin 80
- COBURN** Abigail 178
Ardella P. 112
James Parley 501
Lavinia 256
Lois Dell 501
Peter 43
- COE** Harriet 485
- COFFEY** Albert 533
Byron 533
Hallie 533
Mary V. 533
Sophronia 533
Wesley 533
- COFFIN** Ann 201
Sophia S. 551 552
- COFLIN** Charles 202
George 202
Mary Ella 202
- COGSWELL** Harvey 120
John 166
Joseph 186
Margaret 166
Melissa 474
Melvina Maria 120
Solomon 474
- COLBURN** Dorcas 46
John G. 46
Polly 72
- COLBY** Ada M. 349
John 186
- COLE** Coles
Ella 530
Estelle 137
Etta Louise 110
Frank M. 530
George H. 110
Hannah 564
Harriet Frances 59
John V.
Martha 59
Martha J. 519
Peleg 530
Phebe 428
Raymond 59
- COLEMAN** Edward
Martin 69
Hugh 69
- COLLIER** Allen 228
Annie Caroline 228
Elizabeth Miller 228
James 228
Sarah Caroline 228
Susan Alice 228
- COLLINS** Alice 528
Annie Jewett 248
Bertha Mae 136
Charles Jewett 248
Clara K. 463
Erastus 384
Frank 381
Henrietta Atwood 384
Isaac 528
James 381
John Horace 91
Josiah C. 109
- COLLINS** cont'd
Laura Abbie 91
Lydia 528
Melissa Wilcox 528
Oliver 528
Sarah 214
Sarah Ann 528
Solomon Wilcox 528
William 91
Zilla 73
- COLLIS** Andrew Davis
184
Augustus Howe 184
Daniel 183
Elizabeth 183
Hannah Stillwell 183
Jennette Little 184
John Tucker 183
Julia Ann 184
Mary 184
Solomon 183 184
- COLSON** Nelson Har-
rigan 78
Ruth 36
- COLTON** Flavia 356
Reuben 356
Rhoda 356
- COMBS** Sarah 90
- COMER** James M. 558
- COMERY** Benjamin 62
Hannah Watts 62
Isabel Harris 62
- COMMINGS** Elijah T.
448
- COMPTON** Elizabeth 19
- COMSTOCK** Abner 334
Elias 440
- CONANT** Benjamin F.
230
Calvin 189
Lucy 45
Lydia 45
Peter 32
Ruth 212 230
Samuel 186
William 189 212
- CONDA** Mary 431
- CONDIT** Harvey 461
- CONY** Mary 142
- CONGDON** Albert E.
343
Cynthia Cora 501
- CONKLING** Luther 427
Simeon 427
- CONNELL** Fannie Mina
528
- CONNLEY** Sarah W.
491
- CONVERSE** Harriet 271
Huldah 209
William 271
- CONWAY** — Mr. 558
- COOK** Elizabeth 390
Hannah Lincoln 119
James 361
Jane E. 361
Judith 410
Loren 259
Mary 405 410
Mary E. 361
Moses 25
Peleg 119
Polly M. 332
Samuel 410
- COOLEY** Bessie Howe
538
Edward Henley 538
Mehitable 426 443
Moses E. 538
Stella May 538
William 291
- COOLIDGE** Andrew 320
Caroline 341
- COOLIDGE** cont'd
Curtis 579
Hattie J. 579
Jennie 200
Lydia 579
Oliver B. 200
- COOMBS** Colin Law-
rence 107
Leonard Raymond 107
Lucellus Jason 107
Raymond Howe 107
Ruby Isabella 107
- COOPER** Caroline 380
Charles 557
Emeline S. 480
Henry A. 341
Margaret 128
Mary 159
Peter 159
Sarah 409
- COPELAND** Frederick
W. 250
- COPP** Daniel 206
Mary 206
- CORBIN** Jedediah 574
- COREY** E. Maria 47
Isaac 407 408
Watson 140
- CORNING** Polly 252
- COSTELLO** Margaret
361
- COTHRAN** Perrin 124
- COTTON** Frank B. 253
Georgiana 253
Hiram 253
Jacob 253
John 33
Margaret 33
Mary 33
Sarah Hadley 253
- COULSON** Maxwell 585
- COURRIER** Mary L. 321
- COVEY** Gladys 135
- COVILL** Priscilla
Brainerd 241
Raynora 241
Sophia Florence 241
Walter Abbott 241
- COWLES** Abigail 233
Elizabeth M. 450
- COX** Abigail 52
Anna 325
Eliza 325
Jesse 325
Lore 319
Mary A. 483
Nancy 52
- COY** Milton J. 201
- COYES** Isaac 407
- COZEN** — Mr. 24
- CRADDOCK** Matthew
537
- CRAFTS** Susanna 53
- CRAGIN** John 5
- CRAIBE** Charles In-
galls 108
- CRAIG** Craige
Francis 94
Martha 83
Walton Ruthven 94
- CRAIGUE** Mary E. 196
- CRANDALL** Alice
Louise 500
Eugene Merle 500
Helen Elizabeth 499
Rhodora Adelpia 499
Tracy F. 499
Tracy Ralph 500
- CRANDLE** Mary 427
- CRANE** Elizabeth 568
James 330
Lydia 483
Mary 9

- CRANE** cont'd
Nathan 48
- CRANSTON** Abner 314
Betty 314
- CRAWFORD** Abel 313
Alden 313
Elathera Porter 313
Ellen Wild 313
Ethan 313
Ethan Allen 313
Harvey Howe 313
Lucy Lourella 313
Minerva 140
Persis Julia 313
Placencia Whidden 313
Stephen 313
William Haynes 313
- CREAMER** Elizabeth 432
- CREASEY** — Mr. 408
- CRISLER** Delsie 333
- CRITTENDEN** Myrtie
Evelena 514
- CROCKER** Abigail 20
Charles 20
David 20
Deborah 20
Josiah 20
Julian 419 431
Mary 20
Rebecca 20
Robert 20
- CROCKETT** Argyle
Campbell 560
Carl Converse 560
Elden Kent 560
Henry Lewis 560
Henry S. 560
Howe Taylor 560
John Stuart 560
Minnie Louise 560
Stuart Roper 560
- CROMBIE** Letitia Caro-
line 375
- CRONKHITE** Charles 248
Eliza Briggs 248
- CROSBY** Carl Chester 241
D. P. 184
Frederick 339
George B. 241
Josiah 267
Lucy 338
Lucy C. 339
Mary Frances 267
Ruth Chadwick 241
Sally 339
Sarah 50
- CROSLAND** Della D. 137
Della L. 137
John 137
- CROSS** Sarah 311
- CROSSMAN** Silas 474
- CROTHERS** Ira A. 530
Jennie E. 530
May B. 530
Moses 530
- CROUCH** William 6
- CROWELL** Franklin G. 84
- CRUGER** Clarissa 461
- CRUM** Alexander 331
- CRUMMER** Elizabeth 348
- CULVER** Elizabeth 405
Nellie 522
- CUMMINGS** Cumming
Cummins
Alexander McWhorter 247
- CUMMINGS** cont'd
Billings 186
Calista 186
David E. 276
Frank 186
Grace Helen 276
Hannah Maria 186
Isaac 160
John 229
Jonathan 46
Lucy Ann Frances 229
Luthera 186
Marvin 187
Noah 186
Rosalie 247
- CUNNINGHAM** Cath-
erine 331
David 126
Frederick 126
George W. 364
Howard Malcom 126
Katherine 330
Martha 350
- CURLEY** Mary B. 74
- CURRIE** Sarah 106
- CURRIER** Barnett 254
Benjamin 179
Catherine 197
Cynthia 227
Daniel 197
Esther 222
Hannah 177
James 252
John 177
Jonathan 193
Lydia 193
Mary 254
Mary C. 252
Richard 177 178
Susannah 177
Tristram 177
- CURRY** Jared 421
Nathaniel 421
William 421
- CURTIS** Elizabeth 404
Isaac 5 404
John 15
Joseph 5
Nathaniel 404
Richard 5 404
Sarah 15 147 404
- CUSHING** Susanna 311
- CUSHMAN** Abigail 424
Amazina 321
Caroline 321
Eli Howe 320
Hannah 298 321
Ira 321
John 320 321
Julia 321
Levi 211
Lois 321
Persis 321
Simeon 86
- CUSSEY** Abigail 239
- CUTLER** Abigail 35
Benjamin F. 313
Charles Howe 313
Hannah 161
Jane 590
Joanna 407
Julia Frances 313
Julia Rush 101
- CUTTER** Benjamin F. 313
Charles Howe 313
Julia Frances 313
Sarah F. 208
- CUTTING** Louisa 72
Nathan 72
Wesley 354
- DADMUN** Betsey 318
Elijah 318 319
Eunice 75 319
Lois 38
Samuel 38
- DAGGETT** Mary 170
William 170
- DAKER** John 34
- DAKIN** Mary 49
- DALE** Betsey 227
Daniel 432
- DALLON** Philip S. 270
- DALRYMPLE** Silas B. 341
- DAME** Comfort 174
- DAMMERS** John Henry 98
Louisa 98
- DAMON** Abigail 85
Sarah 104
- DANA** Anderson Green 92 126
Emma 126
Florence 93
Grace Heath 93
Henry Fuller 92
John 298
Katherine 93
Mary 93
Sarah 298
- DANDLEY** Hannah 271
- DANE** Elizabeth 153 154
John 153 155
Nathan 175
Sarah 165
- DANIELS** Daniel
Ebenezer 44
Ella Estelle 388
George 25
John 25 44
Joseph 388
Kate 499
Lucy 44
Lucy Wood 114
Martha 44
Mary Isabel 388
Moses 25 44
Nellie M. 59
Philemon 25 44 114
Sarah 25 44
Sarah K. 114
- DARLING** Alpheus 336
Eliakim 173
John L. 341
Mehitable 25
- DAUCHY** Sarah 453
- DAVENPORT** — Capt. 522
Annie Ward 59
Catherine 522
Ebenezer 9
Elijah 59
Elisha 28
Elizabeth 52
Elizabeth Holt 274
Francis Henry 59
George Howe VIII 59
Hannah 9
Hannah A. 487
Henry 59
Isaac 9
Jonathan 9
Joseph 9
Lydia 28 54
Mary 9 394
Minerva Kimball 127
Samuel 52
Submit 9
Tabitha 9
- DAVIDS** James 400
- DAVIDSON** Ada Glydes 539

DAVIDSON cont'd

Alvin 322
 Betsey 322
 Elsie 514
 Eri 322
 James 538
 Jane 561
 Jesse H. 539
 Lois 539
 Milan 322
 Richard R. 539
 William 410
DAVIS Abbie M. 376
 Amanda 42
 Ann Maria 343
 Augusta Amy 52
 Betsey 467
 Caroline Louisa 52
 Charles Henry 52
 Daniel 181 182 323
 David Howe 35
 Eliza W. 91
 Elizabeth 430
 Ellen 66
 Emma 495
 Eugene Clinton 52
 Florence Myra 393
 Frank 210
 George 52
 George Howe 52
 Hale Hodgman 35
 Henry Johnson 214
 Hester Ludlow 270
 Howland 270
 Huldah 182
 Ira Oscar 79
 James 8
 Johnson 214
 Joseph 52 91
 Joseph A. 35
 Lorinda C. 91
 Luther 350
 Lydia 24
 Lysander A. 119
 Mary How 214
 Mary Lillian 385
 Olive 139
 Parmela 359
 Robert 35 495
 Sarah 33
 Sarah Ann 35
 Sidney 214
 Tamar 181
 Thomas H. 297
 William 210
 William Whitney 35
DAVEY Davey Davie
 Edward 584
 Mary 389
 Sarah Sylvester 261
 Thomas 261
DAWES George Minot
 220
 Mary Nantie 220
 Mehitable 126
 Richard Cranch 220
DAWKINS Daniel 209
DAY Daye
 Abigail 11
 Clara L. 508
 Elizabeth 11
 John 554 555
 Joseph S. 311
 Myra Jane 179
 Patience 424
 William 11
DEAMER Betsey 584
DEAN Allen 428
 Benjamin F. 303
 Chloe Hanchell 428
 Eli 428
 Heman 428
 Henry 428

DEAN cont'd

Hiram 428
 Irene 501
 Jacob Emery 585
 Julia 428
 Nelson 428
DEARBORN Asa 221
 Frances 221
 Ruhaniah 221
DE BEVOISE Mary 246
DECKER Edwin Stan-
 ton 144
 Marian Elizabeth 144
DEDRICK James G. 558
DEFOREST Jennie 531
DE GROFF George 565
DEITRICK Carroll 521
DE JARNETTE Agnes
 Howe 554
 Agnes S. 560
 Ann Hawes 557
 Caroline R. 560
 Eugene 554 560
 John H. 560
 John Hampton 560
 Margaret H. 560
 R. E. 562
 Sallie 562
 Sarah S. 560
DELANO Alice 148
 Darius 568
DELASHMUTT Amelia
 587
 Cerema 587
 Elizabeth 587
 Nelson 587
 William 587
DELL Jean 120
DEL ZELLE Annie 532
DEMERITT Joanna 348
DEMING Hannah 473
 John 19
 Lemuel 472
 Rhoda 473
 Samuel 473
DEMOTTE Georgia 574
DENISON Dennison
 George 478
 John A. 143
 Julia Ann 478
DENNETT Ephraim 190
 Thomas 480
DENNIS Elihu 506
 Franklin J. 530
 Mary Ella 506
 Perry H. 530
 Sarah 159
 Thomas 159 289
DENSMORE Sarah A.
 138
DEPUTERIN Miranda
 378
DERBY Alice 85
 Alvira 85
 Julia 85
 Loren 85 350
 Lucy 85
DE RIVAS Dolores 270
DERRICK Martha Ann
 529
DERRY George Morton
 230
 Joseph 230
 Miriam Erskine 231
DESKINS Harvey 553
DEUCKLA Mary Wil-
 liamson 265
DEVAUX Susan 244
DEVENBURGH Anna
 M. 488
 Etta Louise 488
 Harrison P. 489
 John 488

DEVENBURGH cont'd

Sarah M. 489
 William H. 489
DEWER Sampson 553
DEWEY Clara 228
DE WOLF Abigail 181
 Charles 181
 Halsey (Mrs.) VIII
 James 181
 Mark Anthony 181
 Mary Ann 205
DEXTER Angeline 394
 Annie E. 363
 Clinton 394
 Phebe 542
 Samuel 542
 Sarah Blake 270
DIBBLE Alonzo 437
 Charles 437
 George 437
 Harvey 437
 Henry 331 437
 John 437
 John W. 437
 Jonathan 437
 Sally 456
 Sarah Elizabeth 437
 Silas 437
 Sylvanus 437
DICKEY Mary C. 373
DICKINSON — Mr. 470
 Elizabeth 78
 Emily F. 301
 Jane 25
 Joshua 78
DILENOUGH Emily 260
DILGERT Alice A. 503
DIMOCK Orrin C. 187
DINGMAN — Mr. 468
DINSMORE Betsey 39
DIX Maggie 311
 Mary 550
DIXON Ann Jane 575
 Herbert 489
DIXWELL Elizabeth 400
 John 400
 Mary 400
DOANE Deborah 289
DOBLE Mary Ellen 509
DOCKHAM Henry 328
DOCKUM Isabella 253
DODD John 132
 Mary Larkin 132
DODGE Abbie 112
 Anna 170
 Benjamin 582
 Dorothy Howe 522
 Herbert O. 522
 Lucinda 45
 Samantha 581
 Simeon 567
DOHERTY Charles 133
 Mary Elizabeth 133
 Rose Elizabeth 515
DOLBEARE Margaret
 16 26
DOLE Enoch 44
 Enoch Ira 44
 George H. 79 581
DOLLIVER Richard M.
 82
DOLPH Carrie 446
 Cyrus J. 446
 Simon 446
DONALLEN John 175
DONDINEAU Lottie
 359
 Peter 359
DOOLITTLE Mary 466
DORMAN George 496
DORR Charles E. 364
 Martha A. 593
DOTY — Mr. 462

- DOUGHERTY** Jane 15
Sally 15
- DOUGLAS** Anna M. 464
- Caddie M. 464
- Ebenezer 228
- Elizabeth 228
- Florence A. 464
- George 464
- John Ellsworth 464
- Minnie M. 464
- Nancy 578
- DOW** Anna 193
- David 313
- Hannah 161
- Nancy 193
- DOWDING** Lena May 234
- DOWNES** Catherine
Jane 482
- Helen Guion 482
- John Ireland Howe 482
- William E. 482
- William Howe 482
- DOWNIE** Polly 417
- DOWNING** Mary Ann 588
- DRAKE** Abraham M. 24
- Bethuel 21
- Martha 225
- DRAPER** Ada Augusta 215
- Anna 187
- Cornelia How 215
- Daniel 215
- Grace 17
- Lucie How 215
- Samuel F. 353
- Sarah M. 48
- William Perkins 215
- DRESSER** Albion P. 83
- Carl P. 197
- George 96
- George Erastus 96
- Hannah 44
- Harriet 462
- Henry 131
- John 96
- Lydia French 131
- Susan 144
- DREW** Grace 375
- John Graeme 375
- DREWER** Ann 553
- Anna 553
- David 553
- Hannah 553
- Joseph 553
- Mary 553
- Sampson 553
- Sarah 553
- Thomas 553
- DRUMMOND** Evelina 456
- DUBY** Frank 73
- DUDLEY** Horace 195
- Samuel H. 448
- DUNBAR** Ellen 554 555
- Fannie 141
- Frances 309
- DUNCAN** Caroline 69
- Dorothy 176
- George Henry 269
- Gertrude Georgianna 269
- Simeon 568
- DUNCKLEE** Hannah 46
- Hezekiah 46
- DUNGAN** Melissa 539
- DUNHAM** Asa 75
- Lydia 75
- DUNKLE** Jacob 585
- DUNLAP** Clarence
Howe 507
- Jane 544
- DUNLAP** cont'd
- Sally 558
- William Barlow 507
- William H. 507
- DUNMORE** Murray
John Earl of 564
- DUNN** A. C. 558
- Elizabeth 535
- Florence Ann 144
- Samuel F. 535
- Theo. S. 380
- DUNNING** Almada B. 498
- John 498
- Phebe 498
- Vestia Mariah 445
- DUNTON** Betsey 593
- DUPLESSIS** Lena E. 366
- Peter 366
- DUPREZ** Joseph 74
- DUPUY** Asa 323
- E. Lavalette 323
- Emily Howe 323
- Maria Lucinda 323
- Mary Purnell 323
- Nannie Lafevre 323
- DURELL** Carrie 466
- DURGIN** Charles 313
- James 24
- Lewis 24
- Peggy 24
- DURKIN** James 245
- Margaret Anna 245
- Mary 245
- DURSTINE** Hannah 576
- Jacob 576
- DUSENBURY** Benjamin 326
- Frances 326
- Mary H. 97
- DUSTIN** Caleb 177
- DUTCH** Susanna 163
- DUTCHER** Caroline 446
- Catherine 446
- Edward 446
- Elizabeth Sheldon 446
- Emeline 446
- Frederick 446
- Ruloff 446
- Samuel 446
- William 446
- Willis 446
- DUTTON** Damaris 427
- Daniel 411
- David 427
- Hannah 26
- Lydia Mary J. 82
- DWIGHT** Annie Eliza-
beth 57
- Darius 57
- David Fiske 57
- Laura Howe 57
- Marion Lucretia 57
- Mary Isabel 57
- Percy David 57
- Rachel 49
- Theodore William 57
- DYE** Ellen 582
- DYER** Charles F. 350
- Emily A. 350
- George 350
- James H. 350
- Lizzie Ann 214
- Louisa Eliza 380
- Manser 380
- Martin 355
- EAGER** Abraham 14
- Bezaleel 283
- Harriet F. 378
- Lucy 298
- Martha 281
- EAGER** cont'd
- Mary 298
- Uriah 282
- William F. 378
- Zerviah 290
- EAMES** Alexander 43
- Anna Foster 43
- Corliss Taylor 43
- Edwin Howe 43
- Ellen Lucilla 43
- James 43
- John Felch 43
- Lydia Swain 43
- Miranda Howe 43
- Persis Foster 43
- Salome Greenwood 43
- Sarah 81
- EARL** Alpheus 296
- Eunice 309
- Mary 294
- Newhall 310
- Rachel 310
- Ruth 310
- EASTER** Samuel 84
- EASTMAN** Adeline C. 195
- Adeline Clark 252
- Alvin 271
- Benjamin Holmes 195
- Charles Cox 195
- Clementine 271
- Clementine G. 195
- George C. 195
- Hannah H. 195
- Hannah Shaw 195
- John 478
- John H. 195
- Nancy 239 240
- Stephen H. 195
- Susanna S. 195
- Thomas 195 252
- EATON** — Mrs. 187
- Cyrus P. 349
- Elizabeth Jane 393
- Joseph 197
- Lucy 177
- Lydia 197
- ECKLER** A. Ross 273
- Albert Ross 273
- EDDY** Experience 90
- EDE** Mary 34
- William 34
- EDES** Sally 84
- EDESON** Senace 415
- EDGEELL** Elizabeth 14
- Rebecca 23
- William 14 23
- EDMUNDS** Anne 23
- Jonathan 23
- Nathaniel 24
- Prudence 23
- EDSON** Alonzo 469
- Collins 187
- Cyrus 187
- Daniel 186
- Hannah 173
- Julia Ann 187
- Packard 186
- Sylvania 187
- Sylvester 187
- EDWARDS** Abigail 36
- Catherine Gadsden 95
- Charles Berkley 252
- Clark Howe 252
- Dora Moses 252
- Eliza 199
- John 36
- Mary 36
- William Johnson 252
- EGGLESTON** James 435
- Lucy F. 382
- Sarah 406
- EGLESTON** Burr 356

EGLESTON cont'd

Edwin 356
Louise 356
Lucy 356
Mary 356

EHLRACHER Fannie

Stewart 151
Martin 151

EICHENBERG Fred 383

EISSENHAUER Ada R.

539

ELDER Isabel 221

ELDREDGE Betsey 59

Cyrus 568
Elvira M. 568
Mary Ann 568
William E. 135

ELITHORPE Margaret

162

ELKINS Kate 574

ELLECK Alice Maude

75

Edward William Dela-
van 75

Grace Maria 75

Mary Walker 75

William 75

ELLIOTT Eliott Elliot

David 371
George A. 63
George Tracy 523
Jacob 348
Jane E. 371
John 103
Josiah K. 348
Olive Howe 523
Ruth Tracy 523
Sarah P. 370
Sarah Stevens 371
William 348

ELLIS Abby Hunt 260

Damaris 13
Edith Almira 224
Harry Edward 224
John 224
John W. 224
Laura R. 116
Lucy 240
Samuel 143
Stella 143
Timothy 260
Walter Howe 224

ELLISON Isaac Denni-

son 589

ELLSWORTH Arthur

356

Howard Stimpson 391

Marietta 231

ELMES W. A. 552

ELSTON Jacob Tice 394

Julia Ann 360

Martha Anna 394

ELWELL Ebenezer 414

Hannah 414

ELY Amelia Maria 145

Frederick David 145

EMBREY Arthur Deal

495

EMERSON Abigail 222

Alice 540

Andrew 491

Andrew Mitchell 437

Asa 296

Betsey 176

Carleton 178

Charlotte 437

Cynthia 437

David 176

Edward 72

Elizabeth 437

Hannah 175 176 373

Harriet 437

Isaac 176

EMERSON cont'd

Jacob 176
James 176
Jeremiah 176
John 175
Jonathan 176
Joseph 176
Mary 176
Mary Emma 437
Moses 176 313
Phebe 176
Rebecca 437
Rhoda 437
Sally 176 220
Samuel 437
Sarah 194
Sophia B. 72
William 437

EMERY Elizabeth 29

Georgia Van Wagener

388

Josephus 83

EMMERT Olive G. 508

ENGLISH Inez C. 363

ENGLISH Raymond H.

131

ENSWORTH Caroline

L. 380

Hiram 380

ERWIN Isabella P. 534

ESTABROOK Abigail

365

Amelia 365

John 365

Rosetta 85

Stephen Monroe 85

ESTES Clarissa 348

Eli 348

ESTY Este

Elizabeth Howe 179

Jeremiah 179

Jeremiah Augustus 179

Jesse 179

John 179 292

Simon Forester 179

EVANS — Mr. 178

Adeliza 225

Alden 350

Allala 225

Charles 350

Darius 225

Edwin 225

Emily Jane 258

Frank 225

Freeman 225

Harvey 350

Leonard 77

Lewis 225

Lucy Ann 225

Nicholas 225

Oscar 350

Tryphena Ellen 258

EVARTS Hannah 439

EVELETH Edwin F.

324

Edwin Francis 324

John 291

Joshua 324

EVEREST Martha 219

EVERETT Abigail 427

Anna 427

David 427

Hannah 427

Israel 242 427

Joshua 302

Lydia 427

Minnie 449

Parmella Howe 242

Rhoda 427

Richard 116

Sallie 427

William 302

William Stillman 302

EVERTS Emma 443

EWELL Julia 44

EWEN Leroy T. 557

Thelma 266

EWERS Elizabeth C.

569

EYSTER Charlotte

Elizabeth 586

FAIRBANKS David 295

Deborah 295

Emeline 459

Hannah 295

Lucretia G. 73

Mary 142

Sally 23

Sarah 99

FAIRCHILD Clara 471

FALLES Betsey 284

FALLEY John A. 588

FALLS Sarah 321

FANN Ella 273

FANSHER David 434

FARMER Mary 567

William 418

FARNHAM Mary W. 336

Ransom J. 336

Sarah 26

FARNSWORTH Abel

A. 47

Lucy 322 353

Mary 519 520

FARNUM David 176

Elizabeth 169

Jemima 176

Jonathan 169

Samuel 162

Sarah J. 137

FARR Philena 116

FARRAR Farrer

Daniel 407

Earl H. 478

Eliab M. 478

George 407

Joseph 407

Mary 407

Phineas 290

Sally 60

Samuel 407

William H. 478

FARWELL John Whit-

temore 255

Nathaniel 255

FAULKNER — Mr. 180

Edmund 169

Hannah 169

John 169

Mary D. 345

FAXON Lydia 56 95

FAY Dolly 320

Hannah 529

Lovett 301

Mary 288

FEARING Elizabeth

31 32

Sarah 21

FEELY Margaret

Eleanor Hughes 558

FELCH Henrietta 121

Nathaniel 574

FELL Joseph Gilling-

ham 264

Mary Wilson 264

FELLOWS Emily 42

Fred A. 233

Nathaniel 573

Warner 331

FELT Helen L. 546

FELTON Aaron 301

David 316

Lydia 316

Susan A. 315

Susan W. 386

- FELTON** cont'd
Susanna 298
William H. 386
- FENTON** Charles 464
Edwin 464
George 464
Laura 429 448
Minnie 464
Noah 464
Roxalena 231
Walter 448 464
- FERRIS** Solomon 438
William G. 559
- FESSENDEN** Abigail 286
Alonzo 140
Catherine 286
Elizabeth 286
Emily E. 140
Hezekiah Howe 286
John 286
Maria M. 140
William 286
- FIELD** Fields
Abel Waite 335
Cora Lyman 335
Diana 436
Elbert 483
Ella Josephine 335
Enos 93
Ethel Guion 483
Helen Atwater 483
Henry Francis 127
John Henry 127
John Howe 127
John Ireland Howe 483
Louisa A. 93
Mahala Jane 335
Mary Howe 483
Mary L. 136
Oliver 483
Ruth 43
Sarah 321
Willard Morton 127
William Henry 127
William Howe 483
William Wells 335
Zibeeon 43
- FILLEY** — Mr. 330
- FINCH** Comfort 412
Gilbert P. 478
Hannah R. 478
- FINLEY** Anna E. 202
- FISH** — Mr. 390
Charles Dickinson 497
Emma Grace 497
Ethel Mary 497
John E. 497
John William 498
Mary M. 569
- FISHER** Charles 23
Ella F. 541
Eunice 317
Jesse 50
John 560
L. L. 541
Lucy 190
Mary Margaret 560
Nathaniel 190
Sally 50
- FISK** Fiske
Abigail 436
Adeline S. 312
Anson 312
Celia M. 312
Cynthia 57
Emily 312
James 312
Lydia 290
Remember 156
Samuel C. 303
Sarah F. 312
Wilbur A. 312
William 436
- FITCH** Appleton Howe
185
Azel 13
Calvin Webster 185
Caroline 467
Cynthia 13
David 13
Edward Payson 185
Elijah 185
Elizabeth 13
Harriet Loud 185
John Augustus 185
John Witherspoon 185
Joseph 13
Mary 13
Mary Russell 185
Nathaniel Emmons
185
Phebe 13
Silence 13
- FITTS** Fitz
Huldah 45
Luther 150
Mary Adelaide 150
- FITZGERALD** Edward
B. 65
Edward Best 65
Elizabeth Mary 65
Henry J. 65
- FITZHUGH** Carter H.
250
Emma Blair 250
- FITZRANDOLPH**
Robert 34
- FITZSIMMONS** Kate 351
- FLAGG** Rebecca 32 132
Sally 32
William 32
- FLANDERS** Alfred H.
71
Clara 71
Emma 71
- FLEMING** Patrick 179
- FLEMMING** Allie 575
Dickson 575
Frederick 575
- FLETCHER** Abner 90
Betsey 214
Elden Parker 91
Flora Elizabeth 91
Harry True 90 91
- FLINT** Hannah 179
James 87
Rose R. 500
Warren Franklin 87
- FLINTOFT** Rose R. 513
- FLOYD** William H. 251
- FOGG** Emily Ware 250
Frances Jane 250
James P. 250
- FOLK** Mary Elizabeth
546
- FOLSOM** Emma 138
- FOOT** Foote
Hannah 172
Nathaniel 172
Robert 404
Sarah 404
- FORBEAR** Arnold 472
- FORBES** Ella B. 368
- FORBUSH** Edwin C. 571
Georgia 43
John 281
Persis Gibson 123
- FORBY** Charles R. 443
- FORD** — Mr. 458
Bethia 410
Cephas 414
E. 414
Lucretia 483
Nancy 453
Rose Butler 131
- FORRISTALL** Sarah H.
541
- FORSYTH** Flora Louisa
374
Frances Viona 374
Wilfred L. 374
Wilfred Lewis 374
- FORT** Anna F. 78
- FOSGATE** Luke 298
Persis 242
- FOSTER** — Miss 555
Abra 157
Alice 9
Amelia E. 128
Amos 351
Angie Lydia 350
Anna 295
Archibald H. 364
Betty 41
Blanche 347
Charles F. 356
Clarissa 295
Dana Pitt 347
David 295
Edward 9
Edward G. 92
Edwin 45
Elizabeth 189 212
Ezekiel 178
Freeman 295
Gardner 541
George 75
George Champion 351
George W. 489
Hannah 438
Helen M. 347
Henry 455
Herbert George 351
Ichabod 295
Ida M. 491
Isaac 155 157
Joel 310
John Winthrop 295
Jonathan 189
Lavinia 295
Lucy 189
Luvia Teresa 351
Martha 194
Martha Perry 96
Mary 75 160 204 227
320
Mary Ann 75
Moses 41
Nathan 295
Nathan G. 541
Preston 295
Relief 9
Reuben 347 348
Reuben Ball 43
Samuel P. 238
Sarah 58 223
Sarah B. 348
Stella Amelia 351
Thomas 10 45 517
Timothy 295
Virtue W. 321
William 223 555
Wirt Howe 347
- FOWLER** Abigail Kel-
ton 528
Ann Clapp 527
Elizabeth 165
Ella Frances 528
Frank Elmer 528
George 527 528
George A. S. 195
George Henry 527
Georgianna 528
Hepzibah 164 165
John 164 165
Josephine 528
Laura Elizabeth 528

FOWLER cont'd

Martha 164
Martha Ann 528
Mary 164 527
Mary Augusta 528
Mary Elizabeth 528
Robert Thaxter 528
Samuel 255 527 528
Sarah 165
Sarah Kilburn 255
Sophia 457

FOX Allen 122

Edwin 551
Eunice 179
Hannah 179
John 287
Peter 576

FRANCIS Alvah 187

Amelia 187
Asenath 187
Eliza A. 82
Elizabeth 187
Emily 187
Eugene 187
James 187
John 187
Mary Ann 187
Thomas W. 82

FRANKLIN Helen 262

John 440
Sarah 19
Susannah 440

FRAZEE L. J. 534

Mary 534

FRAZER Alfred 504

Clara Belle 503
Edwin H. 535
Emma 504

FREDERICK Alonzo

196
Angeline 196
David Alonzo 195
Edgar 196
John 196

FREEMAN J. A. 473

Orville 313
Sylvia 117
Wheeler 438

FRELEIGH John E. 564

FRENCH — Mr. 188

Albert Francis 96
Alexander 48
Alpheus 91
Anna 200
Arthur Joshua 96
Beulah Barbara 107
Charles Howe 48
Dorris 233
Edward 96
Eliot Howe 96
Glenna Augusta 381
Hannah Howe 48
Harriet Maria 96
Joseph 43
Joshua Frost 96
Luella Sarah 126
Lydia 96
Margaret 131
Mary 303
Mary Ellen 96
Nancy 62
Nathan 356
Reuben 452
Susanna 91

FREY Mary 409

FRINK Desire 564

FRISBIE Mary 415

FRITZ Abraham 332

361
Amanda 332 361
Elizabeth 332 361

FRIZZELL Anna J. 211

FROST Caroline Maria

129
Clark Bradley 347
Daniel 399
Ellery C. 347
George B. 267
Ophella 503
Susan 108
Symantha J. 557
William 347

FRYE Fry

Mary Ervin 592
Susan E. 490
William H. 490

FULCHER Anna E. 472

Bessie 472
John R. 472
Roy 472

FULLER Albert 527

Asa 527
Caroline 527
Edwin 527
Eliza 92 126
Elizabeth 179
Elizabeth Holman 93
Emily 527
Ephraim 170
Isola V. 477
Josiah 93
Lucy 320
Mary Jane 527
Mehitable 223
Rosanna 576
Sarah Elizabeth 527
Stephen 200
Susan Clarke 527
Timothy 179
William 204 527

FULLERTON May

Agnes 269

FULMAN Maud 389

FULTON Henry 585

FUNSTON David F. 311

FURMAN Aaron 585

Ambrose 585
Clara 585
Elisha 585
Elizabeth 585
Hannah 585
Jane 585
John 585
Jonathan 585
Katie 585
Nathan 585
Permella 585
Samuel 585
Sarah 585
William 585

FURNESS Lydia 80

GAGE Anna 226

Betsey 177
Ebenezer 179
Esther 193 222

GAGER Jerusha 246

GAINS Abigail 411 419

GALE Edward Warren

213
George Howe 213
George T. 140
Harriet 244
S. M. 213

GALT Alexander H. 452

Mary Esther 452

GALUSHA Ellen M. 468

Truman 468

GARDNER Gardiner

Amanda Ruby 107
Anne Hallowell 103
Ethel 276 391
Harrison 276
Henry 107
James 195

GARDNER cont'd

Mary 487
Nancy 32

GARFIELD — 188

Benjamin 292
Edwin Joseph 40
George M. 40
Tabitha 292

GARLAND Abbie 547

Alfred Benjamin 192
Caroline Persis 192
David How 192
Elizabeth How 192
Patience 547

GATES — Mr. 281

Alfred 287
Caroline Howe 294
David 287
George W. 577
Jerusha 339
Jonathan 286
Lavinia 287
Lucretia 287
Mary Rice 294
Matilda 287
Oliver C. 294
Parmella 294
Polly H. 294
Sarah 315
Simon 286
Stephen 286
Susan 228
Susie Young VIII
Sylvanus 287
Sylvanus Howe 294
William 228 339
Zadock 287
Zelotes 287

GARLOCK Mary Eliza-

beth 122
William 122

GARNER Ruth 475

GARRATT Garrat

Alfred C. 70
Alfred Hallock 70
Joshua Howe 70

GATES — Mr. 281

Alfred 287
Caroline Howe 294
David 287
George W. 577
Jerusha 339
Jonathan 286
Lavinia 287
Lucretia 287
Mary Rice 294
Matilda 287
Oliver C. 294
Parmella 294
Polly H. 294
Sarah 315
Simon 286
Stephen 286
Susan 228
Susie Young VIII
Sylvanus 287
Sylvanus Howe 294
William 228 339
Zadock 287
Zelotes 287

GAULT Betsey 348

GAY Abbie Jane 74

Fannie 102
Julia 321
Julia Ann 86
Moses 86
Persis 299
Willard 102

GAYLORD Elizabeth 416

Elizabeth Rebecca 263
Emmogene Cornelia 264
John 416

GEDNEY Hannah 61

GEE Eutemia C. 443

John 443

GEER Elizabeth 187

GEISER Henry 479

GEORGE Augusta 213

GERRISH Polly 322

GERRY Ritzpah Ann 196

GERSBACK Walter 507

GERSEMAN Rhoda

Jane 503

GETCHELL Joanna 291

GETSHENS Elizabeth

Mary 65

JACOB Ferguson 65

GEYE J. C. 450

GIBBON Gibbons

Daniel L. 36
Eunice 378
Mary E. 378
William 378

- GIBBONEY** William 560
GIBSON Rebecca 78 112
 Samuel 112
GIDDINGS Celia S. 352
 Charlotte 352
 Hannah 591
 John M. 352
 M. Elizabeth 352
GIFFORD Sarah 143
GILBERT Abigail 291
 304
 Archibald 322
 Frances C. 488
 Hannah 456
 Jonathan 304
 Lucy 304
 Sarah 404
 Stephen 456
 Thomas 406
GILKY Sarah 530
GILLETT Mary P. 329
GILMAN Nathaniel 10
GLASS Rebecca F. 582
GLEASON Abby Ann 52
 Anna 290
 Deborah 323
 Dorothy 299
 Edna Louisa 51
 Edward Francis 51
 Elizabeth Burnett 299
 Gilbert Howe 299
 Helen Maria 51
 James 290 319
 James Henry 376
 Jerry 299
 John 290
 Joseph 299 316
 Louisa 299
 Lydia 299
 Mary 85 290
 Mary Ann 51
 Mindwell 299
 Nathaniel N. 52
 Nelson 355
 Reuben 51
 Roxanna 319
 Sarah 51 316
 Sarah Frances 52
 Sarrell 51
 Silas 299
 Silas Allen 299
 Susanna 299
 Thomas Vose 51
 Zacheus 290
GLENNY Mary E. 431
GLIDDEN Annette 129
 Emma A. 129
 Erastus 56
 Frances M. 56
 Robert T. 129
GLINES Augusta Maria
 371
 David B. 371
 David G. 349
 Harriet E. 372
GLOVER Alexander 28
 Anson 27
 Asahel Howe 30
 Charles 27
 Edward 27
 Elijah 30
 Frederick Pope 30
 Hannah 27
 Isaac Howe 30
 John Clough 30
 Lucy 42
 Lydia 27
 Margaret Preston
 Howe 27
 Mary 51 53 54 100
 Nathaniel 30
 Rachel 28
 Rebecca 30
- GLOVER** cont'd
 Thomas 30
GODDARD Catherine
 B. 371
 Grace 298
 Hannah 370
 Louisa 126
 Rachel 299 301
 Samuel 126
 William 301
GODFREY James 100
 Mary Catherine 100
 Rozina 71
GOFF Agnes 233
 Vianna Ballou 233
GOLD Sarah 2
GONZALES-PRADA
 A. 385
GOODALE William 188
GOODARD Barton 587
GOODELL Lucy A. 135
GOODENOW Good-
 enough Goodnough
 Anna 292
 Ebenezer 302
 Edward 302
 Elizabeth 568
 Fanny 436
GOODFELLOW Cather-
 ine Howe 131
 John 131
 Richard 131
GOODHALL Phebe 160
 Thomas 160
GOODHUE Hannah 166
GOODING Henry A. 145
 Marion Louise 145
GOODLOE Lilly B. 560
GOODNIGHT Cynthia
 538
GOODRICH ——— 187
 Albert 319
 H. 186
 Maria 312
 Mariette Sophronia 319
 Susan 50
GOODSPEED Charles
 Barrett 232
 Orpha 448
 Stephen 448
 Wilbur F. 232
GOODWIN David 82
 Huldah S. 82
 John 196
 Mary H. 591
 Thomas 11
GORDON Curtis 72
 John 540
 Mary 540
GORE Charles Mar-
 tin 198
 Martin 198
GORMAN Shubael 589
GOSS Chase P. 566
 John T. 453
GOUCH Abigail 27
GOULD Abigail 324
 Caroline Elizabeth 180
 Charles 218
 David 299
 Edward Peters 218
 Eliza 83
 Eliza Lawrence 180
 Frederick 218
 George 49
 Hannah Rebecca 229
 Henry Lawrence 180
 James 229
 John 15 159
 Jonathan 290
 Joseph 15
 Joshua 31
 Julia Ann Howe 180
- GOULD** cont'd
 Lydia Loretta 180
 Martha Hichborn 180
 Mary 49
 Matilda 218
 Nancy 338 469
 Nathaniel 180
 Priscilla 15
 Rebecca 163
 Sarah 15
 Selecta 365
 Stephen 83
 William Henry 180
 William Ripley 218
 William Saltonstall 218
GOULDSBURY Caro-
 line 47
GOVE Dorothy P. 48
GRAFFAM Mary B. 328
 Thomas 328
GRAHAM Caroline 370
 Elizabeth 287
 George S. 267
 John 534
 Joshua 370
 Margaret Ann 146
 Mary Frances 534
 Maud E. 267
 Nancy 223
 Phebe M. 369
GRANGER Amber Mar-
 garet 466
 Homer Clifford 466
 John Wesley 568
 Lewis 466
 Maud Louise 466
 Roscoe Howe 466
 William Norman 465
GRANNIS Edward
 Howe 56
 Ellen Maria 56
 Hiram 56
 Mary Etta 56
 Sidney 55 56
 Sidney Howe 56
 Sidney Smith 55
GRANT Catherine 304
 Eunice 327
 Mary 125
 Miner 327
 Reuben 195
 Sally 450
 Sarah E. 132
GRAVES Caroline 477
 Jeanette 340
 Mary 289
 Robert N. 385
 Sarah Emily 385
 Susanna 31
GRAY Amanda E. 185
 Ebenezer 571
 Henry Franklin 275
 James 23
 Joseph 135
 Josephine E. 378
 Mary Elizabeth 275
 Matthew 47
 William 571
GREELY Benjamin 42
GREEN Greene
 Edward Melvin 88
 Elmira 272
 George Howe 88
 Harriet 20
 James 88
 John 19 20
 John How 20
 Katherine Celia 129
 Marion Palmer 89
 Mary 20 465
 Mehitabel 175
 Oliver 181
 Phebe 100

GREEN cont'd

Rebecca 20
 Sally 365
 Sarah 20 73
 Sophia 122
 Thomas 20
 William C. 267
 William Howe 88
GREENLAND Rebecca 245

GREENLEAF — Mr. 186

Mary Elizabeth 220
GREENLEY Charles 253

GREENWOOD Abigail

Chapman 42
 Abner Smith 42
 Albert Alanson 42
 Albert Newton 42
 Alma Esther 43
 Charles 43
 Charles C. 303
 Charles Miller 43
 Ebenezer 42
 Huldah J. 43
 Joseph 42
 Julia 42
 Martha Almeda 43
 Mary Miranda 42
 Mason Knapp 42
 Nancy Kimball 42
 Nathaniel 1 42
 Noah Cressy 42
 Zina Hyde 42

GREGG H. 500 513**GREGORY** Clark 432

George 432
 Hilda Florida 537
 Josiah D. 323
 Sally 432

GRIDLEY Patty 63

Samuel 63
GRIFFIN Alfred 524

B. Frank 231
 Elizabeth 107
 Marcellus 107
 Mary Ella 231
 Nathaniel 46
 Peleg 107
 Sarah 46

GRIFFITH Annie 96

William 538
GRIGGS Alfred G. 391

Benjamin 424
 Irving 200
 Mary A. 500

GRINNELL Priscilla 399**GRISWOLD** Jeremiah 405**GROSSE** Harriet 329**GROSVENOR** Anna 334

Augusta Heman 334
 Caroline Hastings 334
 Eliza H. 334
 Francis 348
 Lucius 334
 Robert 182
 Robert Howe 182

GROUT Dumarel 14

Seth 14
GROVER Betty Bethia 355

Chester 355
 Clara 380
 Russell 355

GUIHER William 586**GUILD** Abner 142

Caroline Abbie 142
GUM Elizabeth H. 363

GURLEY Flavel 293**GUTTERSON** Anna M. 366

Lucy Jane 224
 Sarah 170

HACKETT Hannah

Richardson 114
 Martha 446
 Nancy 545

HADAWAY George 448**HADLEY** Ebenezer 47

Fidelia 39
 Isaac 47
 Joel 48
 John 47
 Jonas 48
 Josiah 39
 Martha 47
 Samuel 47
 Sarah Ann 47
 William H. 48

HAGER Elizabeth 315**HAGGET** Jane 363**HALE** Daniel J. 78

Edna 193
 Elizabeth Emery 29
 Hannah 177
 Isaac 208
 Moses 29 296
 Nancy 29
 Sarah 29
 Stephen 29
 Thomas Howe 78
 William 225

HALEY Sarah Maria 255**HALL** Abigail J. 228

Addie 231
 Agnes Helen 359

Albert G. 231
 Albertus 231

Anna M. 228
 Asa 346

Benjamin Milton 224
 Caroline Minturn 102

Charles F. 346
 Charles Nelson 359

Charlotte E. 112
 Clarissa 346

David Prescott 102
 David Priestly 102

Elizabeth Tolman 92
 Franklin 330

Frederick 346
 George 488

Hannah 177
 Harry 346

Henry Marion 102
 Hiram 135

Irene Virginia 505
 John 102

Lucy A. 135
 Mary 120 533

Moses 409
 Nathaniel 409

Orra 112
 Ralph 346

Samuel Prescott 102
 Sarah 27 29 221

Selina 486
 Stephen 92

William W. 548
HALLETT Hallett

Edward 578
 George 578

Mary E. 233
 Sally L. 578

HALSTEAD Bessie

Louise 508
HAMBLER Caroline 227

HAMBLIN Anna

Evangeline 49
 Joseph Benton 50

HAMILTON Elizabeth

372
 H. E. 460

HAMMER Alice Shep-

herd 561

HAMMER cont'd

Charles Taylor 561
 Florence Temple 561

George T. 561
 George Wilbur 562

John T. 561
 Mary Margaret 561

Preston Avery 562
 Samuel Haven 561

William Howe 561
 William Thomas 561

HAMMOND — Mr. 187

Charles 55
 Elizabeth Coolidge 55

Hannah 435
 Rachel Maria 55

William 55
 William Howe 55

HAMPTON Sophie 326**HANAFORD** Julia A. 486**HANBAUGH** Robert 110**HANDFORD** Esther 480**HANFORD** Thomas 105**HANLON** Margaret

Alice 545
 Nancy 545

HANNA Sarah 484**HANNUM** Elizabeth

Platt 151
 Henry Oliver 151

HANNUN May 387**HANSCOM** Julia A. 129**HANSETT** Lewis E. 488**HANSON** George C. 462**HAPGOOD** Judith 299

Sarah 286
 Thomas 283 286

HARDELL Minnie C. 384**HARDY** Anson 59

Carolyn 60
 Charles S. 138

Emily Jane 60
 Francis A. VIII

Francis Alonzo 59
 Helen 59

Helen Frances 138
 Isaac 59

Simon 84
 Walter Badenach 59

HARE Arthur C. 107

Helen Ross 107
 Hobart Amory 236

William H. 236
HARHOVER Ida Muriel 539

J. O. 539
HARING Anna Bianca 325

Chancey 325
 Chester 325

Clarissa 325
 Cornelia 325

Cornelius 325
 Deborah Pamela 325

Garrett 324 325
 Harriet Marshall 325

Isaac Howe 325
 John 325

Keziah 325
 Polly 325

William 325
HARLOW Noah R. 210

HARNED Celia O. 495**HARPER** Caroline 195

William 400
HARRIMAN Jane 195

HARRINGTON Daniel

302 417
 Elizabeth 285

Hannah 292

HARRINGTON cont'd

Jonah 290
Polly 46 80
Sarah 302 417

HARRIS — Mr. 6

Abigail 32
Albert Howe 224
Alonzo 224
Asa Webster 223
Chloe Lucretia 429
Elizabeth 63
Elizabeth Kneeland 100

Hannah 32
Heman 223
Isaac 564
John 32 195
Judith Augusta 224
Lucy Jane 224
Orlando 224
Rebecca 61 472 473
Timothy 429
William 100
Ziba 181

HARRISON William H. 460**HARROD** Susannah 19**HARRON** Mattie 376**HART** Harte

Clarence 326
Cornelia 565
Eber 310
Isaac 25
Metta M. 375
Nora 500
Pardon 310
Ralph 19
Rebecca 19
Robert 507
Samuel 400
Theo 131

HARTLEY Edward 123

George Henry 123

HARTMAN Joseph 204**HARTWELL** Jonas 300**HARVEY** Emeline 382

Joan 156

Mary 63

Sarah Ellen 125

HARWOOD Pliny Mer-

rick 72

Samuel E. 533

HASKELL Sarah 121**HASSAN** Caroline Julia 579

Oren 579

HASTINGS Abel 342

Abigail 223

Agnes Louis 387

Elizabeth E. 342

John D. 387

Myra 220

Nettie 130

Sally 38

HATCH Eber 467

Orren 458

Reuben 458

HATHORNE Anne 161**HATSTAT** Dora 138**HATTON** Phebe W. 240**HAUBER** Giles C. 382**HAUFNER** Clara 330**HAUGH** Anne 401**HAUGHMONT** Eder V. 128

Sarah Elizabeth 127

HAVEN Nancy 556**HAVILAND** Iva 471**HAWES** Hannah 312**HAWKINS** Delia 202**HAWLEY** Mary 465

Salmon 465

HAYDEN Abigail 321**HAYDEN** cont'd

Albert 261

Ephraim 321

Julian 261

Lois 298

Lucy 321

Peter 261

HAYDOCK John 485**HAYES** William 313**HAYNES** Haines

George W. 83

Malachi 114

Mehitable Kelley 114

Sally 114

Sarah 76

Thaddeus 331

HAYWARD Jonas 64

Rebecca 64

HAZELTINE William

C. 342

HAZELTON Eliza 380

Elizabeth 150

Moses 177

Nathaniel 223

Ruth 567

Sally 223

HAZEN A. W. 384

Edna 166

Maynard T. 384

HAZLETT Cloyd Al-

bert 381

Jay William 381

John Charles 381

Maude 259

Sylvia Jane 381

William W. 381

HEALD Addie B. 76

Alice 111

Amasa 111

Arthur 111

Benjamin Hart 111

Charles 111

Edward Paul 111

Eliza Jane 136

Elva L. 76

Ernest 111

George Millard 111

Henry Howe 111

Herbert Clinton 111

Lucinda Prentiss 111

Mary Cummings 111

Washington 136

HEALY Betsey 583**HEATH** — Lieut. Col. 65

Charles E. 40

Clara K. 40

Ebenezer 92

Eleanor 65

Elizabeth 53

Estelle E. 40

Hannah Williams 92

Helen M. 40

Job 40

John 53

Leonora Blanche 40

Lydia F. 40

Orianna P. 40

Rebecca E. 40

Rosalie V. 40

Sargent F. 40

William L. 40

HEATON Susan 332**HEBERT** Edith 521**HEDGES** Amy 440**HEDGLEN** Lucile 500**HEFF** Martin 561

Virginia A. 561

HELCOMBE Howell 522

James 522

Lucerne 522

Millard 522

Nathaniel 522

HELMER Charity 231**HEMENWAY** Heming-

way Heminway

Elizabeth 409

Hannah 409

Jacob 409

Moses 292

Samuel 409

HEMPHILL Ida M. 491**HENDERSON** — 525

Elizabeth 55 427

Mary Ann 557

Maude L. 546

HENDLEY Eliza S. 577**HENDRICKSON**

Rebecca 479

HENDRIE Ella A. 502**HENLEY** William 578**HENRY** Caroline 380

Carrie Jane 501

HERBERT Martha A. 201

Mary Bigelow 201

Nancy C. 201

William Wyckoff 201

HERRICK Avis 429

Caroline 429

Elizabeth 107

George D. 190

Mary 190 437

HERSEY Sarah 21

Walter Hunt 252

HERZOG Margaretha 127**HESS** Bessie Cramer 482

Emma Kipling 483

George Henry 482

Louisa Tolman 482

Lydia Purdy 482

Margaret Hunt 483

Mary Guion 483

William Howe 482

HETT Mehitabel 5**HEWETT** Abigail 204

441

Gershom 441

HIANS Capel 64

Henrietta 64

Martha 64

HIATT James M. 534**HIBBARD** Abigail 197**HICKEN** Thomas W. 78**HICKEY** Daniel 187**HICKOX** Elizabeth 416**HICKS** Eugene 460

Henrietta 244

Martin 460

HIGGINS Jennie 109**HILDRETH** Charles

Henry Howe 50

George Henry 50

James 50

James Miller 50

Lucy Howe 50

Martha Jane 50

HILL Abba D. 112

Adelphia 499

Charles H. 177

Charles P. 192

Edwin 177

Fanny 176

George 177

George W. 176

Hannah Elizabeth 58

Henry 58

Jefferson 177

John Lewis 58

John W. 177

Lorilla 417

Lucy 177

Mahala 291

Mary 77 563

HILL cont'd
 Samuel Howe 58
 Sarah E. 478
 William 563
HILLBORN Ruby 500
HILLIARD Cyrus 262
 Mary 573
HILLIS John Cobb 488
 Martha Wade 488
HILLS William P. 419
HILLYER Curtis Justin 418
 Edgar 418
 Edwin Dwight 418
 George Brayton 418
 Isabel 418
 John 474
 Justin 418
 Marianne 418
 Marianne Celia 418
 Mark P. 418
 Munson Curtis 418
 Sybil A. 418
HILTON Anna 196
 Rose Alma 277
HIMES Stephen 299
HINCKLEY Charles Herbert 100
 George Edmund 100
 Henry Lawrence 100
 Lillie 100
 Mary Kate Godfrey 100
 Nellie Maud 100
 William Howe 100
HINES Abby 591
 Minnie 465
HINMAN Julia Maria 268
 Walt 427
HINSDALE Horace G. 451
HITCHCOCK — Mr. 423
 Helen Elizabeth 375
 Herbert 375
 Ruth Howe 375
HIXON Myra T. Q. 540
 Ruth L. 540
HOAG Anna 175
 Mary 459
HOBSON Alice Eleanor 256
 Dorothy 256
 Emily Roby 271
 George Henry 256
 Sarah 256
HODGDON Evan W. 371
HODGEMAN — Mr. 176
HODGES Chester 465
 Henry 464
 Myers 465
 Roland 465
 Willis 465
HODGMAN Lucy 194
HOFF Amelia 334
HOFFMIRE Ann 87
HOGABOOM Clarissa 85
 Hiram 85
 Truman 85
 William 85
HOGE Agnes 555
 Daniel 555
 Daniel Howe 557
 Eliza 557
 Elizabeth 555
 Ellen 555
 James 555 556
 John Fulton 557
 John 555
 Joseph 555
 Joseph Haven 557
 Lizzie 557

HOGE cont'd
 Martha 555
 Mary 555
 Rachel 559
 Sarah 555
 William 555
 William Edward 557
HOGERNEY Lydia 39
HOLBERT Caroline Betsey 380
 Clinton Samuel 380
 John H. 380
 Lewis 380
 Rufus Lewis 380
HOLBROOK Angeline Nelson 237
 Josephine 378
 Mary Abbie 72
 Ruby 107
 Samuel 228
HOLCOMB Lorinda 473
HOLDEN Benjamin 14
 Caroline 551
 Caroline L. 551
 Carrie 350
 Emma 551 552
 Hannah 28
 Jonathan 14 53
 Joseph 8
 Lydia 28
 Mary Ann 53
 William 28
HOLDGATE Micah 15
 Sarah 15
HOLDREGE Allen P. 573
HOLIDAY Catherine Minerva 263
HOLLIDGE Clara Jeanette 136
HOLLINGER Catherine 570
HOLLISTER Leroy 85
 Nathaniel 462
 Phebe 307
 Prudence 462
HOLLOWAY William 106
HOLLY Edwin S. 455
 Edwin Selleck 455
 Henry Hobart 455
 Isaac 451
 John Isaac 455
 Samantha R. 451
HOLMAN — Mrs. 187
 Abraham 297 318
 Abraham L. 318
 Asa 342
 Mary Louisa 318
 Prudence 297
 Sabra 342
 Sophia 345
HOLMES Adam 304
 Albert Ticknor 480
 Alfred Kendall 480
 Arthur N. 480
 Betsey M. 363
 Clayton Floyd 480
 Edmund B. 480
 Ellis C. 589
 Jennie 470
 Lucy 146
 Mary 304
 Mehitabel 86
 Melzar 523
 Minnie Eudora 480
 Phineas 196
 Robert Shaylor 470
 Sarah Elizabeth 568
 Thankful 12
 Willard Jesse 480
 William S. 470

HOLT Adeline Turner 262
 Esther A. 211
 Frederick Farrington 250
 Lydia 349
 Polly 448
HOLTON Timothy 171
HOLYOKE — 352
 Edward Augustus 315
 Eleazer 315
 Eugene Julian 315
 Henry Alfred 315
 Jacob 315
 Lyman Francis 315
 Mary Maria 315
 Samuel Howe 315
 Sarah Elizabeth 315
HOMER Hannah 60
HONSEL — Prof. 573
HOOKER Ann R. 202
HOPKINS — 73
 Joseph Morey 589
 Olive 541
 Sally 30
HORN Benjamin F. 314
 Jonathan F. 314
 Robert 314
HORNBLOWER Emily 247
HORNER — Mr. 62
HORTON — Mr. 178 464
HOSMER Edna H. 549
 Edward 84
 Elizabeth 171
HOSTERMAN Alexander Hattie 65
 C. O. 64
 Charles Sievwright 64
 Eliza Caldwell 64
 Harold Edward 65
 I. E. 64
 John Howe 64
 Sarah Minns 65
 Thomas 64
HOULETT Elizabeth 95
HOUGHTON Ann Eliza 322
 Becca 342
 Charles M. 322
 Edwin H. 322
 Elihu R. 322
 Horatio F. 348
 Jonas A. 322
 Lewis 322
 Lydia 50
 Matthew 322
 Merrick 322
 Merrick F. 322
 Rebecca 39
 Ruth Jane 322
 Sabra 353
 Sally 50
 Silas 50 322 353
 Silas B. 322
HOUSE Martha 389
HOVEY Simeon 293
HOWARD — Mr. 119
 Abigail 10
 Alice H. 262
 Amos 46
 Ann Louisa 443
 Avery 489
 Belinda 46
 Dexter 46
 Electa 46
 Esther 245 346
 Fannie 142
 Fanny 46
 J. F. 313
 Jerusha 46

HOWARD cont'd

Laura Ann 46
Lucy 46
Milton L. 119
Nicholas 11
Phineas 346
Rebecca 97
Ruth 206
Sophia 46
William 388

HOWE How

567
A. Clinton 262 273
Aaron 47 168 175 181
187 189 196 231 298
300 320 410 415 416
427 443 566

Aaron Brown 182 206

Aaron D. 84

Aaron Mallon 225 257

Aaron Parker 226

Aaron Towne 82 120

Abbie 460 567

Abbie D. 347

Abbie Della 365

Abbie I. 369

Abbie L. 358 567

Abbie Lavina 92

Abbie Melissa 90

Abby 221

Abby Ann 91

Abby B. 592

Abby Caroline 228

Abby Frances 260

Abby Hamilton 304

Abby Jane 252

Abel 45 185 208 443

467 522

Abel D. 467 495

Abel Spofford 208 240

Abiah 191 192

Abiah Jane 227

Abiathar 55 94

Abiel 169 178 196

Abigail 8 11 12 14 19

20 21 22 24 25 37 44

51 52 155 159 160 182

196 223 281 282 285

286 287 290 296 301

304 313 321 402 404

407 408 409 412 414

415 420 421 426 429

441 448 453 459 460

463 491 527 547 548

567

Abigail Bailey 40

Abigail Bird 527

Abigail C. 569

Abigail D. 86

Abigail Euretta 483

Abigail Glover 53

Abigail Mercy 465

Abigail Putnam 204

Abigail Q. 495

Abigail Richards 31

Abigail Turner 205

Abigail Whitney 35

Abijah 45 79 115 161

168 179 180 198

Abilene 182

Abiram 441 464

Abner 290 302 323 567

568

Abraham V VII 1 2 3

4 5 6 8 9 10 14 15 17

23 24 25 28 29 44 54

55 81 94 130 144 153

154 155 156 157 158

159 160 161 164 165

172 184 185 189 279

280 281 282 285 289

290 300 302 303 314

320 322 324 352 353

HOWE Abraham cont'd

366 374 517 518 519
523 525 540 569 575
584

Abraham F. 117 140

Abraham Frederick

149

Abraham L. 140 149

Abraham Lincoln 481

Abraham Peabody

208 238

Abraham Washington

525

Abraham Wellington

354

Abram 208

Achsa C. 446

Achsa 187 445

Ada 411 418

Ada B. 588

Ada E. 499

Ada Eleanor 471

Ada Emily 492

Ada Florence 74

Ada Gertrude 511

Ada I. 139

Ada M. 362

Ada S. 570

Adah Melissa 563

Adalbert Norton 110

Adalena Rossi 504

Adaline 330 438

Adaline Estabrook 41

Adaline H. 76

Adam 23 39 568

Adams 350

Adda 361

Adda Elizabeth 378

Addie 140 568

Addie Grace 361

Adelaide 188 486 551

579

Adelaide Estelle 387

Adelaide Stevens 241

Adelbert Melvin 387

Adelbert Wesley 390

394

Adelia M. 86

Adeline 39 61 75 208

211 319 331 344 445

568

Adeline E. 568

Adeline Elizabeth 522

Adeliza 353

Adeliza B. 342

Adelphia D. 565

Aden Southwick 233

Adney 443

Adolphus 39 73

Adonijah 290 302 303

323 354

Adonijah Church 323

Adoniram J. 115 138

Agnes 117

Agnes E. 429

Agnes Helen 360

Agnes Marion 393

Agnes Purvis 105

Agnes Shannon 560

Alabama 438

Alanson S. 340 341

Albert 64 96 123 131

224 253 309 329 331

361 473 494

Albert A. 109

Albert Budrow 531

Albert Burton 568

Albert C. 369

Albert Carleton 324

354

Albert Carr 354 378

Albert D. 335 363

Albert Durand 381 389

HOWE cont'd

Albert Dyer 389 394

Albert Gallatin 568

Albert Joseph 365

Albert N. 135

Albert O. 364

Albert Rufus 338

Albert S. 345

Albert Stuart 578

Albert Wallace 509

Albert Wilcox 132

Alberta Ellen 242

Albianna Henrietta

227

Albin Page 322 353

Albina 253

Albion 363

Albion D. 369

Albion H. 524

Albion Henry 227

Albion Keith Parris

348 370

Albion P. 121

Alden 313

Alden C. 349

Alethia Sears 570

Alexander C. 534

Alfred 83 522

Alfred A. 345

Alfred Alden 211 243

Alfred B. 495

Alfred Frazer 504

Alfred Fuller 93 129

Alfred G. 524

Alfred Graham 535 536

Alfred Greenough 318

343

Alfred H. 549

Alfred Herbert 345

Alfred Lambert 343

Alfred Leighton 236

265

Alfred Leslie 376

Alfred M. 487 504

Alfred Hyors 534

Alfred S. 139

Alfron W. 469 496

Alice 164 171 172 181

196 211 534 536 546

568 593

Alice Ann 500

Alice B. 503

Alice Baker 377

Alice C. 232 551

Alice Caroline 380

Alice Cornelia 471

Alice Edith 257

Alice Gardner 150

Alice Gertrude 287

Alice Josephine 130

Alice Lavinia 378

Alice Louise 387 502

Alice Lydia 251

Alice M. 138

Alice Mabel 364

Alice Mae 363

Alice Margaret 134

Alice Rebecca 493

Alice S. 371

Alice Shepherd 562

Alice Sophia 267

Alice Summer 62

Alacia 172

Allen 56 95 368 451 478

564 565

Allen Dexter 353 378

Allen H. 458

Allen Lester 271

Allen M. 489

Allen W. 367

Allison G. 33 121

Alman 436 458

Almar Eddie 115

HOWE cont'd

Almeron 442 465
 Almeron Hawley 465
 Almira 200 210 309 330
 336 533 543 593
 Almira H. 478
 Almon 447 474
 Almond B. 564 565
 Alonzo 72 80 117 210
 309 322 350 373 539
 Alonzo A. 347 369
 Alonzo Bliss 508 515
 Alonzo Bowers 456
 Alonzo J. 487 506
 Alonzo Joseph 492
 Alonzo P. 121 381
 Alpheus G. 591
 Alpheus Thayer 92
 Alphonso 116 140
 Althea C. 349
 Althea Perkins 336
 Alton Lewis 148
 Alva 79 116 435 457
 Alva Washburn 469
 498
 Alvah 423
 Alvah M. 361
 Alvan D. 350
 Alvaro Converse 373
 Alvin 309 564 568 587
 Alvin Rush 564
 Alvin Webster 342
 Alzora 434
 Amanda 312 530 534
 Amanda C. 254
 Amanda J. 84
 Amanda M. 326
 Amariah 338 364 416
 417
 Amasa 27 50 90 125
 411 417
 Amasa Prosper 419 431
 Amasa Simmons 418
 Ambrose 573
 Amelia 118 262
 Amelia Ann 481 587
 Amelia Antoinette 461
 Amelia Johnson 104
 Amelia May 273
 Amon Price 531 533
 Amon T. 533
 Amory 322 351
 Amory B. 375
 Amory Lewis 352 374
 Amory Wayland 374
 Amos 186
 Amos A. 349 371
 Amos S. 84
 Amos Wood 44 79 114
 Amy VIII 47 231 423
 437 438 453
 Amy Amelia 487
 Amy Sophia 338
 Andrew 309 414 434
 454 566
 Andrew J. 40 139 566
 584
 Andrew Jackson 77
 115
 Andrew Johnson 267
 Andrew M. 467
 Andrew Murray 495
 511
 Angeletta Clotilda
 France 559
 Angeline 117 447
 Angerone 76
 Ann 160 184 207 331
 416 423 444 456 477
 568 578 589
 Ann Amelia 574
 Ann E. 240
 Ann Eliza 90 341 453

HOWE Ann Eliza cont'd

482 530 588
 Ann Elizabeth 353
 Ann Janette 101
 Ann Louisa 57
 Ann Lucinda 480
 Ann Maria 59 72 338
 339 520
 Ann Richardson 99
 Ann Sophia 531
 Ann Theresa 87
 Anna 201 219 290 302
 310 323 362 427 437
 460 487 568
 Anna Barnard 236
 Anna Caroline 256
 Anna Celia 478
 Anna Elizabeth 217
 Anna Jane 86
 Anna L. 361 495
 Anna Lorinda 90
 Anna M. 374 388
 Anna Maria 344
 Anna Matilda 215
 Anna Rebecca 69
 Anna Shippen 270
 Anna Street 575
 Anna White 218
 Anna Wilder 387
 Anna Zilpha 375
 Annabel 589
 Annah 410
 Anne 178 322
 Anne D. 564
 Anne E. 488
 Anne Elizabeth 220
 Anne Mary 493
 Annie 47 113 124 338
 343 507 590
 Annie A. 114
 Annie Brigham 377
 Annie E. 472 533
 Annie Elizabeth 93
 Annie F. 345
 Annie Johnson 230
 Annie Kinsman 244
 Annie L. 62
 Annie Louisa 127 341
 Annie M. 552 572
 Annie Mead 479
 Annie S. IX
 Annis 26
 Annis Gleason 418
 Annjenette S. 117
 Ansel 552
 Anson 439
 Anson Bruce 343 367
 Anthony 569
 Antoinette DeWolf
 236
 Apphia Perkins 45
 Appleton 185 208
 Appleton Loud 209
 Ara 39
 Ara W. 446 471 472
 Ara Washburn 500
 Arabella 538
 Arathusa 85 316
 Archelaus 301
 Archer Perkins 430
 Archibald 537
 Ardilla 310
 Arlee 511
 Armenia 447
 Armiger Washburn
 512
 Arnold 523
 Artemas 287 288 289
 296 299 302 310 314
 323
 Artemas L. 315
 Artemas W. 552

HOWE cont'd

Artemesia 447
 Arthur 105 133 252
 Arthur A. 363
 Arthur B. VIII
 Arthur Bowker 386
 392 393
 Arthur Boyd 502
 Arthur Bryant 125 145
 Arthur E. 122 137 148
 149
 Arthur G. 370
 Arthur John 110
 Arthur Lorenzo 149
 Arthur Merrill 126
 Arthur R. 137 149
 Arthur Sawyer 366
 Arthur Whitney 236 265
 Arthur Willett 589
 Arza 361
 Asa 14 23 39 40 79 115
 116 170 173 179 184
 186 198 199 209 229
 230 290 296 299 301
 302 321 350 417 441
 459 465
 Asa Brigham 352 374
 Asa Dunning 208
 Asa Erastus 350 373
 Asa Kimball 348
 Asa Pingree 238 266
 Asahel 30 48 84 312
 Asahel B. 355
 Asbury P. 350 372
 Asenath 187 196 468
 Asenath E. 226
 Asenath Morris 73
 Ashley P. 259
 Ashton B. 481
 Asibal 171
 Augusta 324 340
 Augusta Hatch 65
 Augusta Martha 492
 Augusta Virginia 561
 Augustus 183 206 237
 Augustus Everett 524
 Augustus H. 202 233
 Augustus M. 478 524
 Augustus Monroe 592
 Augustus Otis 524
 Augustus Porter 204
 Aurelia 468 474
 Aurelia V. 565
 Aurelius C. 81
 Austin Kendall 377
 Austin L. 373
 Austin P. 350 372
 Avery Shephard 462
 493
 Avis 429 448
 Avis Ethel 147
 Awalita E. 367
 Azor 523
 Azubah 579
 Barbara Francis 395
 Barnabas 13
 Barnard 32
 Barthena 529
 Basil C. 534
 Bates 431
 Bathsheba 400 405 409
 410 411
 Bathsheba Phelps 418
 Beatrice 133
 Beatrice A. 503
 Beatrice B. 246
 Beatrice Lillian 151
 Belcher Smith 579
 Belinda 46 196 523
 Ben Sheldon 273 277
 Benajah 47 82
 Benjamin 25 45 58 76
 77 80 116 119 140 160

HOWE Benjamin cont'd

163 180 186 199 209
 230 277 285 286 292
 293 301 381 416 435
 458 488 529 534 550
 551
 Benjamin A. 551 552
 Benjamin B. 356 381
 Benjamin Balch 548
 549
 Benjamin F. 117
 Benjamin Franklin 76
 136 327
 Benjamin Jewett 79
 Benjamin Johnson
 Cowles 234 263
 Benjamin M. 77 114
 Benjamin Rice 352 375
 Benjamin S. 549
 Benjamin Shattuck 60
 98
 Benjamin Stephen 318
 343
 Benjamin Stickney
 209
 Benjamin Varnum
 95 131 251
 Benjamin W. 553
 Benjamin White 327
 Benjamin Willis 214
 244 245
 Berkley 251
 Bernard C. 367
 Berne 526
 Bernice 500
 Bernice Emeline 514
 Berry 484
 Bert Joseph 363
 Bertha J. 345
 Bertha Jane 368 508
 Bertha Mabel 378
 Bertha Mae 500
 Bertha Marian 491
 Bertha May 388
 Bertie 476
 Bertram Chesley 151
 Bessie 562
 Bessie Emily 130
 Bessie Louise 251
 Bethiah 21 221 282 285
 292
 Betsey 23 29 36 42 81
 179 180 186 191 300
 302 310 315 320 321
 350 426 432 434 447
 452 456 458 461 476
 548 550 568
 Betsey A. 347
 Betsey Ann 307
 Betsey Bird 55
 Betsey Elizabeth 225
 Betsey Jane 356
 Betty 24 238 293
 Beulah U. 358
 Bigelow 232
 Billa 425
 Birdie E. 119
 Birdseye Allyn 475
 Birdseye Dennison
 475
 Birdseye T. 448 475
 Birney Graham 502
 514
 Blanche 272
 Blanche Christabel 509
 Blanche Robinson 246
 Bliss S. 565
 Bolivar Jackson 326
 Bowers 412 421 431
 434 450
 Bradford Lyman 129
 Braulero Harris 430
 449

HOWE cont'd

Bruce S. 551
 Burt M. 539
 Burton 487
 Burton A. VIII
 Burton Alonzo 506
 Burton W. 552
 Byron 231
 Byron A. 565
 C. A. IX
 C. Arthur VIII
 C. F. 429
 C. J. 570
 Cady 181 201
 Cady E. 202 233
 Caleb 290 527 569
 Caleb Woodruff 481
 Calista 331
 Calista E. 257
 Calista H. 257
 Calista Maria 81
 Calvin 27 48 51 86 91
 217 221 302 321 349
 517 566
 Calvin Bannister 570
 Calvin Emery 211 242
 Calvin Fisher 214 245
 269
 Calvin Newton 87
 Calvin Whiting 190
 216 247
 Calvin Willard 75
 Carey W. 530
 Carl Haynes 368
 Carl N. 591
 Carl Tucker 363
 Carlena Emma 149
 Carleton Flint 244
 Carlos J. 139
 Carlos O. 497
 Carlton Gibson 508
 Carlton W. 367
 Carol Eloise 393
 Caroline 58 59 199 250
 326 350 353 458 468
 473 496 569
 Caroline A. 63 545
 Caroline Augusta 227
 260
 Caroline C. 119
 Caroline E. 341 570
 Caroline Eliza 484
 Caroline Elizabeth 540
 Caroline Estelle 260
 Caroline Goldsbury 81
 Caroline Louisa 327
 Caroline M. 472
 Caroline Maria 230 357
 Caroline Matilda 220
 328
 Caroline Mead 70
 Caroline Mussey 198
 Caroline S. 565 593
 Caroline Samantha 208
 Caroline Tibbetts 217
 Caroline Whitcomb 320
 Carolyn Emmogene
 274
 Carrie 140 459 511
 Carrie E. 472 533 592
 Carrie Elhira 506
 Carrie Eliza 342 374
 Carrie Jane 344
 Carrie L. 543
 Carrie Louise 130
 Carrie Turner 244
 Carrie Victoria 490
 Catherine 23 146 174
 197 293 299 314 319
 331 434 540 577 586
 Catherine Anstis 100
 Catherine E. 456
 Catherine F. 429

HOWE cont'd

Catherine Frances
 Stone 96
 Catherine Gadsden
 96 131
 Catherine Gertrude 130
 Catherine Louisa 573
 Catherine McFarland
 99
 Catherine Newton 39
 Catherine S. 349
 Caty 569
 Cecil May 143
 Cecile 536
 Celestia E. 565
 Celestia Eliza 211
 Celestia L. 344
 Celestine Wells 244
 263 269
 Celia 154 441 473
 Celia A. 374
 Celia Augusta 212
 Charity 435 459 465
 547
 Charity L. 116
 Charles VI 47 48 50 62
 76 83 89 90 97 113
 116 140 143 193 223
 226 231 244 252 262
 322 329 330 333 336
 353 361 362 378 429
 435 448 453 454 457
 458 461 473 477 487
 488 490 494 498 503
 524 528 529 541 550
 551 569 570 571 592
 Charles A. 72 117 369
 545 589
 Charles Adams 268
 Charles Albert 219
 320 346
 Charles Alonzo 110
 Charles Ames 343 368
 Charles Amos 529
 Charles Appleton 492
 Charles Augustus 40
 Charles Burt 480
 Charles Burton 333
 531
 Charles C. 82
 Charles C. McCabe
 586
 Charles Carrole 148
 Charles Casimir
 Stewart 65
 Charles E. 456 493 548
 565
 Charles E. W. 494
 Charles Edward 99
 486 520 590
 Charles Edwin 74 79
 110 461 481 581
 Charles Elliot 63
 Charles Elmer 580
 Charles Everett 134
 354
 Charles Forrest 109
 135
 Charles Francis 349
 Charles Frederick 129
 146 523
 Charles G. 83 496
 Charles Goff 233
 Charles Grant 359
 Charles H. 84 350 361
 376 588 589
 Charles Henry 75 120
 141 258 264 274 374
 488 497 506 512 587
 Charles Herbert 142
 150
 Charles Holbrook 471
 499

HOWE cont'd

Charles K. 121 143 326
327
Charles Kendall 352
375
Charles Kingsley IX
Charles L. 138 149 539
Charles LaForest 113
Charles Langley 257
Charles Lauren 381
Charles Louis 507
Charles Lyman 348
Charles M. 122 143
242 267 372 489 522
526
Charles Marshall 339
365
Charles Marvel 277
Charles Melvin 373 387
Charles Moses 244
Charles N. 495
Charles Oliver 52
Charles Otis 262
Charles Palmer 485
Charles R. 546
Charles Raymond 546
Charles Robert 499
507 513
Charles Ross VIII
Charles Ryerson 148
Charles Smith 211
Charles Stanley 484
Charles Sumner 541
Charles T. VIII 232
266 354
Charles T. L. 202 233
Charles Theodore 479
502
Charles Tibbetts 215
Charles Tuttle 238 266
Charles W. 112 569
Charles Warren 252
370
Charles William 267
345 499 508
Charlotte 64 149 192
193 204 314 330 331
352 447 450 529 594
Charlotte A. 84
Charlotte Adelaide 377
Charlotte Ann 220 352
Charlotte Atwell 216
247
Charlotte Augusta 491
Charlotte E. 338 378
478
Charlotte Elizabeth
586
Charlotte Elouisa 451
Charlotte Fay 570
Charlotte Frye 592
Charlotte Kimball 348
Charlotte Wood 90
Charlton Hunt 540
Charlton W. 233
Chauncey 429 431 441
447 448 450 462 464
474 477 492 494 568
Chauncey Betts 352
375
Chauncey Leroy 388
Chauncey S. 476
Cheney 30 117
Cheselton Ellis 80
Cheselton Romanzo
80 118
Chester 441 464
Chester Elmer 129
Chester Franklin 355
Chester Harris IX
Chester Leslie 147
Chloe 435 439 490
Christian B. 585

HOWE cont'd

Christiana 308
Christine 265 537
Christine Butler 248
Christine L. 363
Christopher 179 198
226
Christopher C. 533 535
Christopher G. IX
Christopher Gadsden
96
Christopher Joseph
314 337
Church 354 378
Clara 26 238 428 461
476
Clara A. 569
Clara Alice 503
Clara Amanda 256
Clara Augusta 493
Clara B. 565
Clara Celestia 489
Clara E. 121 349 529
Clara Ella 253
Clara G. 139
Clara Isabelle 112
Clara May 508
Clara S. 71
Clare W. 500 513
Clarence 361 394 460
Clarence Eastman 240
Clarence Emerson 364
385
Clarence G. 369
Clarence Hendryx 502
Clarence Nelson 75
Clarence Theodore 529
Clarence Williams 520
521
Clarence Willis 345
Clarinda 448
Clarissa 51 96 207 210
352 439 450 460 490
551 566
Clark 80 116 231 453
483
Clark D. 481
Clark T. 569
Clement 361
Clement Garrison 354
379
Clementine 465
Clifford 500
Clifford Andrew 493
Clifford Parker 267
Clifford Pratt 125
Clifford Rollins 125
Clifton 473
Clifton D. IX
Clifton J. 552
Clifton John 110
Clinton 111 136
Clinton Carroll 136
Clinton Clyde 379
Clinton Dexter 394
Clinton E. 380
Clinton Fisk 512
Clinton Lavern 388 393
Clinton Lawrence 393
Colby D. 149
Comfort 423 569
Compston 33
Constance 273
Converse 430
Cora 476 498
Cora B. 272 358
Cora Belle 73 431
Cora Isabel 123
Cora N. 388
Cordelia 63 530 590
Cordelia Bigelow 341
Cordelia Jane 462
Cornelia 432 461

HOWE cont'd

Cornelia A. 482
Cornelia Arabella 373
Cornelia Wallis 216
Cornelius 231
Cranston 315 338 339
Crosby 77
Curtis 271 411
Curtis McKee 539
Cushing 312 332 333
418 419
Cynthia 437 468
Cynthia E. 459
Cynthia J. 493
Cynthia Jane 200 329
Cynthia Juliet 520
Cyprian 288 289
Cyprian S. 309 328
Cyrenius 436 459 490
507
Cyrus 317 341 571
Cyrus B. 329
Cyrus Hamlin 76 112
D. Brainerd 467
Daisy Marian 562
Dallas Nelson 389 394
Damaris 48 171 172
181 202 286 292 411
424
Damaris W. 84
Dana 319 344
Dana Burdett 121
Danford 187
Daniel 25 47 81 119
165 169 173 178 187
183 194 198 210 223
229 240 252 280 281
283 284 286 288 293
297 306 313 314 327
331 336 397 402 403
404 406 410 416 417
427 428 458 465 526
527 545 555 556 569
579 593
Daniel Abraham 238
266
Daniel Boone 570
Daniel C. 382
Daniel Colton 356 381
Daniel Fauntleroy 562
Daniel Hunt 480 503
Daniel Kent 562
Daniel Kirk 561
Daniel Livingston 272
Daniel M. 382 391
Daniel Miner 327
Daniel N. 558
Daniel Robinson 359
384 392
Daniel Rose 427 443
Daniel Shepherd 562
Daniel W. 559
Daniel Wait III IV
VII
Daniel Warren 142
Daniel William 120
Darius 446 472 530
Darius Burton 530
Datus 331
David V. VIII 7 11 12
19 20 21 23 34 35 46
61 65 69 77 80 81 86
113 176 190 191 192
206 219 220 224 236
253 284 287 295 296
300 309 311 318 330
331 412 417 421 428
429 433 434 448 449
452 455 469 481 496
527 544 567 570 594
David B. 40
David Brigham 524
David Cloyd 562

HOWE cont'd

David Drew 548
 David Dutton 427
 David E. 540
 David Emmet 277
 David Frank 496
 David H. 576
 David Hale 566
 David Henry 294
 David Leavitt 270
 David M. 24 43
 David Mead 69
 David Milton 258
 David R. 552
 David W. 219
 David Wesley 381 390
 David Willard 277
 David Wooster 475
 Dawes 245 269
 Deborah 2 4 5 8 15
 24 25 44 158 159 281
 282 407 408 433 451
 Delarne Kipling 504
 Delbert L. 140 150
 Delia 470
 Delia Ann 449 575
 Delia D. 115
 Delia E. 578 579
 Delia Elizabeth 481
 Delia Ester 480
 Delia Marsh 465
 Deliou B. 390
 Deliverance 406 427
 Della R. 379
 Delphine Parthenia
 475
 Dempster C. 584
 Denia Alice 503
 Dennis W. 109 135
 Desdemona Annette
 120
 Dewey Kenneth 545
 546
 DeWitt Clinton 258 272
 Dexter 314 315
 Diana 71 315 570
 Dinah 288 289 411
 Dolly 174
 Donald Arthur 393
 Donald Atkins 531
 Donald William IX 519
 Dora 361
 Dorcas 11 176 200 347
 348
 Doris 368
 Doris Stetson 510
 Dorns Hopkins 449
 Dorothy 45 147 170 288
 289 290 291 304 316
 Dorothy Belle 368
 Dorothy Davis 393
 Dorris Luvina 234
 Douglas 105 431
 Drayton Ford 131
 Dresser 424
 Drew 570
 Dudley R. 210
 Dudley Rogers 270 276
 Dudley Waldo 210 241
 Dulcina Louisa 314
 Dwight Walker 392
 Earl 450 478
 Earl A. 139 500 513
 Earl George 514
 Earl Richard IV
 Earle Frank 546
 Earle Freeman 135
 Earlene L. 513
 Eben 446 462 472 473
 Eben Ira 79
 Ebenezer 15 26 177 194
 195 207 210 223 224
 226 252 253 400 405

HOWE Ebenezer cont'd

412 415 421 422 434
 435 456 529 570
 Ebenezer Grant 457
 Ebenezer Washburn
 445 470
 Ebenezer Weed 486 505
 Ebenezer Wilson 41 75
 Eber 301 316 340
 Edar Haughtmont 128
 Eddie 123
 Eddy Jesse 471 499
 Edgar B. 467
 Edgar Brigham 365
 Edgar Follett 498 512
 Edgar Franklin VIII
 Edgar M. 591
 Edgar R. 242 329
 Edgar S. 334
 Edith 109 127 141 143
 264 360 523 551
 Edith Florence 241
 Edith Hebert 521
 Edith Helen 266
 Edith Huldah 267
 Edith Kingsley 344
 Edith M. IX 251
 Edith Maria 95
 Edith Marian 387
 Edith Marion 267
 Edith Mary 143
 Edmund 293 306 327
 Edmund G. VIII
 Edmund Grant 327 359
 384 392
 Edna 109 369 507 546
 Edna Julia 343
 Edna Minerva 493
 Edoria 436
 Edson 543
 Edward VII 19 29 32
 57 219 247 248 314
 316 319 331 341 362
 397 400 454 469 479
 485 486 487 519 526
 527 529 531 532 533
 537 540 547 550 566
 571 575 578 582 589
 Edward Amasa 146
 Edward Augustus 74
 109
 Edward Austin Shel-
 don 273
 Edward B. 371 533 535
 Edward Baker 130
 Edward Brown 370
 Edward Bucknam 336
 Edward C. 63 512 524
 Edward Calvin 264 274
 Edward Compton 19
 32 63
 Edward E. 95 131
 Edward Everett 75
 208 239 472
 Edward Francis 75 110
 Edward Gilman 277
 Edward J. 63
 Edward Jenkins 93 130
 Edward Kent 349
 Edward L. 498 512
 Edward Leavitt 239
 248
 Edward M. 233
 Edward Miner 359
 Edward Morris 567
 Edward N. 496
 Edward Newell 336 363
 Edward Newton 538
 Edward Norton 251
 Edward P. 444
 Edward Payson 430
 Edward Porter 366
 Edward R. 118 129

HOWE cont'd

Edward Robinson 93
 129
 Edward Romanzo 140
 Edward S. 146
 Edward Shaw 56 94
 251
 Edward T. 372
 Edward W. 582 587
 Edward Wellman 134
 147
 Edward Wesley 538
 Edward Willard 1 3 89
 Edward Withington 59
 98
 Edwin 40 309 334 338
 460 462 501 530
 Edwin A. 351
 Edwin Adelbert 373
 Edwin Allyn 134
 Edwin Bell 589
 Edwin Brainerd 241
 Edwin Chandler 519
 Edwin Ervin 519
 Edwin F. 499
 Edwin G. 84
 Edwin Henry 357 519
 Edwin Judson 531
 Edwin L. 590
 Edwin Lincoln 364
 Edwin P. 463 589
 Edwin Wallace 76 112
 Effie 143 372
 Effie E. 119
 Egbert 208
 Elaine 369
 Elba D. 584
 Elbert D. 385
 Elbert Thomas 538 539
 Elbridge 83 121 221
 318 342 367 387
 Elbridge Lewis 387
 Elder Edward 537
 Eleanor 15 83 185 187
 188 210 237 314 335
 555 556 571 589
 Eleanor A. 341
 Eleanor Agnes 269
 Eleanor Andrews 366
 Eleanor Ann 558
 Eleanor Hoge 561
 Eleanor Stow 339
 Eleazer 281
 Electa 331 356
 Elhanan W. 584
 Elhanan Winchester
 85 122
 Eli 76 186 210 297 311
 321 347
 Eli W. 331 361
 Elia R. 119
 Elias 571
 Elias S. 115 138
 Elias Wilkins 227 259
 Elijah 45 48 86 123 290
 291 317 319 342 344
 404 410 415 427 550
 571
 Eliphalet Payson 174
 188
 Elisha 48 56 183 206
 299 338 428 446 472
 Elisha B. 319 344
 Elisha Litchfield 245
 269
 Elisha Nash 446 473
 Elisha Perley 234 263
 Eliza 52 58 79 84 101
 185 189 309 322 323
 323 352 452 474 491
 522 541 576 577
 Eliza A. 341 570
 Eliza Ann 54 73 328

HOWE Eliza Ann cont'd

445 480
 Eliza C. 207 319
 Eliza Cox 52
 Eliza Dana 127
 Eliza Esther 239
 Eliza J. 381 584
 Eliza Jane 524 560
 Eliza Litchfield 245 269
 Eliza Luemma 559
 Eliza Luther 573
 Eliza O. 576
 Eliza Rogers 41
 Eliza Turner 205
 Eliza Vose 52
 Eliza Whitney 266
 Elizabeth 4 5 8 10 11
 14 15 16 18 19 21 24
 26 27 28 31 36 37 45
 54 70 86 100 146 154
 155 158 159 160 163
 165 168 171 173 178
 179 182 186 188 191
 195 206 226 259 277
 281 284 285 286 288
 289 290 292 299 315
 318 330 331 336 339
 341 397 399 400 401
 404 406 407 408 409
 410 412 414 415 416
 417 419 420 421 422
 423 426 427 431 433
 435 454 455 458 459
 469 473 487 490 520
 529 537 538 540 544
 546 547 553 554 555
 556 566 568 571 578
 579 586 587 588
 Elizabeth A. 346 348
 518
 Elizabeth Amanda 264
 Elizabeth Ann 385 395
 532
 Elizabeth Antoinette
 521
 Elizabeth B. 572
 Elizabeth Bradford 519
 Elizabeth Child 87
 Elizabeth Clapp 93
 Elizabeth Cramer 483
 Elizabeth Dresser 147
 Elizabeth E. 84
 Elizabeth Gridley 63
 Elizabeth Isabel 148
 Elizabeth Josephine
 260
 Elizabeth K. 571
 Elizabeth L. 386
 Elizabeth Leavitt 219
 243
 Elizabeth Lucinda 589
 Elizabeth M. 457 472
 Elizabeth Malvina
 Withrow 430
 Elizabeth Margaret
 105
 Elizabeth Marshall 236
 Elizabeth Mary 65
 Elizabeth Minerva 83
 Elizabeth N. 544
 Elizabeth Norton 220
 Elizabeth Patrie 511
 Elizabeth Payson 58
 Elizabeth Randlett 214
 Elizabeth Saunders 78
 Elizabeth Warner 549
 Elizabeth White 105
 Elizabeth Willis 213
 245
 Elizabeth Withington
 104
 Ella 110 481 497
 Ella Augusta 256

HOWE cont'd

Ella C. 498
 Ella Dora 538
 Ella Elizabeth 328 365
 Ella F. 503
 Ella L. 572
 Ella Louisa 93
 Ella M. 574
 Ella Marguerite 130
 Ella May 496
 Ella Rosina 241
 Ella Theoda 229
 Ellen 69 116 140 468
 546 555 571 587
 Ellen B. 485
 Ellen E. 329
 Ellen Ford 131
 Ellen Frances 112 471
 Ellen Louisa 529
 Ellen M. 138 345
 Ellen Maria 96 256 370
 Ellen Mary 560
 Ellen Rebecca 492
 Ellen S. 109
 Ellen Victoria 86
 Ellenette 578
 Ellie Dunbar 562
 Elliott Hampton 562
 Ellsworth 539
 Elmer 383 391 507 543
 Elmer A. 565
 Elmer Dwight 365 385
 Elmer E. 369 372
 Elmer F. 511
 Elmer Vernon 477
 Elmina 382
 Elmira 323 459 571 575
 Elmira W. 256 272
 Elnathan 416
 Elnora Belle 500
 Eloise Shelton 504
 Elsie 193 214
 Elsie Lucina 382
 Elsie Mahala 452
 Elsie Minerva 519
 Elsworth 505
 Elsworth Carlton 345
 Elton 83
 Elton E. 385 392
 Elton L. 392
 Elvin A. 116
 Elvin Augustus 267
 275
 Elvira Ethel 374
 Elvira Hortense 91
 Elzina 84
 Elzina C. 84
 Elmeline 319 333 452
 530 564
 Elmeline L. 571
 Emerson 154 189 212
 314 336 364 385
 Emery 473
 Emery Alton 111 137
 Emery Dryden 471
 Emery R. 332
 Emiletta Ruby 253
 Emily 81 145 239 318
 323 331 333 340 460
 543 546
 Emily Almira 357
 Emily Ann 255
 Emily B. 342 588
 Emily Brigham 338
 Emily Cumming 247
 Emily F. 522
 Emily Goodhue 339
 Emily Jane 40 524
 Emily M. 332
 Emily Newell 318
 Emma 97 123 233 381
 449 473 475 476 501
 534 562 592

HOWE cont'd

Emma A. 140 362 375
 489 498
 Emma C. 329
 Emma Cornelia 261
 Emma Elepha 497
 Emma Eliza 370
 Emma Ella 497
 Emma Frances 258
 Emma French 483
 Emma G. 552
 Emma J. 118
 Emma Jane 86
 Emma Jessie 141
 Emma Johnson 247
 Emma L. 470 565
 Emma Lincoln 99
 Emma Louisa 461
 Emma Louise 98
 Emma P. 564
 Emma S. 349
 Emma Sarah 224
 Emma Susan 549
 Emma V. 545
 Emmet 449
 Emmons 118
 Emory 40 74
 Emory R. 361
 Emra 436 459
 Enoch 184
 Enos 11 22 30 58 96 411
 Epenetus 412 420 421
 432 433 452 453 457
 480 482 483 504
 Ephraim 159 171 180
 321 349 397 398 399
 401 402 405 411 414
 418 419 426 443 527
 Ephraim Brigham 341
 Ephraim E. 459 489
 Ephraim Mirick 324 354
 Erastus 182 206
 Erastus L. 472
 Erin 584
 Errittyan 525
 Ermina A. 371
 Ermine 488
 Ernest VIII
 Ernest Augustus 385
 392
 Ernest H. 240
 Ernest L. 370
 Ernest Warner 549
 Erving C. 371
 Esley M. 116
 Esston James 394
 Estelle P. 551
 Esther 222 231 302 347
 402 415 416 421 432
 467 528
 Esther Ann 485
 Esther B. 86
 Esther Baxter 51
 Esther Cornelia 469
 Esther Leonora 392
 Ethan Henry 514
 Ethel 536
 Ethel Flora 142
 Ethel G. 386
 Ethel Irene 536
 Ethel L. 368
 Ethel M. 361
 Ethel May 137 383
 Ethel Rhoda 143
 Etna D. 584
 Etta 496
 Etta Elizabeth 522
 Etta Louisa 142
 Etta M. 565
 Etta Maude 370
 Etta May 496
 Eugene Anderson 501
 514

HOWE cont'd

Eugene Ensign 471 499
 Eugene L. 121 449 477
 Eugene Stevens 549
 Eugenia 117
 Eunice 170 285 290 295
 314 330 331 352 353
 417 426 433 439 459
 Eunice A. 376
 Eunice Ann 336
 Eunice Carter 211
 Eunice E. 332
 Eunice Elizabeth 502
 Eunice Harriet 58
 Eunice Lake 77
 Eunice Metcalf 522
 Eunice Minerva 327
 Eunice Shaw 56
 Euphemia Cooper 480
 Eva 134
 Eva Bedell 372
 Eva E. 429
 Eva F. 592
 Eva Lizzie 370
 Eva Mary Ann 149
 Eva Viorna 141
 Evander 118
 Evangeline 551
 Evelina 486
 Eveline 208
 Eveline Tamar 234
 Evelyn 342 552
 Everett 316 341
 Everett Ball 493 509
 Everett Clifton 151
 Everett Lee 540
 Experience 427
 Ezekiel 572 579
 Ezra 118 531 532 533
 Ezra George 350
 Ezra R. 118
 Ezra S. 433 454
 F. Bevan 137
 Faith 546
 Fanira 306
 Fanna 460
 Fannie 543
 Fannie Elizabeth 108
 Fannie Minerva 357
 Fannie R. 345
 Fannie Robertine 136
 Fannie S. 115
 Fanny 42 430 494
 Fanny B. 511
 Fanny E. 311
 Fanny J. 84
 Fanny M. 332 496
 Fanny Myrtle 106
 Fanny Rebecca 104
 Fanny Reynolds 577
 Farnum 176 193
 Fayette 467 476
 Fayette A. 495
 Fenelon W. 358
 Fenelon Warren 326
 Fenton 231 262
 Fenton Stoddard 273
 Ferdinand Scudder 241
 Ferne A. 500
 Fidelia 442
 Filena 116
 Fisher 1 153 190 217
 218 219 247 248 270
 Flanner Elizabeth 110
 Fletcher Webster 493
 509
 Flora 470 543
 Flora D. 371
 Flora E. 119
 Flora Elsen 95
 Flora Elvesta 114
 Flora Janette 258

HOWE cont'd

Flora May 515
 Flora Melissa 509
 Florence 263 273 510
 513
 Florence Augusta 338
 Florence Aurilla 263
 Florence D. 382
 Florence E. 572
 Florence Edna 343
 Florence H. 549
 Florence Ingalls 365
 Florence Isabelle 241
 Florence M. 368
 Florence Marguerite 388
 Florence Marion 102
 Florimon Moulton VIII
 Floyd E. 500
 Floyd 362
 Follett Edgar 513
 Fordis S. 563
 Fordyce Lee 394
 Forrest L. 370
 Fortunatus 293 568
 Francena Sophia 241
 Frances 62 97 100 220
 309 326 364 521 578
 Frances A. 86 447
 Frances Ann 349
 Frances Charlotte 238
 Frances Elizabeth 273
 479 502
 Frances Maria 59
 Frances Minerva 326
 Frances P. 520
 Frances Parmela 359
 Frances Rose 237
 Frances S. 374
 Frances Warren 73
 Francina W. 326
 Francis 83 207 237 320
 329 345 442 588
 Francis A. 71 469 498
 576
 Francis Augustus 54
 Francis Blake 94 130
 Francis Boyd 367
 Francis Brown 576
 Francis C. 350 372
 Francis Clinton 273
 Francis D. 240 500
 Francis Dana 39 72
 Francis E. 240 572
 Francis Edward 72 92
 127
 Francis Elijah 123
 Francis M. 572
 Francis Marion 461 491
 Francis Peter 130
 Francis Reed 70 107
 Francis Saltonstall 220 250
 Francis W. 331
 Francis William 361
 Frank 113 221 254 263
 273 378 460 495 501
 587
 Frank A. 137 539 540
 Frank Adalbert 497
 Frank Azro (Mrs.) VIII
 Frank B. 139 496
 Frank Clinton 390
 Frank Crossley 105 134
 Frank Delma 133
 Frank E. IX 498 512
 Frank Elliott 493 509
 Frank Emmons 142
 150
 Frank Fry 490
 Frank H. 372
 Frank Henry 238 275

HOWE cont'd

Frank Herbert 112
 Frank Herman 372
 Frank Holden 511
 Frank J. 375 388
 Frank K. 468
 Frank L. 552
 Frank Lee 122 144
 Frank Leslie 346
 Frank Lincoln 150
 Frank M. 542
 Frank Merrill 509
 Frank O. 272 541
 Frank P. 257
 Frank Perley 236 265
 Frank Ray VIII
 Frank Raymond 130
 Frank Richard 539
 Frank Russell 526
 Frank S. 553
 Frank W. 111 119 137
 141
 Frank White 328
 Frank Wilson 131
 Franklin 139 355 522
 523 524 551 552 574
 Franklin Abraham 353 378
 Franklin B. 121 570
 Franklin E. 344
 Franklin Edward 141
 Franklin Pierce 484 504
 Franklin Sumner 257
 Fred Ashley 141
 Fred Bartlett 346
 Fred W. 468
 Frederic 94
 Frederick William VIII
 Frederick 69 73 198
 217 227 259 346 360
 457 476 523
 Frederick Augustus 239 267 327 529
 Frederick B. 82
 Frederick Barden 370
 387
 Frederick Bartlett 368
 Frederick C. 149
 Frederick Clemson 566
 Frederick Ely 145
 Frederick F. 528
 Frederick H. 122
 Frederick Heath 92
 Frederick J. 137 149
 Frederick L. 503
 Frederick Lorenzo 150
 Frederick M. 138
 Frederick Merrill 262
 Frederick N. 351 362
 Frederick Newhall 327
 360
 Frederick Ruthven 112 137
 Frederick S. 503
 Frederick W. 122 143
 Frederick Wakefield 85 122
 Frederick Webster 227 258
 Frederick William 81
 120
 Frederick Z. 139
 Fredus Brainerd 241
 267
 Freeland 111 136
 Freeman 315 338 339
 370 548
 Freeman F. 572
 Freeman M. 369
 Freeman R. 572
 Fremaetta 572
 G. W. B. 543
 Gadsden Edwards 96

HOWE cont'd

Galen 347
 Galen Benjamin 230
 Gardner 46 81 523 524
 Gardner H. 119
 Gardner Tillotson 120
 143
 Gardner Towne 82 120
 Garnett 503
 Genevra 232
 George VIII 25 28 44
 49 52 53 61 64 79 83
 87 88 89 97 104 113
 121 124 133 143 180
 182 188 190 192 199
 205 206 214 294 309
 312 331 427 444 457
 458 463 465 468 478
 482 484 487 488 493
 494 504 519 520 521
 525 540 541 543 548
 550 551 572 573 574
 575 576 578 587 588
 George A. 121 354 487
 572
 George Aaron 79 115
 George Albert 481
 George Alden 243
 George Allaire VIII
 George Alonzo 230 261
 George Andrew 120
 142
 George Arthur 367
 George Asa 342 367
 George Atwell 217
 George Augustus IV
 235
 George Barnett 94
 George Bridges 114
 138
 George C. 113 259 552
 George Calvin 244
 George Cheyne 60
 George Cheyne Shat-
 tuck 60
 George Cole 110
 George Conover 461
 491
 George D. IV V
 George E. IX 329 373
 George Edward 125
 George Edwin 74 86
 110 122 123 370
 George Elbert 390
 George Elmer 142
 George Ezra 373
 George F. 336 528 529
 George F. X. 392
 George Francis 134
 George Franklin 471
 500 592
 George Frederick 277
 George G. 78 503
 George Gager 246
 George Grant 586
 George Gustavus 63
 George H. 138 542 550
 551 572
 George Harry 572
 George Henry 90 104
 188 342 371 501 514
 529
 George Herrick 213
 George Hubbard IV
 VIII
 George Jacob 521
 George Kendall 258
 George L. 568
 George Larkin 133 147
 George Lawrence 500
 George Leonard 74 110
 George Lewis 567
 George Locke 266

HOWE cont'd

George Luther 72
 George M. 77 135 139
 240
 George Marston 57
 George Maxwell 536
 George Morse 112
 George Murdock 228
 261
 George Newell 592
 George Oscar 460 490
 George P. 444 468
 George Phineas 227
 259
 George R. 118 387
 George Riley 390
 George Ripley 133 147
 George Robley 136 148
 George Rodgers 363
 385
 George S. 470 586
 George Sanborn 214
 246
 George Shannon 562
 George Stephen 108
 134
 George Sumner 359
 George T. 329 360
 George Theodore 477
 George W. 40 77 82
 328 358 360 384 434
 443 469 498 499 563
 570 572 574 576
 George Walter 225 257
 George Warren 92
 George Washington
 45 79 308 327 452 453
 478
 George Wendall 242
 George Wilbur 508
 George William 40 99
 132 142 151 242 540
 573 574
 George Wilson 254 271
 George Witherle 69
 107
 George Wyman 359
 Georgia Lawrence 107
 Georgianna 114 217
 392 488 549
 Georgianna Elizabeth
 263
 Georgianna Emily 234
 Georgietta Emma 234
 Gershom 281
 Gertrude 240 361 371
 505
 Gertrude B. 495
 Gertrude Heath 127
 Gertrude Lindsay 128
 Gertrude Lois 502
 Gertrude Mae 110
 Gideon 421 574
 Gideon Sears 570
 Gilbert 94 299 302 341
 347 370
 Gilbert D. 498
 Gilbert Jonas 478 502
 Gilman 80
 Gilman Bigelow VII
 366
 Gladys 514
 Gladys L. 499
 Gladys M. 368
 Gloriana 435
 Goodwin Willett 588
 Gordon 484
 Grace 264 363 510
 Grace E. 114
 Grace H. 575
 Grace Henriette 470
 Grace Kennedy 375
 Grace Lilla 365

HOWE cont'd

Grace Lillian 519
 Grace Machan 263
 Grace Marion 515
 Grace May 363
 Grace P. 588
 Gracie Lanbourn 136
 Grandison 462
 Gurdon L. 488
 Gurdon Saltonstall
 250 270
 Guy 476
 Guy Livingston 505
 Hale J. 543
 Hall J. 213
 Hall Jackson 190 215
 246
 Halleck 460
 Halstead Homer 508
 Hamilton Harris 62
 Hamlin 443
 Hannah 6 15 16 17 21
 22 24 25 27 30 35 37
 46 47 48 76 80 160
 161 166 167 168 169
 172 175 177 180 183
 184 186 188 189 193
 194 202 207 221 224
 230 281 304 310 317
 354 403 408 409 410
 412 414 419 423 425
 427 435 436 444 451
 453 462 517 548 553
 564 567 569 571 574
 577 581 585
 Hannah Abbott 82
 Hannah Baxter 61
 Hannah Butler 248
 Hannah Coome 61
 Hannah E. 378 576
 Hannah G. 574
 Hannah Harriet 59
 Hannah Hobby 457
 Hannah Homer 61
 Hannah Jane 74
 Hannah L. 239
 Hannah M. 457
 Hannah Maria 457 482
 Hannah Samantha 199
 Hannah Webster 213
 Hannah Williams 92
 Hannah Z. 71
 Hannahette 591
 Hannibal Coburn 112
 Hannibal F. 118 140
 Harland 119
 Harley Hazen 137
 Harlie Osgood 363
 Harlow W. 494
 Harmon 444 468
 Harmon G. 496 511
 Harold 391
 Harold H. 146
 Harold Hartley 148
 Harold M. 540
 Harold Moore 144
 Harold Morse 126
 Harold Raymond 136
 Harold Rice 141
 Harold W. IX 138
 Harold Waldron 246
 Harriet 32 61 150 201
 210 233 322 326 331
 351 450 453 455 461
 467 474 507 522 530
 541 566 590
 Harriet A. 549
 Harriet Adeline 528
 Harriet Amanda 357
 Harriet Amella 200
 209 340
 Harriet Appleton 209
 Harriet Clark 66

HOWE cont'd

Harriet E. 75
 Harriet Edwards 96
 Harriet Eliza 40 97 229
 Harriet Elizabeth 314
 536
 Harriet Emeline 97
 Harriet Eunice 335
 Harriet Francena 256
 Harriet Frances 222
 252
 Harriet H. 251 352 574
 586
 Harriet Jane 522
 Harriet K. 257
 Harriet Lavinia 337
 Harriet Louisa 480
 Harriet Luella 91
 Harriet M. 82 109 469
 Harriet Maria 524
 Harriet Marion 338
 Harriet N. 496 524
 Harriet Porter 492
 Harriet Simpson 225
 Harriet Smith 327
 Harriet Sophia 334
 Harriet W. 511
 Harriette Balch 205
 Harriette L. 232
 Harrison 123 210 240
 355 551
 Harrison B. 240
 Harrison Estell 591
 Harry 210 436 574 587
 Harry Atwood 525
 Harry Clifton 142
 Harry Dresser 132 146
 Harry Edward 515
 Harry Ellison 131
 Harry Eugene 500
 Harry Field 130
 Harry Francis 538
 Harry L. 498
 Harry Northrup 375
 Harry Ruthford 126
 Harry Truman 233
 Harry Wallace 504
 Harry William 374 387
 Hartwell 337
 Harvey 58 97 222 312
 331 332 333 434 456
 486 546
 Harvey C. 63
 Harvey Earl 390
 Harvey Quinton 391
 395
 Hattie 143
 Hattie A. 575
 Hattie Allen 75
 Hattie B. 372
 Hattie Bickford 95
 Hattie Eugenia 485
 Hattie Evelyn 115
 Hattie Evelyn 133
 Haughtmont 128
 Haven Boyd 560 562
 Haynes 313
 Hayward Howard 430
 Hazel 536
 Hazel Georgianna 273
 Hazel Irene 393
 Hazel Joyce 389
 Hazen Henry 359 384
 Hazen Wheeler 222
 Helen 107 136 148 233
 247 273 447 523
 Helen Augusta 357 518
 Helen Eliza 122 343
 Helen Elizabeth 274
 387
 Helen Frances 237 365
 Helen Leonora 85
 Helen M. 478

HOWE cont'd

Helen Maria 236 487
 Helen Mary 131 478
 Helen Morse 126
 Helen Olive 247
 Helen Robertson 545
 Helen Sophia 360
 Helen Wheeler 252
 Helen Whitney 269
 Heman 313 334 446 473
 Henrietta 64 202 231
 Henrietta Adaline 480
 Henrietta Augusta 376
 Henrietta Charlotte
 485
 Henrietta Collins 384
 Henriette Wilder 132
 Henry 76 111 118 120
 207 237 238 319 337
 338 345 431 434 454
 455 459 467 478 485
 501 543 545 551 575
 Henry A. IX
 Henry Arnold 206 237
 266
 Henry Augustus 528
 529
 Henry Chadwick 548
 549
 Henry Clapp 93
 Henry Clark 505
 Henry Clay 352 375 449
 Henry Clay Milton
 326 357
 Henry Clayton 492
 Henry Dean 370
 Henry Drake 225 256
 Henry E. 473
 Henry Elliot 345 368
 Henry Erskine 231
 Henry F. IX
 Henry Field Lyman
 93 129
 Henry Fisher 218
 Henry Forbush 145
 Henry G. 593
 Henry George 188
 Henry Goss 40 74
 Henry H. 478 551
 Henry J. 118 444 468
 Henry J. Q. 490
 Henry Jackson 222
 Henry James 100 133
 Henry Johnson 357
 Henry Joseph 105 234
 263 274
 Henry Kinsman 250
 Henry L. 470 472 500
 Henry M. 543
 Henry Malcolm 91 126
 Henry Marion 102
 Henry Martin 228 261
 Henry Milton 519
 Henry Newman 348
 370
 Henry P. 266 275
 Henry Prentiss 136
 Henry S. 485
 Henry Saltonstall VIII
 249 270 276
 Henry Van Wagener
 388
 Henry W. 351 497 589
 Henry Wainwright
 270 276
 Henry Waite 64 104
 Henry Ware 215
 Henry Warren 255
 Henry Weston 330
 Henry Willett 588 589
 Henry William 483
 Henry Woodruff 481
 Henry Wyman 327

HOWE cont'd

Hephzibah 165 167 168
 297
 Hepsibah Jane 254
 Herbert 333 362 505
 Herbert A. VIII 376
 Herbert Alonzo 506
 Herbert Crombie 375
 388
 Herbert Curtis 450 477
 Herbert E. 342
 Herbert Eddy 499
 Herbert Esdros 343
 Herbert Franklin 75
 Herbert Frederick 136
 Herbert H. 116 141 364
 Herbert I. 520
 Herbert L. 138
 Herbert M. V
 Herbert Marshall 236
 264 365 386
 Herbert Roy 263 274
 Herbert William 509
 Herman Alonzo 477
 Herman S. 338
 Herrick L. 379 388
 Hester 2 4 5 367
 Hezekiah 172 182 183
 184 206 208 237 284
 286 433 444 453 467
 Hezekiah Abbott 208
 Hezekiah Walker 522
 Hilda Haywood 537
 Hildred Fisher 245
 Hiram 76 95 113 131
 209 240 313 333 436
 453 454 462 484 551
 575
 Hiram D. 551
 Hiram F. 575
 Hiram Harrington 429
 Hiram Law 356
 Hiram Rose 418 429
 Hiram S. 575
 Hiram W. 372
 Hiram Warner 481
 Hitty 80
 Holbrook 470 499
 Holmes Spooner 518
 Holmes Stickney 383
 Homer 209
 Homer Adolphus 109
 135
 Homer Asa 261
 Homer Stoughton 508
 Homer Warren 466
 Horace 80 117 322 330
 351 546
 Horace Albert 529
 Horace Allen 131
 Horace Farnsworth
 225 256
 Horace Joseph 104
 Horace Judson 117
 Horace Leonard IX
 Horace Philbrick 567
 Horace Stevens 511
 Horatio 451
 Horatio B. 320
 Horatio Bardwell 41
 75
 Horatio Nelson 584
 Horatio W. 202
 Houghton 553
 Hubbard 443
 Hudson M. 552
 Huldah 42 179 197 206
 416 459 563
 Humphrey 13
 Humphrey Barrett 64
 103
 Humphrey Saunders
 79 115

HOWE cont'd

Ichabod 287 294 411
416 428 575
Ida 141 362 390
Ida Frances 74
Ida Lillian 471
Ida M. 138 369 477
Ida May 254 539 567
Ida P. 362
Ida S. 493
Ida Sabrina 520
Ignatius 587
Imogene 496
Imogene Maria 475
Ina 362
Increase 161 163
India Louise 389
Inez Blanche 504
Iola Volusia 584
Ira 44 78 313 436 439
444 459 463 468
Ira Adell 489
Ira Burch 201 231
Ira C. 551
Ira D. 493
Ira Davies 463 520
Ira F. 551 552
Ira G. 582
Ira Haynes 318
Ira J. 496
Ira Robert 78 114
Ira S. 114
Irene 535 536
Irene Mary Larkin 147
Irene May 546
Ireneus 421 433
Irvin Lincoln 501
Irving 332
Irving Bigelow 549
Isaac 2 3 4 5 6 8 9 14
15 18 19 23 24 26 29
30 38 39 44 46 47 49
58 71 81 87 96 132 158
159 176 181 192 193
213 221 222 285 287
295 296 324 354 397
398 402 406 409 411
412 414 419 420 421
422 427 428 431 432
433 434 435 451 453
454 456 478 501 517
525 527 529 530 547
548 550 575
Isaac Ambrose 58 97
Isaac Bridgeman 199
229
Isaac Cady 171 181 200
231
Isaac Daniel 74
Isaac Francis 87
Isaac G. 591
Isaac Hartley 485
Isaac Henry 72
Isaac N. 445 469
Isaac Newton 74
Isaac Porter 82 120
Isaac Powers 356 382
Isaac Purdy 483 504
Isaac Redington 192
219
Isaac Scott 525
Isaac Shephard 438 462
Isaac Taylor 524
Isaac Thomas 529
Isaac Waldron 215 246
Isaac William 357 382
Isaac Wright 578 579
Isabel 146 544 559
Isabel Ladd 223
Isabella 485 575
Isabella F. 371
Isabella McDowell 561
Isabella Nixon 105

HOWE cont'd

Isabella Ora 253
Isabella Sarah 107
Isadore 552
Isaiah 193 222 223
Isaiah J. 256
Isaiah Merrill 252
Isidora Eleanor 267
Israel 2 3 4 5 6 10 161
165 173 186 187 188
210 211 241 315 517
564
Israel Everett 242
Italy 332
Ithamar 363
Iva Grace 382
Izah Tenney 112
J. Byron 488
J. Canfield VIII
J. Everett 121
J. Lewis 496
J. M. C. 571
J. Samuel 83
Jabez 300 319 447 473
Jabez Mortimer 344
Jacob 8 14 15 17 24 30
41 42 44 59 76 77 176
192 220 421 425 434
441 454 464 525 540
573 575 576
Jacob Alonzo 59 60 98
Jacob E. 486 505
Jacob Foster 76 111
Jacob Henry 97
Jacob Rhodes 61
Jacob White 456 486
James III V VII 1 2 3
7 8 11 15 21 28 35 47
48 53 54 61 69 82 83
84 95 115 153 154 155
156 157 158 159 161
162 163 169 175 176
182 189 190 192 194
213 214 220 225 244
251 268 269 284 310
316 333 339 412 413
422 425 431 435 438
441 442 451 455 457
458 461 464 465 466
484 488 494 521 529
535 544 556 566 569
576 577
James Abijah 230
James Albert 254 271
277
James Augustus 578
James B. VIII 29 333
577
James Blake 29 55 56
57 94 96 131
James Calvin 217 246
247 269
James Carleton 270
276
James Currier 252
James Duncan 269
James E. 387
James Epenetus 481
503
James F. 115 139
James Forrester 135 148
James Franklin 74
110 136
James Gamaliel 494
522
James H. 478 577
James Hamilton 239
James Harvey 457 571
James Henry 521 594
James Jackson 525 526
563
James K. 448 476 530
James L. 267

HOWE cont'd

James Lawrence 576
James Lunt 229
James M. 85 122 576
James Madison 225 255
James Marsh 192
James Maxwell 536
James Monroe 86 123
James Montgomery
Higgins Allison 532
534
James Munroe 71 109
James Oliver 521
James Parker 115
James Porter 495
James Prescott 349
James Ridgway 62
James Robinson 452
480 481
James Russell 558
James Theodore 54 93
130
James Thomas 590
James W. 467 486 495
577
James Wallace 455 485
James Webster 317
James Wesley 545
James Willard 110
James William 538
Jane 23 34 50 73 83 118
174 188 309 329 339
438 460 473 484 490
530 544 585
Jane A. 457
Jane Ann 336 355 458
487
Jane D. 119
Jane Elizabeth 370
486 515
Jane M. 565 577
Jane Matilda 207
Jane Reed 524
Jane Stringham 245
Jane T. 47
Janette 377
Jared 252 443 586
Jared S. 222
Jasper 23 40 41 461
Jay Velorus 381 389
Jean A. 500
Jean Maria 515
Jean Pauline 539
Jeannette Leah 591
Jeannette Monroe 63
Jedediah 285 290 299
304 305 316 325 326
Jemima 165 434
Jemima Merrill 197
Jennie 15 273 346
Jennie Augusta 449
Jennie B. 542
Jennie Gould 366
Jennie L. 570
Jennie Lind 471
Jennie M. 75 139 373
569
Jennie Maria 577
Jennie Smith 376
Jere 401
Jeremiah 14 42 76 111
170 398 399 400 404
405 410 411 416 428
429 434 449 457 482
487 541
Jeremiah N. 78
Jeremie 397
Jeremy 399
Jerome 143 431
Jerome B. 115
Jerry 449
Jerusha V 472
Jerusha Lane 488

HOWE cont'd

Jesse 42 75 76 112 421
423 428 433 436 448
452 460 480 484 490
590

Jesse B. 585

Jesse Barker 347 369

Jesse C. 112 137

Jesse D. 576

Jesse Keeler 480 502

Jesse M. 48 86

Jessie Estella 495

Jessie Louise 568

Jessie Woodrow 124

Joanna 26 31 178 462

Joanna Nott 129

Joe 68

Joel 23 26 45 46 48 85

124 294 315 316 321

339 346 347 416 428

447 474

Joel B. 346

Joel Coats 312 333

Joel Frederick 50

Joel W. 122 143

Johana 449 577

Johannah 423

John III IV V VII 1

2 6 8 10 11 15 16 18

19 20 23 25 26 28 31

32 33 34 35 40 45 46

48 52 53 60 61 62 63

64 69 74 77 80 84 92

99 104 121 126 127

133 143 155 156 157

158 159 160 162 163

169 170 171 172 177

178 180 182 186 196

198 204 222 228 252

279 281 285 286 289

292 293 294 301 302

304 315 316 320 321

325 328 334 340 341

348 361 366 399 400

404 405 406 407 408

409 411 412 413 414

415 416 422 423 424

426 427 428 429 432

435 436 437 438 439

441 443 444 445 451

452 453 454 458 459

461 463 465 473 474

480 490 525 527 531

533 534 540 542 543

544 545 546 547 548

550 551 566 567 568

576 577 578 579 581

583 585 587 588 589

593

John A. 457 486

John Adams 74

John Alman 489

John Antrim 578

John Arthur 589

John Austin 578

John B. 57 474

John Badlam 56 96

John Barrett 64

John Benjamin 40

John Bird 216

John Brownson 268

John C. 65 119 537

John Chase 100 133

John Clark 457 486 505

John Cleon 373 387

John D. 373 586

John Dawson 586

John Dunbar 558 559

John Dunning 184 208

John E. 232 545 581

John Edward 110

John Edwin 470

HOWE cont'd

John Elbert 335 363

John Ellis 260

John Epenetus 483

John Ernest 236

John F. 467 495

John Farwell 277

John Fell 264

John Foster 223 252

John Fremont 371

John G. 82 591

John Gilbert 130 502

John Gordon 246

John H. 493

John Hampden 273

John Harron 376

John Hastings 387 393

John Hawes 52 92

John Henry 229 336

357 383 455 485 520

521

John Hibbard 362

John Hiram 349 372

John Holmes 326 357

John Hubbard 334

John Ireland 452 482

483 504

John J. 84 448

John Knox 232

John L. 348 371 573

John Laidlow 244 268

269

John Leavitt 240

John Lewis 328

John M. 463 544

John Mark 418 430

John Maxwell 535 536

John Milton 305 488 507

John Neal 222 258

John P. 494

John Parker 254

John Paul 449

John Pierpont 228 260

John Prentiss 136 148

John Pugh 538

John R. 371 489

John Ralph 545

John Richard 578

John Richardson 308

328

John Rodolphus Ham-

ilton 74

John Rogers 149

John Ross 106 526

John Rowell 77 114

John S. 441 443 463

467 548 579 583

John Strother 276

John Thomas 560 562

John W. 445 496 511

John Washington 231

262

John William VIII 481

538 555 563

John Williams 72

John Worth 508

Johnson 546

Jonah 291 298 299 302

305 314 315 323 337

354 423 435 436 458

Jonah S. 85

Jonas 290 299 317 323

413 425 432 439 441

451 462 548

Jonathan 30 38 58 83

97 132 172 176 190

193 213 282 284 286

292 293 295 296 306

309 310 316 328 329

330 341 413 423 424

437 438 461 462 491

579

HOWE cont'd

Jonathan Farnum 213

Jonathan L. 331

Jonathan Morris 369

Jonathan Washing-

ton 544

Jones 522

Joseph 7 9 11 14 19 20 25

26 28 33 34 49 51 54

63 66 69 87 105 106

113 134 160 163 169

171 173 178 180 181

185 197 198 200 201

204 227 228 229 280

281 284 285 288 289

292 296 297 309 314

317 335 352 353 398

399 400 401 412 416

417 423 424 428 429

449 525 526 527 533

544 553 554 555 556

563 576 577 579 587

Joseph Ball 462 492

Joseph Benjamin 535

Joseph Brush 479

Joseph C. 457

Joseph Cady 182 203

Joseph Calvin 447 474

Joseph Clarence 493

Joseph Clark 457 487

Joseph Drew 336 363

Joseph E. 84 121

Joseph Earl 478

Joseph Francis 54

Joseph G. 80 118

Joseph Hayward 64

Joseph Henry 54

Joseph Howard 558

Joseph I. 581

Joseph Josiah 337

Joseph McDonald 532

534

Joseph Mason 240

Joseph Mills 353 377

Joseph Milton VIII

260

Joseph Minot 87 123

Joseph Monroe 113

Joseph Neals 33 63 100

Joseph P. 259

Joseph Perley 235

Joseph Rhoades 233

Joseph S. 77 534

Joseph Sidney 228 259

Joseph Simeon 389

Joseph W. 227 259 579

Joseph Warren 39 73

Joseph Whitney 35

Joseph Willard 190 215

Joseph William 351

373

Joseph Wilson 124

Josephine 107 233 249

373 461 539

Josephine A. 525

Josephine Anna 263

Josephine Audrey 134

Josephine B. 518

Josephine Cummings

229

Josephine D. 358

Josephine Miller 475

Josephine Wells 268

Joshua 11 21 27 36 50

70 186 209 405 411

414 415 417 429 448

527 579 580 581

Joshua Abel 535

Joshua Francis 90

Joshua H. 321 351

Joshua Munson 575

Joshua Owen 531 532

535 536

HOWE cont'd

Joshua S. 448 476
 Josiah 10 18 31 60 314
 352 408 413 424 425
 438 459 489
 Josiah Drake 77
 Josiah Farwell 550
 Josiah Frank 366
 Josiah Sanborn 225 257
 Josiah Sawyer 339 365
 Josiah Wilder 367 386
 Josie 372
 Jotham 211 580
 Joy 143
 Judith 44 411 416 428
 Judson 139
 Julia 111 117 120 233
 419 431 437 472 495
 501 507 540 557
 Julia A. 116 458 467 533
 Julia Adams 268
 Julia Amory 236
 Julia Ann 77 349 455
 462 486
 Julia Ann DeWolf 206
 Julia Ayer 151
 Julia B. 580
 Julia E. 487
 Julia F. 552
 Julia Frances 313
 Julia G. 522
 Julia K. 349
 Julia M. 528
 Julia Maria 482 485
 Julia O. 489
 Julia Romana 102
 Julia V. 140
 Julia Ward 102
 Julian 524
 Julian Bigelow 385 392
 Julian Cheever 144 151
 Julian Emerson 337
 Julianna 460
 Juliette 210
 Juliette Elizabeth 470
 Julius 313 335
 Julius Firman 452 481
 Julius Olds 481 503
 Junia 80 118
 Justine Louise 384
 Justis 462
 Kate 510 535 574
 Kate E. 338 539
 Kate Estella 339
 Katherine 64 276 277
 508 523 526 547 576
 Katherine Addie 149
 Katherine Elizabeth
 392
 Katie A. 344
 Katie Jane 121
 Katie M. 140
 Katy 525
 Kendall 196 226
 Kendrick Walter 393
 Kenneth 535
 Kenneth C. 392
 Kenneth Gayoso 268
 Kermit Bennett 391
 Keturah 165
 Keziah 420 425 432 440
 Kimball Young 582
 Kittie 353
 Kneeland 474
 LaRoy 258
 Laura 210 342 350 432
 450 462 463 484 488
 504 520 551 580
 Laura Almira 137
 Laura B. 476
 Laura D. 590
 Laura Elizabeth 103
 527 528

HOWE cont'd

Laura Ester 567
 Laura H. 356
 Laura J. 533
 Laura Lucinda 207
 Laura T. 484
 Lavern Buck 379 388
 Lavern Burdette 389
 393
 Lavina 303 309 314 315
 364
 Lavinia Cady 205
 Lawrence 249 270 394
 396
 Lawrence E. 508
 Lawrence Evered 389
 Lawrence Leslie 546
 Lawrence Littlefield
 330
 Lawrence Prescott 277
 Lawson Woodbury 90
 125
 Leander 309 329
 Leander C. 469
 Leavitt 218 219 247
 Lebbeus 423 435 458
 Lee F. 526
 Lee J. 512
 Leila Jane 501
 Lela M. 512
 Leland 116 140
 Leland Bartlett 385
 Lemuel 18 30 424 437
 Lemuel Barron 60 98
 Lemuel Gates 228
 Lena Ann 447
 Lena Winifred 514
 Lenette G. 139
 Leon A. 390
 Leon E. 507
 Leon Sawtelle 241
 Leon Selden 125
 Leonard 211 243
 Leonard C. 497
 Leonard Jackson 563
 Leonard Nutter 549
 Leonard O. 478
 Leonard Thurston 254
 Leonard Vernon 549
 Leora Maria 343
 Leroy 462
 Leroy A. 375 551
 Leroy Martin 386
 Lester B. 464
 Lester C. 116
 Lester M. 111
 Lester S. 540
 Letitia 530
 Letitia Todd 276
 Leverett Saltonstall
 208 239
 Levi 86 288 296 300
 310 319 453
 Levi Bigelow 337 364
 Levi T. 551
 Levina 297
 Lewis 308 391 451 458
 477 479
 Lewis A. 371 376 489
 507
 Lewis Alvin 367 386
 Lewis Amory 353 376
 Lewis B. 374 388
 Lewis Butts 488 506
 Lewis E. 507
 Lewis Gaylord 273
 Lewis J. 453 483
 Lewis Lyon 478 502
 Lewis Miller 577
 Lewis S. 328
 Lewis Spofford 240
 Lillias E. 551
 Lilla Della 119

HOWE cont'd

Lillian 391 496
 Lillian A. 589
 Lillian C. 259
 Lillian Crombie 375
 Lillian E. 372
 Lillian Florence 124
 Lillie Georgianna 122
 Lillie Sally 535
 Lily 230
 Lily Anna 233
 Lindsay Irving 93 128
 Linwood Mason 143
 Lizzie 476
 Lizzie A. 121
 Lizzie Burrill 90
 Lizzie Frances 580
 Lizzie Grace 499
 Lizzie Houdlett 95
 Lizzie Jane 328
 Lizzie Julia 502
 Lizzie M. 138
 Lizzie Maria 364
 Lois 19 20 27 28 38 193
 302 321 406 431 441
 577 580
 Lois Ann 50
 Lois Orpha 343
 Loisa 62
 Lola 545
 Lola M. 551
 Lorana 61
 Lorenzo 210 240
 Lorenzo Gilman 225
 254 255
 Lorenzo Harrison 254
 Lorenzo Simeon 477
 501
 Lorenzo Thurston 150
 Loretta 445
 Loriman 319 345
 Lorinda 459
 Lorinda Malcom 126
 Losa Lee 122
 Lottie A. 113
 Lottie F. 592
 Lottie May 233
 Louella 362
 Louie 539
 Louis 83
 Louis Fayette 389 394
 Louis Marvin 263 273
 Louis Polk 536
 Louis Porter 377
 Louis W. 361
 Louisa 57 63 84 118
 221 458 459 534 550
 590
 Louisa Battelle 72
 Louisa Catherine 105
 Louisa E. 545
 Louisa Hazel 389
 Louisa I. 534
 Louisa Jane 120 532
 Louisa L. 84
 Louisa Smith 236
 Louise 138 413 485 538
 591
 Louise Carmichael 545
 Louise Carter 114
 Louise King 131
 Louise Lucy 475
 Louise Mary 359
 Lournie 534
 Love 155 157 161 168
 Lovice 299
 Lovilla 346
 Lovin 45
 Lovina 118 298 309 331
 442
 Lovisa 303
 Lowa 490
 Lualla May 589

HOWE cont'd

Lucia 543
 Lucia Ella 254
 Lucian 117
 Lucien (Mrs.) IX
 Lucien Bliss 468 496
 Lucien G. 496
 Lucien L. 511
 Lucile 536
 Lucile Maude 512
 Lucinda 175 186 446
 534 589
 Lucinda A. 535
 Lucinda F. 114 356
 Lucinda G. 348 371
 Lucius 80 118 447
 Lucius Lothrop 201
 231
 Lucius Thayer 57
 Lucius Wallace 485
 504
 Lucretia 45 292 299 303
 317 323 551
 Lucretia H. 558
 Lucretia Jane 558
 Lucretia Maria 40
 Lucretia Smith 57
 Lucretia T. 349
 Lucy 25 26 44 84 114
 163 172 190 203 224
 245 297 301 303 304
 312 313 314 319 321
 338 355 361 413 415
 432 439 440 450 453
 548 565 580 583
 Lucy A. 358 478
 Lucy Amanda 489
 Lucy Ann 97 185 193
 214 381 584
 Lucy Ann Robinson 54
 Lucy Barron 60 99
 Lucy Belle 535
 Lucy Bigelow 340
 Lucy Curtis 93
 Lucy D. 118
 Lucy Damaris 418
 Lucy Drake 337
 Lucy E. 592
 Lucy Edith 328
 Lucy Elizabeth 340
 Lucy Ella 549
 Lucy Ellen 73 509
 Lucy Elmira 114
 Lucy Emma 508
 Lucy Fisher 215
 Lucy Gilbert 486
 Lucy Gordon 562
 Lucy H. 350 570
 Lucy Jane 78
 Lucy Joanna 524
 Lucy Knight 592
 Lucy M. 82 334 372
 Lucy Maria 462
 Lucy Mary 79 186 581
 Lucy R. 523
 Lucy Raymond 522
 Lucy Sarah 142
 Lucy Seviah 234
 Lucy Wyman 104
 Luella Josephine 126
 Luemma P. 558
 Luke 293
 Luman 428 445 470
 Lusetta 81
 Luther 38 72 520 580
 Luther Carmon 113
 Luther J. 493
 Luther Martin 511
 Luther Maxwell 150
 Luthera A. 379
 Luvena 427
 Lydia 14 15 23 24 28
 35 43 46 50 112 117

HOWE Lydia cont'd

118 160 170 171 176
 180 194 258 299 300
 302 306 307 315 316
 340 399 404 405 409
 414 416 427 428 431
 435 443 445 453 454
 548 553 573 577 580
 Lydia Ann 253 329 522
 Lydia Billings 95
 Lydia C. 570
 Lydia E. 83 227
 Lydia Eliza 322
 Lydia Irene 136
 Lydia Jane 111 223
 Lydia M. 573
 Lydia Minerva 464
 Lydia Pratt 523
 Lydia Purdy 483 504
 Lydia R. 344
 Lydia Ross 571
 Lydia Sarah 490
 Lydia W. 298
 Lyman 315 347 446
 472
 Lyman Bartlett 221
 Lyman E. 501
 Lyman Hunt 151
 Lyman M. 109
 Lyman N. 494
 Lyman P. IX
 Lyman W. 453 484
 Lysander 139
 Lysander W. 115 139
 M. Stoddard 61
 Mabel 477
 Mabel Elida 499
 Mabel Eliza 381 389
 Mabel F. 369
 Mabel Jane 389
 Mabel Melissa 266
 Mabelle Edith 241
 Mabelle Lucy 269
 Mable Elsie 513
 Maby 224
 Madeliene Austin 387
 Madison M. 576
 Maggie 535
 Mahala 534
 Mahala Burr 480
 Mahala Jane 335
 Maitland Bennett 385
 Malana 330
 Malcolm Henry 519
 Malcolm Stewart 138
 Malcom Howard 126
 Malintha 200
 Malverd Abijah 229
 261
 Malvina 449
 Mammie 512 590
 Mandy 526
 Manley F. 390
 Manley N. 381 389
 Mansur W. 201 232
 Mansur Warren 204
 Mara 580
 Marah 161
 Marcella Rebecca 492
 Marcellus 329
 Marcia 116 119
 Marcia Lillian 509
 Marcus 523
 Marcus Melville 525
 Marey 15
 Mardin 119
 Margaret IX 13 18 26
 27 78 90 159 208 222
 230 239 460 510 525
 538 540 545 548 576
 Margaret Adeline 238
 Margaret Alice 546
 Margaret Ann 559

HOWE cont'd

Margaret Augusta 429
 Margaret Brown 559
 Margaret E. 538 593
 Margaret Elizabeth
 531
 Margaret Ellen 540
 Margaret Hannum 152
 Margaret Isabella 502
 Margaret Jackson 252
 Margaret Morris 265
 Margarette 563
 Margarite A. VIII
 Maria 188 322 330 331
 452 458 462 472 566
 580 581 589
 Maria A. 237
 Maria Ann 578
 Maria Antoinette 54
 Maria B. 100
 Maria Dexter 314
 Maria E. 362
 Maria Elizabeth 489
 Maria H. 257
 Maria Hatch 488
 Maria Jane 492
 Maria Josephine 73
 Maria Louisa 66
 Maria Louise 101
 Maria M. 541
 Maria Myrtle 376
 Maria Smith 63
 Maria W. 486
 Maria White 456
 Maria Wilkinson 206
 Maria Williams 229
 Maria Wynne 248
 Marian 589
 Marian S. 581
 Mariana 226
 Marianne Bannister
 571
 Marianne Cassandra
 419
 Marie 133 143
 Mariett 522
 Marietta 277
 Marietta E. 109
 Marietta Felicia 256
 Marietta Ruth 497
 Mariette 467 470
 Marion 368 464 505 523
 Marion Annette 129
 Marion Isabella 109
 Marion Leighton 263
 Marion Louise 89
 Marion Marie 370
 Marion Shelton 536
 Marion Winnifred 263
 Marjorie 369 509
 Marjorie Anne 275
 Marjorie Cooper 129
 Marjorie Frances 384
 Marjorie Gulon 504
 Marjorie May 148
 Mark 154 160 161 162
 166 167 168 169 170
 173 174 175 180 189
 200
 Mark Anthony 204
 Mark Anthony De-
 Wolf 182
 Mark Antony DeWolf
 VIII 205 235 236 265
 Mark T. 349
 Marsha 201
 Marshall 201 202
 Marshall L. 544 545
 Marshall Whittemore
 81
 Martha 25 26 32 50 53
 54 63 75 77 83 158
 159 162 173 201 231

HOWE Martha cont'd

233 298 310 315 320
 351 414 415 421 423
 425 435 439 440 441
 447 459 464 577 578
 579 580 590 593
 Martha A. 84 329 330
 478
 Martha Ann 72 334
 471 593
 Martha Ann Gale 108
 Martha Ann Marion
 198
 Martha Antoinette 371
 Martha Bannister 571
 Martha Drake 225
 Martha Elizabeth 101
 Martha Evelyn 515
 Martha G. 490
 Martha J. 350 456 544
 Martha Jane 64
 Martha Jenkins 94
 Martha Lee 59 97
 Martha Louise 488
 Martha Marcia 492
 Martha Maria 207
 Martha N. 476
 Martha Neal 93 130
 Martha Price Hill 563
 Martha R. 493
 Martha Rachel 520
 Martha Rugg 327
 Martha Whittemore 81
 Martin 290 303 324 325
 355 467 496 523
 Martin Luther 496
 Martin V. B. 138
 Martin Van Buren 115
 Mary 5 6 9 11 14 15 17
 18 19 20 22 24 25 26
 27 31 32 33 36 47 49
 57 69 73 80 84 85 116
 117 133 140 156 153
 159 160 162 163 168
 170 174 179 180 183 188
 190 198 202 227 230
 231 246 259 281 285
 287 289 290 293 294
 296 299 301 310 321
 340 351 402 403 404
 405 406 409 410 412
 414 415 421 422 423
 425 426 427 430 432
 433 434 435 436 446
 447 454 455 459 461
 468 471 479 489 490
 493 525 531 533 537
 544 548 551 553 563
 566 567 577 578 580
 581 586 587 589 593
 Mary A. 83 84 116 354
 445 468 485 541 544
 564 576 591 593
 Mary Abby 591
 Mary Abigail 466
 Mary Ada 581
 Mary Alice 70
 Mary Amory 236
 Mary Ann 51 53 61 62 63
 82 114 239 311 317
 319 320 322 331 352
 434 550 590 592
 Mary Ann Florence 75
 Mary Anna 588
 Mary Barrows 261
 Mary Beecher 449
 Mary Belle 536
 Mary Bethiah 70
 Mary Bigelow 232
 Mary Bird 528 529
 Mary Blanche 539
 Mary Brooks 197
 Mary Brownson 268

HOWE cont'd

Mary Bullard 87
 Mary Butler 248
 Mary C. 338 573
 Mary Campbell 131
 Mary Caroline 107
 Mary Catherine 89 238
 Mary Clarke 252
 Mary Cloyd 562
 Mary Cooke 220
 Mary D. 329 369 464
 Mary Deborah 478
 Mary Doris 263
 Mary E. 119 139 348
 478 480 485 487 501
 502 534 581
 Mary Edith 104 535
 Mary Edwina 531
 Mary Eleanor 132
 Mary Eliza 349 475 524
 Mary Elizabeth 57 97
 100 133 244 252 275
 339 449 455 457 486
 506 529 561
 Mary Ellen 370 552
 Mary Emeline 96
 Mary Emily 106 492
 Mary Emma 334
 Mary Esther 137
 Mary Etta 126 258
 Mary Eugenia 337
 Mary Eva 365
 Mary Ewell 524
 Mary Eyster 586
 Mary Fisher 213
 Mary Foster 320
 Mary Frances 431
 Mary G. 592
 Mary H. 114
 Mary Heath 92
 Mary Helen 215 251
 Mary Henrietta 74
 Mary Herbert 264
 Mary Herrick 213
 Mary Hilliard 573
 Mary Homer 61
 Mary I. 581
 Mary Ida 255
 Mary Ireland 482
 Mary Irene 141
 Mary Isabel 211
 Mary Isabella 95 251
 Mary J. 40 328
 Mary Jackson 214
 Mary Jane 58 65 82
 113 227 256 332 349
 471 473 485 541 594
 Mary Jane C. 354
 Mary Jemima 454
 Mary Jerusha 357
 Mary Joanna 474
 Mary Jones 185
 Mary L. 448 572 581
 Mary Lewis 318
 Mary Lillian 364
 Mary Lincoln 142
 Mary Lizzie 115
 Mary Louisa 94 242
 353 479 499
 Mary Lucy 209
 Mary Lunetta 253
 Mary M. 373
 Mary Maranda 559
 Mary Margaret 513
 Mary Millie 563
 Mary Morton 574
 Mary Newton 346
 Mary Purdy 486
 Mary R. 350 353 551
 Mary Rebecca 100
 Mary Reed 81
 Mary Rice 308 314
 Mary Richardson 36

HOWE cont'd

Mary S. 62 429 526
 Mary Smith 220
 Mary Surcomb 62
 Mary W. 335
 Mary Ware 250
 Mary Williams 72
 Mary Willis 245
 Mary Wilson 336
 Maryette 333
 Mason 81
 Mathew 405
 Matilda 303 477
 Matilda C. 581
 Matilda S. 533
 Matilda Saltonstall 218
 Matthew 404 410
 Matthew Henry 322
 Mattie M. 586
 Maud 103 362
 Maud Cummins 277
 Maude I. 114
 Maude L. 539
 Maurice Wilton 126
 Maxine 546
 May Celina 573
 May H. 497
 Maybelle Ella 506
 Mehitable 23 51 186
 Mehitable Fuller 224
 Melinda 313 459
 Melissa A. L. 84
 Melissa Jane 357
 Melissa Marcia 492
 Mellen Kimball 370
 Melvin 448 476
 Melvin F. 343
 Melzar 428 447
 Melzar Brewster 90
 Mercy 164 165 173 178
 415
 Merrill Nicholas 231
 262
 Merritt 493 510
 Merritt Halvey 520
 Merton Rives 267
 Metta 332
 Mildred Ann 386
 Mildred Clement 126
 Mildred E. 387
 Mildred Estella 135
 Mildred Southworth
 510
 Millicent 287 295
 Milo 45
 Milo M. 469 497
 Milton 188 231
 Milton Adrian 507
 Milton Freeman 519
 Milton Grosvenor 228
 260
 Milton Homer 136
 Milton Keyes 211 242
 Milton Leroy 273
 Milton P. 350
 Mindwell 460
 Minerva 72 204 564
 Minerva Blanchard 493
 Minerva C. 116
 Minerva Louella 498
 Minerva R. 544
 Minnesota 560
 Minnie 246 361 518
 Minnie E. 242 503
 Minnie F. 372
 Minnie Stewart 562
 Miraette Wilhemina
 199
 Miranda 43 222 462
 Miriam 288 289 297 301
 307 432
 Miriam B. 84
 Miriam Della 452

HOWE cont'd

Miribah 423
 Mitty 80 119
 Molly 21 23 171 177 179
 197 292 307 550 587
 Montgomery 83 518
 Morris 332 445 469 584
 585 586
 Morris Fenton 273
 Moses 11 22 24 36 37
 38 47 70 71 75 82 168
 186 193 213 221 244
 296 300 310 319 321
 331 350 550 581
 Moses B. 581
 Moses C. 329 360
 Moses Giles 95 221 251
 Moses Lorenzo 82
 Moses Pearson 258
 Moses Pierce 581
 Moses Wood 44 79
 Muriel 512
 Muriel Lillian 144
 Myra 447
 Myra Emma 130
 Myra Montgomery
 326
 Myra Susan 580
 Myron 39 565
 Myron A. 368
 Myrtle Christine 125
 Myrtle May 508
 Nabby 32 33 523
 Nahum Brigham 318
 342
 Nancy 29 32 39 48 52
 61 62 149 195 200 201
 304 307 309 317 330
 331 419 433 452 467
 519 525 537 563 573
 581
 Nancy A. 496
 Nancy B. 578
 Nancy Deskins 561
 Nancy Drake 225
 Nancy E. 348
 Nancy Edmunds 41
 Nancy Eliza 72
 Nancy Ellen 240
 Nancy Emeline 480
 Nancy Houghton 50
 Nancy I. 576
 Nancy Jane 551
 Nancy K. 349
 Nancy M. 349 581
 Nancy Maria 333
 Nancy May 545
 Nancy Pearis 558
 Nancy W. 201 570
 Nanne 298
 Nannie 308
 Naomi 8 405 571
 Naomi Juanita 546
 Naomi Sarah 359
 Napoleon B. 581
 Nason IV
 Natalia F. 146
 Natalie M. 553
 Nathalie Beers 266
 Nathan 40 422 424 434
 458 581 585
 Nathan Coburn 582
 Nathan J. 588
 Nathan Pearson 258
 Nathaniel 7 10 11 21
 31 36 61 154 168 173
 175 185 189 211 259
 322 351 399 402 404
 406 409 410 412 415
 419 423 431 548 581
 Nathaniel C. 552 553
 Nathaniel Clarke 251
 Nathaniel L. 240

HOWE cont'd

Nathaniel Leavitt 240
 Nathaniel Lyman 114
 Nathaniel Saltonstall
 220 249 276
 Ned E. 385
 Nedebiah 181
 Nehemiah 432 451 582
 Nellie 121
 Nellie A. 119
 Nellie B. 241 361
 Nellie Coburn 230
 Nellie E. 233 239 240
 Nellie Estelle 388
 Nellie Etta 257
 Nellie Flora 148
 Nellie M. 371
 Nellie May 147
 Nellie Snow 515
 Nelson B. 586
 Nelson M. 474 501
 Nettie 496
 Newton 231 262 449
 458 476 488 507
 Newton Harold 273
 Nicholas 200 231 582
 Nicholas Dodge 180
 200
 Nicholas Richardson
 210 241
 Niles 226 258
 Nina 363
 Nina Ruth 389
 Noah 284 286 292 415
 424
 Nora B. 390
 Norman 71 109
 Norman Alvah 120 142
 Norman Clifton 136
 Norman W. 109 135
 Norval Douglas 418
 O. I. 141
 Obed 429
 Obed M. 563
 Octavius Thorndike
 VIII.
 Oda 230
 Odell Norton 471
 Ola L. 119
 Ole 511
 Olga L. 552
 Olin D. 119
 Olive 176 441 446 468
 472 523
 Olive Abby 79
 Olive Angeline 238
 Olive Hazel 273
 Olive M. 371
 Oliver 28 52 416 417
 530 581
 Oliver Hunt VIII 3 123
 144
 Oliver Milo 267
 Oliver Perry 449
 Oliver S. 541
 Oliver T. 591
 Olivia Russell 559
 Ophir 523 524
 Ora 143 148
 Ora T. 118 141
 Oramel 207
 Oren Saturlay 113
 Orinda 181
 Orison W. 490
 Orlando B. 256 272
 Orlando Cutter 208
 Orlando Granville 254
 Ormond 574
 Orpha 351 418
 Orra D. 119
 Orrin 565
 Orrin W. 469

HOWE cont'd

Orsemus 311 332
 Orson M. 362
 Orvilla 81
 Orville 335
 Orville Hill 563
 Oscar 116 139 362 565
 Oscar Eugene 549
 Oscar Leslie 580
 Oscar Pomeroy 430
 Oscar Rufus 346
 Oscar W. 118
 Osmore 141
 Osmore M. 116
 Osmore O. 81 119
 Otis 321 348 371
 Otta 569
 Owen Chalmers 536
 Ozial A. 495
 Ozial Adney 467 495
 P. W. 326
 P. William 325 356
 Parazina 320
 Parker 194 224
 Parker S. 271 253
 Parkman Dexter 270
 276 277
 Parley 187 210
 Parley Eddy 583
 Parmelia 302
 Parthenia 546
 Patience 29 291 569
 Patty 187 438
 Paul 144 151 286
 Paul Culver 520
 Paul Dean 584
 Paul Deuckla 265
 Paul Hart 136 148
 Paul Rich 521
 Paulina 76
 Pauline 460
 Pearl 143 546
 Peggy 18 550
 Pembroke Warring-
 ton 430 449
 Percilla 80
 Percival 338
 Percival Spurr VIII
 Percy 362
 Percy Rogers 272 277
 Perley 164 171 172 181
 182 184 203 204 207
 233 450 477
 Perley G. VIII IX
 Perley Gaylord 263 274
 Perley P. 201 232
 Permellia 311
 Pernelly 390
 Perry Sherman 135
 Persis 178 192 193 196
 204 213 290 303 310
 313
 Persis Blanchard 226
 Persis Elizabeth 368
 Persis Putnam 235
 Peter 460 573 581 582
 Phebe 171 174 183 193
 213 310 324 325 407
 423 424 425 438 439
 441 448 465 478
 Phebe A. 115
 Phebe Ann 355
 Phebe Anna 457
 Phebe Jane 213 308 454
 Phebe Kilburn 45
 Phebe M. 118
 Phebe Submit 210
 Pheororus 448 476
 Phienas 288
 Philander 478
 Philander D. 71
 Philander W. 469 497
 Philar 432 450

HOWE cont'd

Phileman 356
 Philemon 15 25 167 168
 Philena 117
 Philip 410 425
 Philip Henry 524
 Philip Mead 479 502
 Philip Westphal 106
 Phillip 195 226
 Philo 428 447 448 475
 Philo I. 469 497
 Philo P. 564
 Phineas 193 198 221
 222 227 289 298 310
 317 444 469
 Phineas Berkley 222
 251
 Phineas Brooks 299
 317
 Phineas D. 332 361
 Phineas Eugene 497
 512
 Phineas Howard 346
 369
 Phineas Osborne 369
 387
 Phyllis Loraine 394
 Placentia 334
 Polly 29 36 43 76 111
 186 310 324 325 355
 434 440 445 548 579
 Polly A. 118
 Polly R. 452
 Porter Lewis 506 515
 Priscilla 149 163 166
 174 186 187
 Prudence 312
 Prudence Norton 428
 Quincy 266
 Rachel 21 24 28 55 310
 420 421 432 585 590
 Rachel A. 463
 Rachel Dwight 49
 Rachel Glover 53
 Rachel P. 224
 Rachel Parker 253
 Rachel Robinson 53
 Rachel Theresa 484
 Rachel Webb 62
 Ralph 143 312 457
 Ralph Bassett 394
 Ralph E. 551
 Ralph George 568
 Ralph Martin 545 546
 Ralph O. 119 141
 Ralph Osmer 149
 Ralph St. John 333 362
 Ralph Wilson 505 514
 515
 Ramona De Rivas 271
 Ransom 81
 Raymond 393 434
 Raymond Kellogg 531
 Raymond Marshall 386
 393
 Raymond Reed 388
 Raymond Stickney 515
 Raymond Walter 149
 Rebecca 19 20 21 23 26
 38 40 46 61 156 171
 172 178 182 281 282
 309 438 461 476 555
 578 593 594
 Rebecca Anna 107
 Rebecca Bass 63
 Rebecca Elizabeth 60
 Rebecca Gibson 112
 Rebecca H. 256 272
 Rebecca Moore 308 327
 Rebecca T. 549
 Rebecca Webb 582
 Rebecca Witherle 35
 Rebeckah 421

HOWE cont'd

Reginald Burton 568
 Reginald F. IX
 Reginald Heber 236
 264 265 274
 Reginald M. 149
 Relief 476 550
 Reuben 25 44 78 297
 311 312 435 458 496
 548
 Rueben Fenton 263
 Reuben G. 351 373
 Reuben N. 382 390
 Reuben Sherburne 230
 Rhena Frances 391
 Rhoda 264
 Rhoda B. 584
 Rhoda Evans 82
 Rice 80 117 312
 Richard IV 277 440 462
 463 550 587 588 589
 Richard Allison 394
 Richard Cranch 220
 250
 Richard Flint VIII
 Richard Henry Man-
 ning 142
 Richard M. 454
 Richard Nesbit 393
 Richard Ollerton 274
 Richard Surcomb 32
 62 99
 Richard Totman 510
 Richard Warren 270
 Richard Whittier 227
 Richard Willis 244 268
 Richard Withington
 144
 Riley 80 81 119 545
 Robert V 1 32 62 153
 154 336 424 490 520
 521 525 526 538 544
 545 563 566 582
 Robert C. 533 535
 Robert De Jarnette
 562
 Robert E. 469 498
 Robert F. 459 489
 Robert H. 512 582
 Robert Harris 61
 Robert Henry 274 277
 351
 Robert Howard 262
 Robert Ingersol 491
 Robert J. 582
 Robert Kellogg 479 502
 Robert Long 590
 Robert Milo 275
 Robert Morton 574
 Robert Stratton 245
 Robert William 513
 Roberta Moody 265
 Robie Stearns 98
 Robinson 178 179 197
 Rochsa 564
 Rodney Kimball 393
 Roena 331
 Roger B. 257
 Rogers 46 80 118
 Roland 511
 Rollin Eugene 514
 Rosa L. 390
 Rosaline 335
 Rosamond 444
 Rosanna 582
 Rose Bailly 237
 Rose Ford 131
 Rose N. 119
 Rosetta 446
 Rosetta H. 85
 Rosette 210
 Rosilla H. 349
 Rosina 567

HOWE cont'd

Ross Maxwell 536
 Roswell 80 117 451 479
 Roswell F. 503
 Roswell Smith 583
 Rowland Charles 483
 Roxa 583
 Roxana 328 445 448
 Roxanna 43
 Roxanna Bean 253
 Roxy Cornelia 469
 Royal Sherman 107
 Rozanna 309
 Rozilla 468
 Ruby 252 253 277
 Ruby Foster 223
 Ruby Frances 255
 Ruel 317 341
 Rufus 86 193 197 226
 314 315 320 336 338
 339 346 423 435
 Rufus B. 348 370
 Rufus H. 355 380
 Rufus L. 351 373
 Rufus Putnam 235
 Rufus William 204 234
 Ruhannah 434
 Russell C. 362
 Ruth 25 165 178 196 281
 405 416 417 450 539
 553 557 583
 Ruth E. 522
 Ruth Elizabeth 391
 Ruth Elmanette 394
 Ruth L. 386
 Ruth Marie 360
 Ruth Mary 142
 Ruth May 124
 Ruth N. 115
 Ruth Witherbee 322
 354
 S. Albert 583
 Sabra 342 353
 Sabra Emma 363
 Sadie Haines 114
 Salah 424
 Sally 32 38 44 46 84 174
 183 186 188 194 195
 207 252 300 307 310
 432 433 434 435 441
 447 450 454 583
 Sally Almira 355
 Sally Ames 337
 Sally Cordelia 562
 Sally Gedney 61
 Sally Jane 584
 Sally Lavina 356
 Sally S. 478
 Sally Shaw 55
 Salome 24 42 448
 Salome A. 349
 Salome C. 115
 Samantha 201 418 474
 Samson 161 163 164
 172 182 183 423
 Samuel V 6 9 16 26 27
 28 30 38 44 47 52 58
 83 160 163 173 181
 186 187 192 202 209
 289 297 300 302 310
 312 313 314 318 320
 322 330 331 345 352
 402 403 406 407 412
 413 414 417 419 422
 424 425 426 429 431
 432 438 440 441 443
 451 458 462 467 489
 518 525 526 531 532
 533 534 544 547 554
 566 576 583 584 585
 Samuel A. 351
 Samuel Albert 58 97
 Samuel Davies 571

HOWE cont'd

Samuel Dodge 592
 Samuel E. 509
 Samuel F. 526
 Samuel G. 102 103
 Samuel Gridley 63 101
 Samuel H. 545 592
 Samuel Harris 61
 Samuel Henry 111 545
 Samuel John Sprague 39 73
 Samuel Lemon 357 518
 Samuel Livermore 253
 Samuel Luke 419 430 431
 Samuel M. 84 518
 Samuel R. 83
 Samuel Shepherd 560
 Samuel Stimpson 318
 Samuel T. 503 533
 Samuel Theodore 481 503
 Samuel W. 592
 Samuel Washington 97
 Samuel Wright 224 254
 Sanford Rudolph 372
 Sara 2 159 397
 Sarah 4 5 8 10 11 14
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21
 23 25 26 27 30 33 34
 47 57 61 73 85 118
 156 158 160 162 163
 165 169 170 171 172
 173 176 177 179 180
 184 187 193 223 237
 244 252 253 281 282
 284 286 293 294 295
 296 301 302 307 309
 315 316 323 327 333
 336 398 401 403 404
 405 407 408 409 410
 412 414 415 419 420
 421 422 423 424 426
 433 434 435 438 439
 447 454 456 458 460
 461 464 472 477 486
 488 490 492 530 544
 547 548 550 553 574
 578 579 585 586 592
 Sarah A. 522 541
 Sarah Abby 252
 Sarah Albertine 73
 Sarah Ann 35 56 81
 223 454 455 508 527
 528 565
 Sarah Ann Jane 475
 Sarah Augusta 324
 Sarah B. 532
 Sarah Baker 51
 Sarah Bigelow 265
 Sarah Brooks 317
 Sarah Caroline 210
 Sarah D. 181
 Sarah Dalton 219
 Sarah Davis 63
 Sarah E. 121 138 329
 344 354 458 528 589
 Sarah Eastman 239
 Sarah Eliza 215
 Sarah Elizabeth 58 71
 238 255 339 349 437
 527
 Sarah Ellen 586
 Sarah Emillie 88
 Sarah Esther 120
 Sarah Fisher 91
 Sarah Foster 34 224
 Sarah Frances 58 91
 258 493 506 520
 Sarah Georgiana 105
 Sarah H. 573
 Sarah Hapgood 307

HOWE cont'd

Sarah Helen 222
 Sarah Holmes 99
 Sarah Imogene 344
 Sarah Isabella 429
 Sarah J. 576
 Sarah Jane 83 354 586 588
 Sarah Jennette 462
 Sarah Jennie 98
 Sarah Kent 244
 Sarah Knowles 77
 Sarah Louise 97 269
 Sarah Lucinda 323
 Sarah Luther 573
 Sarah Luvina 443
 Sarah M. 40 501 592
 Sarah Malette 571
 Sarah Malinda 74
 Sarah Margaret 69 561
 Sarah Maria 30 45 79 352
 Sarah Mason Bullard 240
 Sarah Melissa 430
 Sarah Mildred 251
 Sarah Minns 64
 Sarah Perkins 100
 Sarah Pool 36
 Sarah Preston 31
 Sarah R. 534
 Sarah Ross 62
 Sarah Saltonstall 250
 Sarah Thrasher 229
 Sarah Warren 365
 Sarah Wellington 385
 Scott H. 369
 Seldon 313 335
 Seldon C. B. 335 363
 Seldon W. 335
 Selleck 434 455
 Semantha 81
 Seneca A. 81 119
 Serena 523 551
 Serene 85
 Sereno 309 329
 Seth 428 433 444 445
 Seth Wilbur 493 509
 Seward Curtis 431
 Sewell Laroy 226
 Seymour 233 470
 Seymour Byron Snow 509 515
 Seymour Ensign 446 471
 Sheldon 120
 Shepherd Samuel 562
 Sherman R. 118 141
 Sherman Raymond 141
 Sidney 314
 Sidney Albert 319
 Sidney Perham 371
 Sidney R. 369
 Silas 290 291 296 340
 366 423 424 436 438
 440 441 442 459 461
 465 473 489 491 579
 Silas Curtis 257
 Silas Ely 490
 Silas Quinlan 460 490
 Silas R. 463
 Silas Stringham 245
 Silas Warren 305
 Silence 13
 Simeon 45 424 438 449
 462 477 577 585
 Simeon P. B. 355
 Simeon Powers Buck 379
 Simeon R. 388
 Simeon Roselle 379
 Simon 23 38 297 312
 Simon Herbert 353 376

HOWE cont'd

Sina G. 140
 Smith 456
 Smith Ward 453 483
 Solomon 286 290 291
 293 304 305 307 316
 326 428 446 468
 Solomon Bolivar Jackson see Bolivar Jackson Howe
 Solomon Minor 447 473
 Solomon Washington 239
 Sophia 38 69 71 116
 117 210 306 327 330 532
 Sophia Ann 336
 Sophia B. 541
 Sophia Bridgeman 198
 Sophia Brigham 353
 Sophia Currier 197
 Sophia E. 122
 Sophia M. 334
 Sophia Stickney 209
 Sophronia 319
 Sophronia Grace 575
 Spencer 438
 Spencer B. 565
 Spencer Foster 462 492
 Spooner 79 115
 Squire 425 439 530
 Stanislaus 587
 Stanley Hart 500 513
 Stanley Mather 249
 Stedman Willard 582
 Stephen 26 46 47 294
 295 298 300 308 309
 310 318 327 330 338
 424 438 440 441 448
 463 464 494 527
 Stephen A. 342 367 541
 Stephen Ames 337 364
 Stephen Badlam 56
 Stephen Baker 224 253
 Stephen Blackman 70
 Stephen Childs 527
 Stephen D. 467
 Stephen Gilbert 457 486 505
 Stephen H. 82 120
 Stephen Hall 92
 Stephen M. 486
 Stephen Mead 505
 Stephen R. 387
 Stephen Wilson 254
 Strange 534
 Submit 9 16 188
 Sumner L. 345 368
 Sumner Loring 365 385
 Surviah 57
 Susan 33 78 133 195
 224 310 317 331 355
 438 440 454 456 525
 534 589 591
 Susan Ada 563
 Susan Appleton 274
 Susan Boyd 559
 Susan Bradley 249 270
 Susan Caroline 228
 Susan Catherine Erskine 559
 Susan Dole 114
 Susan E. 84 342
 Susan Emily 345
 Susan I. 533
 Susan Janette 142
 Susan P. 349
 Susan Rice 352
 Susan Thomas 90
 Susan Wells 244

HOWE cont'd

Susanna Elizabeth 459
 Susanna Lowell 317
 Susanna Shaw 55
 Susanna T. 61
 Susanna 6 11 20 21 31
 35 44 46 163 177 200
 295 296 297 312 318
 410 576
 Susanne 506
 Susie Elizabeth 110
 Sybella French 62
 Sybil 296
 Sydenham V 66 69 106
 Sydenham James 106
 Sylvanus 287 294 296
 299 307 308 309 316
 327 412 423 437 460
 491
 Sylvanus Warner 343
 Sylvester 254 309
 Sylsvester W. 565
 Sylvia 447 530 533
 Sylvia Jane 381
 Sylvia Maria 394
 Tabitha 12
 Tamar 203 204
 Tamazon 435
 Teresa Maria 351
 Thaddeus 288 289 297
 315 337
 Thaddeus S. 538 539
 Thaniel 167
 Thankful 12 16 292 293
 409 414 448
 Theda Frances 520
 Thelma N. 553
 Thelma Steele 393
 Theo. 131
 Theo. C. 389
 Theoda Parks 198
 Theodocia Lillian 357
 Theodore 489 508
 Theodore Cummings
 120 142
 Theodore Eugene 513
 Theodore Frederic 142
 Theodore L. 538
 Theodore Lafayette
 519
 Theodore Ledyard
 Cuyler 461 491
 Theodore Lewis Buf-
 fett 451
 Theodore Lyman 54
 93 129
 Theodore N. 360
 Thera Ethelin 391
 Theron 448 449 475
 Thomas V 2 9 10 16 19
 26 32 33 44 48 53 61
 62 78 92 93 99 178
 181 188 190 193 201
 213 232 233 285 301
 412 423 461 504 517
 527 528 533 534 544
 547 550 553 563 583
 589 590 593
 Thomas A. 575
 Thomas Alden 253
 Thomas Amory 236
 Thomas C. 590
 Thomas Dorsey 538
 Thomas E. 485
 Thomas Goff 233
 Thomas H. 590
 Thomas Hilliard 573
 574
 Thomas Horace 239
 Thomas L. 201
 Thomas Loring 233
 263
 Thomas McSavock 562

HOWE cont'd

Thomas Palmer 453
 484
 Thomas R. 593
 Thomas R. S. 532 533
 534
 Thomas Rice 353
 Thomas Robbins 211
 242
 Thomas Tenney 417
 Thomas W. 344
 Thomas Walter 242
 267
 Thomas Wentworth
 548 549
 Thompson 44 77
 Timothy 7 11 22 169
 177 180 193 304 324
 325 356 411 577 593
 Timothy Butler 430
 Timothy Winter 418
 429
 Titus 116
 Tolman 429 449 475
 Triphosa 427
 Truman E. 364
 Truman Edwin 338
 Tryphena 309 411 575
 Urana M. 489
 Urania 81
 Uriah 118 419 431 432
 450
 Valentine 593
 Vandella 79
 Varena Parmelia 242
 Vashti 295
 Velma 563
 Vera Reine 110
 Vesta Mariah 470
 Vianna M. 371
 Victor Jewett 391
 Victoria 535
 Vinal V. 565
 Vinnie Louisa 140
 Viola Estelle 109
 Viola Lillian 500
 Violet 391
 Viorna 118
 Virginia Preston 562
 Viva Etta 110
 Vivian Edward 125 146
 Vivian Fay 393
 W. V. IX
 Waite 310
 Waitstill 410
 Waity 330
 Walty Maria 311
 Waldo Emerson 242
 Wallace 371
 Wallis 345
 Wallis E. VIII
 Wallis Eastburn 236
 266
 Walter 73 95 259 306
 309 345 534 535 591
 Walter Arvine 242
 Walter Bruce VIII
 Walter Butler 248
 Walter Clark 492
 Walter Clarke 123 145
 Walter Clifton 378
 Walter D. 503
 Walter Dunn 536
 Walter Edward 111
 Walter H. 371 503 549
 593
 Walter James 149
 Walter Junia 141
 Walter Murray 75 110
 Walter Nichols 386 393
 Walter R. 371
 Walter Shelton 536
 Walter Simpson 586

HOWE cont'd

Walter Warren 365
 386
 Walter Wetherell 328
 Walthour 88
 Warren 51 86 91 201
 232 462 543 545
 Warren Burton 87
 Warren D. 543
 Warren Dibble 491 508
 Warren Emerson 387
 Warren Fremont 519
 Warren H. 202 232 233
 Washington 294 308
 473
 Washington Martial
 574
 Wayne Henry 546
 Wealthy 458
 Wellington Earl 502
 514
 Wellington P. 259
 Wellman Remly 147
 Wendall Davis 270
 Werden A. 115 138
 Wesley 113 585 586
 Wesley C. 586
 Wesley Cummings 90
 126
 Wesley Curtis 586
 Wilbur Clark 122
 Wilbur Willis 492 508
 509
 Wilder 387
 Wilfred L. 137 149
 Wilkins 459
 Willard III 318 343
 Willard Arthur 393
 Willard Bean 271 277
 Willard Nathaniel 582
 Willard Peel 208
 Willard W. 232
 Willard Warren 233
 Willard Wells 201
 William IV 23 27 33
 34 39 47 48 49 50 55
 62 63 65 69 72 81 84
 85 86 88 89 90 100 105
 106 146 173 174 175
 182 187 188 198 210
 211 242 252 298 310
 313 315 324 331 334
 335 397 398 402 403
 414 415 427 432 433
 434 436 437 438 443
 452 454 455 459 460
 461 470 473 478 480
 482 484 489 504 507
 525 529 530 531 533
 538 540 543 544 545
 564 565 566 578 579
 583 584 593 594
 William A. 534 479
 William Aaron 343
 William Abbott 493
 510
 William Allen 258 462
 492
 William Alwyn 142 151
 William Andrews 348
 William Appleton 208
 239
 William Augustus 90
 125 451
 William B. 319 329
 344 593
 William Barnes 340
 William Bartlett 239
 William Bell White
 57 95 96 131
 William Bickford 95
 William C. 454 476
 579

HOWE cont'd

William Charles 228
261
William Clarence 370
William Clement 39 73
William Clement
Mortimer 73
William Collier 261
William Cornelius 471
500
William Dennison 501
William E. 501 513
William Eastman 152
William Edward 132
146 247 319 343
William Elmer 151
William Emerson
White 392
William Epenetus 503
William F. 458
William Francis 94 108
130 134
William Frederick 45
79
William Fremont 357
518
William Fry 490
William Garland 220
250
William Gibson 491
508
William Giddings 225
William Gould 262
William Grayson 561
562
William H. 82 272 456
485 507 522 541 570
571 593
William Harold 515
William Harrison 458
488
William Harvey 546
560
William Hayward 62
William Helmer Ire-
land 482 503
William Henry 63 74
122 143 209 258 339
344 364 368 558 560
566 587 588
William Herbert 262
William Isaac 486
William J. 526 539 540
576 588 590
William Jacob 251
William James 130 461
William Jenkins 509
William John 100
William Joseph 134
William K. 348
William Kammer 146
William Keith 480
William L. IX 386
390 392
William Lawrence 69
107
William Lockwood
488 506
William Lord 261
William Loring 315
339
William Messer 226
258
William Minns 64
William Nelson 339
355 365 380
William Nind 474
William P. 486 504 505
537 538
William Ramsdell 541
William Read 237
William Richardson
240 327 359 384

HOWE cont'd

William Ruthven 76
112
William S. VIII 221
351 493
William Sadler 87 124
William Sawers' 105
William Shackford
Gridley 221
William Smith 525
William Solomon 520
William Stowell 125
146
William Stuart 124
William Sturges 453
483
William T. 545
William Taylor 502
William Thomas 110
485
William W. 344 373
542 593
William Wallace 239
326 492 509
William Waterbury
492
William Wesley 484
William Wimple 100
Williamson 265
Willie Alice 562
Willie E. 121
Willie O. 141
Willietta P. 593
Willifred 536
Willis 277 307
Willis George 271
Willis Perley 273 277
Willis R. 493 512
Willmot James 342
Wilson 474
Windsor Herbert 267
Winfield Scott 347
369 551
Winfred 371
Winnie J. 362
Winnifred Dennison
502
Wirt VIII
Wyatt M. 257
Zaccheus 414 426
Zachariah 399 404 409
415 422 463 494
Zachary 399
Zada 362
Zadock 293 306 307
Zara 39 423
Zara Davis 182 204
Zeno 138 139
Zeno D. 116 139
Zeruah 7 13 162 284
316
Zerviah 288
Zilla 73
Zina 138
HOWES John 316
Thomas III
HOWGATE Elizabeth
340
Sarah 507
HOWLETT Mary 163
HOYT — Mr. 478
Anson 486
Betsey 426
Charles 456
Esther 456
Ezra 196
Genett 426
George 457
Grace F. 491
Harvey 426
Henry B. 477
Jane Elizabeth 486
John 426

HOYT cont'd

Joseph Warren 426
Polly 426 454
Sanford 477
Seth S. 457
Stephen 196
Susan Maria 197
HUBBARD Daniel 405
Diantha 440
Hattie E. 518
Jane 328
Judith R. 541
Julia 109
Julia C. 323
Sarah 291
HUBBELL Anna 435
Ebenezer 435
HUCKINS Huckings
Abigail 369
Calvin 253
Charles R. 137
Clara E. 253
Della D. 137
George 253
Thomas 195
HUDSON Brooks 350
Hannah 507
Jane 559
Lucy C. 346
Mary 19
Samuel Corey 350
HUFFERD Janie Belle
561
Mary Elizabeth 561
Montrose Patton 561
Nettie Davidson 561
Robert D. 561
Robert Patton 561
Rush Howe 561
William 561
William Wallace 561
HUGHES Abijah 459
Josephine E. 378
Katie A. 75
R. P. 207
HUIE Ellen Lee 99
James Madison 99
Lucy Barron 99
Robert 99
HULET Achsah 583
John 583
HULL Diadema 372
Luella 277
Mahala 321
Sheldon A. 337
Theron 372
HUMPHREY Benjamin
Franklin 99
Charles Edgar 99
Frank Herbert 99
Hannah 298
James 12
Mary H. 72
Noah 99
Silence 12
Susan Gertrude 99
Thankful 12
HUNNEWELL Hannah
Frothingham 214
HUNT Abigail 260
Ann E. 482
Anthony 54
Carrie E. 457
Daniel 457 482
Elizabeth 165
Frank 457
Henrietta 480
Henry T. 36
John Titus 482
John Townsends 482
Julia Ann 123
Louisa 457
Lucy 54

HUNT cont'd

Martin 186
 Mary 36
 Oliver 123
 Ruth 91
 Samuel 482
 Sarah 36
 Susanna 36
 Thomas 36
 Thomas J. 36
 Wallace 493
 William Howe 482
HUNTER Andrew 304
 Frank 332
 Frank Eckley 535
 Joseph 332
 Kathren 332
 Robert 304
 Sarah 304
HUNTINGTON Azel 316
 George Day 316
 Jabez 316
 John Goodhue 316
 Melissa H. 183
 Sarah Howe 316
HUNTOON Portia 229
 Susy Thayer 505
HUNTRESS Martha 461
HURD Mercy 281
HURLEY Addie 85
 Elisha 85
 George 85
 John 85
 Sarah 85
HUSTED Desire 467
HUTCHINS Asa B. 346
 Benjamin 283
 Charles F. 369
 Clarence M. 349
 Damaris 283
 Edith W. 360
 Edward E. 349
 Frye 369
 Harry H. 349
 Horace G. 349
 James 360
 Joel H. 346
 Joseph 346
 Nancy S. 346
 Sullivan R. 349
HUTCHINSON Betsey
 Ann 260
 Harriet A. 251
 Phebe 199
HUXFORD Mary Eliza
 497
HYATT Delila 555
 N. Irving 495
HYDE Dwight H. 574
 Eli 210
 Sophia 143

IDE Thomas 433

INGALLS Aaron 166

Amos 166
 Catherine 590
 Charles 352
 David 166
 Edmund 166
 Hannah 166
 Henry 166
 Israel 166
 Mary 166
 Nathaniel 166
 Paulina 345
 Priscilla 166
 Samuel C. 453
 Sarah 166

INGERSOLL James A.
 583

INGLEA Cordelis 310

INGRAHAM Jeremiah
 181

INGRAM Mary 557

INNES Catherine 482

IRELAND Cornelia 482

George 482

John 452

Polly 452

IRISH Samuel C. 76

IRWIN — Mr. 590

JACKSON Aaron Howe
 320

Abigail 159
 Almerna 305
 Amanda 525
 Caleb 159
 Charles 195
 Daniel 320
 Deborah 158
 Elizabeth 158 159 550
 George 446
 James 427
 John 304
 Joshua 159
 Laura A. 84
 Luemma 558
 Lydia 14
 Mary 159
 Mollie 558
 Nicholas 159
 Sarah 490
 Sebes 320
 Sue 558
 Susan 459
 Thomas Taylor 558
 William 158

JACOBIA John 588

JACOBS Jacob

Benjamin 58

Caroline H. 58

Daniel 566

Elisha 58

Eliza A. 58

Emily 332

George 200

Henry 58

Mercy 164

Perez R. 200

Sarah F. 58

William 58

William T. 58

JAMES Benjamin 569

Sarah Ann 88

Spain N. 333

JAMISON Earle 484

Maurice Edmund 484

Myrtle 484

William Webb 484

JANISSE Hector 359

Jeremiah Andrew 359

Jerry Alvin 360

JASTER John H. 384

Lillian Sophia 384

JAYNE Henry 326

JEFFERS Elizabeth

441

Horatio 441

Samuel 441

William 441

JEFFRIES Daisy May

559

James 224

JEFFTS Charles 80

Ellen 80

Frederic 80

Lydia 80

Zebulon 80

JENKINS Alice A. 386

Benjamin 120

Lorinda 120

Martha Neal 93

Patience Celia 509

Thomas 10

JENKS Dexter 210

JENNEY Charles 272

Elizabeth 272

Warren 272

JENNINGS Alice M. 125

Mary Belle 536

Reuben S. 125

JENNISON Abigail 578

Elias 46 589

Gardner 46

Hannah 46

Harriet A. 588

Robert 46

Sally 46

Selim 46

Sophia 116

Warren 46

JEWELL Angeline M.

390

JEWETT Albina 369

Amos 45

Eben William 150

Eliza 45

Eva 125

Ezekiel 401

Florence Sarah 207

John 401

Mercy 168

Moses 79

Nehemiah 155 157

Nellie 150

Olive 79

JOHNSON — 42

— Mr. 325

Angeline Amelia 104

Augustus 522

Catherine 39

Eliza A. 256

Eliza J. 557

Esther 522

Eunice 314

Fred M. 486

Frederic M. 486

Hannah 80 119 192

Harriet 481

Humphrey 8

Israel 38

Jacob Calvin 521

Josiah 138

Marion Rolfe 521

Martha 282

Martha E. 471

Mary 187 210

Micah 25

Noel 42

Olive 446

Pernella 381

Polly 546

Rhoda 534

Ruby M. 465

Samuel 104 192

Sarah 529

Theodocia A. 357

William 415 522

JOHNSTON Frontis

Howe 419

Henry Phelps 419

Louisa A. 556

Martha Hall 419

Mary Sybil 419

Thomas P. 419

Virginia Kent 419

William Curtis 419

JOHONOT Adeline 344

JONES Adelaide

Frances 198

Albert 194 446

Alice J. 147

Almira 118

Anna 569

Arthur Chapin 96

Benjamin F. 569

Caleb 415

Caroline 194

JONES cont'd

Catherine 569
 Charles 445
 Charles Allen 55
 Clara May 96
 Edwin 331
 Elizabeth 569
 Elizabeth Howe 55
 Ellen 194
 George 194 446 569
 George Sidney 55
 Henry 445
 Herbert Bridgeman 199
 Isaac 118
 Jane 194
 John 185 194
 John S. 446
 Jonathan 55
 Joseph 194
 Louise E. 479
 Maggie 535
 Maria 194
 Marion Sophia 199
 Martha 82
 Mary 137
 Mary A. 96
 Mary E. 132
 Millard 534
 Minnehaha 199
 Nathaniel 407
 Olive 185
 Perez Chapin 96
 Rinaldo 479
 Roxana K. 587
 Royal Edson 55
 Roys 199
 Sarah 194
 Seth Howe 445
 Sewall L. 96
 Silas 446
 Theneta A. 520
 Walter Howe 199
 William 198 445
 Zada 569
JORDAN C. P. 309
 Elizabeth 558
 Frank Masten 558
 James Russell 558
 Joe Mike 558
 John 321
 John Willie 558
 Leona Howe 558
 Michael 558
 Nannie Deskins 558
 Ollie Erskine 559
 Robert Lee 558
 Sidney V. 523
 Thomas Walden 558
 William J. 558
JOSLIN Adeline Elizabeth 211
 Calvin 211
 Deborah Hatch 523
 Elizabeth 227
 Frances Gilbert 325
 Joseph 523
 Laura Jane 211
 Lydia J. 524
 Sarah Hill 211
 William Albert 211
 William Allen 211
JOY Susanna 21
JUDD Edwin 474
 Elizabeth 411
JULIA Ethel Estella 495
 Robert H. 495
 Robert Henry 495
JUNE Albert 456
 William H. 456
KAMMER Eva Salome 146

KEATON Daniel 328
KEAYNE Robert 526
KEE Johanna 423
 Miribah 423
KEEGAN William 551
KEENAN James 309
KEITH Lizzie 588
KELLEN Bertram
 Leslie 91
 George Morton 91
 John 91
 John Calvin 91
 Leslie 91
KELLEY Kelly
 — Col. 585
 Amos 178
 Clara Howe 207
 Daniel 207
 Elizabeth 177 585
 Frank Howe 207
 George 585
 George Daniel 207
 George H. 384
 Hannah 351
 Harriette 124
 Isaiah 177
 Jane Eliza 207
 John 177
 Lydia 177
 Margaretta Sterling 207
 Mary Sarah 207
 Michael 225
 Moses 207
 Pamela 585
 Park Herbert 225
 Prudence Brown 178
 Ralph 553
 Samuel 177
 Sarah 177
 Vera Minnie 384
 Warren 225
 William Somes 177
 Wyatt Warren 225
KELLOGG Austin 447
 Chauncey 447
 Elizabeth Holbrook 531
 Esther J. 446
 Helmont 447
 Jennie E. 479
 Joseph 531
 Leverett Steele 447
 Norman Harvey 447
 William S. 479
KELSEY Orpha 483
KELTON Abigail 527
 529
 Ebenezer 527
 Mary 50
KEMP — Mr. 194
KENDALL Charles 322
 Charles Amos 77
 Charles H. 322
 Clifford Henry 493
 Edward 322
 Francis 322
 George 322
 George Marcellus 77
 Harriet E. 322
 James Blair 308
 James V. 308
 Jonathan 77
 Kenneth Howe 493
 Leslie Bringham 493
 Lucy 328
 Mary 328
 Nannie Howe 308
 Samuel W. 493
 Sarah H. 39
 Sarah Maria 77
KENDRICK Cyrus 349
 Sarah B. 303

KENESTON Rachel 196
KENNEDY Eunice 374
 Myrtle 332
 Ruth 332
KENNEY David 170
 Eunice 170
KENNISTON — Mr. 42
 Daniel 548
KENT Addie D. 51
 Admiral Tabor 51
 David Fenton 560
 Elizabeth Cloyd 560
 Ellen Gordon 560
 Emily 217
 Ezekiel 51
 George Nelson 51
 Herman Greno 51
 Herman Orlando 51
 John Howe 560
 Joseph Gordon 560
 Lorenzo Edson 51
 Nancy 568
KENYON Addie Louise 242
 Benjamin Walker 241
KEPHART Elizabeth 585
KERLEY Elizabeth 283
 288
 Henry 281 283
KERR Henry C. 574
 Matthew M. 360
 Robert Edgar 360
KETTEL John P. 52
 Joshua V. 52
KEYES Kies
 Ada 350
 Frances 359
 John 187 188
 Jonas 350
 Samuel 359
 Submit 187
KIBBY Kibbe
 Abigail 356
 Frank 357
 Olive 356
 William 356
KIDDER — Dr. 444
KILBORN Kilbourne
 Kilburn
 Ebenezer 24
 Enos N. 24
 Eunice 255
 George 25
 Huldah 24
 Jacob B. 24
 John 24
 Libbie 476
 Mary 24
 Paul 24
 Rebecca 24
 Sampson 24
 Sarah 25
 William 24
KILHAM Killam
 Angelina 267
 Elizabeth 45
 Polly 193
KILTON Jane 17
KIMBALL — 178
 B. W. 393
 Charles 84
 Charles Dean 328
 Charles William 328
 Clarissa 348
 Daniel 165
 Dorothy 298
 Edith Berry 393
 Eleanor C. 548
 Emma 387
 Ephraim 548
 Eunice 238
 Harriet 192 548

KIMBALL cont'd

Isaac H. 548
 Jacob 348 349
 James 176
 Lillian Gertrude 328
 Lloyd Bion 210
 Louisa J. 266
 Mantheus Crosby 328
 Nancy 348
 Nehemiah 548
 Sarah 196
 Thirza 349
KIMBERLY Hannah 426
KING Amos Clinton 382
 Benjamin 21 22
 Calvin 570
 Clara Howard 245
 Clara May 234
 Edward James 234
 Eliza 460
 Erdelle Stanley 234
 Eva Abigail 234
 Evander W. Scott 234
 Frederick Howe 234
 Genett 382
 George B. 382
 Hannah 22
 Horatio C. 245
 Jenny 382
 John 21 22 570
 Joshua 22
 Louise Preston 131
 Mary 282 382 528
 Nancy 570
 Rachel 306
 Reuben 382
 Richard 325
 Rosell 382
 Sally 22
 Sarah R. 329
 Thomas 329
KINGSBURY Persis
 204
KINGSLEY Ezra 327
 Mary Eva 234
 Oliver Harris 234
 Orange 344
KINKHEAD — Mr. 526
KINLEY Thomas 437
KINNEY Rebecca 236
KINSMAN Aaron 175
 Charlotte 175
 Clarissa 175
 Hannah 175
 Jane 175
 Joseph 163
 Mary McK. 250
 Moses 175
 Nathaniel 175
 Susanna 163
KIPLING Delarne M.
 504
 Harriet Delarne 483
 Lydia Howe 483
 Richard 504
 Richard A. 483
KIRBY Martha Gibson
 96
KIRK Daniel Howe 557
 Elizabeth Ann 557
 James Harvey 557
 John 557
 John Hoge 557
 Joseph Augustus 557
 Mary J. 557
 Nancy Haven 557
 Ruth Jane 558
 Thomas 557
 Thomas Downard 557
KIRSTEN Minnie
 Louise 385
KISER John 540
KLEINSMITH John 472

KLEINSMITH cont'd

Lloyd 472
 Ruth 472
KNAPP Albion K. 369
 Clara Morse 369
 Cornelia Howe 432
 Elizabeth 432
 Rufus 432
 Samuel 432
KNEELAND James 497
 Mary Ann 497
KNIGHT Knights
 Ainsworth 99
 Alethea Putnam 180
 Allen 179
 Earle 207
 Elizabeth Fuller 180
 Henry 567
 Isaac 304
 Jason 99
 Joseph 179
 Joseph (Mrs.) IX
 Mary 566
 Samuel 8 193 304
 Sarah Howe 179
 Virginia Peyton 124
 William W. 326
KNOWLES Daniel 97
 George 69
 Harriet Emma 97
 Horace 97
 Sallie 43
 Sarah W. 251
KNOWLTON Mary B.
 590
 Susanna 195
KOERNER Bertha R.
 518
KRAUSE — Mr. 390
 Adelbert Wesley 390
LABERTEAUX Alex-
 ander 452
 David 452
 Henrietta 452
 Mary Elsie 452
 Peter 452
LADD Ashbel 438
 Betsey Ann 260
 Cassandana 487
 Hannah 260
 James 260
 Lucinda 438
 Lurena 438
 Philinda 438
 Serepta 438
LAIRD Margaret B. 543
LAKE Bertha R. 251
 Ephraim 176
 Eunice 76
 Martha 76
 Rebecca 77
 Robert 76
 Thomas 76
LAMBERT Abraham
 Howe 29
 Edward Howe 29
 James Blake 29
 John Berrett Hamett
 29
 Mary Baker 29
 Patience 29
 Paul 29
 Rachel 29
 Sarah Ella 379
 Serviah 29
 Susanna 55
LA MORE Joseph 359
 Mina Saline 359
 Saline 359
LAMPHIER George W.
 348
LAMSON Edmund 440

LAMSON cont'd

Edmund L. 440
 Henrietta 440
 Jacob 440
 Jonas L. 440
 Lucy L. 440
 Lura L. 440
 Miriam F. 440
 Silas H. 440
 Susan 440
LANDON Lavina 538
LANE George 316
LANGELIER Sarah 386
LANGLEY Betsey W.
 257
 John 257
LANGSDALE John 461
LANGSHAW — Mr. 34
LANKTON Frank 262
LAPISH Elizabeth 191
 Mary 191
 Robert 191
LARKIN Dana 342
 Ebenezer 32 99
 Ella E. 342
 Susan Makepeace 99
LARRY Abigail 99
 John 99
 Lydia 99
LATHAM Hannah 478
LATHROP Orrin 472
LATSHAW Mary 586
LAVELLA Joel 569
LAW Hiram 417
LAWRENCE Austin B.
 340
 Betsey 288
 Emily Louise 41
 Eugene Parker 340
 Isabel 316
 Margaret 69
 Parker 340
 Thomas Carver 41
 William 140
LAWTON Charles 322
 Henry 321 322 350
 Henry C. 322 350
 Josephine E. 387
LEACH Eliza 240
LEARNED Larned
 George 237
 Helen Lauretta 237
 Mary 246
LEATHERS Nathan 83
LEAVENS Elisha 206
 Olive 327
LEAVITT — Mr. 174
 Benjamin Franklin 77
 David 217
 Edward Pickering 77
 Elizabeth 217
 Hannah Eastman 239
 Hazen Kimball 77
 Herbert Trull 77
 James W. 228
 Jonathan 77
 Jonathan Howe 77
 Julius Fremont 77
 Lydia Sanborn 239
 Mary Jane 240
 Nathaniel 239 240
 Rebecca 77
 Sally 271
 Zachary Taylor 77
LEE Amanda L. 379
 Charles 544
 Ebenezer 224
 Edward Trumbull 58
 Emma 225 544
 Henry 544
 John 544
 Martha 544
 Mary Jane 560

- LEE** cont'd
 Mary W. 298
 Sarah 253
 Sarah White 569
 Stephen 224
 Warren S. 561
 William 544
 William Brown 58
 William Tully 184
- LEEDS** Consider 16 26
 Hannah 26
 Thomas 16
- LEEMAN** Betsey D. 84
 121
- LEETE** Ada A. 380
 Lewis Lavern 380
 Mary Blanche 380
 Norman J. 379
 Rosell H. 380
 Ruth Amanda 380
 William Iron 380
- LEFTWICH** — Mr. 553
- LEGATE** Laggett
 Carolin Maria 74
 Dexter A. 119
- LEGGE** Sarah Amanda
 480
- LEITZINGER** Adolph —
 E. IX 508
 Alexander Howe 508
 William A. E. 508
- LELAND** Asa 82
 David Warren 206
 Levi 568
- LEMMONS** Mary 143
- LEMON** John S. 276
 Letitia Todd 276
 M. T. 533
 Maude 533
 Melissa Jane 357
- LENT** Harry B. 380
 Mary C. 493
- LEONARD** — Mr. 65
 Alfred Randall 65
 Ezra 450
 Mary 302
 Phebe 573
- LESCHUER** Margaret 416
- LESLIE** James 199
- LETTE** Timothy
 Jerome 379
- LEWIS** Abigail 455
 Addie 378
 Andrew 556
 Betsey 380
 Eliz A. 488
 Fanny 225
 Frank 378
 Fred A. 498
 Hannah 210
 Hazen Robert 359
 John 417
 Leah Viney 590
 Lincoln Arnold 359
 Lincoln G. 359
 Lincoln Grant 359
 Lucinda 355
 Mame 359
 Maria Clarissa 217
 Martha 267 446
 Nadine Louise 359
 Rachel 465
 Samantha 379
 Winthrop L. 378
- LIBBY** Hartley B. 309
 Olive 308
 Philip 308 309
 Sally 308
 Solomon 308
 Willard 24
- LIGHT** Blanche Isabella
 261
- LILLIE** Elizabeth 27
- LINCOLN** Benjamin 564
 Caleb 11
 Christiana 32
 David 31 32
 Elizabeth 32
 Emma 99
 Harriet 32
 Hawkes 31
 Jairus 31
 Lydia Leavitt 32
 Mary 31
 Nancy Howe 32
 Noah 32
 Rachel 11
 Sally 228
- LINDOW** Edward Mel-
 vin 146
 Jennie E. 146
- LINEBAN** Mary 470
- LINNELL** Bethiah 429
- LINSEY** Lurana 523
- LINSLEY** Darius Mat-
 thews 49
 Ella 49
- LIPPINCOTT** Elizabeth
 135
- LITCHFIELD** Bene-
 dict Oakley 245
 Cleveland 245
 Elisha 245
 Elisha Cleveland 245
 Eliza Adeline 245
 Jacob Ten Eyck 245
 Ten Eyck 245
 Willis How 245
- LITTELL** Ann Eliza-
 beth 563
 Mary 232
- LITTLE** Addie 135
 Anna 564
 Jane 505
 Moses 564
- LITTLEFIELD** Charles
 Thomas 78
 Frank 78
 Henry 78
 Nella 78
 Oscar 78
 Susan 78
 William 78
- LITTLEHALE** — Mr. 43
- LIVERMORE** Abigail
 137
 Jesse 530
 Mary Ann 530
- LIVINGSTON** Jane 272
- LOCKE** Adoniram 196
 George L. 266
 Joseph 568
 Leander 568
 Mary Emily 266
 Sarah 113
- LOCKLIN** Fannie 92
 John A. 92
 Leon Tilden 92
 Sadie Abbie 92
- LOCKWOOD** Stephen
 434
- LOISEN** Fannie 374
- LOMBARD** Edward 98
 Rebecca Davis 98
 Sarah 98
- LONG** George 332
- LONGFELLOW** Gary
 461
- LONGINAKER** Edner
 Phoebe 513
 William H. 513
- LONGLEY** Kate H. 558
 Shelden 558
- LONGSTREET** Helen
 Gertrude 94
- LONGWELL** Isabel 585
- LORD** Andrew 453
 Catherine Ellen 573
 Fannie D. 267
 George Howe 573
 Maria 497
 Mary Isabella 573
 Thomas Howe 573
 William 573
 William Allen 573
 William M. 573
- LORING** John K. 201
 Lydia 301
 Thomas B. 202
 Willard Howe 201
- LORR** Hester 334
- LOUD** Eliphalet 208
 Eliza 209
 Harriet 208
 Joseph 209
 Nathaniel 178
- LOUFF** Louis P. 74
- LOVEJOY** Isaac Upton
 47
 Jonathan 47
 Maria 47
 Mary Jane 47
 Mollie 373
 Samuel 14
- LOVELY** Rosanna E.
 392
- LOVERING** Jonas 299
 300
- LOWE** Low
 James 147
 Louisa 333
 Lydia Nickerson 147
 Mary Ann 239
 Peter 333
 Solomon 239
 Solomon Warren 239
 William 239
 William G. 264
- LOWELL** Cynthia 373
 Robert 373
- LOWERY** Margaret 544
- LOWING** Isabelle 263
- LOWRY** Marietta 276
- LUCAS** — Mr. 548
- LUCE** Florence A. 470
 Harry E. 470
 Hattie E. 470
 R. E. 470
 Robert Morris 470
 William Walter 470
- LUDDINGTON** Abra-
 ham 414
- LUFKIN** — Capt. 348
 Alfred 348
 Annie 151
 Charles A. 348
 Flora R. 348
 George E. 348
- LULL** Levi 187
- LUMMUS** Mary 211
- LUSK** A. D. 506
 Hattie Eunice 506
 Melissa M. 506
- LUSTER** A. W. 558
- LUTHER** Sarah 573
- LYBYER** Albert Howe
 VIII
- LYMAN** Bayard Howe
 492
 Daniel Woodbury 492
 Dora C. 584
 Frederick Spencer 492
 Joel Frederick 492
 Joseph Bliss 492
 Pearl Watkins 492
- LYON** Daniel 109 478
 Dorris Pamela 203
 Eliza A. 478

LYON cont'd

Fidella Abigail 203
Joseph Corydon 203
Lucy Louisa 203
Luella L. 504
Mary 523
Moses G. 52
Sarah 109
Silas Burleigh 203
Tabitha Angeline 203
LYTTON Ella F. 535

MABEE Ira 473

McALEER Henry 110
McCAIN Emily 497
McCAREN May 591
McCARN Colin De-
Forest 381
Fayette 381
Volney N. 381
McCART Robert 544
McCLELLAN — Mr. 490
McCLURE Elizabeth J.
503
Lydia K. 351
Robert 351
McCOLLUM John A.
550
Joseph 580
McCONNELL Jay 361
Sarah Ann 87
McCOOB Louise 107
McCORKLE John E.
545
McCORMICK John 490
McCRACKEN Mary 364
McCREEDY Charles
441
Elizabeth 494
Gamaliel 441
Lois Elizabeth 441
McCREEP Eunice 417
MACE William 193
McFARLAND Catherine
98
McGEE Jessie 477
McGILLICK Catherine
A. 150
McGREGOR Alexander
199
Cora Evelyn 199
Martha Elizabeth 199
Thomas J. 199
McGUIRE Mary 545
Roy H. 379
MACHAN Anna 263
McINTIRE Electa 372
J. 47
McKEE Eliza 538
McKENISIE Sarah 106
McKENZIE Alexander
D. 580
McKINLEY Hayes 308
Mary Howe 308
McLAUGHLIN C.
Harold 272
Henry B. 272
McLELLAN Angie B.
149
McMULLEN Mary 560
Sarah M. 461
MacNAB Catherine
Susan 66
Fanny Westphal 106
James Burris 106
John 66
McNEAL Archie 344
McNEILL Frederick 204
McNUTT Aleck 437
Alice 437
Alonzo 437
George 437
Orrin 437

McNUTT cont'd

Polly 437
Sarah Ann 437
Thomas 437
McSAVOCK E. M. 562
MACUMBER Mary 194
MADDODX Rebecca 538
MAGEE Fanny 484
John 484
MALLON Dorcas 254
Hannah 194 226
James 194
Kendall 254
MALTBY Lyman 331
MAMMETT Sue M. 557
MANLEY Sophia 124
MANN Phebe 91
Rachel 201
MANNER Frances 576
MANNING Edward C.
201
Mary 142
MANNY Frank A. 199
MANSFIELD Alice 220
Elizabeth 220 313
Mary 220
Nathaniel B. 220
MARCY — 187
Miriam 291
MARDEN Aaron 319
Hannah 43
Sophia 334
MARGATE Sally 14
MARINETTE Mary
359
MARKOE Charlotte
Howe 216
Francis 216
Francis Hartman 216
James Wright 216
Sally Caldwell 216
Thomas Caldwell 216
Thomas Masters 216
MARKS Henry S. 272
MARSH Charles 439
Charles H. 583
Chloe 439
Darius W. 440
Esther 440
Hannah 326
Harry 439
Hattie Elizabeth 583
Lyman 253
Margaret 440
Martha 440
Orson 440
Silas H. 440
MARSHALL Martial
Antoine Michael 573
Elizabeth 235
Elizabeth E. 513
Frances 553
Herbert 235
Thomas 553
MARSTON David S. 57
Sarah 57
Surviah 57
MARTIN Annie 113
Dorothy 284
Hannah 166
Joanna 284
John 404
Julia P. 261
Mary E. 591
Nancy 467
Phebe 285
Samuel 248
Sarah Josephine 73
Thomas 284
Wesley 551
William Brewster 261
William H. 73
MARVEL Priscilla 277

MARVIN Melissa 123

William 426
William Henry 426
MASON Carrie 220
Charles R. 220
Eliza 351
Elizabeth 553
Flora Geneva 143
Fred 196
Henry 2 5
Hester 3
Lizzie Norton 220
Mary 42 219 520
Ralph 553
Sarah 240 487
Walter Russell 220
MASTERSON Thomas
369
MATSON — Mr. 594
Katherine Marble 217
MATTHESS Lena 561
MATTHEW Matthews
Abigail Porter 49
Andrew Gatewood 560
Anna Agenora 104
Carafilla 49
Charles Howe 560
Charles J. 560
Charlotte Plaisted 49
Darius 49
Eliza Dunbar 560
Ellen Augusta 267
Lyman 49
Margaret Ellen 560
Mary Howe 49
Mary Susan 560
Sarah Gatewood 560
Thomas 267
Thomas Porter
Dwight 49
William Howe 49
William Lee 560
MATTOCKS Alice 6
James 6
Mary 6
MAUDSLEY Susannah
12
MAXFIELD Deborah
225
MAXIM FreeLove 295
MAXWELL — Mr. 141
Allison 532
Anna Elizabeth 532
Benjamin 76
Charles B. 224
David Howe 532
Emily 489
Emma Turpin 532
Fanny Belle 532
Howard 532
James Darwin 532
Louise Allen 532
Martha 76
Martha Juliette 532
Mary Effie 532
Susan 141
MAY Amelia Maria 262
MAYALL John 133
Nellie J. 133
Sarah 133
MAYHEW Mahew
Cyrenius 460
Isaac 43
Melissa 460
MAYNARD Amory 299
Catherine H. 39
George 39
Isaac 299
James 306
John 281 317
Lydia 293 300 306 317
Persis 364
Simon 299

MAYO Edith 522
 Helen Howe 136
 Henry 334
 W. W. 136
MEACHAM Esther 428
MEAD — Mr. 38
 Abraham 420
 Alatheia 45
 Alfred B. 456 504
 Amos 486
 Anna 451
 Benjamin 420 435
 Deborah 420
 Deliverance 420
 Elizabeth 420
 Elouise C. 502
 Ephraim 420
 Esther 420
 Evelina 486
 George A. 457
 Hannah 420
 Herman H. 502
 Horace James 49
 Huldah 420
 Isaac 420
 Jabez 420
 James 194
 John 194
 John Lyman 195
 Jonas 420
 Kezia 420
 Laura J. 457 504
 Lucy 420 432 457 487
 Mark 420 451
 Mary 420
 Nehemiah 432
 Noah 69 420
 Oliver 420
 Peter 451
 Rachel 420
 Robert 420
 Sally 194
 Sarah 420
 Sarah C. 505
 Sarah Frances 69
 William 460
 Zenas 420
 Zophar 420
MEARS Perla 592
 Robert 592
MEEK — 558
 Jane 557
MEEKHAM Lucy 568
MEIGS Johnson 331
MELENDY M. Ella 496
MELVILLE John 196
MERIT — Mr. 15
MEROETH Hezekiah 21
 Jane 21
 Sarah 21
MERRIAM Amos 300
 Hannah 241
 Hannah B. 211
 Rachel 463
MERRICK Mirick My-
 rick
 Catherine 324
 Elizabeth 323
 Ephraim 323
 John 357
 Lucy 210
MERRILL Abigail 193
 194 221
 Arthur R. 90
 Asa F. 194
 Benjamin 189
 Caroline 193
 Calia Muzzy 90
 Charles Edmund 216
 Clara Anna 126
 Daniel 173
 David 253 416
 Earl Clinton 90

MERRILL cont'd
 Edward Howe 214
 Elizabeth 214
 Emily 193
 Enoch 178 197
 Hannah 178
 Hattie Josephine 113
 Hepsibah 253
 Isaac 193 214
 Jemima 178 197
 Jennie A. 148
 John 194
 Jonathan 178 222
 Joseph True 126
 Julia 195
 Lennie P. 113
 Lois 193
 Phineas Dodge 189
 Rachel 44
 Ralph H. 113
 Rebecca 178
 T. Vick 269
 Walter Marion 90
 William 90 193 214
 William Isaac 214
MERRITT Cornelia L.
 374
 Zilpha A. 375
MERWIN Noah 580
MESERVY Henrietta 91
MESSER Betsey 169
 Frank H. 267
 Huldah 197
 Jacob 169
 James Howe 169
 Leverett 197
 Martha 169
 Phebe 169
 Richard 169
 Ruth 169
 Samuel 169
 Sarah 169
 Susan 197
 Zaccheus 169
METCALF Hannah 287
 Jane 299
 Lizzie J. 375
 Lois 50
 Mary A. 375
 Sultina 138
MILES Sally 60
MILLARD Wallace 472
MILLEN — 390
MILLER — 569
 — Mr. 423 458
 Abner 538
 Blanche 394 396
 David S. 203
 Erasmus D. 98
 Erasmus Darwin 98
 H. 306
 Jacob 132
 John D. 565
 Loretta 546
 Louis Leprilite 98
 Mary E. 505
 Nathaniel 307
 R. Eleanor 557
 Sarah E. 132
 Sarah K. 565
 William DeWitt 213
MILLET Amos Jewett
 45
 Dolly Ann 45
 Edward 45
 Emily Eliza 45
 George Washington 45
 John Pearson 45
 Joshua 44
 Joshua Rust 45
 Moses Edward 45
MILLS Annie 310
 C. J. 496

MILLS cont'd
 Elizabeth 530
 Elizabeth Ann 223
 Fisher 214
 George 223
 Jesse 223
 Sarah 61
 Susan F. 214
MILTON Sarah 34
MINARD Edmund H.
 120
MINCER Hannah 537
MINCHIN Clarissa
 Nancy 120
 John Henry 120
MINER Minor
 Elizabeth Isabelle 561
 Malvina Terrell 561
 Margaret Bryan 561
 Mary 230
 Mary Fisher 561
 Mary Waters 561
 Richmond Terrell 561
 William Howe 561
 William Wardlow 561
MINNS Martha 34
MITCHELL Georgina
 106
 Japhet 329
 John 455
 John T. 455
 Melinda 329
 Nancy Jane 526
 Sarah 455
 William 106
 William T. 580
MONROE Munro Mun-
 roe Munrow
 Ann M. H. 70
 Benjamin 287
 Betty 390
 David 407 408
 Timothy 287
MONTAUGA Martha J.
 450
MONTGOMERY Rachel
 555
 Ruth R. 249
MOODY Alice Sellers
 265
 John Franklin 76
MOONEY Elizabeth 427
MOORE More Mower
 — Mr. 188
 Abigail 282
 Almira 23
 Caroline 373
 Hannah 71 94
 Levi 329
 Lillian E. 144
 Mabel 477
 Martha 221
 Persis 320
 Rebecca 308
 Susannah 447
 Sylvia A. 242
MOREHEAD George
 W. 558
MORELAND Albert
 Lary 223
 Ella Frances 222
 James M. 223
 James Monroe 222
 Sarah Adeline 222
 William 222 223
MORGAN Emily 120
MORLEY Donald Howe
 389
 Elizabeth Louise 389
 Jasper W. 389
 Lewis W. 389
MORRILL Morrell
 Cyrus 43

MORRILL cont'd

Elizabeth 100
Ida 430
James 100
Rebecca 229
MORRIS Samuel 284
MORRISON Abraham
L. 225
Arthur Eben 136
Fannie Howe 97
Francena E. 258
Jacob M. 97
Lorenzo 258
Mabel 97
Robley Howe 136
Wallace H. 97
MORROW Matilda 492
MORSE Aaron 567
Abbie Clement 126
Abiel 140
Anna 298
Anne 160
Benjamin 15
Elbridge M. 126
Elijah 304
Eliza J. 125
Elizabeth 287 299 300
Foster 289
Harriet 317
Henry 298
Huldah 82
Jeanette 340
John E. 41
John Ward 298
Jonas 298
Lydia 337
Lyman 337
Mary 306
Merrill 177
Nancy 298
Nettie S. 140
Prudence 89
Stephen V.
Willard 298
MORTON Catherine A.
573
Elbridge 549
MOSELY Abigail 16
Mary Preston 338
MOULTHROP Daniel
405
MOULTON Edgar 109
Polly 253
MOURHESSE Charles
Albert 381
Harrison 381
MOWRY Morey
Chloe 441
Julia Ann 501
Polly 257
MOYER William D. 361
William Dwight 361
MUDGE Augusta 180
MUDGET Mary 253
MUIRHEAD Charles
Howell 479
Ella M. 479
John 479
MULFORD Anna 380
James 380
Jonas B. 380
MULL Elizabeth A. 364
MUNSON Almira 428
Anna 575
Lyman 472
MURDOCK Frances 382
MURPHY Anna Maria
249
George 296
Sophia 249
MURRAY Archibald 153
219
Byron 219

MURRAY cont'd

Elizabeth Howe 219
Louise 219
O. J. 113
MUZZY Mussey
Abigail 198
Benjamin 198
Lucy 344
MYERS Meyers Myer
Helen 277
Mary 326
Susie 384
NASH Harriet 524
Phila E. 350
Relief 577
Sally 450
NASON Henry 328
NEAL Eliza Ann 226
NEALS Margaret 32
NEAT Mary 41
NEEDHAM Edmund
400
Elizabeth 400
Rhoanna 469
NEERGAARD Fred-
erick A. 337
NELSON Almon 575
Charles A. 575
Charles S. 534
Priscilla 78
NESS Ann Eliza 42
NEWBERT Lucy C. 111
Philip 111
NEWBURY Allan 523
Freda Gwynn 263
George Kellogg 523
Gilbert 523
Kenneth 523
Olive 523
Ralph Howe 263
Russell 523
William W. 263
NEWBY Aaron 431
NEWCOMB John 567
Martha 580
Mellitah Oceania 110
Sarah 578
NEWELL Abbie Anna
89
Homer E. 588
Lucius 89
Thomas 164
NEWKIRK Emily 470
Sarah 499
Sarah E. 496
NEWMAN Jared 487
Mary 506
Nathaniel 487
NEWTON Abby Howe
260
Abraham Howe 303
Austin Dexter 314
Catherine 340
Charles 303
Elsie Delight 260
Ephraim 15 301
Experience 288
Ezekiel 303
Ezra 303
George 353
George Gideon 260
Grace 289 297 315
Henry A. 66
Henry Dexter 314
John 44
Joseph Martyn 314
Joshua 320
Lambert P. 349
Lucy Howe 303
Lydia Church 303
Martyn 314
Mary 320

NEWTON cont'd

Mary Sanford 148
Paul 314
Sally Hastings 303
Sarah 282
Silas 260 287
Trevor Howe 260
Verlina 582
NICHOLAS Thelma 362
NICHOLS Alvira 363
Browning 310
Emeline Cheney 97
Hattie E. 386
Henry 201
Horace E. 97
John Holyoke 230
William 201
NILES Abbott Howe 137
Hannah 35
Joseph Abbott 137
NIXON Frederick 332
Joseph 105
Margaret 105
NOBLE Lydia E. 543
NOGOOD Elizabeth 537
John 537
Mary 537
NORCROSS Bernice D.
148
NORMAN Allen D. 533
Elizabeth 14 23
Elizabeth J. 487
Henry H. 487
NORRIS Rebecca Ann
232
NORTH Bessie Rebecca
104
Cedric Carleton 104
James N. 104
Joseph 428
Marion Howe 104
Martha 428
Norman Howe 104
NORTHEY Cora Belle
73
George A. 73
NORTHUP Charles
246
Laura Frances 246
Marion Dorothea 375
NORTON — Mr. 157
Alexander 446
Chloe 464
Daniel 416
Effie 360
George 446
Hannah 452
Idella D. 72
Jacob 220
Jane 446
Joseph 428
Lydia N. 427
Mary Cranch 220
Nathan 427
Prudence 428
William B. 503
NOTT Eliphalet 128
Gertrude 128
Joel Benedict 128
NOURSE Nurse
Arathusa 296
Benjamin 295
John 295 320
Jonathan 296 340
Lockhart 296
Lucy 295
M. Agnes 340
Martha 295
Mary 170
Oliver 296
Persis 295
Rachel 296
Sally 296

- NOURSE** cont'd
 Samuel 284
 Sarah 45
 Timothy 295
 Vashti 295
- NOWELL** Howard Wilbert 126
 Joseph 126
- NOYES** Althea 137
 George E. 192
- NUTE** Louise F. 147
- NUTTING** John 406
 Mary 406
- NYE** Eliza 91
 Ichabod 182
- OAKS** Oliver (Mrs.) VIII
- O'BRIANT** Elizabeth 557
- O'DONNELL** Louise A. 245
- O'GRADY** Bridget 522
- OLDS** Gamaliel 204
 Julius 452
- OLINGER** Gladys Irene 546
- OLIVER** Betsey Howe 37
 Daniel 27
 Ezekiel 73
 James Humphrey 37
 Nathaniel Jennison 37
 Royal 37
 Sarah 27 73
- OLMSTEAD** Abijah 432
- ORA** Isabella 252
- ORCUTT** Almada 186
 Cordelia 186
 Harvey 186
 Horace 186
 Marilda 186
 Miranda 186
- ORDERDONK** Justus 434
- ORMOND** Hannah Young 354
- ORR** Elizabeth 107
- ORRIS** Emerson 203
- ORVIS** Roger 416
- OSBORN** Osborne Osborn Osborn 523
 Absalom 523
 Hannah W. 524
 Henry 116
 Ida L. 116
 James W. 524
 Julia 524
 Louisa 431
 Lucy 498
 Maria 489
 Marlon 116
 Phebe 585
 Ralph Edson 519
- OSGOOD** Benjamin 178
 Julia M. 506
 Lydia 165
 Mary 568
 Mary A. 496
 Sewall M. 506
- OSTRANDER** Mabel Franc 274
- O'SULLIVAN** Margaret 105
- OTIS** Eleanor 343
 Leon A. 343
 Plympton 343
- OTTY** Elizabeth Crookshank 64
 Henry 64
 Henry Phipps 64
- OTTY** cont'd
 Hetty Howe 64
- OVERBAUGH** Sarah 458
- OWEN** Edward Percy 502
 Harold Reginald 502
 Prudence 326
 Wenona 502
- PACKARD** Dorothy 250
 Frank Howe 250
 George 250
 George (Mrs.) VIII
 Harmony 295
 Mary 250
 William 250
- PADELFORD** Betsey Ann 186
 Harriet 186
 James 186
 Martha 186
 Orrin 186
- PAGE** Paige
 Alvira 226
 Betsey 178
 Comfort 91
 George Albert 226
 Hannah 547
 Martha 240
 Rufus L. 226
- PAKE** Edward Howe 539
 Frank C. 538
- PALMATIER** Kathryn C. 380
- PALMER** Adelaide Winship 134
 Charles H. 340
 James 456
 John 409
 Lucy K. 242
 Phebe 25
- PANABAKER** John H. 430
- PANAJIOTES** Kallina 102
- PARDEE** Stephen 409
- PARISH** — Mr. 445
- PARKE** Melissa L. 497
- PARKER** A. B. 328
 Abraham 5
 Alma E. 531
 Amos Milton 211
 Anna 310
 Betsey 174
 Blanche M. 531
 Charles 174
 Charles Augustus 242
 Charles William 211
 Clarence E. 531
 Deborah 5
 Deborah Merriam 241
 Ebenezer 211 241
 Edmund 5
 Edmund J. 121
 Edna 174
 Elizabeth 5
 Esther 5
 Eunice Hannah 211
 Fanny 310
 Frederick 211
 George 174
 George S. 265
 Harold H. 531
 Henry 211
 Hope 410
 Ida 116
 Jerome 116
 Josiah M. 121
 Leland 116
 Levi 462
 Louisa 242
- PARKER** cont'd
 Lucinda 174
 Lucy Maria 242
 Lydia 187
 Mary 5 99 188
 Sarah 5
 Sarah Ann 242
- PARKHURST** Clara 259
 John 407 408
- PARKILL** — Mr. 579
- PARKS** Gertrude 86
 Leeds 86
 Lorena A. 507
 N. Austin 101
 Theoda 198
 William Howe Austin 101
- PARLIN** Cora 112
- PARMENTER** Bathsheba 318 319
 Betsey 302
 Israel 315
 Louisa 294
 Sarah R. 72
- PARSONS** Person Annabel 471
 Benjamin Franklin 91
 Cornelius Gray 471
 Georgiana Lord 573
 Harvey More 91
 James M. 573
 Jennie Florence 91
 John Safford 43
 Laura Louise 269
 Myrta May 471
 Nathan 580
 Ozro Stafford 471
 Plummer Hilman 91
 Seymour Howe 471
- PATRIDGE** Patridge Ashman Lyman 86
 Ashmun 86
 Roxanna 303
- PATCHEN** Jared 424
 Nathan 200
- PATRIE** Harriet 511
- PATTEN** Patton Henry 556
 Martha 303
 Moses 43
- PATTERSON** Paterson Annie Maude 110
 Marie 488
 Wellesly 504
- PAUL** Adolphus 417
 Annis 429
 Ebenezer 144 517
 Hazel 332
 James B. 344
 Kyles 417 429
 Martha Dresser 144
 Perlina 584
 Samuel 517
 William 584
- PAVER** Sarah 474
- PAYNE** Alonzo 325
 Lucy 129
- PAYSANT** Alonzo 105
 Sarah Ann 105
- PAYSON** Edward 12
 Eliphalet 174
 Grata 12
 Hannah 12
 Jacob 12
 John 12
 John How 13
 Mary 174
 Sarah 12 255
 Seth 12
 Silence 12
 Zeruliah 12
- PEABODY** Benjamin 179

PEABODY cont'd
 Benjamin Augustus 180
 Charles 180
 Charles Horace 180
 Ellen 259
 Francis 160
 George Howe 180
 Hannah Prescott 180
 Hepsibah 179
 John 572
 Joseph 180
 Margaret 185 203
 Mary Maria 180
 Sarah 160
 Sarah Jane 180
PEAKES Anne 90
 Benjamin 90
PEARIS Ardelia Eleanor 556 557
 Daniel H. 556
 Elizabeth Ann 556
 George 555
 George N. 555
 George W. 556
 George Wayne 556
 Nancy H. 556
 Rebecca Clay 556
 Robert 555
 Virginia Lucretia 556
PEARL — Mr. 548
PEARSON Pierson
 Charles Howe 194
 Daniel 194
 Dexter 194
 Emily 45
 Harriet 45
 Henry 194
 James Kendall 194
 John 45
 Mabel 471
 Maria 194
 Moses 194
 Nathan 194 258
 Ralph Burnett 430
 Rebecca 194
 Sarah Jane 258
 Sophia 45
 Stephen 45
PEASE Glideon 583
 Salmon 583
PEASLEY Mary Ann 196
 Moses 177
PECK — Mr. 312
 Elizabeth 404
 Martha 404
 Mary Ann 107
 Paul 404
PECKHAM Mary 250
PEERY Archibald 557
 558
 George Catlett 558
 Nancy 558
PEET Addie M. 357
 Charles 356
 Clarie Elida 356
 Elmer W. 357
 Eva Ardelia 356
 Florence 356
 Grace M. 357
 Julia R. 356
 Mary Angeline 356
 Minnie A. 356
PELTON — Mr. 187
PENFIELD Isaac 409
PENNEL Mary 387
PENNIMAN Clarissa 120
 James 322
PENNINGTON Albert 105
 Alfred Heney 105

PENNINGTON cont'd
 Amy Kingsland 105
 Edwin Scrase Barne-
 wall 105
 Emmie Grace 105
 Frederic James 105
 Harold Percy 105
 James 105
 Louise Alberta 105
 Margaret Howe 105
 William Howe 105
PENNYBAKER Mar-
 garet 537
PEPPER Charles Rob-
 ertson 561
 Charles Taylor 561
 John 561
 Lewis Ervin 561
 Mary Margaret 561
 Ruth McDowell 561
 William Howe 561
PERKINS — Mr. 321
 592
 Amelia 200
 Apphira 44
 Charles 321
 Elisha 160
 Eliza Ann 199
 Eunice 178
 Hepzibah 166
 John 100
 Laura 276
 Moses 200
 Nathaniel 177
 Nehemiah 199
 Olive Berry 230
 Orvin M. 419
 Phebe 160
 Ruth 35
 Sarah Abrams 100
 Stephen 410
 Timothy 166
PERLEY Pearley
 Abraham 165
 Alice 163
 Alice Cussey 239
 Allen 189
 Amos 166
 Asa 328
 Benjamin 84
 David E. 239
 Eliza 189
 Ethel Howe 239
 Harriet A. 239
 Jacob 189
 John 163 165
 John Monroe 239
 Lewis L. 328
 Louis 328
 Margaret 166
 Martha 165
 Nathaniel 165
 Ruth 165
 Samuel 164 165
 Sarah 164
 Timothy 157
 William Perkins 189
PERRIN Charlotte 430
 Ezra 430
 Susannah 35
PERRY Aaron 303
 Abigail Harris 33
 Alexander 205
 Alfred Vickery 566
 Charles 33 303
 Ebenezer 408
 Edward Howe 33
 Elizabeth Marshall 205
 Emeline 33
 Enoch 370
 Francis 400
 George 33

PERRY cont'd
 Ichabod 303
 Japhet 14
 Josephine DeWolf 205
 Levi 310
 Lydia 14
 Marianne DeWolf 205
 Mary 126
 Oliver H. 205
 Persis 33
 Raymond Henry Jones 205
 Reliance 370
 Sarah 14
 Sarah D. 370
 Stephen A. 349
 William Hyslop Sum-
 ner 205
PETERS Mary 282
PETERSON Ira L. 552
 Warren H. 552
PETIGREW — Mr. 461
 Alzina 461
 Emily 461
PETTEE Mary 306
 Stephen 306
PETTINGILL Pettengill
 Caroline 196
 Charles 196
 Eleanor C. 329
 Emeline 196
 Enoch 196
 Harriet 196
 Jane Ann 487
 Jonathan Merrill 196
 Mary 190 196
 Merrill 196
 Wealthy 231
PETTIS Charles 462
 J. D. 462
 Phineas 462
PHEASER Abigail 576
PHELPS Alonzo 314
 Anna 319
 Edward 463
 Henry W. 474
 Israel 314
 Martha 463
 Sarah 314
 Sybil 418
PHILBRICK Philbrook
 Betty 179
 Catherine 151
 Henry S. 371
PHILLOWER E. S. 559
PHILLIPS Augustus 39
 Elma 39
 Joseph Warren 39
 Lucy 557
 Mary Ann 428
 Michael 39
 Perley 181
 Roxana Augusta 39
 Sarah 39
PHIPPS Josephine L. 38
 Luther Howe 38
 Margaret R. 39
 Mary A. 38
 Rebecca L. 38
 Samuel 38
PHRANER Ellen 486
PICKARD Rebecca 24
PICKETT Betsey C. 107
 Dorcas 107
 Nancy 564
 William 107
PIERCE Pearce Pears
 Pearse Peirce
 — Mr. 589
 Aaron 17

- PIERCE** cont'd
 Abigail 17
 Abraham 17
 Alson G. 325
 Anna 17
 Betsey 325
 Blanford 325
 Daniel 54
 Edward 54
 Elizabeth 17 18 35
 Emily L. 313
 Eunice 18
 Florinda 139
 Frank 325
 Garrett Howe 325
 George 17
 George Franklin 54
 George N. 578
 Isaac 325
 John 415 580
 John William 325
 Joseph 324 325
 Joshua 580
 Julia Ann 325
 Keziah 440
 Lemuel 18
 Levi 325
 Lewis 17
 Lovina 589
 Lowell A. 116
 Lucy 580
 Malinda 559
 Margaret 18
 Marmaduke 444 445
 Martha 435
 Mary 18 27 96 580
 Moses 17
 Nancy 18
 Nelson 578
 Phebe 439
 Phebe Keziah 325
 Roger Newton 57
 Rufus 18
 Sally 85
 Samuel 16 17
 Sarah 18
 Thomas 4 5
 Timothy Howe 325
 William 18
- PIKE** Pyke
 Alice M. 549
 Charlotte 349
 Elijah 14
 Elizabeth 179
 Mary 520 581
 Nathaniel 15
 Sarah 209
- PINCKNEY** Robert Q.
 206
- PINGREE** Daniel 238
 Olive Jane 238
- PITCHER** Nelson C.
 352
- PITTS** Elizabeth 320
- PLACE** George 468
- PLAISTED** Mary Jane
 254
 Samuel 254
 Zoia 254
- PLATNER** Fanny 311
 Jacob 311
 Lucia W. 311
 Mary E. 311
 Olive 311
 Permelia 311
 Peter 311
 William H. 311
- PLUMB** Susan 139
- POINDEXTER** Harriet
 Smith 377
- POLAND** Annie M. 570
 Mary E. 570
 Zebulon 570
- POLK** Clara Graham
 535
 Lancaster 535
 Paul Montgomery 535
 Susie Bell 535
 Walter Howe 534
 William Lancaster 534
 Willie Maxwell 535
- POLLARD** Maude 561
- POND** Mary 282
- POOL** Poole
 — Goodman 401
 Caleb 165 168
 Ethel 360
 Matilda Ann 98
 Sarah 36
- POOLER** Charles 122
 Eva 122
 May 122
 Robert 122
- POOR** Amos Bailey 223
 Anna 215
 Eleanor 184
- POPE** Joseph 400
 Martha Fletcher 54
 Rebecca 30
 Sybil Augusta 147
- PORTER** — Mr. 590
 Abigail 49
 Anna 87 583
 Benjamin 582 583
 Celia M. 374
 Deborah 583
 Giles 405
 Hulda 495
 Joseph 161
 L. B. 313
 Levi 583
 Lucy 583
 Lydia 161 180
 Naomi 411
 Philo 583
 Samuel 161 165
- POST** Angeline 217
 Caroline 217
 Charles Francis 217
 Ellen 386
 George Atwell 217
 James Byers 217
 Jotham W. 217
 Madeline 217
- POTTER** Abigail 181
 Anna 297
 Charles 315
 Lydia 79
 Mary 189 444
 S. 414
 Sarah 404
 Susanna Eliza 79
- POWELL** Medora 487
 Nathaniel 487
- POWERS** Betsey M. 83
 Isaac 324
 Keziah 324
 Lavinia 346
 Margaret A. 346
 Mary 299 337
 Whitcomb 83
- POYEN** Louis 42
- PRATT** Benaiah 125
 Elizabeth 175
 Elizabeth A. 125
 John 321
 Lois 38
 Louise T. 125
 Lydia 523
 Mary 539
 Nancy 299
 Rachel 15
 Ransom D. 376
 Ruth 590
 William W. 376
- PRAY** Mary 9 409
- PRENTISS** Henry 111
 Lucinda 111
- PRESCOTT** — Mrs. 154
 Betsey 348
 George 212
 George A. 154
 George K. 212
 Josiah 176
 Martha 43
 Mehitable S. 257
- PRESSER** Mary 460
- PRESTON** Anna Maria
 59
 Charles Henry 59
 Clarissa Myra 59
 Daniel 27
 Edith Lee 59
 Elisha Henry 59
 Elizabeth 18
 Ellen Maria 59
 John 18
 Margaret 27
 Samuel 156
 Sarah 18
 William 556
 William Henry 59
- PRICE** Marie 261
 Martha 435
 William 156
- PRIDE** Hibbard 85
- PRIEST** Eliza 303
 Mary 284
 Silence 299
- PRIME** Edna 174
- PRINCE** Polly 109
- PRINDLE** Cornelia 531
 Gilbert Bradley 440
- PRITCHARD** Mary 323
 Sarah 588
- PROCTER** Abbie Maria
 72
 Agnes 295
 Charlotte 352
 Clara 352
 Frank B. 352
 George 72
 Harriet 353
 John 352
 Joseph 295 352
 Joseph Edward 352
 Lizzie 352
 Mary 352 368
 Mary A. 297
 Polly 234
 Samuel Herbert 352
 Sarah 157
 Susan 72
 Sybil 295
- PROUTY** Edward 8
 Elisha 8
 Elizabeth 8
 Eunice 8
 Hannah 8
 James 8
 John 8
 Mary 8
 Richard 8
- PRYOR** Viola 273
- PUFFER** Dorothy 362
 George 186
 William 48
- PULFORD** David M. 245
 Franklin J. 245
 Mason How 245
 Reginald Ramsden
 271
- PULNER** Charles A. 331
- PURCUPILE** Arabella
 588
 Archibald 588
 Charles Wallace 588
 Edgar Willett 588
 Elizabeth Howe 588

PURCUPILE cont'd

Emma Dora 588
Estella 588
James Francis 588
John Israel 588
Richard Henry 588

PURDY Abraham Bar-

zilla 97
Lydia 482

Simmons 97

PUSHAW Winnie Ann

124

PUTNAM Ada I. 347

Edmund 161
Elizabeth 12
Hannah 41
Israel 41 161
John 161
Lydia 227
Mehitable 179
Persis 204
Prentiss M. 347
Rufus 204
Sarah M. 347
Solon A. 347

PLYE Melinda 590**QUACKENBUSH** John

101

QUICK Adelaide

Vaughn 507
Alfred 452
Ann Eliza 452
Cornelia 452
Louisa Maria 452
Robert 507

QUINCY Fannie Hunt-

ington 265
Helen F. 265
Josiah Phillips 265

QUINT Joanna 347**RACLIFF** Nelle 69**RADLEY** Cora B. 512**RAFFORD** Effie 551 552

Ezekiel 551
Worden 551

RALPH Charlotte 521

Frances 521
Matthias 521

RAMSAY Minnie V. 234**RAMSDALL** Juliet 140**RANDALL** Rendall

Ada Augusta 65
Alfred 66
Augusta Howe 66
Elias 65
Elizabeth Mary Fitz-

gerald 65
Ella 66

Esther 58

Frances 58

Joseph 58 177

Luther 109

William 66

William Howe 66

RANKIN Annie 248**RANNEY** Francella L.

445

RAUSCHNER Amella

Elizabeth 98

RAWLINS D. Arthur

226

Daniel C. 226

RAWSON Margaret 287

Mary Brown 530

Nellie S. 349

RAY Lorenzo Dow 95

Sally 94

RAYMOND Almon 493

Caroline 94

John 47

RAYMOR Thomas 21**REA** A. A. 520**READ** Reed Relade

Alfred 361
Amy 200
Ann 87
Ella C. 388
Elmira B. 329
Esdras 4
F. L. 564
Grace Van Wyke 151
Hannah 21
Ichabod 524
Jacob 21
Jane 524
John 287
Maria 574
Maria Cornelia 237
Mary 287
Mary T. 524
Philip 524
Ralph 287
Sarah 120
Sweethin 87
Walter 361
William 27

REDFIELD Elizabeth

399

James 399

Rebecca 399

Sarah 399

Theophilus 399

William 399

REDINGTON Betsey

191

Isaac 191

REES Caroline B. 543**REEVES** Julia 533**REFORD** John J. 480**REMIK** Carrie R. 343**REMLY** Lucy E. 147**RENIFF** Mary 459**REYNOLDS** Alevander

429 449

Betsey 448

Elizabeth 435 458

Jane 585

John 448 449 476

Lucette 476

Polly 448

RHODES Rhoades

— Mr. 203

— Mrs. 203

Dorothy 151

Sally 61

Tabitha 203

Wallace Marlon 151

RICE Abigail 281 282

Abraham 282 297

Alma 198

Anna Virena 374

Arvin 374

Arvin Lewis 374

Benjamin 289

Betsey 522

Carrie 141

Cornelia Howe 374

Cyprian 282

Deborah 282

Deliverance 293

Dorothy 289

Ebenezer 289

Edward 298

Edwin 318

Eli 297

Elisha 282

Elnathan 282

Emma Ann 118

Ephraim 522

Ephraim B. 341

George Benjamin 374

Gershom 297

Grace 297

Harriet D. 384

RICE cont'd

Henry 298

John F. 141

Jonathan 352 353 529

Jotham 294

Levi 301

Levina 301

Lois 302

Louisa 529

Lucretia 352

Lucy 297 353

Lydia 282

Martha 282

Mary 294 298 318 351

Mary Stone 341

Matthias 297

Minnie 141

Otis 352

Peletiah 282

Persis 204

Peter 281 282 297

Rachel 289

Rebecca 282

Sally 38 487

Simon 289 297

Stephen 298

Susanna W. 301

Susannah 298

Thomas 281 282

Truman W. 522

Zerubbabel 300

RICH Frederick 466

Mary C. 466

Mary D. 90

RICHARD Warren 581**RICHARDS** Alice Maud

103

Ambe 456

Benjamin 30

Caroline 304

Caroline T. 307

Catherine 582

David 305

Elbert H. 475

Elbert S. 475

Eugene L. 475

Fanny 353

Fanny E. 456

Frances 308

Francis 103

George 456

George A. 456

Georgiana 456

Harriet E. 308

Henry 103

Henry Howe 103

Increase Sumner 304

Isabella 456

James E. 308

James H. 307

Joanna 30

John 103

Jonas 304

Julia Ward 103

Laura Elizabeth 103

Lemuel 568

Luther 86

Lyman 475

Maria Louisa 456

Mary E. 475

Mary J. 307

Maud 103

Nanette 308

Polly 86

Rosalind 103

Sarah Embree 456

Sylvanus Howe 308

RICHARDSON Abby

Scudder 210

Abel 580

Achsah 288

Ann Jane 230

Betsey 114

RICHARDSON cont'd

Catherine 197
 Charles F. VIII
 Charles F. (Mrs.) VIII
 Daniel 230
 David 288
 Eleanor 335
 Elizabeth 288
 Esther 288
 George 223
 George A. H. 313
 Henry 350
 Hezekiah 288
 John 35 98 210 308
 Jonas 197
 Josiah 210
 Laura Austin 273
 Levi 288
 Lewis Sherrill 273
 Lizzie M. 387
 Mary 288
 Nancy 104 124
 Nathan 273
 Obadiah 223
 Olive Maria 230
 Phebe 288
 Ruth 273
 Ruth Ann 98
 S. A. 360
 Sally 210
 Samuel 210
 Sherrill Edson 273
 Silence 308
 Sophia Howe 210
 Susannah 35
 Tufts 580
 Winnifred Anna 273
 Zacheus 288
RICHMOND Abbie S. 524
RICKARD Charles
 Henry 334
 David H. 334
 Edith Ann 334
 Helen Maria 334
RIDDLE Blanche H.
 232
 Dan. W. 232
 George W. 232
RILEY Sarah 159
 Thomas 388
RING Christie 137
 John H. 137
RIPLEY Charles P.
 54
 Edward D. 357
 Florence E. 357
 George 133
 Maria Maud 214
 Mary Gore 133
 Thomas 194
 W. H. 332
 Winifred 357
RIPPY — Miss 555
RITCHIE Mary F. 201
ROBBINS Eunice 210
 Ridgway 326
 Thomas 210
ROBERTS Abigail 252
 Adeline A. 548
 Anna 311
 Ellen P. 567
 Emory 311
 Ephraim 162 169
 George W. 567
 Glenn 382
 Hanson 548
 James H. 365
 Josephine 334
 Leander 311
ROBERTSON Roberson
 Amanda 81
 Archibald A. 261
 Phimelia 583

ROBERTSON cont'd

Robert Henderson 216
 William Lord How
 261
ROBINSON Amasa 428
 Anna Bird 54
 Blanche 246
 Catherine 175
 Daniel 246 450
 David 175
 Dorothy 169
 Edward 28 53
 Edward Breck 28
 Elizabeth 137
 Elsie 451
 Emeline 246
 Gardner 175
 George 151
 George Howe 54
 Georgia Lillian 151
 Harrison 175
 Hiram Bingham 54
 Ida 382
 James 53
 James Edward 53
 Jeremiah 285
 John 94
 John Howe 28
 John P. 138
 Joseph Dearborn 53
 Joseph K. 559
 Kate 465
 Lewis E. 214
 Lucinda 175
 Martha 175
 Mary 175 179 561
 Mary Ann 94
 Mary Ann Howe 54
 Nabby 188
 Nathan Tyson 54
 Ozro W. 356
 Persis 282 297
 Rachel 28
 Rachel Bird 53
 Rachel Bird Howe 28
 S. Louise 59
 Sally 175 298 544
 Samuel 4 281
 Thomas 409
 Thomas Howe 53
 William Penn 54
ROBIOHN Hannah 6
ROBS Lydia 593
ROCKWELL Carrie
 Arthur 475
 Cortez Coleman 475
 Harvey 435
 Howard Howe 475
 Polly 451
 Rufus T. 475
 Sidney D. 475
ROCKWOOD Calvin 38
 Charles 38
 Edwin F. 38
 Jerusha B. 38
 Laura M. 38
 Louisa 38
 Margaret P. 38
 Martin B. 38
 Millie W. 38
 Nancy Howe 38
ROGERS Aaron 23
 Aaron Howe 23
 Abraham 343
 Albert Gallatin 484
 Almira 23
 Anne Edmunds 23
 Annie Tenney 227
 Chester Franklin 355
 Christopher Howe 227
 Eliza 343
 Eliza King 23
 Eliza L. 389

ROGERS cont'd

Elizabeth 165
 Emeline Bliss 23
 Frank P. 339
 George 23
 George F. 343
 George O. 312
 Grace 470
 Hannah 23 225
 Howard P. 149
 Janet 149
 John 390
 Jonas Warren 23
 Kate E. 338
 Martha 416 566
 Mary Marcy 23
 Milton T. 355
 Nancy Jane 498
 Nathaniel 589
 Psadore 390
 Rachel Elizabeth 271
 Sarah Amee 571
 Thankful 414
 William 33
 William M. 227
ROLLINS Elizabeth 179
 John 179
 Maria 192
 Sidney 71
 Simeon 195
ROOSA Chas. B. 128
 D. B. St. John 128
ROOT Elizabeth 474
 Eunice 453
 Harlow 472
 Pamela 474
 William 474
ROPER John 592
ROSE Carrie 360
 Justus 411
 Lemuel 418
 Sarah 426
ROSEBROOK Amos 319
 Eleazar 312 313 318
 Lois 318
 Mercy 312
ROSS Alice 267
 Eliza 526
 Helen F. 106
 J. Perrin 240
 James 106
 Jane W. 579
 Margaret S. 491
 Mary 62
ROUPE Mary 207
ROWAN Theodore W.
 311
ROWE Albion King
 Parris 51
 Annie Bernice 90
 Elisha 50
 Ellen Frances 269
 Irving Alanson 51
 James Wilton 90
 Jonathan 371
 Joseph 50
 Joseph Edwin 51
 Judith 371
 Martha Ann 51
 Mary Melvina 90
 Minerva Jane 51
 Sarah Abigail 51
 Selinda Maria 51
 Seth 90
 Seth Leon 90
 Seth Taylor 51
 Simeon 371
 Thomas Timson 51
 Titus 417
 William Alphonso 51
ROWELL Sarah 91
ROYCE Stephen 415
ROYER — 537

RUCKER Edwin 557
RUCKHAM Amanda 264
RUDDER Jane 460
RUFISON Ella F. 143
RUGG Sophia 327
RUGGLES Arathusa 463
 Harriet 463
 Joseph 298
 Lydia 298
 Thomas 463
RUMERY James 204
RUNDLE Emory 480
RUNKLE Henry 585
RUNYON — Mr. 455
RUSS — Mr. 496
RUSSELL Abigail 408
 Abraham 300
 Almon 344
 Augusta McIntire 142
 Betsey 300
 Catherine 301
 Celestia Latham 344
 Cynthia 301
 Eleazer 300
 Eunice 303
 Frank 473
 Frank Tibbetts 142
 George 210
 James 407 408
 James Needham 142
 Jane 501
 Jemima 408
 Joanna 408
 John 301 303
 Jonas 301
 Josiah 408
 Lucy 408
 Lydia 301
 Martha 408
 Mary 408
 Nathaniel 501
 Oliver 300 301
 Otis 301
 Philip 407
 Relief 301
 Samuel 185 408
 Sarah 408
 Stephen 460
 Tabitha 300
RUTLEDGE — Miss 555
 Wiley 471
RUTTER Jane 285
RYAN Alice 481
 Ebenezer W. 356
RYERSON Lizzie C. 148

SABIN Hezekiah 172
 Louisa E. 329
 Sarah 172
 Zeruiah 172
SACKETT Elizabeth 468
SADLER John 49
 Mary Elizabeth 49
 William 49
SAFFORD Esther 424
SAINT JOHN Ralph 312
SALTKELD E. H. 232
 Pearley M. 232
SALTONSTALL Matilda 217
 Nathaniel 217 219
 Sarah 219
SAMPSON Samson
 Albert H. 528
 Albert Philip 528
 Alden B. 528
 Horatio Gates 568
 Myra 109 135
 Perez 291
 Perez Benjamin 135
SAMUEL Annie I. 276
SANBORN Dorothy 77
 Dudley 77

SANBORN cont'd
 Ebenezer 223
 Elizabeth 214
 Hannah Hobbs 223
 Herbert T. 77
 John 286
 John R. 112
 Phebe E. 195
SANDERSON John 83
 116
SANDS George M. 241
SANFORD Sandford
 — Mr. 434
 Jane 84
 Lucretia Bond 266
 Polly 477
 Thomas Tovey 266
SARDANE James 466
 William 466
SARGENT Annie
 Louise 113
 Charles Francis 113
 Florilla 293
 Frances Leonora 113
 Frederick William 113
 Isaac 293
 Lucinda 342
 Lyman 317
 Mary 293
 Nathan 294
 Nellie 71
 Sarah 294
 Warren F. 71
SATLEY Abigail 77
SAUNDERS Sanders
 Albert Arndille 78
 Anna 534
 Anne Elizabeth 249
 Caroline T. 532
 Charles Bradley 249
 Cynthia L. 532
 David 78
 David Henry 78
 Edward H. 532
 Elizabeth 78
 George Dallas 78
 George Thomas 249
 Harriet C. 532
 Helen Bradley 249
 Ina Jane 79
 James H. 532
 Janet Rand 249
 John 532
 John R. 532
 John V. 564
 Joseph M. 532
 Joshua H. 532
 Lucy Jane 78
 Marcia Ann 78
 Mary Elizabeth 78
 Mary S. 532
 Mary Williams 249
 Muriel Gordon 249
 Nathaniel Saltonstall
 Howe 249
 Samuel T. 532
 Sarah Jane 79
 Susan Howe 78
 Thomas 249
SAVAGE Sarah 415
SAVARY Alfred William 64
SAWERS Susanna
 Frater 105
SAWTELL Josiah 296
SAWTELLE Elizabeth
 347 348
SAWYER Agnes N. 41
 Annette 199
 Caleb Kendall 41
 Charles M. 341
 Edward F. 41
 Effie G. 318

SAWYER cont'd
 Evie Sophia 199
 Ezra T. 320
 Frances H. 41
 George P. 541
 George W. 198
 Hannah 126 221
 Hazel I. 341
 Helen E. 41
 Isaac Howe 199
 James Bridgeman 199
 Jasper W. 41
 John Herbert 199
 Joseph T. 41
 Josiah 339
 Judith 541
 Lucy A. 41
 Martha 199
 Oscar F. 41
 Persis 339
 Susan Maria 199
 Thomas 198
 Thomas Killam 199
SAYLES Elizabeth 274
SAYRES Angeletta
 France 558
 Eliza Jane 558
 James 558
 Joseph Howe 558
 Mary Margaret 558
 Polly 558
 Reuben 558
 Susan 557
SCALES Absalom 559
 Joseph H. 559
 Joseph Hughes 559
SCHELLING Ernest 215
SCHENCK Elizabeth A.
 83 518
SCHLINTZ Elsie 513
SCHOFIELD Benjamin
 421
 Frederick 421
 Isaac 421
 James 421
 Rebecca 421
 Selleck 421
 Worthington 421
SCHUBARTH George
 L. 257
 Howard L. 257
 Lawrens 257
SCHUENK Charles G.
 381
SCHUYLER Mary
 Lucretia 507
SCOFIELD — Mr. 43
SCOTT Annie 456
 Augusta 456
 Charles 199 456
 Charles Howe 199
 Clement 384
 Elizabeth 366
 Ella 456
 Frank H. 384
 George W. 199
 Gideon 426
 Harrison 590
 Henrietta A. 384
 Huldah 456
 Luther 85
 Marjorie F. 384
 Mary 590
 Moore 456
 O. 414
SCOVAL Irene 428
 Lois 427
SCRANTON Hiram 437
 Laura 460
 Levi 437
 Malvina 437
 Munson 437
 Sarah A. 460

- SCRIBNER** Isabel 250
SCRIPTURE Samuel 541
SEAGER George 445
 Watson 445
SEAGERS Anna 292
SEAMAN Thomas St. J. 217
SEARL Almyra 585
SEARLE Erliveve 234
 Jabez 16
 Samuel 45
 Sarah 16
 Thankful 16
SEARLES Robert F. 384
 Ruth Wallace 384
SEARS Hester 2
 John 2 5
 Lula M. 536
 Sarah 570
SEAUER Ebenezer 9
SEAUERNS Catherine
 Howe 51
 Charles 51
 Jane Matilda 51
 John 51
 Luther 51
SEAVEY Sarah 308
SEELEY Seely
 Elizabeth 454
 Oriel 394
 Simon 434
SEILER Mary 128
SELLECK Catherine 422
 Elizabeth 422
 Henry 422
 James 422
 Jesse 422
 Sands 422
SEMONES David 555
SENTELL Edward 34
 Joseph 34
SERVISS Caty Maria 488
 Julia Ann 458
SEVERANCE Mary P. 115
SEVERS Arathusa 292
 Joshua 569
SEWARD Caleb 405
 Damaris 411
 Lydia 405
 Patience A. 564
SEXTON Helen Gertrude 94
 Mary H. 130
SEYMORE Salmon 460
SEYMOUR Walter J. 232
SHADBOLT William 122
SHAFF Alonzo 356
SHANE Abraham 332
 Eliza 332
 James 332
SHANER Ellen 576
SHANNON Agnes 559
 George H. S. 559
 John 559
 John Howe 559
SHARP Sharpe
 Alice Conley 59
 Carl Edward 519
 Carrie G. 558
 Clement 59
 Edward 59
 Elizabeth Badlam 59
 Everett Howe 59
 Frederick M. 360
 Hannah 415
 Howard Rosseel 59
 James C. 58
- SHATTUCK** Benjamin 60
 Fannie McClurg 506
 Lucy Barron 60
 Solomon Harrison 224
SHAW Abiathar 55
 David 195 224
 James 195
 James M. 195
 James Mallon 195
 John 195
 Joseph 523
 Marilla 195
 Mary 224
 Nancy 195
 Rachel 55
 Susan H. 195
SHEAR Hattie 325
SHEDD Shead
 Charles H. 345
 Charles S. 345
 Elizabeth 581
 Joseph 581
 Lydia 581
 Nancy 345
 Patty 299
 William 36
SHEEHAN Edward 238
SHELDON Anna Bradford 273
 Edward Austin 273
 Maria 330 331
 Sarah 171
SHELLY Abner 523
 Daniel Hartwell 523
 Mary Hartwell 523
 Ruth Chesman 523
SHELTON Madelline 216
 Marie Hobson 536
 Mary 504
SHEPARD Shepherd
 Charles 36 196
 Clarinda 584
 Edward 584
 Edward Smith 175
 Edwin Leonard 357
 Eliphalet H. 175
 Elizabeth 27
 Elizabeth Packer 175
 Isaac 174 175
 John 174 175
 L. O. 357
 Lena M. 356
 Lucinda Smith 175
 Mark H. 175
 Mary 141
 Mary Packer 175
 Olive 30
 Samuel 559
 Sarah Boyd Logan 559
 Sarah Perkins 175
SHERMAN Sharman
 — Mr. 71
 Content 117
 Daniel 298
 Evelena Amanda 107
 Flora E. 135
 Harriet S. 377
 Lydia 298
 Mary Jane 134
 Micah 298
 Moses 298
 Polly 298
 Reuben 135
 Royal 107
 Samuel 298 377
 Samuel Maynard 298
 Sarah 123
SHERWIN Eleanor 14
 John 14
 Zoia S. 541
SHIELDS Flanders 589
- SHIPPEN** Anna Elizabeth 270
SHIRLEY Thomas 436
SHOUP Allan 332
SHOWELL Elizabeth 531
SHUCKER Hannah 233
SHUMWAY Abner 580
 Keziah 447
SHURTLEIF Betsey 76
SHUTE Edward 524
SHUTTS Roseltha 390
SIAS Mercy W. 571
SIBLEY Augustus
 Smith 74
 Carrie 481
 Elmer Ellsworth 74
 James Monroe 74
 Nellie Adelle 74
SIDNEY Charles 326
SIEVEWRIGHT F. S. 64
SIGGINS E. Harriet 586
SILLOWAY Abbie
 Chase 125
SILVER Albert H. 371
 Asa 177
 Cora A. 371
 Della C. 370
 George T. 371
 Hattie F. 371
 Hazadiah 371
 Ina M. 371
 James 370
 Katie B. 371
 Lewis E. 371
 Polly 371
SIMMONS Simonds
 Symonds
 Almira 373
 Asa 179
 Ella M. 512
 John S. 373
 Mary Jane 196
SIMPSON — Mr. 445
 — Rev. 322
 Charles H. 95
 Sarah 33
SINCLAIR Sinkler
 Joseph 253
 Mary 253
SISCHO Daniel 94
 Samuel 94
SISSON Elbert N. 311
 Ellen T. 311
 Fanny A. 311
 George 311
 George W. 311
 Henry E. 311
 John E. 311
 Julia E. 311
 Julia W. 311
 Lucy Ann 311
 Mary 311
 Melville C. 311
SKEEL Urana 458
SKELTON Deborah 5
 Joseph 5
 Samuel 5
 Thomas 5
SKINNER Artemas
 Howe 323
 Emily Dupuy 323
 Harlow F. 323
 Henry Clay 323
 Louisa Boylston 323
 Mary 11
 Sarah Ann 323
 Thomas Harlow 323
 William H. 323
SLACK Albert E. 568
 Nicholas 568
SLASON Bowers 412
 Elizabeth 412 434

SLASON cont'd

Isaac 412
James 412
Peter 412
Sarah 412
SLATE Abigail Elmina
470

Jesse 470

SLAUGENHAUPT

Daniel 586

SLAUGHTER Fannie E.
540**SLAUSON** Grace Eliza
515**SLEEPER** Abner C. 321

John 222

Jonathan 566

SLIDELL Fannie 214**SLOAN** Dorcas 254**SLOCUM** Ailse 487

Amasa 487

Anna 487

SLY Lizzie A. 243**SMEDLEY** Lizzie 534**SMITH** — Mr. 307 335

589

A. E. 202

Abby P. 253

Abijah 188

Abijah Parker 188

Abner 42

Abner Lewis 72

Abraham 288 289

Albert Leland 71

Allen Francis 72

Almira S. 91

Alonzo 321

Amy Maria 390

Anna 71

Anne 525

Annie Leland 72

Asenath H. 334

Augustus 310

Azubah 322

Benjamin B. 204

Benjamin Willis 246

Betsey 343

Bridget 306

Caroline 256

Carrie 335

Charles 135 188

Charles Hunt 72

Daniel 23 289

David 321

Dinah 289

Dorcas 11

Draper 71

Ebenezer 72

Edwin O. 321

Eleanor 188

Elizabeth 87 235

Emeline 342

Emerson H. 335

Eunice 289 334

Frank 71

George 188 321

George Melancthan 72

Helen C. 385

Irene B. 376

Isabella 256

James 174 287 302

Jane C. 376

Jennie 134

Jeremiah 165

Jerusha 73

Jesse 193 198

John 163 253 288 289

531

John W. 376

Jonas 188 288 550

Jonas H. 23

Joseph 72 321

Joseph Allen 72

SMITH cont'd

Katherine 289

Laura 42

Lewis 439

Louisa 204

Lucretia 417 449

Lucy 289 321

Lucy Ann 42

Luma 321

Lydia 182 206 288

Margaret 376

Martha 175 428

Mary 549

Mary Elizabeth 135

Mary Jane 273

Mary M. 381

Mary Melissa 123

Mehitable 169

Merodackbaladin 293

Minnie 273

Miriam 289

Morris D. 273

Nellie J. 335

Olive 447

Oliver 175

Phebe 188 289

Phebe G. 468

Priscilla 170

Ralph 35

Rebecca 72

Richard Benjamin 246

Roxy 569

Samuel 256

Sarah 179 188 433

Sarah M. 581

Sarah Peterson 104

Sidney 321

Stephen 123 204

Thomas 321

Thomas J. 321

William 42 188 306

William H. 246

William Howe 246

Zerviah 289

SMITHHURST Joseph

W. 317

SNAVELY Jane E. 562**SNELL** Ann Gilmore 366

Ella 469

Ephraim 366

Eva 469

Henry 469

Nina 469

SNOW Albert Hiram

492

Charles 111

Frederick 111

Hiram J. 492

Joseph C. 111

SNYDER Snider

Willet 568

Willis 336

SOMERBY Elizabeth 10**SOPER** Albertha 85

John 122

Pamela J. 122

William J. 85

SOULE Matilda 42**SOUTHER** Harriet 133**SOUTHWICK** Cornelia

E. 232

SOUTHWORTH Susan-

na 380

SPARHAWK Henrietta

35

Mary 97

SPARKS Adeline 195

Ernest Lewis 484

Samuel O. 484

SPARROW Mary 328**SPAULDING** Spalding

Emma Elizabeth 506

George W. 138

SPAULDING cont'd

Jedediah 412

Joanna 413

Josiah 424

Martha 424 450

Orrin 429

Priscilla 118

Uriah 450

Willard 197

Willard R. 197

SPEAR Abigail 52**SPELLMAN** Catherine

330

Ezra 330

John 330

SPENCER Alvin 355

Ann Relief 91

Benjamin 91

Louetta 355

Mary Jane 355

Melinda 355

Minnie 394

Nelson 355

Rose 545

Stutely Wyatt 355

William 355

SPERRY Bertha E. 266

Martha L. 563

William O. 563

SPHULER Lillian 362**SPOFFORD** Abel 184

Amos 84

Eleanor 184

Fannie 84

SPOONER Bertha

Melora 357 518

SPRAGUE Lorenzo 117

Nora L. 141

SPRING Lydia 201**SPRINKLE** Barbara 540**SPRY** Mary A. 538**SPURBECK** Elizabeth

436

SPURR Eliza Ann 529**SQUIRES** Truman 331**STACY** Nymphas 165**STAFFORD** Ann 555

Caroline 572

Isaac 572

James 555

Louisa 565

STANCLIFF Charles

454

STANDISH Abigail 119

Polly 564

STANIELS Mary 114**STANLEY** Josiah H.

234

STAPLES Camille 347

Charles 347

Frederick 347

George E. 347

Harry A. 347

Helen M. 347

Howard A. 347

Joseph 347

Laura B. 143

Mary O. 347

Matilda 347

Melissa R. 347

Nancy G. 369

William 347

STAPLETON William

336

STARCK George H. 486**STEADHAM** Georgia

Virginia 261

STEARNs Daniel 514

Henry 98

Josiah Howe 31

Lillian M. 514

Lizzie Robie 98

Mary Elizabeth 31

STEARNS cont'd

Nancy 514
Osburn 338
Samuel Richards 31
Sophia 98
William 31
William Richards 31

STEBBENS Sally 335**STEDMAN** Polly 436**STEEL** Steele

Amy Howe VIII
Bessie Sutherland 393
Caroline 268 269

STEFFENS William

Frederick 246

STETSON Abel 76

Carlton Beecher 76
Charles Loring 509
Cornelia Buxton 76
Mary 50
Rollin Neak 76
Sarah 509

STEVENS Stephens

— Mr. 174
Achsaah 448
Ada 417
Andrew 424
Caroline 210 454
Charles P. 225
Dolly 174
Dorothy 424
Ephraim 192
Esther 424
Fanny 174
Fifield 174
George 225
Harriet 511 514
Herbert Howe 377
James 454
James Edwin 454
John 210 407 408 424
Johnson 417
Joshua 449
Levi L. 377
Lois 192 213
Louis Waldo 377
Lucy 284 298 424
Luther M. 511
Martha 292 424
Mary 170 424
Mary A. 311
Mary Ellen 454
Matilda 454
May 389
Nancy 174
Nellie Mattie 225
Oscar Herbert 377
Oscar Levi 377
Paul 174
Phebe 424
Samuel 417 448
Sarah 298 485
Smith 174
Susan 418
Theodocia 429 449
Thomas 295
William 174 486
Wyatt Mallon 225

STEWART Steward

Stuart
Dugald 65
Fanny Elizabeth 65
Frank 341
H. J. 115
Henry 65
Jessie 65
John Russell 65
Jonathan 21
Mary 65 345
Mary Jane 65
Myrtle 563
Orville 361
Persis 149

STEWART cont'd

Silas H. 319
Stella 65
William 65
William G. 479

STICKNEY A. E. 515

A. G. 41
Benjamin 185
C. A. 515
Dorcas A. 383
Elizabeth 185
Laura 515
Mehitable 185
Moses 209
Sarah 221
Susan 209

STILES Abner 162

Asa 162
Ebenezer 162
Ezekiel 162
Huldah 24
John 162 170
Joseph 162
Stephen 24

STILL Charles Leo 394**STILLWELL** Elias 183**STIMPSON** Henrietta

15
Lucy 26
Sarah 15

STOCKBRIDGE Chris-

topher C. 349

STOCKWELL Ada

Prescott 90
Edward Davis 90
John Edward 90
Nettie Right 90
Right 90

STODDARD Joseph 565

Rachel 565
William H. 549

STONE ————— 352

Abigail 569
Angeline E. 116
Caroline 48
Daniel 569
Ebenezer 296
Emma 348 349
Esther 302
Hepsibeh 286
John 400 537 569
Sally 309
Susanna 315

STOUGHTON Marcia

492
Mary G. 492
Richard M. 492

STOUGHTONBURG

Isaac 200

STOVER Lilla L. 552**STOWE** Stow

Aaron 315
Abraham 299 315
Abraham Howe 315
Charlotte 238
Ebenezer 315
Edmund Merrick 315
Elizabeth 315
Ellen M. 364
Emerson 315
Experience 290
Freeman 303
Ithamar 301
Jere 315
Jerre 364
John 315 405
Luke S. 320
Lydia 300
Lydia Cranston 315
Mahala 301
Patty 337
Phebe 315
Prudence 86

STOWE cont'd

Sally Battelle 71
Thomas 299 300

STOWELL Mary Ann

140

STRANGE Isaac 4

John 5
Joseph 4
Sarah 4 5

STRATTON Elizabeth

41 275 282
Elizabeth E. 110
John 282
Jonathan 282
Joseph 282
Sarah 282

STRAUS Francis Howe

250
Gurdon Saltonstall
250
Michael Wolf 250
Michal 250
Robert Ware 250
STREET Emma 326
Eunice 575
Mary 484
Samuel 575
Sarah 411

STRICKLAND Pru-

dence 462

STRICKLEY Julia 563**STRINGHAM** Jane

Horton 244

SILAS Horton 244**STROBRIDGE** Betsey

55

STRODE Anna 394**STRONG** George H. 355**STROUD** Rhoda 210**STURGES** William 433**STURTEVANT** James

M. 344

SUMMERS Andrew J.

429

SUMNER Alice 62

Benjamin 35
Lucy 189
Margaret 35
Mary 582
Polly 292

SUNDERLAND Ed-

ward 11

SURCOMB Mary 32

Rebecca 32

SUTHERLAND Isa-

bella 106

SUTLIFF Abigail 414

Joseph 453

SUTLIFF Abigail 414

John 414 415

SUTTON Emma 584

Lydia 548

SWAIN Abraham 548**SWANN** Swann

Benjamin 16
Caleb 42
Dudley 42
Elizabeth 169
Fletcher W. 573
Greeley 42
Jacob 42
James 42
John 42
Mary 16 42
Phineas W. 42
Rebecca 42
Robert 16 169
Sarah 16
William 42

- SWARTS** Katherine
 Jane 393
SWARTWOOD Henry
 464
SWAZEY Samuel 163
SWEET Ambrose 125
 Edward A. 118
 Jessie 201
 Mary E. 125
 Orpha 125
 Reuben 201
SWETT Lucy 249
SWIFT — Mr. 188
 Eunice 327
 Joseph D. 484
 Susanna 12
SYLVESTER Mildred
 J. 329
SYMMES Nancy 104
 Sarah L. 64
 Zachariah 104

TABOR Jesse P. 148
 Mary Elizabeth 148
TAFT Alfred 580
TAGGARD — Mr. 439
TAGGART Mary 84
 Sally 84
TAINTER Anne 320
 Elizabeth 286
 Jonathan 320
 Joseph 282 338
 Rebecca 292 293
 Sophia 338
TALLMADGE William
 440
TALMAGE — Mr. 447
TANNER Arthur Eu-
 gene 332
 Bannie Alice 332
 Bertha Irene 332
 Clarence Wesley 332
 Franklin Dwight 332
 Fremont Emery 332
 James 332
 Raymond Orsemus
 332
 W. R. 332
TARBOX Huldah A. 390
 Susan 42
 Willis 390
TAYLOR Alice B. 502
 Almeda B. 498
 Charles 335
 Charles Howe 335
 Daniel 445
 Edward Austin 372
 Erastus 469
 Harriet Woodbury 335
 John 372
 John William 372
 Lucy 29
 Manley H. 469
 Margaret B. 560
 Minnie 465
 Robert 502
 Theodora 563
 Thomas Adams 335
 Veliria S. 360
 William E. 469
 Winfield S. 469
TEATER Benjamin 394
 Viola 393
TEDFORD — Mr. 539
 James E. 539
TEELE Bessie Francis
 108
 Daniel Webster 108
 Fred Elmer 108
 Lula Howe 108
 Thomas 108
TEICHMAN Frank 518
 Helen 518

TEMPLE Abraham 282
 Elizabeth 318
 Elizabeth A. 320
 Emma H. 392
 George T. 320
 Hiram 318
 John 298 318
 Josephine 318
 Josiah 320
 Lydia 464
 Roswell 464
 Sarah A. 320
 Susan Maria 320
 Theodore 318
 William E. 320
 William P. 320
TEMPLETON Agnes 47
 James 47
 Janet 47
TEN EYCK Mary 245
TENNEY Eben Smith
 114
 Jacob P. 114
 John 259
 Judith 44
 Mary A. 259
 Phebe 416
 Sarah 416
 Thomas 416
TERRY Adrian 207
 Alfred 207
 Alfred Howe 207
 Clara Henrietta 207
 Clara Howe 207
 Eliza Howe 207
 Frances 207
 Frank 133
 Frederick 207
 Harriet Wadsworth
 207
 Jane Russell 207
 Jeremiah Wadsworth
 207
 Nathaniel 207
 Onise 462
 Robert Goldsborough
 207
 Sarah Elizabeth 133
TEWKSBURY Mary E.
 591
 Samuel 591
THATCHER Harriet
 533
THAXTER Benjamin 21
 Carrie 192
 Fanny Lincoln 21
 Francis 21
 Jonathan 32
 Martin 21
 Mary Howe 21
 Sarah 21
THAYER Abigail 30
 Daniel 26
 Fanny 26
 George 26
 Hepsy 94
 Rebecca 26
 Samuel 26
 William 26
THOLINS Ida Elizabeth
 234
THOMAS Ann 558
 Ellen May 559
 Eunice 462
 Georgiana 83
 Giles D. 558
 Hattie 523
 Jedediah 304
 John Dunbar 559
 John Montgomery 559
 Julia 558
 Margaret 326
 Mary 558

THOMAS cont'd
 Minnie Montgomery
 559
 William 559
 William H. 558
 William Shepherd 559
THOMPSON — Mr. 587
 Abigail 579
 Albert Edward 69
 Asa 470
 Byro Eron 470
 Catcart 69
 Cathcart Howe 69
 Catherine Christian
 69
 David 528
 Eliza 528
 Ellen F. 116
 Emily 201 232
 Emily S. 354
 Esther 426
 Hannah 304
 Herbert Asa 471
 James 528
 James Renny 69
 Jennie L. 475
 Jessie 392
 Joseph 69
 Mary 384 571
 Mary Ellen 69
 Samuel 426
 Susan 484
 W. H. 62
 Walter Eddy 471
 Wirt Sylvester 471
THORP Hannah M. 481
THRASHER Eliza 229
THROOP — Mr. 429
THURLOW Anne 160
 Bethia 160
 Francis 160
 Hannah 160
 John 160
 Lydia 160
 Mary 160
 Sarah 160
THURSTON Joseph 304
THURWACHTER
 Charles Howe 232
 Louis L. 232
TILDEN — 461
TILLOTSON Tileston
 Tilestone
 Frances 245
 James 245
 Lucy 17 297
 Mary 245
 Thomas 4 297
TILSON Daisy F. 539
 John 539
TILTON Benjamin 543
 William Henry 543
TINKHAM Clarissa 389
 Joseph 57
 Mary 57
 Mercy 57
TINKLE William 557
TIRRELL Terrell Tyrell
 Martha J. 581
 Mary 578
 Mary Waters 561
 Sarah 459
 Susanna 173
TITCOMB Bernard
 Howe 125
 George Albert 125
 James Prichard 125
TITUS Lucretia 129
 Molly 302
TODD — 25
 Abigail 79
 Hannah 173
 Henry 115

- TODD** cont'd
Jeremiah Mighill 238
Susan Eveline 115
- TOLMAN** Toleman
Alice Lee 59
Aquila 17
Charles 17
Desire 17
Edward 17
Elizabeth 17 89 92
James 18
John 17
Joseph 18
Julia Comstock 59
Mary 96
Sally 17
Samuel How 17
Stephen 17 96
Thomas 4
William 17
William E. 59
William Howe 59
- TOMBS** Toombs
Elizabeth 45
William 315
- TOOS** Amanda 587
Amelia 587
Elizabeth 587
Francis 587
Frank 587
Joseph 587
Lavenia 587
Leonara L. 587
Louisa 587
Lydia 587
- TOOSLEY** Alice Belle 130
- TOPLIFF** Horatio 294
Thankful 16
- TOTMAN** Clarissa 493
- TOWER** Thomas 2
- TOWLE** Sophronia 141
- TOWNE** Carrie Louise 110
Edward 159
Esther 81
George 470
Israel 81
Katherine 160
Maria T. 110
Moses F. 319
Sarah 159
Tamar 181 182
- TOWNSEND** Amos 183
Comfort 521
Elias Stillwell 183
Eliza Collis 183
Emeline 183
Hannah Maria 183
Julia Ann 183
Mary 211
Polly 291
Robert 183
Sally 183
Sarah 183 206
- TOWSLEY** Charles 379
Clara G. 379
Steven G. 379
- TOZIER** Alonzo 91
Bryant 124
Eliza W. 91
Harriet Elizabeth 124
- TRACY** Tracey 187
Mary 409
- TRAIL** — Mr. 587
- TRAINE** Elizabeth 282
- TRASK** Ebenezer P. 200
- TREADWAY** Nathaniel 537
- TREAT** Elizabeth 453
Pamela 330
- TREFETHERN** Emma 111
- TRISCOTT** Abiel 306
- TROW** Joanna 96
John 582
- TROWBRIDGE** Allen 382
Caleb 283
James 402
Sarah 283
- TRULL** Caroline Plumley 223
Harrison 223
Peter 223
- TRYON** William 563
- TUCKER** Abigail Elizabeth 31
Atherton 96
Atherton Howe 96
B. W. 545
Benjamin 111
Elisha 31
Elizabeth 416 545 570
Eunice 58 59
Ione Sophia 198
James 545
Joanna Howe 31
John Atherton 96
Joseph 363
Louisa 545
Malverd Clarence 198
Martha 545
Mary 111
Mary Jane 363
Mary Simkins 31
Noah 414
Rebecca 286
Samuel 198
Sarah 9
Sarah Preston 31
William Rice 198
- TUFTS** Tufts
Ann 580
Elizabeth 65
- TUPPER** Freeman C. 84
- TURELL** Daniel 5
- TURNER** — Mr. 468
Abigail 205
Bates 419
Daniel 419
Eleanor 308
Elizabeth 419
George W. 76
Hannah 419
Isaac 419
Josiah 419
Lucia Angerone 76
Lucinda 549
Mary 431
Nathaniel 419
Samuel 419
Solomon 419
Uriah 419
- TUTTLE** David 405
Frances A. 238
Genevieve 263
Henry William 234
Isaac 416
Martha 313
Nathaniel 401
Noah 447
Roxa 447
Simon 405
Uri 238
William Nathaniel 234
- TWICHELL** Adams 43
Althea 43
Amanda 43
Charles M. A. 338
Daniel 43
John 43
Salome 43
- TWISS** Berrill 404
- TWISS** cont'd
Rachel 83
Thomas 404
- TWIST** Mary F. 47
- TWOMBLY** Emily 224
Moses 224
Stephen 224
William 566
- TYLER** — 194
Almira K. 592
Austin 592
Caroline S. 257
Charles H. VIII
Elizabeth B. 592
George 557
J. Hoge 555
James 257
James Hoge 557
John 198
Joseph Howe 198
Julia 579
Phineas 291
- UNDERWOOD** Joseph 5
Lettice M. 368
Sarah P. 342
- UPHAM** — Mr. 158 468
Clement 195
Fanny 320
Frances 218
Joseph 31
Rhoda 468
- UPTON** Sally 180
Sarah A. 262
Tabitha 47
- VAIL** Edward Brundage 452
James Cummings 249
Joseph William 453
Lois 249
Thomas Clinch 452
William 452
William J. 480
- VALENTINE** Mary 185
- VAN ALAN** Maria 247
- VAN AMA** Stephen 200
- VAN CLEVE** Aaron 479
- VANDERVOORT** Ella 485
- VAN DUESEN** W. R. 485
- VAN GORDON** Clara 508
- VANHOUTEN** James 436
John 436
Peter I. 436
Silas 436
- VAN KIRK** Augustin M. 479
Eliza 479
Emma H. 479
Frances 479
George 479
Marcia B. 479
Mary H. 479
Roswell H. 479
William K. 479
- VAN WIE** John 331
- VARNUM** Benjamin F. 251
Lydia Worcester 95
251
Mary Butler 251
Mary Locada 131
Silas 49
- VAUGHN** Mary 507
- VEAZIE** Smith 566
- VEEDER** Emma 130
- VERNOOY** Jean Marie 389
Kenneth Hugh 389

VERNOOY cont'd

Richard 389
Robert 389
Thomas 388
William 388

VIAL Eliza 122

VICKERY Earl VIII

VINAL Abbie Maria 509

Abel A. 509

Janie 267

VINTON Hiram 186

Josiah 190

VIRGIN Lucy 371

VOORHEES Dora 524

VOSE Abigail Howe 53

Abraham 16

Ann 53

Daniel 27

Dolly 18

Elijah 16 18

Elizabeth 27

Elizabeth Elliot 18

George 51 53

George Howe 53

Henry Martin 53

Hiram Brigham 53

Isaac D. 18

John 16

Joseph 18

Josiah How 18

Lucretia Leland 53

Martha 52

Mehitable 51

Moses 16

Nancy 18

Naomi 18

Peggy 18

Persis 18

Polly How 18

Rebecca Brundage 53

Sarah 18

Seth 16

Solomon 18

Thomas 16 53

Tristram 18

William 18

WADE Caroline 439

Harry 439

James 439

James A. 439

Lucy Maria 439

Mary Jane 439

Stuart C. VI

Susan Ann 439

WADHAMS Jonathan

416

Mary 427

WADSWORTH — Mr.

337

Catherine 207

Mary J. 233

WAGG Greenleaf G.

349

WAINWRIGHT Henry

Chapman 270

Katherine Dexter 270

WAITE Wait

Abbie Amelia 542

Angelina 104

George A. 542

Jason 433

Josiah K. 255

WAKEFIELD Ebenezer

85

Rebecca D. 85

WAKEHAM Samuel 78

WALDRON Walden

Albert 142

Albert H. 350

Alice M. 142

Bessie Dana 274

Elizabeth P. 215

WALDRON cont'd

Ella 49

George Bethune 214

Grace Sarah 213

Henry 213

Isaac 213 215

James How 214

Mary Elizabeth 213

Richard Wallis 214

WALES Joshua 70

Nancy 70

Thomas B. 63

Timothy 9

WALKER Danworth 563

David 288

Delight H. 109

Dexter 175

E. Mildred 392

Eli 242

Elizabeth 288

Emeline Augusta 338

Esther 288

George 534

George W. 338

Hannah 113

James 296

Jane 94

Josiah 287 288

Lawson 75

Levi 94

Lois 288

Lucy 288

Lucy Jane 361

Lydia 522

Maggie 558

Mary 75 288 292 326

Mary A. 74

Mary Lane 450

Mary Louisa 242

Mary Teresa 361

Rebecca 296

Sarah 296

Sophia W. 534

William Robinson 204

Willis P. 361

WALLACE Wallis

Mary Jones 213 215

Rebecca 60

Ruth 434

WALLBRIDGE Austin

210

WALLER Alvan Howe

445

Cyrenus Canfield 445

Eliza Ann 445

Esther 444

Genette 445

Helen 445

Joseph 444

Martha Cordelia 445

Mary Frances 445

Orrin 445

WALLIN Anna Maria

507

John 507

WALTHOUR Andrew 87

Sarah Ann 87

WALTON Edith 360

WANNAMAKER Chris-

topher 336

WARD Anna 481

Artemas 283

Benjamin 283

Edith May 106

Elisha 284

Eliza 231

Elizabeth 279

Emeline L. 344

Ethel 359

Eunice 572

Hannah 279

Ithamar 283

Julia 101

WARD cont'd

Maria 359

Martha 283 298

Nahum 283

Nancy B. 132

Persis 283

Richard 481

Ruth 285

Samuel 101

Susan 59

William 279 283

William Dunn 105

William Jackson 359

WARDEN Susan

Withers 274

WARING Sarah 422

WARN George 477

WARNER Aaron 549

Calvin 344

Daniel 165

Elsie 344

Emily 538

Eunice 331

Ezra 310

Mary 186

Mercy 165

Nancy T. 549

Zophar 344

WARREN Abigail 290

Albigeance 182

Benjamin 292

Bernice 292

Damaris 290

Daniel 292

David 290

Edith Agnes 524

Eleanor 431

Eli 293

Elizabeth 285

Emily 303

George 182

Hannah 292

Hepsibeh 292

Isaac 433

James 182

John 290

Joseph 292 365

Joshua 290

Levina 290

Lovewell 290

Lucinda 239

Lucretia 292

Lurana D. 182

Luther 181

Luther Anthony 182

Manser 182

Mary 590

Miranda 182

Molly 292

Nahum 292

Perley 181

Sallie Frances 325

Samuel 186

Sarah 182 424

Sarah C. 365

Tamar Davis 182

Thankful 292

Timothy 292 293

William 292

William L. 524

WASHBURN Achsa 445

Betsey A. 489

Hannah 186 489

Lebbeus 210

Orison 489

Solomon 186

WASSUM James

Walker 559

Joseph H. 559

Joseph Shipley 559

Lillie Howe 559

Maggie Houston 559

William Henry 559

- WATERBURY** Azariah
434
David 411
Elizabeth 411
Ida 491
Sally 455
- WATERMAN** William
425
- WATKINS** David 567
Mehitable 350
- WATSON** Alva 559
David 559
David Pierce 559
Edwin 326 559
H. M. 64
Isabella 374
Jacob W. 300
John 450
Lucy S. 303
Margaret 559
- WATTS** Frances 532
Howe 532
John 532
John B. 532
Louise 532
Mary 532
Sarah 82
- WAY** Fanny M. 372
Levi 588
Phebe 475
- WAYSON** Mary Elizabeth 110
- WEATHERBY** Wetherbee
Betsey 16
Elizabeth 322
Lucretia 576
Luella 536
Nathaniel 16
Rebecca 16
Rhoda 16
Thomas 16
- WEAVER** Alice Bland
366
C. Grady 504
Francis A. 366
Lydia 133
William 310
- WEBB** Abigail 420 455
Ann M. 202
Bertha 123
Edward H. 313
Henry S. 313
Luceba G. 313
Mary Kemble 249
Samuel E. 459
- WEBERT** Dean 499
Donald 499
Louis G. 499
- WEBSTER** — Mr. 226 445
Charles 589
Earl 445
Ebenezer 221
Edward 445
Elizabeth 177
Frances 445
Hannah 190
Mary 445
Mary C. 589
Moses 190
Nancy 317
Norman 445
Rebecca 223
Sylvia 445
- WEDGE** Myrta Howard
393
- WEED** Benjamin 455
Charles 86
Ella 86
Eva 86
Polly 455
Sylvanus 434
Thirza 486
- WEEKS** Abigail 198
Betsey 285
Betty 303
Edward 129
Herbert Augustus 129
Lafayette B. 475
Marjorie Cooper 129
Susannah 196
- WEIGLE** Charles Frederick 127
Edith Dana 127
George 127
Margarita Howe 127
- WEIR** James L. 257
Sarah M. 257
- WELCH** John H. 345
Josiah S. 315
Laura Jane 266
Mary A. 591
William 266
- WELD** Eliza M. 258
- WELLING** Charles
Hunt 128 129
Gertrude Nott 129
Lindsay Howe 129
William Brenton 128 129
- WELLINGTON** Betsey
87
Ebenezer 574
Mary Isabel 145
- WELLMAN** Cynthia 115
Emma 134
Jacob 134
Martin B. 85
Sanford L. 86
Sophia 134
William L. 86
- WELLS** Welles
Benjamin 435
Celestine 244
Mary 435 551
Mary Ann 577
Richard 244
Sarah E. 36
Upham see Upham
— Mr.
- WEMPLE** Bertha M.
500 513
- WENTWORTH** Christine B. 334
Isaac 548
Mary Jane 334
Rebecca 548
Spencer 334
- WESSELLS** Francis A.
263
- WEST** Mary 430
Sarah 173
- WESTON** Clarissa M.
582
George Marshall 104
Stella Smith 104
- WESTOVER** Lyman H.
329
- WETHERELL** Lucy K.
328
Samson 328
- WETMORE** Annette
Butler 197
- WHEDON** James 448
- WHEELER** Abigail 423
Abner 221
Abraham 9
Alice 9
Barbara 341
Catherine 314
Colburn 55
Deborah 407
Elias 439
Elmira 303
Elva Amelia 55
Florence Ann 341
- WHEELER** cont'd
Hannah 10
Isaac 9 407
Jane 579 583
John Milton 317
Jonas 55
Joseph 9 407
Joseph B. 317
Josiah 9 425
Leah Sarah 317
Leverett 55
Levi 341 345
Lewis B. 341
Lowell Smithurst 317
Luella Boynton 55
Marcia Elizabeth 55
Maria Elizabeth 55
Mary 407 424
Mary G. 345
Mehitable 9
Nathaniel 9
Samuel 9
Sarah 9 10 407 425
Susan Howe 55
Thankful S. 565
Thomas 9 10 413
Timothy 407
Tryphena 221 222
Waldo Lewis 341
Wilnot H. 111
- WHELOCK** Ellen 97
Giles 97
- WHINFIELD** H. T. 475
- WHIPPLE** Florence 332
Levi 304
Mary 163
Melina 304
Melinda 304
Moses 304
Patty 304
Thomas 304
- WHISTON** Joseph 12
- WHITAKER** Aaron 300
Catherine 300
Charles 300
Hannah 39
Henry B. 323
John 300
Levi 300
Luther 300
Lydia 300
Mary 300
Thomas 300
William 300 323
Willianna 323
- WHITBY** Marvin 484
- WHITCHER** Abbie 122
- WHITCOMB** Abel 345
Azubah 318
Eliza J. 366
Emily S. 367
Jeremiah 315
Relief 365
Sophia S. 345
- WHITE** Abby Matilda
60
Abel 308 580
Alden Amos 230
Alden Eaton 230
Alden Perley 230
Alpheus 327
Amelia 351
Anna 217 219
Antrim 303
Betsey 305
Betsey Taft 327
Catherine L. 64
Charles 499
Charles Hudson 60
Clara 266
Ebenezer 56
Eleanor Louise 392
Elizabeth 283 553

WHITE cont'd

Ellen Richards 60
 Emma 244
 Eunice 170
 Frank H. 118
 Hannah 183
 Homer Heaton 261
 Jacob 456
 James 60
 Jessie 261
 John 60
 John Lane 60
 Josiah Howe 60
 Leon 362
 Leonard 219
 Lucy 179 308
 Lucy Shattuck 60
 Lydia 295 327
 Maria 456
 Mary 9 56 577
 Mary Ann 219
 Mary Elizabeth 104
 Mary Jane 60
 Mary Miles 60
 Maurice B. 552
 Myra 234
 Patience 28 323
 Rachel 161
 Ruth 469
 Samuel 191
 Sarah 28 191
 Sheriff 105
 Stephen 418
 Susanna 9
 Thomas 580
 William Emerson 392

WHITEHOUSE Joseph 252

Sarah Bennett 252
WHITHEY — 390

WHITING Ann 13

Joseph 421
 Mary Ann 83
 Rebecca 421

WHITMAN Charles 303

Eunice 303
 Mary 206

WHITNEY — Dea. 251

Abigail White 251
 Asa 115 235
 Benjamin 282
 Edna Louise 519
 Eliza 235
 Elizabeth 26
 Isaac 26 365
 Jerusha 439
 Lucy 246
 Margaret 35
 Maria 365
 Mary 302
 Mary Ann 315
 Paul 439
 Sally 521
 Samuel 35
 Samuel A. 35
 Sarah 35
 Sarah E. 365
 Silas 438
 Spencer Howe 439
 Timothy 247
 Viorna M. 119

WHITON Carrie 510

Catherine 429
 Charles 510
 Charles Francis 493
 David H. 187
 Mary Frances 493

WHITTEMORE Edward 367

Eliza 255
 Emma 367
 Lydia 228
 Mary E. 373

WHITTEMORE cont'd

Sally 99
 Sarah 350 372
WHITTIER Abiah 226
 Ebenezer 193
 Eliza Baldwin 145
 Lois Ann 193
 Moses Howe 193
 Nathaniel 193
 Persis 191 193
WHITTLE Minot L. 112
 Robert Lincoln 112
WICKHAM John 487
 Lucy A. 487
WICKWIRE Esther 428
WIDENER Sarah 199
WIDGER Sarah 173
WIGGIN Eliphalet 77
 Elizabeth 77
 Emma Frances 251
 Eunice 77
 Hannah 77
 Jacob 77
 James 76 77
 Lucy 195
 Nathaniel 76 77

WIGGLESWORTH

Caroline Edna 193
 Charles William 193
 Charlotte H. 193
 Moses L. 193
 Rufus Howe 193
 Sarah Elizabeth 193
 William 193

WIGHT — Mr. 204

WIGHTMAN Lois 381
 Percy Butler 219

WILBUR Horatio 129

Mary A. 129
 Sarah Raine 129

WILCOX Charles Sey-

mour 487
 Daniel 132
 Mary 487
 Oliver 465
 Rhoda 474
 Sabra 132
 Sarah 465
 Seymour Goodale 487
 William 487
 William Mason 487

WILDER Annie E. 367

Elizabeth 367
 Elson 368
 Eunice 336
 Frederick 317
 Isabel E. 109
 Ivory 303
 Jonathan 283 285
 Josiah 367
 Mary 286
 Mary Eliza 110

WILES Abraham 310

David B. 429

WILFORD Joseph 415

WILKINS Abiel 84
 Catherine 227
 Cyrus R. 180
 Elizabeth 365 554
 Henry A. 227
 James 541
 James W. 180
 Joel 300
 John 554
 Joseph 554
 Lydia 169 314
 Mary 227
 Nancy 318
 Samuel 170
 Sarah J. 121
 Stephen 365
 Susannah 554

WILKINSON Abilene

Howe 183
 Augustus S. 183
 Edmund 183
 Elizabeth Macy 183
 Lydia 206
 Nancy Williams 183
 Ozias 182 206
 Phebe 406
 Rebecca 183
 Smith 182

WILLARD Aaron 289

Catherine 89
 Charles A. 54
 Ellen Elizabeth 54
 Ellis Austin 81
 Ephraim Brigham 289
 Francis L. 54
 George Woodman 54
 Hannah 190
 Henry A. 54
 Humphrey 289
 Joseph 288 289
 Josiah 89 289
 Levi 289
 Lucretia 289
 Lyman 54
 Martha 289

WILLETT Elizabeth 587**WILLEY** Aaron George 82

Charles C. 312
 Frances 553
 George Sherburn 82
 Georgia 192
 J. C. 461

WILLIAMS Abraham 289

Ann 495
 Annie A. 519
 Avoline 178
 Betsey Stowe 71
 Charles Henry 132
 Charles Howe 50
 Clarinda 235
 Eliza 178
 Elizabeth 132
 Frances M. 520
 Hannah 92
 Harriet 434
 Harriet A. 593
 Isaac Frye 178
 James Hildreth 50
 Joel Frederick 50
 John 71 132
 John Rogers 247
 Levina 178
 Lina 499
 Lucy 89 200
 Mary Willoughby 247
 Nancy 495
 Rhoda 379
 Roger 129
 Sally 584
 Samuel 50
 Sarah Jane 50
 Thomas 89
 William 50 499
 William H. 50
 William Robert 50
 Zephaniah 441
WILLIS Wyllys
 Benjamin 213
 Eliza Ball 213
 Laura 143
 Nancy 563
 Sarah L. 565
 W. K. 488
WILLISTON Cynthia 13
 Noah 12

WILLOUGHBY Huldah

447

John 447

Nellie A. 148

WILMONT Lucinda

459

WILMOTH Laura 99**WILSON** Abraham

Howe 303

Albert 594

Alice A. 385

Alice Lucy 131

Annie 124

Benjamin 303

Damaris 46

David 303

Emily Jane 505

Fanny Ripley 303

Frank A. 379

Hamilton 303

Horace B. 131

James 120 505

John 196 336

John B. 274

Jonas 303

Jonathan 225

Joseph R. 124

Joshua 163

Leonard 303

Lib. 381

Louisa 303

Margaret 508

Martin Howe 303

Mary 22 196

Mary Ann 336

Mehitable 216

Nancy 40

Persis 303

Phillips E. 274

Rebecca 225 336

Robert Carleton 591

Sally 364

Samuel Elliot 257

Sarah 303

Solomon 303

Stephen 196

William 303

Woodrow 124

WIMBLE Rebecca 62**WINAS** Silas 571**WINCH** Tabitha 14**WINCHESTER** William

R. 378

WINDSOR Bessie 366**WING** Charles B. 371

Elnathan 573

Sally Howe 573

WINGATE Alexander

Bell 146

Elizabeth 146

WINKLER Edward

Theodore 205

WINSHIP Phebe 47**WINSLOW** A. B. 41

Mary E. 559

WINSTON Elizabeth

410

WINTHROP John VII

542

WISWELL Daniel 27 29

Edward 27

Elizabeth 52

Lydia Howe 27

Mary 27

Sarah 29

Thankful 16

Thomas 16

Walter 27

WITHERLE Betsey 20

John 20

Joshua 19 20

Rebecca 19 20

William 20

WITHINGTON Edward

53 59

Elijah 48

Eunice 58

Hannah 48

Henry 104

Jane 17 59

Lydia 17

Mary 17

Phineas 338

Samuel 17

Sarah Mosely 338

Susan Esther 103

WITT Abby D. 365

Asa 287

Dwight 365

Nancy 83

WOLCOTT Walcutt

Dinah 282

Susanna 317

WOLF John 588**WOOD** Alonzo 317 353

Angeline 454

Bersha A. 357

Daniel P. 220

Dolly 239

Edward 454

Emma 388 454

Ethel 359

Frances 285

Frank 353

Harrison 454

Henry 295

John 340 454 481

Joseph 454

Julien Percy 340

Lucy 44

Luke H. 340

Lydia 344

Marcia 450

Margarette 557

Maria 359

Mary 15 433 454

Mary Smith 220

Phebe 285

Robert 433

Sally 308

Samuel 162

Sandford 355

Sarah 454

Thomas 162

William Jackson 359

WOODBIDGE Rebecca

344

Thomas 344

WOODBURY Benjamin

581

John 177

Jonathan 335

Judith 351

Mahala 335

Mary Elizabeth 359

Polly 351

Ruth 581

Theodore Worster 253

William 351

WOODCOCK Margaret

505

WOODHAM John 6**WOODMAN** Charles

William 468

Charlotte 244

Charlotte Peasley 468

George 54

George Bliss 468

Jeremiah H. 468

Julia R. 271

Thaddeus Fletcher

468

WOODROW Mary 577**WOODRUFF** Ann E.

480

Caleb 480

WOODS Alpheus 287

Arnold Howe 104

Benjamin 287

Caroline 287

Catherine 285

Charles Edwin 104

Charles Henry 104

Daniel 287

Eber 541

Elizabeth 287

George Adams 130

George Bryant 130

Helen Martha 130

James Gardner 287

John 547

John Waldo 287

Josephine 130

Lydia 287

Martha 334

Matilda 287 290

Oliver 334

Samuel Thomas 287

Sarah 286 287 290 320

Susan D. 541

William Henry 287

WOODWARD Woodard

— Mr. 86 122

Henrietta 71

Katherine Scott 265

Nellie 86

Vernon 211

WOOLEY Woolle

Ann 474

Christopher 403 406

Mary 406

WOOTERS Edward

R. 540

WORAM Elizabeth 128**WORCESTER** Wooster

Abigail Jane 115

Lucy C. 475

Selenda 150

WORTHEN David 223

Elizabeth Jane 223

George Nelson 223

Jonathan 223

WORTHINGTON Ar-

temas 441

Daniel 172

John Howe 53

Loisa C. 441

Martha Howe 53

Sarah Wells 53

William 53

William Francis 53

WRIGHT Alfred H. 475

Calla Nancy 269

Edward 475

Edward H. 475

Edwin O. 475

Ellen Maria 583

Flora E. 475

George F. 269

Harry L. 475

Henry G. 475

Isadore L. 207

Jonathan 19 31

Mary L. 475

Salena 197

WYATT Charlotte Ann

235

Daniel 225

Emily C. 235

John 235

Rebecca 225

WYKOFF Daniel 564**WYMAN** Anna 87

Elizabeth P. 504

Francis 87

James 87

YALE Albert E. 472

YALE cont'd

Elihu 411
Elisha 411
Mary 411
Sarah 411
Stephen 411
Theophilus 411

YATES Mabel Allison
133

Walter 133
William 133

YINGLING David 586

YORK Joseph 295
Lydia 295

YOUNG Youngs

Ann 336
Bessie Caroline 261
Betsey 94
Charles 113
Edmund 124
Elizabeth 261
Fanny 336
George Melville 261
John C. 137
Joseph Davis 261
Julia A. 137
Louise 275
Mae 500

YOUNG cont'd

Mary Ann 586
Philip Boothby 261
Sarah 483
Susan 456
William 336 547
William E. 124

ZOLLER Margaret H.
214

ZOLLIER Ethel 513

